

WBA L289h 1882

63610060R



NLM 05164533 5

NATIONAL LIBRARY OF MEDICINE

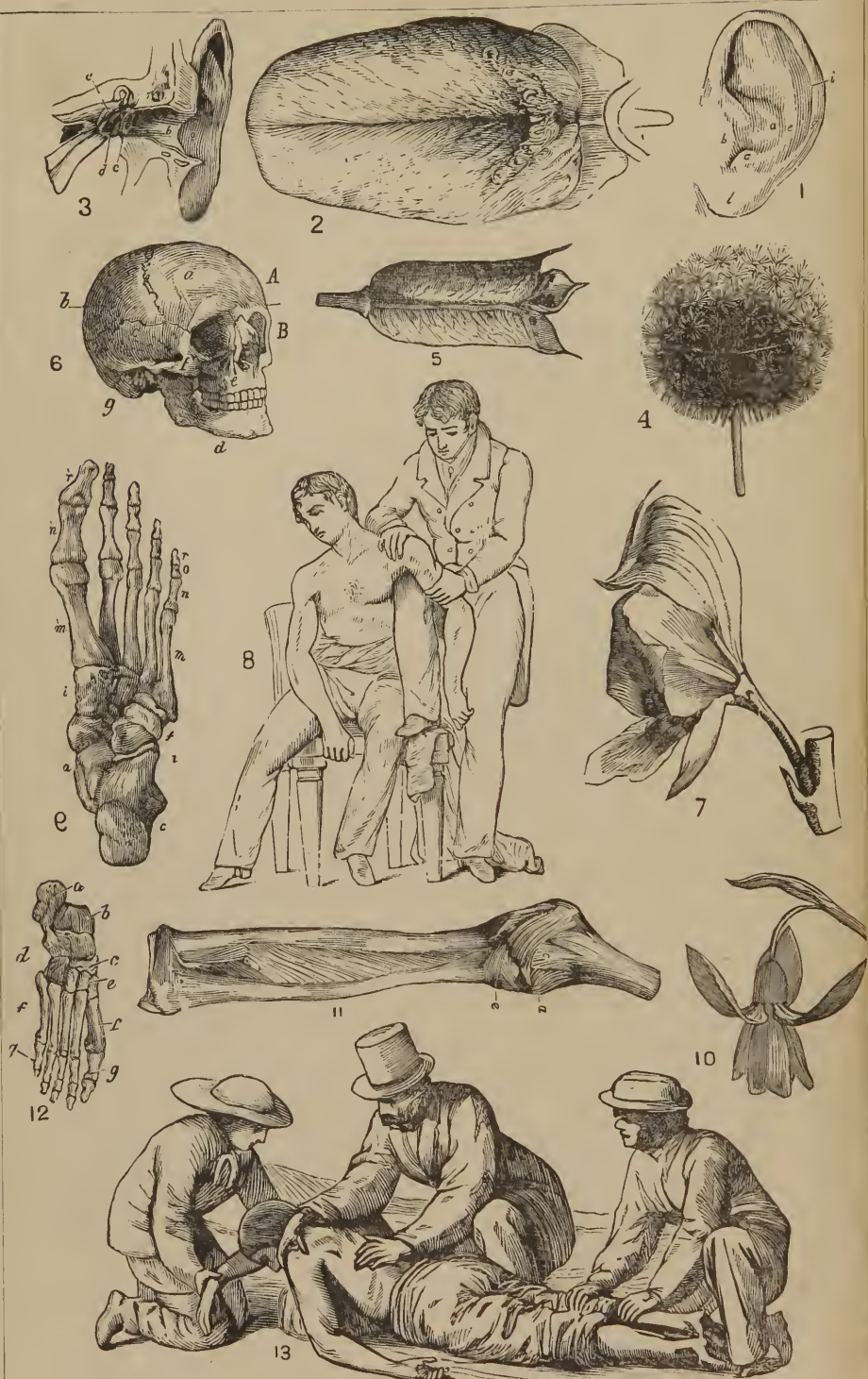
ARMY MEDICAL LIBRARY

FOUNDED 1836

23/✓



WASHINGTON, D.C.



A DICTIONARY OF POPULAR MEDICINE AND HYGIENE.

AMERICAN DOMESTIC MEDICINE AND HOUSEHOLD PHYSICIAN.

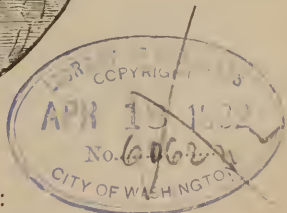
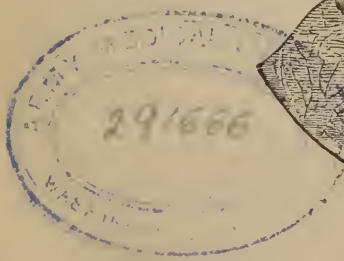
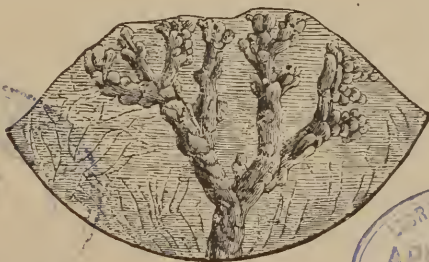
A COMPANION FOR THE TRAVELER,
EMIGRANT, CLERGYMAN, AND MINER, AS WELL AS FOR THE
HEADS OF ALL FAMILIES AND INSTITUTIONS.

EDITED BY

EDWIN LANKESTER, M.D., F.R.S., ETC.

*ASSISTED BY DISTINGUISHED MEMBERS OF THE COLLEGES OF
PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS OF AMERICA, GREAT BRITAIN,
FRANCE, AND GERMANY.*

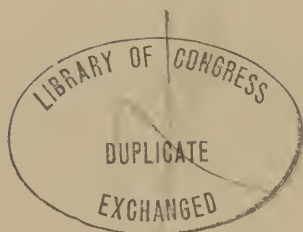
WITH THIRTY-THREE FULL-PAGE PLATES.



AUGUSTA, ME.:
TRUE AND COMPANY.



Annex
WBA
L 289h
1882



PREFACE.

APPRECIATING the great importance of the general public health, and understanding the necessity of general information in relation to the prevention and treatment of disease, embodied in such form that the masses may reach it and profit by it; also well knowing that for such a work the field is boundless, we decided to undertake the publishing of a *Dictionary of Popular Medicine and Hygiene*, superior to anything of the kind heretofore attempted. The rapid progress of medical science has rendered antiquated much of that which the public, as contradistinguished from professional medical men, have been taught by the various books of the kind now before them. And it is to be further noted that no work whatever which deals with the preservation of health, that is to say, Hygiene, is now available for the use of the masses, — the common people. With a view to the production of a work which will provide for these deficiencies, the various subjects here treated have been referred to the most competent authorities, men specially skilled in the departments of medical science of which they treat. By this means the most recent acquisitions in medicine and surgery have been made available for popular use, — it being the aim of the writers, whilst avoiding all technical phraseology, to expound their subjects in such a fashion as to be intelligible to all, but still retaining the most rigorous scientific accuracy. By this means, further, a knowledge of that all-important matter, the maintenance of personal and public health, may be generally communicated; for as day by day the mode in which diseases are spread becomes clearer, so day by day the plans for arresting their diffusion become more defined and more readily applicable. It has, for example, been tolerably clearly made out that overcrowding, bad ventilation, and improper nourishment are the main, if not the sole, causes of typhus fever; that bad drainage and the mingling of sewage with water are the origin of typhoid fever, and the chief means of spreading cholera; that

by the vigorous carrying out of vaccination and re-vaccination small-pox may be stamped out, and so on. These matters, of *vital* importance to the public, which, if not hid from, have certainly not been made plain to them hitherto, are here discussed. Aimed as it is at an intelligent public, the book will contain special references to those exigencies which may daily befall any of us, where immediate help makes all the difference between life and death, but where no skilled medical aid is at hand. On such occasions an intelligent man or woman, with some knowledge of the healing art, may be of immense service. So also there are times in family life when a knowledge of the signs of incipient disease may warn an anxious parent in time to save the life of a beloved child, whereas, did no such knowledge exist, the malady might be allowed to drift onward till past all remedy. Instances might easily be multiplied, — let us be contented with referring to a ruptured blood-vessel and the onset of croup. Briefly, then, to diffuse a knowledge of medical matters in a manner intelligible to all, but in matter strictly accurate, is the aim of this book.

PUBLISHERS' NOTE TO THE NEW EDITION.

THE favorable reception met with on every hand by the AMERICAN DICTIONARY OF POPULAR MEDICINE AND HYGIENE has encouraged the Publishers to put forth fresh efforts to increase its utility and attractiveness. They have therefore added an Appendix, containing exhaustive articles by a competent medical authority on the subjects of Sick-Nursing and Mother's Management. Numerous plates have also been inserted throughout the work, and from these the reader will obtain clear ideas about many points which would otherwise be left in obscurity. A full description of the plates will be found in the last article of the Appendix.

Instances have not been wanting to show that the AMERICAN DICTIONARY OF POPULAR MEDICINE has already done good service, not only at home, but abroad; and the Publishers feel themselves justified in hoping that this new and improved edition will meet with a welcome even more cordial than that accorded to its predecessor.

EDITOR'S PREFACE.

THE Publishers have kindly permitted me to say some words by way of preface and explanation. It was not till the plan of this work was arranged, and its contributors engaged, that I was asked to become editor. I agreed, however, to look over the articles and arrange them for the press. My task has been, therefore, confined to making good or verifying all references, looking over proofs, the general approval of the articles written, and writing a few contributions on Food and Hygiene. I should not have undertaken the editorship of this work had I not been fully assured that the professional gentlemen who have written the chief part of the articles were fully competent to the task. They all possess the highest qualifications, and some of them are attached to public institutions, so that their individual opinions may be regarded as of importance.

Being especially anxious that the public should be instructed on the subject of the laws of health, I have not hesitated to connect my name with this book, for I am deeply convinced that it is for the benefit of the public that they should be instructed in the laws of life.

It is especially in the present management of children that we see the necessity of instructing women in the elements of those branches of science which deal with the feeding and health of children. From the ignorance of their mothers a larger number of first-born children are sacrificed under one year of age than at any other time of life. I calculate that in America, England, and Wales this death-rate is as high as 36 per cent. of all first-born children. Again, a large number of children are annually suffocated in bed, and if there are as many found dead in bed in other parts of the United States as in Pennsylvania the number of deaths will amount to four thousand in the United States alone. Take the group of zymotic diseases — typhus, typhoid, scarlet fever, and measles. These diseases spread and de-

stroy life mainly through the ignorance of all concerned of the simplest laws of the nature of disease and the cause of its spreading.

In as far as the prevention of disease could be dealt with in this book it has been done.

There is a large class of persons, including missionaries abroad, sailors, travelers, and all living in the country, who are so situated that medical aid cannot be had directly, or even at all in some cases, who are sufficiently intelligent to understand what is written about disease, and to apply it; and for such persons it seemed desirable that the treatment of the more common forms of disease should be entered into with a degree of detail.

On the whole, I believe the book will be found more up to the science of the time than any previous attempt made to popularize the practice of medicine and surgery. Should reference to this Dictionary lead persons to read some of the scientific treatises on Physiology, or to interest themselves in introducing into schools the study of this the most important branch of human knowledge, it would be the highest reward and the greatest gratification I could obtain in having connected my name with it.

EDWIN LANKESTER.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE	v
PUBLISHERS' NOTE TO THE NEW EDITION	vi
EDITOR'S PREFACE	vii
INTRODUCTION	11
DICTIONARY OF POPULAR MEDICINE AND HYGIENE, A TO Z . . .	23-827
APPENDIX I. SICK-NURSING	829-899
" II. MATERNAL MANAGEMENT	901-979
" PRACTICAL SUGGESTIONS	980-986
" III. MATTER ILLUSTRATIVE OF PLATES	987-1005
TABULAR VIEW	1006-1008

LIST OF PLATES.



FRONTISPIECE	facing	Title-page
PLATE I. FIGS. 1—9	facing	page 44
II. 10—15		86
III. 16—21		108
IV. 22—25		130
V. 26—30		152
VI. 31—35		176
VII. 36—39		220
VIII. 40—42		240
IX. 43—46		262
X. 47—49		308
XI. 50—56		330
XII. 57—61		352
XIII. 62—65		394
XIV. 66—73		414
XV. 74—79		440
XVI. 80—83		482
XVII. 84—89		506
XVIII. 90—93		526
XIX. 94—100		572
XX. 101—106		594
XXI. 107—110		618
XXII. 111—113		654
XXIII. 114—123		676
XXIV. 124—130		700
XXV. 131—134		722
XXVI. 135—143		746
XXVII. 144—150		788
XXVIII. 151—158		810
XXIX. 159—167		864
XXX. 168—176		890
XXXI. 177—183		948
XXXII. 184—188		972

INTRODUCTION.

WERE it required to write an "apology" — to use the word in its oldest and best sense — for every book which comes from the press, few would possess a better claim to attention than this "Dictionary of Popular Medicine and Hygiene." Its title constitutes its *raison d'être*. To one generation Culpepper's "Herbal" constituted the mine of wisdom in all relating to the aches and pains of the human body. In the eyes of another, Buchan's "Domestic Medicine" was only of less authority than the Bible. But in those days men tried only to *cure* diseases; it remained for later times to make the discovery that they could be best cured by being *prevented*. This new branch of medical science then — Hygiene or Preventive Medicine — is but of comparatively recent origin. Indeed, it was not possible, until the causes of diseases were fairly traced out, that these could be arrested in their action and the disease nipped in the bud. Now it is desirable that all men, and women too, should be in a position to face death intelligently on an emergency, though the combat had better be carried on by those trained to the fight; but emergencies do not occur every day; help is frequently at hand, whereas in that other combat between health and disease, which may mean death, on special occasions special services are sometimes called in; ordinarily, however, each man has to look after himself. Further, the ignorance of one may endanger the safety of many; all should therefore be instructed in sanitary affairs. But it is impossible to make one's self acquainted with any branch of science where the means have been entirely wanting, and this has been notoriously the case with regard to sanitation. To supply this want is in part the aim of this book. Its object is to enable any intelligent man or woman to make use of the means best calculated to prevent or arrest disease, and in the absence of more skilled assistance to use most wisely those remedial agents which may be at hand. Sanitation has been the offspring of great plagues. Modern medicine takes its stand on the careful observation of disease. Ignorance and carelessness have been the staunch opponents of sanitation; rashness and dogmatism, of medicine. To prove this it is but necessary to trace the history of both in past times, and if we wish to avoid error there can be no more instructive study.

For our purpose it is unnecessary to go back to the days of Greece and Rome, or to quote Hippocrates, Galen, or Celsus. We shall begin with the Middle Ages, before the discovery of America, when epidemic influences

seemed all pervading, when the Black Death, Sweating Sickness, the Plague, and the like devastated Europe ; hoping thereby to learn some useful lessons as to the prevention and cure of disease.

The origin of the Black Death is unknown ; it has been assigned to Egypt, and some have thought they could trace it to China. The one thing certain is that in 1348 it reached Europe, and raged there with unparalleled violence. Of its nature we know more, for it has been most accurately described by the imperial Kantakusenos as it prevailed in Constantinople, then the capital of the Eastern Empire : by Boccaccio as it appeared in Florence ; and from a physician, Guy de Chauliac, who was attached to the then sovereign Pope, Clement VI., ruling at Avignon. In its essence it resembled the Oriental Plague, in some respects the worst forms of typhus, and was specially marked by inflammatory swellings of the glands in the groins and armpits. These, though the characteristics, were not the most dangerous symptoms of the malady, which in the earlier portion of its prevalence caused a fearful mortality by a peculiar and intimate change in the blood itself, such as, in kind at least, is not unknown to us now. For there were frequent bleedings, especially from the lungs, and the blood discharged was foul and putrid. Even now, in diseases like small-pox, or others we could name, life may be destroyed by profound alteration in the blood and its containing vessels, so that repeated and finally fatal bleedings take place. And just as in small-pox death from this cause may result before the characteristic eruption has fairly manifested itself, so in the Black Death (the name itself implying this blood change) life might be destroyed at an early period by this change in the blood. The enlargements of the glands came later on in the history of this malady, when it had spent its first violence. In that form of the malady where the blood change was the prominent symptom, death commonly resulted in three days. When buboes and swollen glands in the armpits occurred, death usually took place in five days. In treating of the history of epidemics, certain general conclusions should ever be borne in mind. The first is that a certain number of people, be it greater or less, is sure to die : for them there is no help. Further, in many instances a few scattered cases may occur before the plague breaks out in its full force, or some of its peculiar symptoms may engraft themselves on other diseases, and so modify their character. To take an example : during cholera time, or just before it, we encounter an unusually large proportion of cases of what is called choleraic diarrhœa ; this by many is looked upon as the immediate precursor of the more dangerous malady, and to be arrested at all hazards ; being so, no cholera follows, whilst injudicious treatment hurries on that disease. But when the plague-wave bursts upon us with full force, death is fearfully rapid and awfully certain ; none, it may be said, recover. By and by, when it begins to abate its force, more and more recoveries take place, until death becomes the exception, and finally the malady disappears. It is at their first outbreak, therefore, that plagues are most deadly, and so was it with the Black Death ; for as the form accompanied by spitting of blood was more speedily fatal than that associated with boils, so

did the one precede the other in point of time ; and in like manner it might be said that the former was more infectious than the latter, insomuch that it was reported that looking on one affected was enough to communicate the disease. At first all died, and the numbers who thus perished are hardly calculable. Exact statistics, of course, were not at that time, and so rough computation took their place ; but some idea of the virulence of the plague may be formed when it is asserted that only one tenth of the inhabitants were left alive. Europe is supposed to have lost forty millions of souls. In London 100,000 died, and in one burial-ground alone 50,000 were interred, in layers, one body above another, in large pits. Nor were its ravages confined to the land : sailors, who had caught infection on shore, were attacked at sea, and in this way whole crews perished, leaving their vessels to drift about at will, spreading the plague wherever they went on shore or were boarded in hope of gain. It might be supposed that vain hankerings after wealth would have been quenched in the general danger impending over all, but not so. Hardened and careless men were glad to live at their ease in constant dissipation by robbing alike the living and the dead.

The Black Death prevailed in England from August, 1348, till August, 1349, and when it disappeared did so only that a new form of distress might prevail ; for the cattle died, and there were none to gather the harvest, so that great scarcity followed. This may seem strange to those who think only of England as it now exists, densely populated and richly cultivated, but in those days much of the country was woodland but sparsely inhabited. Where people dwelt they were compelled to herd closely together for protection, the lord as well as the serf, and if the sanitary condition of the former was miserable, that of the latter was dreadful. One has but to contemplate one of the castles of this date, however magnificent, and the difficulties in the way of preserving health and preventing the spread of disease become apparent. The cities were, if possible, worse, since in them were crowded greater multitudes of people, with little or no water supply, no drainage, and altogether inadequate ventilation. Associated with the history of the Black Death is that of a curious set of fanatics who exercised no small influence in spreading the malady. These were the Flagellants, a company of religious fanatics, who, prompted to atone for the sins of a district by their own sufferings, tried to avert the divine displeasure, and so the dreaded *mortality*. This they sought to do by violently scourging (*flagellum*, whip or scourge) each other in public places, and from their reputed sanctity were eagerly received and welcomed by the people wherever they went. But as they passed from city to city they carried with them the seeds of the disease they sought to repress, and so added to the number of its victims. Latterly this mode of living became so attractive, that many men of irregular lives joined the processions, and boldly demanded whatever they desired wherever they went, till at last the processions themselves had to be put down with a high hand.

Nevertheless, it is to the terror inspired by this fearful plague that we must ascribe the first efforts at sanitary legislation, which, crude though they were,

already involved certain of the propositions we have made with regard to plagues. It was early seen that such maladies must be met by means limiting their spread rather than by any exercise of curative art. It was therefore decreed by an Italian prince — Italy being then the headquarters of the arts and sciences — that all plague-stricken patients should be at once removed from the city to the fields, and there remain until death or recovery. The priests (the physicians of those days) were to examine the people and point out the infected, who were at once removed. Certain attendants were appointed to look after the sick, who were bound to remain apart ten days after their patient had died, and no one save those thus appointed was to attend on plague patients. The penalties were simple — death and confiscation. In 1399, a successor of the prince, Viscount John, instituted further rules, many indicative of great wisdom and sound judgment on his part. The most important referred to the admission of none but sound men within the walls, all coming from infected places being strictly prohibited from entering, the disinfection of plague-stricken houses, of clothes worn by the sick, of bedsteads and bedclothes, and the destruction by fire of articles of little value. Such were the first sanitary arrangements, if we exclude those enforced by Mosaic law, and these were the direct and immediate outcome of the terrible Black Death. But though these modes of arresting the plague, once it had made its appearance, were enforced by enlightened princes abroad, in England, as elsewhere, the daily mode of life was such as to encourage continual outbreaks of epidemic disease, and, having broken out, to foster their spread and virulence. It would be out of place here to enter into minute details of daily life in England in those days, of their rank feeding and foul living; enough it is to say that these bore fruit upwards of a hundred years after the Black Death had passed away, when, for the first time, in 1485, there appeared a malady so peculiar to the country as to be known alike by the names of the English or Sweating Sickness. Nay, more, even abroad it seemed in great measure to limit its attacks to Englishmen.

Five separate times did the Sweating Sickness visit the British Islands, each time carrying speedy death on its wings. The exceeding fatality of this malady, and the extreme rapidity with which death supervened, were its most peculiar characteristics. It killed people in the streets, in performing simple domestic duties, some in one hour, some in two, at most in four or five (for after twenty-four hours' illness they were presumed to be safe), wherever and however they were engaged, so that out of a household thus attacked few or none would escape. In its nature the disease was peculiar; we have nothing now resembling it at all closely. It does not seem to have been contagious or infectious, but rather to have prevailed, as does remittent fever in certain tropical countries, as a result of certain atmospheric conditions. Then, again, it was not the lowly whom it attacked, but rather the full-fed upper classes, and to their gross habits did the physicians of the time in great measure assign the origin, certainly the fatality, of the disease. It began with pains throughout the body, especially in the back and limbs, and terminated with an exceedingly copious and most offensive perspiration; the face was livid, and breathing was difficult. Some-

times diarrhœa set in, and in all cases there was considerable danger of relapse. As to the immediate causation of the disease, that could be partly accounted for by peculiar atmospheric conditions, still more by the condition of the streets and houses. The streets were deep in the accumulation of every kind of filth from the adjoining houses, never removed, but only covered over with dirt, whilst the floors of the houses themselves were built up in like manner, the topmost layer being strewed with rushes, which, when they had been well trampled down, were without removal replaced by fresh ones. Feeding was gross and abundant, drink plentiful and largely indulged in, the dress close and hot, the rooms hideously ill-smelling, impossible to ventilate. Such were the conditions of the English Sickness. Neither does there seem to have been any directly beneficial outcome from these outbreaks, although plague succeeded plague throughout the century; the lessons they taught appear to have been left unlearned by all save a few, or if learned they remained unapplied. Perhaps, indeed, it was the multiplicity of epidemics and the multitudes of causes which could be assigned to them that prevented the conditions above enumerated from being duly appreciated and vigorously attacked.

Before speaking of the next great epidemic which attacked England it might be as well to allude to a scourge which, if at the time less virulent than some we have named here, in the long run destroyed many more directly or indirectly than all put together, seeing that it has persisted, though in a mitigated form, to the present day. The exact history of the origin of Syphilis is buried in darkness. Some would have it that it existed of old in Europe and Asia, others that it was introduced into the former by the voyagers of Columbus on their return from the discovery of America. This much is certain, that shortly after that period it raged throughout Europe, especially in its southern parts, with a virulence which is now unknown, and was at least accredited with many modes of transmissal now scarcely assigned to it. One of the charges against Cardinal Wolsey was that, being affected with this disease, he endangered the safety of Henry the Eighth by approaching him and breathing on him. The deaths at the siege of Naples, where by some the disease is supposed to have originated and to have proved inordinately fatal, were mostly due to an outbreak of typhus, then as later the scourge of armies, the product of famine and exposure. Of the subsequent history of the disorder nothing further need here be narrated.

In 1499 the Plague reached England, and again and again it invaded her shores until 1665, when it made its fifth, last, and most fatal visit. In its essential characters the Plague resembled the Black Death, but seems on the whole to have been less virulent, and to have carried off during a longer period of visitation fewer victims. The Plague differed from the Black Death, inasmuch as there appears to have been no period in which it carried off so many people; its specific symptom was spitting of blood, but in both boils, carbuncles, and buboes were characteristic; in both also there was considerable effusion of blood, or of blood-coloring matter, under the skin. Of the characteristics and of the fatality of the Plague less was noted during the four first

epidemics than during the last, of which it has been computed that 80,000 people perished in London alone. Of this outbreak, which is commonly called the Great Plague of London, we have tolerably full details. Its early symptoms were those common to most fevers, shivering headache, sickness, and malaise : as the fever advanced there was heat at the pit of the stomach and palpitation, but the certain indications of the disease were blains and boils, sometimes becoming carbuncles, buboes, and certain vesicles called tokens. The blains were blisters of various sizes and in varying numbers ; the liquid they contained, which was yellow or black, was also highly corrosive. If they became carbuncles their edges became livid or black, their surface covered with a dried crust, and the liquid which exuded from them formed new sores wherever allowed to touch the skin. The buboes appeared either in the groins or armpits, sometimes in both, being most numerous where the case was most dangerous ; they did not always suppurate, but sometimes faded. The tokens were minute pyramidal blisters, appearing either on the skin or on the inner parts ; when seen, especially when deep, they were considered to be sure presages of death, even when every other symptom was favorable.

The way in which the Plague appeared in London for the last time was highly characteristic. Some persons had died suddenly in Westminster with symptoms supposed to be those of the Plague. Immediately the neighbors took fright, and forthwith certain of them removed to London, carrying the disease with them ; and from there it spread, becoming more and more fatal, and striking terror into all, until about the beginning of September, 1665, when the disease was at its height. The air was stagnant, so fires were kindled in the streets to excite currents, but they were extinguished by a violent rain, after which came the most fatal night of all, upwards of 4000 deaths being recorded. In November the town began to grow more healthy, and by December those who had fled and had survived—for flight did not always bring security—began to crowd back as thickly as they had fled : the Plague had to all intents and purposes ceased. A few cases occurred the year following, but from that date to this it has not again appeared in England.

From what has been said, it will be perceived that this disease differed from the Sweating Sickness, and resembled the Black Death, in being eminently contagious ; and whereas during the former malady there does not seem to have been any restraint on the movements of the people, no sooner had the full virulence of the Plague manifested itself, than those houses which were infected were marked with a great red cross, and all access and egress denied to the inhabitants. A guard was set to enforce this, and to hand the necessities of life to the inmates ; those who died were removed by the dead-carts ; those who recovered were still confined for forty days thereafter (*quarant*, forty, whence quarantine). Thus they attempted, but in vain, to limit the disease ; for, seeing what a declaration of having the Plague within their doors implied, people were fain to return their dead as having perished of any disorder save that. The lighting of the fires, to which we have alluded, was another measure intended to promote the circulation of air, and so the dis-

person, if nothing else, of the disease ; but that, too, proved useless. The College of Physicians, being appealed to, invented a harmless plague-water, in the face of such an epidemic altogether useless. Finally, as we have seen, the Plague went almost as suddenly as it had appeared, and apparently might have gone only to return, and left no permanent memorial in the shape of sanitary effort behind it, had it not been for another devastating agent, the Great Fire of London, which followed, not, as is commonly supposed, accompanied or terminated the Plague. Several incidents prove plainly to us that the Plague was chiefly propagated by personal contact or indirect contamination by clothes or merchandise. Thus it was said to have been introduced into England from Holland in bales of merchandise, and to have been previously imported into Holland from Turkey in bundles of cotton or silk ; but in all cases contagion was believed to be at the root of the evil.

The Great Fire broke out in Fish Street Hill on the night of Sunday, September 2, 1666, and thence proceeded westward, destroying old St. Paul's, and laying waste everything before it as far as the Temple. Old London was destroyed, and the new city might have risen in unparalleled splendor, had not the citizens, eager to resume business, too often preferred narrow and irregular streets to the broader and more commanding thoroughfares projected in Sir Christopher Wren's plan for the rebuilding of London. Nevertheless, the fire was not without its uses : the old buildings it had consumed, and which were saturated with impurity, were mostly of wood ; those built in their places, and which would have at least the merit of being new, were mostly of brick, and were constructed with some regard to improved ventilation. Above all, the ancient masses of garbage, which constituted the floors of the houses and the pavements of the streets, were thoroughly got rid of, and with the new city were formed regulations which necessitated a certain degree of cleanliness. Moreover, the refuse formerly thrown into the streets, and allowed to accumulate there, was now ordered to be carted away, and the drains, which ran in the middle of the street, were covered over, and restricted to their proper uses. But though the fire gutted the city, it left untouched many parts which for long after were plague and fever traps, especially the rookeries of Westminster and St. Giles's, portions of which still remain.

From the day when the Plague left its shores never to return, until our own time, no famous epidemic, such as those we have described, has raged in England ; nevertheless, during that period more people died from what we may safely call preventible disease than perished by the terrible Black Death. For though the chief agencies at work since that time have been such well-known ones as fevers, ague, dysentery, and small-pox, yet their evil effects were so aggravated by bad sanitation that their mortality was increased more than tenfold. Besides, there were two maladies, both very deadly, of which we now hear only occasionally, and rarely as proving fatal, but which we will do well here to mention ; we allude to Influenza and Scurvy.

To begin with ague (and dysentery, which is somewhat allied to it), we may safely affirm that nowadays the disease is comparatively rare, and where

still prevalent, very seldom fatal. Formerly the disease was very prevalent, and even now it will sometimes break out in the Fens almost like an epidemic, but in districts where once it was common it is now unknown. This is due to drainage. Then, again, its fatality, which when aided by unhealthy surroundings, food, and such like, was sometimes very great, is now reduced to a minimum by the discovery of the healing virtues of bark, and its active principle, quinine. Dysentery is now also rare in Great Britain; its diminution being due partly to better sanitary arrangements; partly also, undoubtedly, to the better food now in general use, — for in times past the so-called bloody flux, indisputably in many instances, depended on the scorbutic condition of the patients.

Of Fevers something more must be said, and especially of that most fatal distemper, the Jail Fever. The condition of prisoners, up to comparatively recent times, was something horrible. The unfortunate prisoners, crowded together like cattle, had neither food, air, nor water in sufficiency, still less in purity. Under such circumstances, what we now know to be the natural sequence of events, fever broke out among them, and not limiting itself to them attacked those who came to try them. One of the most notorious of these outbreaks occurred at Oxford in 1577. This was called the Black Assize, for almost every one present, including judge and jury, perished — most within forty hours. The disease in this case would seem to have been more allied to acute dysentery than to typhus; but a true outburst of the latter occurred at Exeter in 1586, another at Taunton in 1730, a third at Launceston in 1742, and the last at the Old Bailey in London in 1750. In each of the four last instances the disease spread beyond those originally affected, which was not the case at the Black Assize of Oxford. To many the true cause of this malady was patent, nevertheless no satisfactory efforts were made to improve the condition of prisoners until John Howard took the matter in hand. But the evils thus originating were not limited to jails and their inmates, for sailors' being scarce, convicts were often drafted into the navy, and with them carried the infection. In the navy of that date the distemper found a too congenial soil, so that it became a scourge of both fleets and armies; for the disease was identical with the camp fever, so often spoken of in connection with armies in winter quarters during the last and preceding centuries, and by which they were sometimes decimated. But if the disease originated in overcrowding and foul air, its fatality was increased and its ravages fostered by the food supplied to these two forces, and by the scorbutic condition of body consequent upon these. But the origin of the distemper was seen and appreciated, and with improvements in jails, though typhus fever did not cease throughout the land, jail fever did, leaving, as its last relic, the bunch of sweet-smelling herbs still laid before the judges, and once supposed to be efficacious in warding off the fell distemper.

It is heart-breaking to take up such a subject as small-pox; to consider the state of things a century ago, to compare it with that now prevailing, and yet to know that there are fanatics who would thrust us back into our former

state, and are willing to spend their money to that end. During the first three-quarters of last century the annual deaths within the London Bills of Mortality were upwards of 2000 from this cause alone, and if to this we add the number of those whose eyesight was destroyed, or who were generally disfigured, we may form some conception of its ravages. But this was not all; one fifth of all men enlisted as soldiers or sailors died of it, for, going hand in hand with jail fever, they were introduced together — they raged side by side; what the one spared the other took, and so our defenses were rendered valueless. In all Europe about 494,000 died annually of small-pox. Turning to the West, we see whole tribes of Indians swept off the face of the earth by it, not one being left behind. Compare such a state of things with even the most fatal epidemics of small-pox which prevail among us, and we cannot help being struck with the difference, especially in the number attacked who survive; formerly one in every five who were seized perished. If we ask how this change has been brought about, the answer is, by *Vaccination*. About the beginning of last century a process which had long been in operation in the East for the mitigation of small-pox was introduced into Europe and America. The process was Inoculation, and it was brought to England by Lady Mary Wortley Montagu. Its principle consisted in selecting the time for having small-pox, and also perhaps in some degree the kind of the disease; for if an individual was selected who had the small-pox in a very mild form, there was a chance, at least, that the individual inoculated would take the disease in similar fashion. There can be no doubt but that the practice was in a certain measure successful, but the prime objection to it lay in the fact that each individual thus inoculated constituted a new focus of disease from which in certain cases it was directly propagated. Close upon the end of the century, Jenner's attention was drawn to the matter by a milkmaid, who said that, having had the cow-pox, she was no longer liable to small-pox. The general opinion of the neighborhood supported this assertion, and experiments were made by inoculating with cow-pox instead of small-pox. They were completely successful, and though much opposition had to be encountered and overcome, nay, has still to be encountered, Jenner had his reward, and saw vaccination universally introduced, to be finally rendered universally compulsory. This is the grandest triumph which sanitation (for the process belongs to that) has ever yet experienced.

The two other maladies mentioned — namely, Influenza and Scurvy — are in such marked contrast that they well exemplify two sets of diseases; the one, as far as we know now, unpreventible, the other entirely under our control both as to prevention and cure.

Influenza has more than once appeared as a fatal epidemic in England, generally speedily attaining its maximum of fatality and more slowly fading away. In September, 1729, as many as a thousand died weekly in London of this disease alone; and, in 1732-3, it broke out still more violently, running the Bills of Mortality of London in the latter year to a weekly total of 1588, such as had not happened since the days of the Great Plague. Other epidemics occurred in 1737 and 1743; but the one which concerns us chiefly, and is

yet within the recollection of many, occurred in 1847-8. The outbreak was sudden. On October 30, 1847, one death was recorded, and in seven weeks the malady had reached its maximum intensity, thereafter gradually declining in severity until it reached its normal limits, that is to say, occurring now and again, especially in certain seasons, but never with great fatality.

In marked contrast is Scurvy, and yet it is only in comparatively recent days that we have been able to trace it to its true cause; so recently, indeed, that even now ships are compelled by Act of Congress to carry, not that which effectually prevents the disease, but that which at best is but a substitute. Insufficient and improper food, no inquirer can have any reason to doubt, is the cause of scurvy; but when inquiry is made as to what element is wanting when the disease follows, the answer is not quite so plain. At one time the salt junk, which constituted the bulk of seamen's food, was credited with the origin of the complaint, but it turned out that when the crews were supplied with fresh meat scurvy still followed. Of all substances, green vegetables seem to be the most powerful preventives and the most speedy remedy; but potatoes, which are not green vegetables, would seem to be hardly less so; and in foreign ships, where the crews are, perhaps, fed on beans and are supplied with rough red wine, no scurvy occurs. In American ships apples are largely consumed, and where this is the case no scurvy occurs. If we argue from what we see ashore, vegetables of some kind, fresh or preserved, would seem to be necessary; that fresh meat tends to obviate the disease, but is not in itself sufficient to prevent it; and that the conditions which specially favor its onset are bad and scanty food, especially if salted, fatigue, exposure, cold, and damp.

During the present century a terrible malady has several times invaded America and England; we mean Cholera. It and an outbreak of fever in England consequent on the potato failure in Ireland are the only epidemics we shall further discuss. Originating in the swamps of the Ganges, where it would seem to be endemic, that is to say, a constant inhabitant, cholera spread all over India, and thence it passed overland to Russia, thousands perishing before it; its spread, apparently consonant with no known laws, propagating as rapidly against the winds as when driven before them, filled the minds of men with dread. Its outburst was terrible, for the sanitary teachings of former epidemics had been forgotten, and the disease found all that filth and uncleanness in which it revels. The scenes of the Middle Ages were reproduced over again: in face of the danger, men seemed stricken with madness: but like other epidemics of the kind, uninfluenced by man's intervention, it gradually passed away,¹ but only to return again and again, each time, however, finding men better prepared to receive it; for it is from the time of the cholera coming among us — although something had been done beforehand — that we must date our persistent efforts towards improved sanitation.

We have but to speak of three more diseases and we have done. Up to a comparatively recent date the physicians of this continent and those of certain portions of England were mutually amazed at each other; they both alike

¹ For a powerful if overdrawn description of its first outbreak at Paris, see Eugène Sue's "Wandering Jew."

talked of a disease called Typhus Fever, but whereas on this continent it was said to be almost invariably accompanied by diarrhoea, in England constipation was the rule; and whereas abroad, after death, the intestines were found to be ulcerated, no such appearance was discoverable here. By dint of careful observation, Stewart, Jenner, and Murchison were gradually able to evolve from this composite mass of phenomena two distinct diseases, which are now universally recognized. They are Typhus and Typhoid Fever. Furthermore, they were able to make out that whereas typhus seemed invariably (except when epidemic) to accompany overcrowding and bad food, typhoid seized rich and poor alike, affecting in point of fact rather the mansions of the rich than the cabins of the poor. It was dangerous alike to both. But though the causation of typhus seemed clear, that of typhoid long remained hidden, until at last, one fact being added to another, and shedding light on those already noted, it became clear that drinking-water was at the root of the evil, and by and by it came out that sewage impregnation was the cause of the malady.

Yellow fever, which counts its victims by hundreds of thousands in the Southern States, and from which some of the Northern States have at times severely suffered, develops its full strength under conditions of filth and heat. It seldom appears at an elevation of 3000 feet above the sea; its death trail is in the lowlands. A certain amount of heat is essential to the development of this fever; few cases are observed where the temperature is less than 72° F. Dr. McLean, who has had much experience in the tropics, thus lays down the differences between yellow and remittent fevers: Yellow fever is specifically distinct from remittent fever. Yellow fever is unknown in India, where true malarial fevers abound. There is in yellow fever an absence, for the most part, of that periodicity which is so characteristic of true malarial fevers, — that is, the remissions and exacerbations. Men do not pass from recovery to health, as is the case in such a marked degree in yellow fever, after which there is little or no evidence of the existence of any cachexy. Malarial fevers exist and are destructive at a temperature at which yellow fever is at once destroyed. Men suffer from malarial fevers again and again, but second attacks of yellow fever are rare. Good sanitary conditions, if not sufficient to keep entirely in check this deadly foe in all climates, in a great measure break the power of the disease.

From the various considerations we have above detailed, drawn from the history of the past, we may conclude that health rests on a double tripod: —

Light and Air.

Food and Drink.

Clothing and Housing.

But neither will these suffice if the refuse which we do not want, and the waste of our bodies, which is as poison to us, be not destroyed or otherwise effectively removed. Successive epidemics of preventible and unpreventible disease have taught us this lesson, that if we are to preserve our bodies sound and safe we must secure the necessaries of life in due proportion and of proper purity; if we are to prevent disease we must get rid of all human waste as speedily and as effectually as possible.

AMERICAN DICTIONARY

OF

POPULAR MEDICINE.

A.

Abdomen is the name given to that large cavity situated in the lower part of the trunk, and bounded above by the chest, from which it is separated by a muscle called the diaphragm, and below by the pelvis. All around are various muscles and membranes, and most superficially of all the skin; these various layers are called the abdominal walls. The cavity is lined by a smooth membrane, the peritoneum, which enables the different viscera to move freely upon one another. The contents consist, 1. Of those organs which are essential for the absorption of the food which is swallowed by the mouth; namely, the stomach, intestinal canal, liver, and pancreas. 2. Of the kidneys needful for the removal of different materials from the blood which flow away in the urine. 3. Of various blood-vessels which convey blood to and from a part, and of the spleen which seems to play a part in the proper formation of the blood. It is artificially divided into nine compartments, thus —

RIGHT SIDE.	CENTRE.	LEFT SIDE.
Hypochondriac.	Epigastric.	Hypochondriac.
Lumbar.	Umbilical.	Lumbar.
Inguinal.	Hypogastric.	Inguinal.

The liver occupies the right hypochondriac and the epigastric regions, and in some cases may be so enlarged as to reach into the lumbar and umbilical regions. The stomach is found chiefly in the epigastric region, but its extent varies with the amount of distension of the organ. The spleen lies in the left hypochondriac region. The kidneys lie one on either side of the spine, far back in the lumbar regions. The large and small intestines are coiled up in the remainder of the cavity and move freely upon each other. The food after entering the stomach passes down the small intestines and then down the large bowel into the rectum, whence it is evacuated. In the stomach the food is acted upon by the gastric juice, and all the albuminoid substances are dissolved and prepared for absorption. The liver and pancreas pour their secretions into the upper part of the small intestines, and mix with the food after it has passed the stomach; they act upon the fatty or oily part of the food, and enable it to be afterwards readily absorbed. The whole of the intestinal canal is freely supplied with vessels which absorb the soluble parts of the food and supply the blood with new material, which is essential for the human economy. The walls consist partly of involuntary muscular fibres, arranged in a circular

and longitudinal manner round the bowel; when these fibres contract, the food is propelled along the whole length of the intestines by degrees. The kidneys are the organs by which the urine is excreted from the body; besides water there are various salts and organic matter which are constantly being removed from the blood, the retention of which may act injuriously. The abdomen varies much in size; in fat people it may attain large dimensions from the accumulation of fat in the abdominal walls and around the viscera. The presence of flatus or gas may cause an increase in size. Tumors, such as ovarian, hepatic, and pregnancy, alter both its shape and size. Cysts, or cavities containing fluid, have a similar effect. The abdominal cavity is sometimes filled with fluid, and then the patient is said to be suffering from ascites. In the ordinary process of breathing the diaphragm descends and increases the capacity of the chest; when from any cause this is interfered with, shortness of breath is the result; so any tumors or accumulations of fluid, fat, or gas, tend to produce embarrassed breathing by preventing free action of the diaphragm. The abdominal muscles are used in the acts of micturition or defecation, and help to expel the contents of the bladder and rectum. In some women who have borne many children, the abdominal walls become flabby and weak, and numerous transverse lines over the lower part of the abdomen show the previous distension.

Ablution, a washing away, internal or external. See BATHING.

Abnormal, a term used by medical men to denote anything irregular, out of order, or not in accordance with health.

Abortion means, speaking broadly, the premature expulsion of the fœtus from the womb. The causes which lead to abortion may be grouped into causes affecting the life of the fœtus either directly or indirectly. The condition of the mother has a powerful influence, certain states of constitution having a great tendency to cause expulsion of the immature fœtus. When this constitutional susceptibility exists, and especially when there has been a habit of aborting, very slight causes will bring it on, — such as drawing a tooth, running up and down stairs, severe coughing, or any violent emotion. Hence it is of the utmost importance to avoid any of these exciting causes. Some of these causes operate by separating the attachments of the fœtus from the mother; but others, as scarlet fever, small-pox, typhus, etc., which commonly cause abortion, first of all kill the fœtus, and then lead to its expulsion. The death of the fœtus is followed by the expulsion, but by no means always at the same period. Bleeding, too, into the womb, commonly leads to abortion. One of the most certain causes of abortion is syphilis, whether affecting the mother or child, but especially if both are under its influence. The signs which announce the onset of abortion are generally languor, uneasiness, and some pain in the back. After the pains begin they resemble those of ordinary labor, recurring at intervals until the fœtus is expelled. Sometimes there is much bleeding with abortion. This is technically known as flooding. The great thing to know in dealing with abortion is up to what period it can be stopped, and after what period it is to be fostered. Roughly, it may be said that bleeding is the sign that expulsion has become inevitable; if there are slight pains we may hope to arrest it; but if the pains recur at regular intervals, and there be bleeding, we can hardly hope to avert the mischief. To stop or prevent an abortion, the first thing is *absolute rest*. The body should be lightly covered, and all excitement avoided. The patient should have cooling drinks, and cold should be applied to the abdomen. Thirty drops of laudanum in cold water every two or three hours may be given to arrest the con-

tractions of the womb. Should these measures fail, the fœtus must be allowed to come away, due precaution being taken against loss of blood. Plugging, as it is called, is the best precaution, but here the case passes into a stage where skilled attendance is requisite if obtainable.

Abortion, Criminal. By this is meant unlawful attempts, successful or unsuccessful, to procure the premature expulsion of the fœtus. Such attempts are by no means unfrequent, with a view to avoid shame and disgrace, or even to avoid inconvenience. In America the practice has risen to the position of an open trade. In England, however, this is not so. It should be distinctly understood that both in America and in England not only is the act a crime, but should death occur to the unfortunate woman the crime rises to murder in the eye of the law. Moreover, it is to be understood that abortion is at all times attended with risk to life, and that abortion unlawfully induced is more dangerous than that arising from natural causes. The plans commonly had recourse to for procuring the expulsion of the fœtus are of two kinds. One is by giving medicines which act on the womb, either directly or indirectly; these often give rise to inflammation of the interior of the abdomen, and so death. Another plan is to obtain the death of the fœtus by means of instruments, and subsequently wait for its expulsion. This not unfrequently leads to the death of the mother before it does to that of the child.

Abracadabra, the name of an Assyrian deity, supposed to have an influence as a charm in disease. The word abracadabra was written on a piece of parchment in the form of a triangle, and then sewn up in a bag and tied round the neck or arm.

Abrasion, a rubbing off of the epidermis of the skin, leading to the exposure of the true skin below. *Treatment*: Remove all dirt or poisonous matter with lint and tepid water; then dress the wound with lint dipped in tepid water, and cover with oiled-silk, or with a dressing of lint and cerate.

Abscess. This term is commonly applied to a painful and inflamed swelling, which after a certain course, in most instances very rapid and acute, in others slow and indolent, terminates in the discharge of a yellowish creamy fluid called pus or *matter*. A gumboil, a whitlow, and the large and painful collection of pus frequently formed in the female breast during suckling, are all instances of abscess. There is no structure or organ in the economy which enjoys any immunity from the possible deposit of pus and formation of abscess. The symptoms by which we may know an *acute inflammatory abscess* are these: A very hot and painful swelling covered by stretched skin of a bright red hue, most intense at the centre. As the swelling increases in size the pain becomes very severe, and has a characteristic throbbing or pulsating character. In the further course of the affection the skin and subjacent soft parts around the inflamed swelling become puffy, and retain for a short time the impression of the finger. As the centre of the abscess becomes more painful and inflamed it loses its hardness, and gradually *ripens* or breaks down into pus. The skin at this part becomes thinner, more prominent, and loses its bright red color, presenting the well-known sign of *pointing*, a light yellow or bluish spot. The whole swelling is now soft, and by making gentle pressure alternately with the fingers of each hand, a sensation may be generally felt of a small wave of fluid moved from side to side. The abscess finally bursts, and discharges the contained pus through one or more small apertures formed in the thinnest and most distended portion of skin. The discharge at first is profuse, and consists of a thick yellowish fluid; as the cavity of the abscess contracts and closes, it becomes clear and thin. The progress of an

abscess towards ripening and the discharge of pus is usually accompanied by constitutional symptoms, proportional in severity to the size of the swelling and the amount of inflammation. These symptoms are : shivering, general uneasiness, feverishness, headache, and wandering pains in the back and joints. Acute abscess is generally the result of debility or a depraved state of the blood, and is often met with after fever and during suckling. In persons who have subsisted for some time on bad or insufficient food, any slight injury, as a bruise or cut, may result in inflammation and the formation of pus. Inflammatory diseases of bones and glands in scrofulous subjects are frequent causes of abscess. In the second variety of abscess the symptoms are much less severe. The swelling increases in size very slowly, and with little pain or tenderness. The skin remains for a long time free from inflammation or puffiness, until the pus has collected in such quantity as to cause its distension and attenuation. There is then a slight blush of redness, and the matter or pus is discharged through a small opening, as in the acute abscess. This variety is known by the name of chronic or cold abscess. In the early stage an attempt may be made to prevent the formation of pus by applying cold lotions and leeches, and keeping the affected part at perfect rest. If the patient, however, has had much shivering, and complains of throbbing pain about the swelling, one should at once carry out such measures as may further the *ripening* and *pointing* of the abscess. Nothing favors the rapid formation of healthy pus so much as nourishing and easily digestible food, as soups, beef-tea, eggs, etc. Stout and small quantities of wine, or some spirit, may be given without hesitation. The severe and throbbing pain of the abscess will be relieved by the frequently repeated application of hot poultices made of linseed meal, bread, or bran. Fresh pure air is essential for speedy recovery. When the abscess points, an incision may be made with a lancet for the purpose of letting out pus. The fluid should be allowed to flow away spontaneously, as forcing it out by pressure not only causes much pain, but increases the inflammation. After the abscess has been opened, or has burst spontaneously, the application of the poultices should still be continued for some days. When the discharge has become thin and scanty, the poultice may be replaced by water-dressing ; that is, by pieces of lint dipped in cold water and covered by some impermeable material, as oil-skin or gutta-percha tissue.

Absinthe. A strong liqueur flavored with wormwood and much used in some parts, especially France. Used inordinately it gives rise to symptoms somewhat resembling those of chronic alcoholism (see **ALCOHOLISM**), but differing in certain minor respects. See **WORMWOOD**.

Absorbents are medicines which soak up, or in any manner neutralize, acid or noxious matter in the stomach and bowels. See **ANTACIDS** and **CHALK**.

Absorbents are a set of minute vessels which are distributed over the whole body, and have the power of soaking up the food from the stomach and intestines, and also the effete materials in all parts of the body, and carrying them into the blood.

Absorption is a physiological term applied to that process by which the chyle is taken up from the food in the intestines as well as the removal of the effete materials of the tissues of the body by the vessels called absorbents, or lymphatics. See **LYMPHATICS**, **CHYLE**.

Abstinence. This term is commonly applied to complete or partial deprivation of food by one's own voluntary act. It may be productive of good, or it may be productive of harm. A deficient supply of duly nutritious food

inevitably leads to disease; no matter what is the reason for the deficiency. Voluntary abstinence from food enjoined by certain churches during certain periods often does great harm if injudiciously carried out.

Acacia. The gum Acacia is procured from various species of the Acacia tribe growing in the desert parts of Africa, where it is sometimes used as food. In this country the gums commonly employed for domestic, commercial, and other purposes are called gum Acacia, but in reality are the product of many other trees; cherry gum being largely used. In medicine, it is chiefly used to suspend heavy powders when given in liquid, and to allay cough. The gum, in solution, is sometimes given after a corrosive or irritant poison has been swallowed, to protect the coats of the stomach.

Acarus, the insect met with in the common skin-disease called itch. See ITCH.

Accidents. If we consider for a moment the wonderful and delicate mechanism of the human frame, it seems almost incredible that it does not get out of order at our every movement, and that the ordinary efforts of locomotion are not attended with some derangement of the elaborate machinery which controls them. Of all the evils which flesh is heir to, there is nothing in which the benefit of present help in time of need is so welcome as in "an accident." We intend in this article to point out, in the various forms which an accident may take, "*What to do.*" In the first place, if possible, *Dispatch some one for the nearest professional man.* The accidents which most commonly happen are bruises, sprains, burns, scalds, cuts, punctures; foreign bodies, such as splinters, fish-bones, needles, shot, etc., in the various structures of the body or in its several passages, such as the nose, ears, throat, eyes, etc.; broken bones, bones put out of place, or *dislocated*, serious injuries to large blood-vessels, suffocation from drowning or hanging, suspended animation, poisoned wounds, bites from rabid animals or snakes. We shall, therefore, proceed to offer some ready methods of dealing with each of these. The following articles should be in every home: Old linen, which may be formed into lint (charpie) by being scraped with a blunt knife on one side; laths of various lengths; roller bandages, which may be made from old sheeting and torn about $2\frac{1}{2}$ or 3 inches wide; cotton wool; a few broad tapes; some old wide handkerchiefs or neck-ties; a pair of good scissors, and a pair of forceps or pliers; adhesive or diachylon plaster. Old newspapers, rolled up, make excellent splints; bandboxes, with the bottom knocked out, are capital makeshifts, if the bed clothing is required to be kept off a broken or wounded limb. The nap of an old hat plucked off and plugged into a cut is often of great service. A pocket-knife saw may be used for the manufacture of extempore splints, which should be well padded with cotton wool, old linen, handkerchiefs, tow, or any handy material, and applied comfortably, but firmly, on both sides of a broken bone, after it has been *reduced*, that is, its ends put in apposition. (See SPLINTS.) Bandages and slings can be made out of old sheeting, towels, or handkerchiefs, and to facilitate application should be rolled up. (See BANDAGES.) Hæmorrhage, or bleeding (see HÆMORRHAGE), is of two kinds, namely, arterial and venous; in the former the blood is scarlet, and spirts out of the wound in jets; in the latter it is dark purple, and oozes rather than gushes out. In the more trivial cuts, the edges of the wound merely require to be brought together with strips of adhesive plaster, *not too close together*; if the bleeding be obstinate, a pad of lint should be firmly bound over the seat of the wound by a roller bandage. (N. B. Adhesive plaster should always be taken off when it gets *black*.) A piece of lint steeped in some styptic, as

perchloride of iron, is of great service in arresting bleeding. If a main artery be wounded, pressure should be made immediately with the thumb or fingers, *between the wound and the heart*. A *tourniquet*, as it is termed, may be extemporized by tying a knot in a handkerchief, and tying the handkerchief round the limb so that the knot presses immediately *above* the wound; a piece of stick thrust between the handkerchief and the limb, and a twist or two given it, will arrest the hæmorrhage effectually. If a large vein be wounded, a stout pad of lint, or linen, graduated, that is, somewhat conical in form, should be thrust into the wound, with the apex of the pad downwards, and retained by means of a well-applied roller-bandage. The great vessels most commonly wounded, because most exposed, are: the great artery of the thigh (femoral), the two small arteries at the wrist (radial and ulnar), and the great artery of the arm (brachial). The great vessels of the neck (carotid artery and jugular vein) are sometimes cut in attempts at suicide or stabbing; such wounds are very difficult for any one but a surgeon to treat, and very rapid in the result, although great service may be done by immediate pressure with the thumb in the wound. (See CUT THROAT.)

BRUISES. If an injury be inflicted on the skin by some instrument which does not break it, a bruise or contusion is the result. Bruises vary in degrees of severity, the most simple being a discoloration of the skin, accompanied by some amount of swelling and pain, the black or blue color being due to some of the small superficial blood-vessels, which are distributed to the skin, bursting by the blow, and the contained blood becoming *effused*. The discoloration, however, does not usually come on until some little time after the receipt of the injury. In the more severe forms, large vessels may be ruptured, and the blood escape into the surrounding textures, or the various structures of a limb may be entirely crushed, giving rise to conditions which will be more conveniently treated under other headings. (See ANEURISM, AMPUTATION.)

Treatment: Ordinary bruises may be treated by the application of lint steeped in cold water and laid upon the part; if more severe, by the use of some stimulating liniment, such as the common ammonia, or camphor liniment; brandy, spirits of wine, vinegar, or a solution of alum or tannin, frequently do good. These remedies, with *perfect rest* of the injured part, due attention to the state of the bowels, and a moderate diet, will be found sufficient.

SPRAINS. When through any sudden or violent wrench, a joint, or tendons, or the structures connecting the several parts of the body, become strained, pain, swelling, and ecchymosis (bruise) occur; and if this happen to any of the larger joints, such as the knee or elbow, the result may be most serious; especially if the individual to whom it occurs has been intemperate in drink, and is of weak health.

Treatment: Perfect rest, and the parts maintained at rest by splints and bandages (see BANDAGES), if necessary; warm fomentations, the bowels to be kept open, and the living moderate. Should the sprain be very severe, and if there be great heat, swelling, and throbbing, leeches should be applied to the affected part (LEECHES), cold water douching, and some stimulating liniment, such as camphor or opodeldoc.

BURNS AND SCALDS. The great thing to be attended to in these cases is, *not to tear away the clothing from the burned or scalded surface*, as by so doing the cuticle or scarf skin is stripped off, and a large, raw, ulcerating surface is the result, and the process of healing greatly complicated. (See BURNS AND SCALDS.)

BITES OR STINGS. In the case of stings of bees or wasps, stimulants should be at once administered, such as brandy and water, or sal-volatile; and the seat of injury should be carefully searched for the sting, which is generally left in, whilst the wound should be

treated with sal-volatile, vinegar, or eau de Cologne. Supposing the throat be stung in drinking, there is of course great danger of suffocation, and leeches may be applied outside the throat, and a gargle of hot salt and water used immediately, and medical attendance sought at once. In *snake bites*, powerful stimulants, such as hot brandy and water, and ammonia, should be given freely: in the case of poisoned wounds of the fingers, etc., the cut or puncture should be immediately sucked, and bathed in warm water, and no hesitation whatever should be shown in this proceeding, as the danger of the poison lies in the fact of its being absorbed *by the skin*, and not in its being introduced into the system *by the stomach*. Encourage bleeding. Cauterizing the wound may be employed, by some such agent as nitric acid, caustic potash, carbolic acid, or even a red-hot iron.

Acetic Acid may be prepared in various ways, but that commonly used is obtained from the distillation of wood in appropriate retorts, whence it is also called pyroligneous acid. It is used in medicine in two forms, the strong or glacial, and the dilute. The glacial acetic acid, so called from being normally solid or in the condition of ice, is chiefly used for external applications, the most frequent being the destruction of warts. The skin round the wart must be protected by a layer of grease or oil, and the acid applied to the body to be removed by a bit of stick or camel's hair pencil.

Acholia signifies absence of bile, and this occurs in acute atrophy of the liver, and in some other diseases of that organ. See JAUNDICE.

Acidity of the Stomach is a frequent symptom of indigestion, and arises from the food taken being converted by decomposition into an organic acid. The treatment consists in avoiding those articles of diet which produce acidity, as sugar, butter, and starch, and the taking medicines which will correct it. One of the best of these is bicarbonate of potash, which may be taken with some tonic, as tincture of orange peel, in doses of ten or fifteen grains three or four times a day. See ANTACID, GASTRODYNIA, INDIGESTION.

Acne is a term given to the small raised spots so often met with in youth, on the face, neck, and shoulders. It is most common about the age of puberty, and is met with in both sexes. On the surface of the skin numerous little pits or pores open, which end in small pouches called sebaceous follicles; when the channels get blocked up, the contents of these follicles increase, and a little pimple is produced, with a small black depressed centre, marking the seat of obstruction; sometimes the spots are red from the vessels around becoming congested, and if there is much irritation, they may suppurate. The contents may be squeezed out by pressing the pimple between the fingers, or by using a watch key in a similar way. *Treatment*: Cold bathing every morning, active exercise, and a diet not containing too much animal food, or stimulants. *Acne rosacea* is the name applied to the prominent, ruddy, uneven nose of those who are accustomed to the excessive use of alcoholic liquors. A mixture of sulphur and alcohol rubbed together, so as to form a smooth paste, is an excellent application for acne; it may be rubbed over the skin every night, and washed off in the morning. A popular remedy is to take every morning a teaspoonful of fresh yeast or barm in a glass of beer; and it certainly does seem to do good in some cases. When the spots occur on the chin or upper lip, and are very numerous, it is best not to shave, as much irritation may be caused by that process. It is a disease which may last a long time, as fresh spots often appear as the old ones are healing.

Aconite. The common plant, *Aconitum Napellus*, or Monkshood, found in almost every garden, is one of the most deadly poisons known. Every

portion of the plant is poisonous, but the root especially so. Various accidents have occurred from its use, especially by confounding its roots, which last over winter, with horse-radish. It has once or twice been used for suicidal purposes, and once at least, by the notorious Prichard, for that of murder. In medicine, preparations both of the green part and of the root are employed; the former furnishing an extract, the latter a weaker and a stronger tincture, the stronger intended for outward application only, and called a liniment. The tincture is the only preparation which should be used, and then with the greatest caution. When taken into the mouth, it causes a tingling sensation, followed by numbness. When swallowed, a similar sensation is produced in the hands and feet, but its most important action is on the heart, the number of whose beats is reduced by it, and the force of the pulse considerably lessened. The number of respirations per minute is also diminished. Should the use of the drug be carried too far, great muscular weakness is the result; extreme faintness is produced, and in fatal cases the poisoned individuals seem to die by stoppage of the heart's action. It is chiefly used for two purposes: as a means of relieving pain, that is, as an *anodyne*, and as a means of keeping down inflammation, that is, as an *antiphlogistic*. For relieving pain, the remedy may be applied locally, or given internally. It is chiefly used in neuralgia and that special form of the same malady known as sciatica. When given internally, the dose should not exceed five minims or measured drops of the tincture, repeated after an interval of four or five hours, and with great caution. When used externally, the best plan is to rub the tincture, mixed with a little soap liniment to facilitate the process, into the painful spot by means of a piece of warm flannel or soft glove. Care must be taken to see that there is *no crack or injury of the surface*, which would render its application in this manner most dangerous. It has also been used internally in acute rheumatism, in gout, and in certain forms of heart disease.

Aconitin is the alkaloid, or active principle, of aconite. It is ordinarily obtained from the root of the *Aconitum ferox*, a native of India, and was formerly much used as a poison there. Aconitin is one of the most powerful poisons known, and should not be handled save by competent persons. Its properties are those of aconite in an exaggerated degree.

Acrid, a term applied to any substance which produces irritation, more especially of the stomach. Thus, poisons that produce inflammation, pain, and heat in the stomach are called acrid.

Actea is the root of *Actæa racemosa*, or black snakeroot, a native of North America. It has been recommended in acute and chronic rheumatism, and bronchitic affections.

Acupressure signifies a method of arresting hæmorrhage from an artery, by passing a needle under it, and thus pressing it against adjacent structures, just, in fact, as the stalk of a flower is compressed against the coat when fastened in with a pin. It is preferred in many instances by surgeons to the ligature. See **ARTERIES**, **WOUNDS OF**.

Acupuncture is a method of lessening pain, such as neuralgia, by thrusting needles, some two or three inches long, into the painful part. It is a very favorite proceeding with the Chinese.

Acute Hydrocephalus, a form of inflammation of the membranes of the brain, or meningitis, common between two and five years of age, but occurring occasionally in the adult, and nearly always proving fatal. See **MENINGITIS**.

Adder's Bite. See **ACCIDENTS**.

Adder's Tongue is the name given to a common British fern, known to botanists as *Ophioglossum vulgatum*. It was formerly used as an ointment for snake bites and other wounds.

Addison's Disease is the name given to a somewhat obscure malady first described by Dr. Thomas Addison, of Guy's Hospital. It is almost invariably associated with disease of the suprarenal capsules. Moreover, the disease is almost invariably of the kind called tubercular, and is frequently associated with similar disease elsewhere. The most marked feature of the disease is a gradual bronzing of the skin, which goes on until the patient is of the deepest mulatto tint, or even quite black in some parts of the body. The patient complains first of all of great debility and feebleness, his appetite becomes impaired, his stomach becomes irritable, and he vomits his food from time to time. Such patients commonly adopt standing postures showing debility, the head and shoulders hanging forward, and they have a peculiar listless expression. The disease is almost always fatal, lasting on an average eighteen months. As things now go, and until we get a more perfect knowledge of the malady, we can only try, by giving good food and strengthening remedies, to improve the general health. This tendency to a fatal termination, however, renders it of the greatest importance that we should bear in mind that there are other circumstances which produce skin-bronzing, especially in females. During pregnancy the skin of females becomes very much darker than usual, especially on the breast and abdomen, and even in some an increased darkness of complexion is noticeable during menstruation. This form of bronzing passes away with its cause.

Adhesion. This term is used to express the union or ready healing of the divided portions of soft structures after wounds and ruptures. It generally results from the pouring out into the wound of a clear tenacious fluid called *coagulable lymph*, which becomes organized and subsequently converted into scar structure. The process of union between divided soft parts by means of the early formation of a scar from this coagulable lymph is called *healing by primary adhesion*. When the edges of an old and gaping wound, the surface of which is raw and discharges pus, can be brought together so as to unite, the process of adhesion in this instance is called *healing by secondary adhesion*. This variety of healing is sometimes observed in neglected wounds, extending through the thickness of the lips, and in the union of two or more fingers after bad burns.

Adipose, a medical term for the fatty tissue which is more or less prevalent throughout the body; when it occurs in isolated nodules under the skin, fatty tumors are said to have formed. When there is a large accumulation of adipose tissue beneath the skin all over the body, the individual becomes stout and unwieldy. This condition seems natural to some people, but in others it is induced by excessive drinking and sedentary work. See BANTINGISM, and HEIGHT AND WEIGHT.

Aeration is the term applied to the process by which the air taken in during breathing is absorbed by the blood in the lungs. See RESPIRATION.

Æthiop's Mineral. The popular name of the sulphide of mercury. See MERCURY.

Affusion, to which the term cold is commonly prefixed, is a mode of treatment sometimes had recourse to in narcotic poisoning. It is also employed in reducing bodily heat, if that be too high. The patient is seated or placed in an empty bath, and four or five buckets of cold water are poured over his head and chest from a height of two feet or more. The colder the water and

the greater the height, the greater the effect of the remedy. After this the patient is carefully dried and placed in bed.

After-birth. See LABOR.

After-pains is the term applied to those pains which follow on the expulsion of the child and its appendages in a labor otherwise quite natural. They are more common in women who have previously borne children. They begin shortly after delivery, and may continue, if unchecked, for four-and-twenty hours. They are commonly due to efforts on the part of the uterus to get rid of clotted blood which may have collected in its interior. They may also be due to distension of the bladder or bowel. *Treatment:* Remove all causes and give a sedative, such as a small dose of opium, or apply warmth to the abdomen.

Agrimony is a wild British plant belonging to the rose tribe, and having bitter astringent properties. It has no poisonous properties.

Ague, a disease characterized by paroxysms of fever occurring at intervals, brought on by a malarious poison. Each attack has a cold, a hot, and a sweating stage, and is followed by a period of complete cessation of fever. Rarely occurring in cold countries, it is common in temperate climates, and still more so in the tropics. See INTERMITTENT FEVER.

Air. The air is a gaseous envelope which surrounds the earth, and which is commonly called the atmosphere. It is composed of nearly four parts of nitrogen and one part of oxygen: the oxygen is the most important constituent, as it is essential to the support of animal and vegetable life, and hence was called by the older chemists vital air; the nitrogen serves chiefly to dilute the oxygen. The presence of oxygen may be known by burning a candle in the air, when the carbon and hydrogen of which the candle is composed will combine with the oxygen of the air and form carbonic acid and water respectively. It is owing to this property of supporting combustion that this gas is so needful for those chemical actions which are constantly going on in all those substances which are living bodies. The nitrogen may be obtained by abstracting the oxygen from common air. Let a glass bell jar be inverted over a dish containing water in which are floating a few pieces of phosphorus. If the phosphorus be ignited by a hot wire, it will combine with the oxygen of the air and form phosphoric acid, which readily dissolves in the water, and nitrogen will be left in a nearly pure state. It may be known by not supporting combustion, for when a lighted taper is held in the gas it becomes instantly extinguished. A small animal placed under the jar would soon die, because deprived of oxygen. The atmosphere is a mere mechanical mixture of these two gases. The air is kept of an uniform density in consequence of a principle known to chemists as the diffusion of gases, by virtue of which there is a thorough intermixture of the two elements. This is due to the absence of cohesion among the particles of which gases and vapors consist. However much gases may differ from each other in density, they will soon mix thoroughly if free communication is allowed between them. Oxygen has a specific gravity of 1.1056, and nitrogen of .972, air being taken as the unit; but by means of diffusion the heavier gas is uniformly distributed through the air. Chemical actions too on the face of the earth are constantly taking place, and oxygen is being removed from, while carbonic acid and other gases are added to, the atmosphere; these do not sink to the lower level of the air, although heavier than either oxygen or nitrogen, but rapidly mix and become equally diffused. And this is a very important process, as without it life could not well be maintained in the vicinity of manufactories or in large towns owing to

the rapid accumulation of impurities. Carbonic acid and water are the most common impurities in common air. Carbonic acid may be recognized by placing some lime-water in a saucer in a room where several people have been sitting; a pellicle will soon form over the surface, owing to the carbonic acid having combined with the lime and formed chalk. It is very prejudicial to life, and therefore close rooms should be avoided and a proper supply of pure air should be constantly passing through the room. The amount of water varies with the state of the atmosphere. If a glass of cold water be brought into a warm room the outside soon becomes bedewed with moisture, owing to the cold glass condensing the aqueous vapor of the air into visible drops. The dew on the grass in the early morning is a common example of the presence of moisture; when the sun rises the earth becomes warmer and the dew escapes into the air as invisible vapor. Evaporation from rivers, lakes, and seas is the source of the moisture. Ammonia exists in small quantities, about one part in a million of air; it is mainly from this source that vegetables obtain the nitrogen which they require to form their seeds and fruit, for they do not seem able to assimilate the free nitrogen of the atmosphere. Ozone is present in fresh air, but not in the close air of towns, as it is decomposed by the organic matter. It is supposed to be formed by the discharge of electricity, and to be an active kind of oxygen. In large towns carburetted hydrogen, sulphuretted hydrogen, and sulphurous acid may exist in minute traces. Many substances which occur in small quantities, such as dust or the minutely divided particles of inorganic bodies, may be looked upon as accidental impurities. More important than these are volatile organic impurities, which probably in a great measure influence the healthiness of a locality. The low fevers and agues met with in marshy districts are caused by the presence of some organic impurity. Any one who passes from the fresh air into a crowded room becomes aware of the existence of organic impurities. Many fevers are conveyed by means of the air from one locality to another; in this way scarlet fever or measles may spread; this, too, will account for the rapid extension of cholera from one country to another. Air may be inodorous and yet not healthy, as particles emanating from a fever patient may be floating in it; it may be odorous and yet healthy, as in the vicinity of gas-works, tan-yards, and tallow-melting; these smells, though disagreeable, are not injurious to most people. In some localities, as in the vicinity of copper or iron works, the air becomes loaded with the impure gases emanating from the furnaces; in some parts this is so injurious as to prevent trees or plants growing for some miles round. The average composition of air may be thus represented in 100 parts:—

Oxygen	20.60
Nitrogen	77.95
Carbonic acid . . . . .	.04
Water	1.40
Ammonia	} traces.
Inorganic impurities	
Organic impurities	

Since air is essential for the continuance of life, it is most important to breathe it as pure as possible. In badly ventilated rooms, carbonic acid is apt to accumulate and produce a feeling of drowsiness and languor with headache. When this gas accumulates to more than four parts in ten thousand of air, it is injurious to health. Organic bodies in a state of putrescence should be destroyed or buried, so as to prevent any noxious particles spreading into the atmosphere. Excreta should be removed, and the cause of any bad smells

arising from water-closets or cesspools should at once be seen to. See FEVERS, VENTILATION.

Air-passages. The air-passages form the channel by which the air can enter the lungs; different names have been given to each part of the tube. At the back part of the mouth, and just in front of the œsophagus, or gullet, is a chamber called the larynx, which communicates above with the mouth and nose, and can be closed by a valvular lid called the epiglottis; below, it is continuous with the windpipe, a capacious, circular tube, lying in front of the neck; at the level of the top of the sternum, or breast-bone, this tube divides into two branches, called bronchi, one of which goes to either lung; these, on arriving at the lungs, break up into a number of branches, and at last end in dilated extremities with very fine walls, which are called the air-cells. In the ordinary state, the epiglottis is open, and air can go in and out the larynx with ease; but when the act of swallowing takes place, the epiglottis falls over the upper opening of the larynx, and prevents any food going that way. Anything which prevents the entrance of the air into the lungs by obstructing the air-passages will cause great distress in proportion to the amount of the obstruction, and, if very great, will cause death by apnœa.

Albino is a name given to an individual whose hair, skin, eyes, etc., are deprived of all coloring matter. They are generally short-sighted, and the pupils of the eye have a pink color; the hair is thin and of a silvery-white color. See MACULÆ.

Album Græcum is the white and solid excrement of dogs which have fed on bones. It consists principally of phosphate of lime, and was formerly used in medicine. See PHOSPHORUS.

Albumen is a chemical compound found in the tissues of both plants and animals. The best example of it in the animal kingdom is the white of the egg. It is also found in all animal blood and nerves and brain. It is found in the juices of many kinds of vegetable food, as in cabbages, asparagus, and potatoes. It is in all these instances in solution in water. It is easily discovered by the facility with which it coagulates by heat. It belongs to that class of alimentary substances which are called proteinaceous, nitrogenous, or flesh-forming. As a part of our food it supplies the waste of the nerves and muscles of the body. It sometimes appears in the urine and constitutes the disease called albuminuria. (See ALBUMINURIA, BRIGHT'S DISEASE.) It is easily detected in the urine by heating a small quantity of the urine in a test-tube over a spirit lamp, when it speedily coagulates. It is also speedily coagulated from its solution, by the agency of nitric and other mineral acids. It contains a certain quantity of sulphur, and when decomposing yields the disagreeable gas known as sulphuretted hydrogen.

Albuminuria, or the presence of albumen in the urine, is a symptom met with in many cases of disease of the urinary organs. It is known by boiling the urine in a glass tube over a spirit lamp, when a white, flocculent precipitate is thrown down, which is not dissolved on adding nitric acid. In all cases of Bright's Disease this substance is present in greater or less quantity in the urine; in many cases of heart disease, when associated with dropsy of other parts; in many febrile disorders, as typhus and typhoid fevers, diphtheria, etc.; in all cases where blood is also present in the urine (see HÆMATURIA), and whenever there is pus in the urine, as when a stone is present in the bladder, or when there is inflammation of the lining membrane of that organ. The treatment adopted must have reference to the particular disease which is the cause of the albuminuria. See BRIGHT'S DISEASE.

Alcohol. The active principle of wines, spirits, beers, and other fermented beverages. It is formed during the process of fermentation from fruit sugar, which loses carbonic acid gas, and is converted into alcohol. This substance has a special power of acting upon the nervous system, producing first a pleasant stimulation, then great excitement, and finally a state in which the person who takes it is more or less unconscious.

QUANTITY OF WATER, ALCOHOL, SUGAR, AND ACID CONTAINED IN ONE PINT OF VARIOUS FERMENTED BEVERAGES.

Name of Beverage.	Water.	Alcohol.	Sugar.		Acid.
	Oz.	Oz.	Oz.	Grs.	Grains.
London Stout	18½	1½	0	281	54
London Porter	19½	2½	0	267	45
Pale Ale	17½	2½	0	240	40
Mild Ale	18½	1½	0	280	38
Strong Ale	18	2	2	136	54
Cider	19	1	0	100	150
Port	16	4	1	2	80
Brown Sherry	15½	4½	0	360	90
Pale Sherry	16	4	0	80	170
Claret	18	2	0	0	161
Burgundy	17½	2½	0	0	160
Hock	17½	2½	0	0	127
Moselle	18½	1½	0	0	140
Champagne	17	3	1	133	90
Madeira	16	4	0	400	100
Brandy	9½	10½	0	80	100
Rum	5	15	0	0	100
Gin (best)	12	8	0	0	100
Gin (retail)	16	4	½	0	100
Whisky	10½	9½	0	0	100

This state is called drunkenness. Habitually taken in small quantities it produces great disturbance of the nervous system (ALCOHOLISM). If taken in large quantities it causes complete derangement of the brain and nervous system, which often terminates fatally, and always leaves it more or less permanently deranged. (See DELIRIUM TREMENS.) By the constant abuse of alcoholic drinks, the mucous membrane of the stomach becomes inflamed, and indigestion is produced. The liver is subject to a peculiar disease from its action. (See CIRRHOSIS.) The blood is deranged, and the nourishment of the various organs is interfered with. A series of changes takes place in the heart, the liver, and the kidneys, which are known by the name of Fatty Degeneration (DEGENERATION, FATTY). Children and young healthy adults have perfect health without taking it at all. Where small quantities are required it may be stated that from one to two ounces of pure alcohol is all that can be safely taken from day to day. The table given above shows the quantities of alcohol contained in various common forms of beverages. In some forms of disease alcohol is the only substance acting as a nutrient that can be absorbed into the blood, and in these cases it acts as a stimulant to the heart and brain, and also supplies aliment to the body. In the low forms of fevers and other exhaustive diseases of the body it is the sheet-anchor of the physician. Alcohol is used in medicine chiefly for dissolving out the active ingredients of various remedies. Its properties are, as is well known, stimulant; as such it is used in the form of wine and spirits.

Alcoholism. Long-continued abuse of intoxicating liquors leads to a serious change in the blood, and then of the various tissues of the body. The liver may become fatty or cirrlosed, the heart weak and flabby; the kidneys are liable to waste, the lungs to become emphysematous, and the patient short of breath. The brain also shares in the general mischief, and many of the nerve-cells waste through being badly nourished; the mind in consequence becomes affected; there is loss of memory, giddiness at times, disagreeable dreams, and restlessness at night, and the patient wakes up in the morning with no appetite for breakfast, and a feeling of sickness. His nervous system, too, is weakened; any excitement or trouble affects him; in advanced cases the tongue and hand tremble, and he weeps easily. If the heart be affected, he may be troubled with fainting, which at length may prove fatal. Sooner or later the health is impaired, and any acute illness will quickly carry the victim off; such a course of life induces premature old age. Very little can be done for the habitual drunkard; a sedative may be given at bed-time to enable him to sleep better, and for the dyspepsia or indigestion which accompanies this disease some bitter tonic, as gentian or quassia, may be given with nitric or hydrochloric acid two or three times a day.

Ale. See BEER.

Aliment. See FOOD, DIET.

Alkalies are the oxides of certain metals and their salts. The oxide of potassium (potash), the oxide of sodium (soda), and lithia are the alkalies; the oxide of calcium (lime); the oxide of magnesium (magnesia), are alkaline earths. Ammonia, which is not the base of a metal, acts as the alkalies, and is called the volatile alkali. See POTASH, SODA, AMMONIA, LIME, MAGNESIA, LITHIA.

Alkaloid, a term applied to those vegetable principles which act chemically like alkalies, such as quinine, morphine, strychnine, etc.

Allopathy is a term applied to the practice of medicine as carried on by the great mass of medical practitioners. It is opposed to the term Homœopathy, in which diseases are supposed to be cured by remedies which produce the same effect on the system as the disease; hence the axiom, *Similia similibus curantur*. On the other hand, allopathy is supposed to cure by remedies which produce effects different from those they are given to cure; and a contrary axiom is assumed, *Contraria contrariis curantur*.

Allspice is the fruit of a tree belonging to the same family as the clove. It contains an agreeable volatile oil, which is used for giving flavor to bread-sauce and other articles of food. See PIMENTO.

Almonds are the seeds of a species of *Amygdalus*, and are of two kinds, sweet and bitter. The sweet almonds are brought to table, and in countries where they grow form an important article of diet. They contain starch, oil, and albumen. The oil is often expressed and used as salad oil. The bitter almond contains, in addition to the fixed oil, a peculiar oil known by the name of oil of bitter almonds. The almond itself and this volatile oil are used in cookery for the purpose of giving flavor to custards, cakes, puddings, etc. It is also used in perfumery. The smell of the oil is imitated by an artificial compound, nitrobenzol, obtained from coal tar, and it is often sold in the shops for oil of bitter almonds. In the shops two kinds of oil of bitter almonds are sold, the pure and impure. The impure contains hydrocyanic acid, and is very poisonous, whilst the pure contains no poisonous principle. The taking impure oil of bitter almonds by mistake or design is a frequent cause of death.

Aloes is the thickened juice of various species of plants, called aloes, growing

in many parts of the world. That used in medicine is chiefly brought from Africa and the West Indies. Its most prominent properties are purgative. Dose, two or three grains. It seems to act as a tonic as well as a purgative. In larger doses it is said to produce piles, and should not be employed where these exist, neither should large doses be given during pregnancy.

Alopæcia, a synonym for baldness. See **BALDNESS**.

Alteratives is a term applied to medicines which are supposed to alter the condition of the blood and tissues without exciting any sensible action of the excretory organs. Thus, small doses of the mercurial preparations are regarded as alteratives.

Alum is a compound crystalline body having as its essentials alumina and sulphuric acid with potass or ammonia. It is an *astringent* substance, and is used to lessen discharges of many kinds, and as a gargle in sore throat. When heated, it melts and becomes powdery; this, which is called burnt alum, is often used for ulcers when they become flabby. Two or three grains along with an ounce of decoction of oak bark constitute a safe local application for ordinary discharges.

Amalgam. A compound of the metal mercury (quicksilver) with any other metal.

Amaurosis. This word is used to express imperfect vision or total blindness due to some unhealthy changes in the back of the eye, in the optic nerve or nerve of sight, or in the brain. It also includes various nervous affections of the eye in which there is no apparent change of structure to account for the failure of vision. The chief causes of amaurosis are the following: Diseases of the brain, as apoplexy, inflammation, tumors, abscess; affections of the nerve of sight; tumors growing within the eye-socket, and disease of the soft parts surrounding the eye-ball; inflammation of the retina and choroid, two membranes of the eye; certain changes in these membranes associated with Bright's disease of the kidneys, with syphilis and with diabetes. Amaurosis occasionally results from debility, and during convalescence from fever, diarrhœa, and profuse hæmorrhage, and may occur in pregnant and hysterical women, and in children affected with intestinal worms. The most common and important cause of impaired vision, however, is debility and congestion of the interior of the eyes, due to the prolonged use of these organs under certain conditions. When minute objects are closely watched for a long time under a bright light, and especially when one eye only is used, as in microscopical examinations, injury of the retina or visual membrane is likely to result. Long-continued exercise of the eyes in very hot and badly-ventilated rooms with glaring lights is another frequent cause of amaurosis. Stokers, watchmakers, draughtsmen, composers, and needlewomen are peculiarly exposed by their occupations to amaurosis. The sudden exposure to bright light of a person who has previously remained for a long time in dusk or total darkness may give rise to impairment of vision. There are many different forms of amaurosis. It may affect one or both eyes. In some cases it consists in total blindness, in others in slight weakness of vision. It may be permanent, temporary, or intermittent. Sometimes it comes on suddenly, but in most instances slowly, and at first almost imperceptibly. It may be attended with severe local and general symptoms, as intense pain in the eyeball, headache, vomiting, giddiness, convulsions, and palsy; or, on the other hand, cause no uneasiness to the patient except what arises from the failure of a most important sense. The following are the chief symptoms of the affection, especially of the slow form, that results from long-continued abuse of vision: Difficulty in reading print or writing, the letters being doubled, or

halved, or distorted, obscured, or discolored; the appearance of small black specks, like particles of soot, floating before the eye; the appearance of larger fixed specks; a dense mist before the eye, varying in color at different times; flashes of bright yellow or blue light appearing when the eyelids are closed; distortion of objects, especially of flame; an iridescent and rainbow like halo around flame and strongly illuminated objects; pain and a sense of fullness in the eye-ball: with these symptoms is associated a gradual failure of vision, until the power of appreciating the shape and color of external objects is quite lost. In the treatment of amaurosis one must seek for the probable cause of the disease. In debilitated subjects much good may be done by strengthening the system. Quinine and steel drops may be taken with advantage, but more beneficial than any medicinal agent will be found good living, fresh air, and a change of scene and occupation. The bowels should be freely relieved and kept open by blue pills, Epsom salts, or a frequently-repeated black draught. Wine and beer ought to be taken. A bright light must be avoided, and the patient, when taking exercise in the open air, should wear spectacles with glasses of a light blue tint. This treatment is applicable only to amaurosis brought about by such avoidable circumstances as want of fresh air and good diet, and an incautious use of the eyes. In other forms of the affection, a proper use of remedial means is to be based upon a recognition of its true cause.

Amber is a hard, semi-transparent substance of a yellow color. It has the character of a resin, and is supposed to be of vegetable origin. An oil is obtained from it called *Oleum succini*, which is extensively used as an embrocation in rheumatism and whooping-cough.

Amblyopia. See DOUBLE VISION.

Ambulance. The term ambulance has a different signification amongst American and foreign writers. In Europe it means a field hospital attached to an army and moving with it, for the primary reception and care of its sick and wounded. In America the term is often applied to the conveyance by which the sick and wounded are carried to or from the field of battle. Ambulance conveyances are constructed for carrying patients, either lying at full length or sitting. The recumbent position is undoubtedly the best in the case of severe wounds, and in cases of shock or faintness from hemorrhage, as it is the position in which the several parts of the body are subjected to the least amount of concussion. The sitting posture is, as a general rule, only adapted for those whose injuries are of a comparatively slight nature. The semi-recumbent position is very desirable in wounds of the chest, owing to the feeling of oppression in breathing, preventing the recumbent position and the jolting of the sitting. If no conveyance be at hand, the assistance of bearers must be resorted to, and it will be convenient to mention some method of affording help when only *one* attendant or bearer is at hand. If the wound be in the head, neck, or upper part of the trunk, the patient should partly support himself, with a stick in one hand (or musket), while his other hand and arm lean upon the upper part of the back and distant shoulder of the attendant who walks by his side. At the same time the attendant should place his near arm across the neck of the wounded man, reaching round and partly encircling his body with the forearm and hand, so as to support the trunk. If more than one attendant is available, a regular litter is at hand. The first method they may adopt is that of carrying the patient by the two bearers joining hands beneath the thighs, while their arms which are not thus occupied are passed round his loins. A second and better method of joining two hands for the semi-recumbent support of a patient is as follows: The advanced right and

left hands of the two bearers are closely locked together, and the wrists brought into contact; at the same time, their other hands are made to rest upon, and, in a certain degree, grasp each other's shoulders on the same sides respectively. One of the best methods is that of a four-handed seat with crossed arms, known commonly as the "sedan chair." The sick transport conveyances are: (1) conveyances borne by men, such as hammocks, stretchers, dhoolies, swinging litters; (2) conveyances wheeled by men; (3) conveyances borne by animals; (4) wheeled conveyances borne by animals, such as carts and wagons; (5) conveyances moved by steam on railways.

Amenorrhœa means an absence of the usual flow which generally occurs at regular periods in women from the time of puberty until middle life. Menstruation usually begins between the age of fourteen and sixteen; in some cases it is very much later, in a few it never appears at all, and in many the "periods" are very irregular. Amenorrhœa may result either from retention or suppression of the flow of blood; in the first case, it depends upon some malformation of the organs of generation, and a simple surgical operation is necessary for its cure. Suppression of the flow is far more common; it occurs naturally during pregnancy; it is often brought about by exposure to cold, by sitting on the damp grass, or by getting wet feet; it ensues in the course of many exhausting diseases, as consumption, kidney disease, cancer, etc.; it is met with for a time after the patient has passed through a severe illness, as typhus or typhoid fever; and finally, it may result from disease of the uterus and ovaries. In many cases of anæmia, amenorrhœa is generally found to exist. Patients suffering from this complaint are usually extremely pale; the lips and inside of the eyelids lose their usual color; the patient is very liable to headache, palpitation of the heart, faintness, and lassitude. *Treatment*: When due to pregnancy, of course nothing need be done; in other cases, tonics, especially those which contain iron, moderate exercise in the open air, a generous and wholesome diet, avoidance of late hours and close rooms, early rising and fresh, bracing air, with cold bathing, will do much good; but some of these remedies cannot be adopted when the patient is suffering from other diseases which really are the cause of the amenorrhœa. The bowels should be kept open by aperients, and a warm bath should be given at bed-time, just before the time when the "period" should recur. These remedies are most valuable when the amenorrhœa is dependent upon anæmia, on overwork, exposure to cold, etc.; but in cases of consumption, cancer, uterine, ovarian, and kidney diseases, etc., there is no occasion to treat the amenorrhœa, but attention must be directed to the more important malady.

Ammonia is used, both by itself and combined with other chemical agents, for a variety of purposes. It is nowadays got from gas-house refuse, but used to be obtained by burning hartshorn, whence it got the same name. Pure ammonia, or, as it is called by chemists, caustic ammonia, is rarely used. When ammonia is given internally for its stimulant virtues, its carbonate is used—sal-volatile, or smelling salts. It is used as aromatic spirit of ammonia in doses of from a few drops on sugar to a teaspoonful or more (m. v. to ʒj.) to relieve flatulence, to remove the feeling of sinking, and to get rid of acidity and heart-burn. It is also useful in some forms of headache, and in the chronic bronchitis of old people, when their winter cough is complicated with copious tenacious expectoration. Liquid ammonia has been of late used with much success as a remedy for snake bite. It has been given internally in considerable quantity along with brandy or whisky. In Australia it has been repeatedly injected into veins for snake bite, and the treatment has proved

there quite successful, but has failed in India. The old remedy, hartshorn and oil (*freshly prepared*), will be found very useful for the stings of bees and wasps, the bites of mosquitoes, gnats, and such like.

AMMONIA (ACETATE OF). This substance has been a good deal used in practice as liquor of acetate of ammonia, commonly called Mindererus' Spirit. Its dose is from two to six teaspoonfuls (ʒij. to ʒvj.), and it has commonly been given to relieve feverishness, as in ordinary fevers, colds, etc. It is supposed to cool the skin by promoting perspiration, whence it is called a diaphoretic. It may be given along with sweet spirits of nitre, and a few drops (two or three) of antimonial wine, when the skin is hot and dry, and the pulse quick.

AMMONIA (HYDROCHLORATE OF), also known as Chloride of Ammonium, more commonly as Sal Ammoniac, is used in certain forms of headache. It often succeeds when everything else has failed. Five to twenty grains should be taken for a dose. It is also useful in certain female complaints, especially when the periods have been irregular or have prematurely ceased.

Ammoniacum is what is called a gum resin; that is to say, it is both gummy and resinous in character. It comes from the northeast of India. It is of most use in the chronic bronchitis of old age, and is given in doses of from five to twenty grains.

Amnesia, or loss of memory, is met with in some cases of apoplexy. It varies in amount. At times, the patient will lose all memory of recent events, while there is a clear recollection of the past; at other times, the converse may exist, while generally there is more or less forgetfulness of everything.

Amyloid Degeneration. See DEGENERATION.

Anæmia is a condition in which there is an impoverished state of the blood, and where the patient is very pale and in a state of general debility. Anæmia may exist alone or in conjunction with other exhausting diseases, as consumption or cancer. In the first variety the patients are generally young women employed in close workshops and confined places from morning to night; or women who have lived badly, and having had several children, are suffering from over-lactation. In such people the whole surface of the skin is paler than usual, and the lips and lining membrane of the eyelids, instead of being rosy, are of a pale pink color. There is also a feeling of general debility and an inability for much exertion. Palpitation of the heart, headache, pain in the back and in the left side are commonly met with. This disease arises chiefly from want of pure air and light, and from living badly. The treatment consists of moderate exercise every day in the fresh air, and working or living in well-lighted and well-ventilated rooms. The diet should be light and nourishing; a moderate amount of animal food should be taken, but anything which causes indigestion should be avoided. Stimulants should not be resorted to, but a glass of beer with a meal may be beneficial. A cold bath in the morning is often of great service, and for those who can afford it a change to the seaside, or some place where the air is bracing and refreshing, may be very useful. Tonic medicines are of great value, especially those which contain iron. When women are at the same time suffering from over-lactation, it may be advisable to wean the child. Hot and crowded rooms should be avoided, and late hours are injurious. When anæmia arises as a symptom of other diseases, as consumption or cancer, or is associated with any complaint of long standing, remedies are not of so much use. Anæmia is often associated with a temporary cessation of the menstrual function, but this is usually restored with the improvement of the general health. The habits of town life predis-

pose to this disease in a great measure, and in all cases country air is most beneficial. In young girls tight lacing is often most injurious, as it prevents due expansion of the chest and the free entrance of air into the lungs, a process which is most important for the various changes which are constantly going on in the blood. Persons who are anæmic are very often nervous and hysterical, and all sources of mental worry or anxiety should be avoided as far as possible.

Anæsthetics are remedial agents which take away the sensibility from a part or the whole of the system. Those substances which, when externally applied to any particular organ, take away its power of sensation are called local anæsthetics, whilst those which are taken internally and act through the blood are called general anæsthetics. The same substances are generally capable of acting in both ways. Thus chloroform and ether, both of which are general anæsthetics when applied locally, especially by means of a spray, are capable of producing on a particular part an entire want of sensation. See OPIUM, ETHER, CHLOROFORM, ACONITE, BELLADONNA.

Anasarca is a state in which there is a general swelling of the body and extremities, caused by an effusion of the serum of the blood into the loose cellular tissue under the skin. The skin in such cases is generally very pale, and when the finger is pressed upon it a little pit or depression is formed as the effused fluid is by the pressure squeezed away. It is generally associated with kidney disease, and often occurs after scarlet fever, when that organ is also affected. It is generally noticed first in the face and genitals, where the skin is looser than elsewhere. In more chronic cases, when the kidneys are much diseased, the whole surface of the body may become puffy and swollen; the lips especially are liable to suffer, and they are worse after they have been in a dependent position, as the fluid gravitates to the lowest parts, and thus it often happens that the face is most swollen in a morning. Swelling of the legs and other parts of the body may thus arise from various states in which the blood is altered in quality, but these cases are in a great measure amenable to treatment. Other cases, however, arise, where the blood is altered in quantity, such as those where there is some mechanical obstruction to its flow. When the return of blood to the heart is prevented by obstruction of the veins, the parts behind the obstruction become so full of blood that the serum exudes from the distended vessels, and soaks the tissues around. A more serious class of cases are those in which the obstruction is seated in the heart or lungs, and arises from disease of those organs. It is not uncommon in persons who have had winter cough and shortness of breath for some time to find a swelling of the legs; this arises from the obstruction to the flow of blood through the lungs. The treatment of such cases will depend upon the nature of the cause. Relief may usually be obtained by preventing the affected part from remaining in too dependent a position; thus the legs may be considerably reduced in size by placing them in a horizontal position. Pricking the extremities with a needle so as to allow the effused fluid to escape is often of great advantage; but here great care must be taken, and the parts should be wrapped in flannels wrung out in hot water, and gradual oozing may be permitted for some days. This plan is more successful in cases resulting from kidney diseases than in those in which the heart is affected.

Anchylosis. This is a term used in surgery, signifying a fusion or welding together of the ends of bones at the joints, as a result of injury or disease. It is of two kinds, partial or fibrous, and complete or osseous. The former results from shortening and thickening of the ligamentous textures, and adhe-

sions between the fibrous texture, while the latter consists in osseous union of the articular ends of the bones forming the joint.

Aneurism. An aneurism is a pulsating tumor, communicating either directly or indirectly with the calibre of an artery. (See ARTERY.) If its *sac* is composed of the arterial coats, it is called a *true* aneurism; if formed by surrounding tissues, owing to a wound being made in the vessel, it is termed *false*. True aneurism is the result of disease of the arterial coats. It is formed by the diseased portion of the vessel losing its elasticity and giving way before the pressure of its contents. The contents of the sac are blood, fluid or coagulated, and layers of fibrin. There are several kinds of true aneurisms: thus, surgeons speak of the *tubular*, that is, when the sac is uniformly dilated; the *sacculated*, when the sac is unequally dilated; the *dissecting*, when the blood gets between the coats of the artery. Tumors situated over an artery may have a pulsation communicated to them by the underlying vessels, and simulate aneurism; but such a tumor can be generally told from an aneurism, from the fact that by pressure the latter can be emptied, and refills immediately the pressure is removed; and on listening to it closely with a stethoscope (see STETHOSCOPE), a peculiar thrill, or rush, can be heard, caused by the blood passing through it. The chief means adopted for the cure of aneurism are the ligature, pressure, and flexion. That by ligature consists in passing a stout hempen thread round the artery, between the aneurism and the heart, so cutting off the current of blood through the main trunk, the circulation being gradually reëstablished by what is termed *collateral* means; that is to say, the work of the main vessel is thrown upon its smaller branches, and by their dilatation the blood finds its way into the limb beyond the point of ligature. This method of dealing with the disease is due to John Hunter. Pressure may be exerted upon an aneurism either by mechanical means, such as tourniquets, or by the fingers — *digital* compression. The treatment by flexion consists in flexing or bending the limb, such as the leg upon the thigh, or the forearm upon the arm, where the aneurism is situated. In the case of false aneurism, resulting from rupture or puncture of an artery, pressure should be immediately applied between the heart and the supposed point of escape of blood, until surgical aid arrives. There are several other methods of treatment, which, however, need not be discussed here.

Aneurism, Internal. The forms of aneurism which most frequently occur internally are aneurisms of the great vessel of the body, the aorta, or of its branches, or aneurisms occurring within the head. Aortic aneurisms may be situate either in the cavity of the chest or in the abdomen. A certain number of them admit of operative interference, which is sometimes successful; whilst some of them yield to remedial treatment, especially if accompanied by absolute rest in bed. The earliest signs of chest (thoracic) aneurism are excessively obscure, and may be simulated by other swellings.

Angelica root is produced by the plant known as *Gaudea angelica*, the *Angelica archangelica* of the botanist. It contains a pleasant volatile oil, and is used as a stimulant and carminative in medicine. The stem of the same plant is preserved in sugar, and used as a sweetmeat.

Angina Pectoris or **Breast Pang** is fortunately not a disease of frequent occurrence. It comes on in paroxysms, in which there is a struggling for breath, intense pains about the region of the heart, and a terrible sense of impending death. The anguish is extreme whilst it lasts, but it passes off and leaves the patient apparently tolerably well till the next attack. The face is pale, the body covered with sweat, and the sufferer perfectly sensible. The

attack does not last long, ordinarily only a minute or two, though sometimes longer. It always recurs, but at no fixed interval, and may come on at any time—night or day—whether the patient be walking about or lying down. The cause of these attacks is obscure; generally there is some malady of the heart itself. It may be fatty, or its own particular vessels may be diseased and the circulation through them obstructed, or both may exist. As after one seizure another is to be dreaded as likely, during the interval everything ought to be done that will conduce to the patient's health. During the paroxysm, stimulants such as brandy, aromatic spirit of ammonia, ether, and spirit of chloroform ought to be given.

Angostura Bark is obtained from South America. It is not much used in medicine, but its name has been given to a kind of "bitters" a good deal employed. It is tonic in its properties, and is also said to be of some use in ague and similar tropical fevers.

Angular Curvature is a disease of the spine often met with in scrofulous or rickety children, and resulting from the erect posture being assumed when the spinal column is too weak to bear the weight of the head and upper part of the body. The spine is curved so that the convexity looks backward; the ribs often bulge out more on one side than on the other; and the chest is much encroached upon, so that there is less room than usual for the lungs to expand. See RICKETS.

Animal Heat. See CIRCULATION; RESPIRATION; HEAT, ANIMAL.

Aniseed furnishes a volatile oil with stimulant properties. A drop or two may be given on sugar to allay windy spasms.

Ankles, Weak. An affection depending upon weakness of the flexing and extending muscles of the ankle-joint, or on a rickety condition of the bones of the leg. To remedy this condition, high-heeled boots should be worn, with the *inner* edge of the heel thicker than the outer; or a stout webbing bandage should be applied, carried round the ankle *from the inner* side of the foot. (See BANDAGES.) Cold-water douching and some astringent lotions, such as arnica lotion, are sometimes of value.

Anorexia signifies loss of appetite. See INDIGESTION.

Antacids are medicines which counteract the formation of acids in the system. The alkalies and alkaline earths are the best antacids. The best forms of antacid medicines are the bicarbonates of soda and potash, and the carbonates of lime and magnesia. See CHALK.

Anthelmintics are medicines which are given generally in conjunction with a purgative to expel worms from the intestinal canal. Those in most common use are three or four in number. (1.) The extract of male-fern, which is given in cases of tape-worm, and which should be taken on an empty stomach after fasting. (2.) Santonin, a crystalline white neutral principle, turning yellow on exposure to the light; it should be given when a round worm or lumbricus is present in the intestines; five grains of this substance with an equal quantity of compound jalap powder will prove effectual in a child from six to ten years of age. (3.) Kousso is a part of a plant growing in Abyssinia; it is occasionally given for tape-worm. (4.) Kamela is an orange-red powder which purges freely, and is used in India for tape-worms. There are also many purgatives, as rhubarb or jalap, which will bring away worms, but they have no special character beyond their purgative action. Injections or enemata of salt and water, or solution of the perchloride of iron and infusion of quassia, are very useful in the treatment of thread-worms in children. See ENTOZOA and PARASITES.

Anthrax is the technical name for carbuncle. See CARBUNCLE.

Antidote is the name given to any remedy which is capable of counteracting the effect of a poisonous agent. See POISONS.

Antimony is most commonly employed in combination with cream of tartar, when it is called tartarated antimony, or more commonly tartar emetic. In small doses not exceeding half a grain, it promotes perspiration, in larger doses producing nausea, and in still larger doses vomiting; for the latter purpose two or three grains suffice. It is best given as antimonial wine, from ten to thirty drops, to produce perspiration; a teaspoonful or more to produce sickness. It is useful in promoting expectoration in the earlier stages of bronchitis, when the chest is sore and the cough dry. Antimony constitutes the active ingredient in the well-known patent medicine called James's Powder. A preparation intended to take its place has been introduced under the name of Antimonial Powder. It is very useful in feverish colds, promoting perspiration and relieving the aching pains then often experienced. The dose is from three to five grains. Antimony has occasionally been used as a slow or secret poison. The symptoms it produces are sickness, tendency to vomit, complete loss of appetite, and extreme debility. Its detection is easy.

Antiphlogistics are remedies which are supposed to oppose inflammation in any part of the body, and act as antagonists to any excitement or stimulation going on in the body from disease. Bleeding is one of the most powerful antiphlogistic remedies. The salts of antimony and mercury are also antiphlogistic remedies.

Antiscorbutics are medicines and articles of diet that counteract the effects of sea-scurvy, or any tendency to that disease. The most efficient antiscorbutics are uncooked vegetables, and lemon, lime, and orange juice. See SCURVY.

Antiseptics are agents that counteract the effect of putrescency in the living or dead organisms, as carbolic acid, charcoal, common salt, vinegar. See DEODORANTS, DISINFECTANTS, SPRAY.

Antispasmodics are those medicines which overcome pain, cramp, or spasm, in the human body, as ether, opium, assafoetida.

Anus, Artificial. *Artificial anus* is an unnatural opening in some part of the walls of the abdomen, communicating with an orifice in the intestinal canal. The most frequent causes of the affection are penetrating wounds of the abdomen, neglected strangulation, and mortification of a rupture, and the ulceration set up by the presence of a foreign body in the intestine; but an artificial anus is sometimes formed intentionally by the surgeon in cases of obstruction of the bowels, or to relieve the severe pains caused by the flow of excrement over a cancerous growth in the rectum. In some instances, instead of a large opening into the intestine, there exists one, two, or more minute orifices through which but a small quantity of excrement, and that in a liquid state, is passed. To this latter condition the name of *fecal fistula* is given by surgeons. An artificial anus presents a circular depressed orifice, surrounded by a zone of skin with radiating creases, and much irritated and reddened by the contact of excrementitious fluids. The portions of intestine immediately above and below the artificial anus form with each other a very acute angle, the apex of which is directed towards the unnatural orifice, and the base towards the interior of the abdominal cavity. In consequence of this disposition, the round portion of the wall of the intestine immediately opposite to the orifice in the wall of the abdomen is thrust forward into the canal, so as to form a jutting valve, which prevents the flow of excrement further down-



ward along the intestine, and directs it outward through the artificial anus. Artificial anus when placed near the stomach terminates sooner or later in death, owing to the debility caused by the discharge of partially digested food. In consequence of the frequent and involuntary flow of excrement from the orifice, the patient complains of uncleanness, and suffers from pain and irritation in the skin about the opening. Severe colic is also a frequent affection in cases of this kind. Occasionally there is a prolapse or protrusion of a considerable portion of bowel through the artificial opening, a very painful condition, and necessitating immediate relief and return of the displaced tube. The palliative treatment of artificial anus consists in frequently repeated cleansing of the skin around the opening and the application of lead lotion, zinc ointment, or a lotion of zinc and tannin. For the purpose of hindering the constant discharge of excrement, a plug of metal or wood must be worn.

Aorta is the name given to the large vessel which arises from the left ventricle of the heart, and thence conveys the arterial blood by numerous branches to the various parts of the body. It is an elastic tube, about three inches in circumference at first, but afterwards becomes considerably narrower. In the first part of its course it is nearly vertical; it then forms an arch and, curving from right to left, and from before backwards, descends through the diaphragm into the abdominal cavity, and there divides into two terminal branches called the iliac arteries. From the upper portion of the arch arise three great trunks, the innominate, left carotid, and left subclavian, which supply the head and neck and upper extremities with blood. From each side of the descending aorta are sent off numerous branches which supply the lungs, and the thoracic and abdominal walls, while from the anterior aspect, in the lower part of its course, vessels are given off which convey the blood to the stomach, liver, kidneys, pancreas, spleen, and intestines. As people advance in age, or when their blood becomes impoverished by disease, the walls of this artery are liable to decay through receiving insufficient nourishment, and degeneration of the coats takes place in consequence. As a result of this the vessel becomes more rigid, and there is difficulty in the conveyance of the blood to the various organs; sometimes an uniform dilatation of the aorta occurs, at others a bulging of the wall takes place at one spot, and gives rise to an aneurism, a state attended with great danger. Aneurisms more frequently occur in the ascending part of the aorta than in the rest of its course, as here the strain upon its walls from the impetus of the blood current is the greatest. People who are subject to gout, or who indulge in drink, or those who have kidney disease, are liable to have degeneration of the coats of the vessel. Great exertion tends to cause dilatation of this vessel. Malformation of this vessel sometimes occurs in foetal life: it is in rare cases given off from the right ventricle instead of the left; for such cases no treatment can be of any avail, and death generally takes place in early life.

Aperients are medicines which act on the bowels and enable them to expel their contents. They act for the most part in making the muscular coat of the bowel contract more vigorously than usual, and some set up an irritation of the lining membrane. Aperients are divided into different classes according to their nature and action. (1.) There are the *simple* aperients, as senna, castor oil, and rhubarb; prunes, figs, tamarinds, and sulphur also belong to this class; they simply empty the bowel, do not cause much griping pain, and are useful in many cases of disordered stomach. (2.) The *saline* aperients, as Epsom salts or sulphate of magnesia, Rochelle salt, citrate of magnesia, sulphate of potash, etc. These may be taken in an effervescing form, and are useful when there

is any fever present with the constipation. (3.) *Drastic* aperients, like colocyath and jalap, cause much purging and drain the blood of fluid also; they act as direct irritants to the intestinal canal. (4.) *Hydragogue* aperients, as elaterium, scammony, and gamboge, cause very watery evacuations, and are used in cases of dropsy to diminish the quantity of fluid which is effused into the different tissues. (5.) *Cholagogue* aperients, or those which are supposed to act more especially on the liver, as mercury, taraxacum, and podophyllum. (6.) *Emmenagogue* aperients, or those which act more especially on the womb, as aloes, etc. The reader must refer to each drug for any further description of its action.

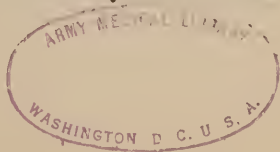
Aphasia, or loss of the faculty of speaking, occurs in certain cases of hemiplegia of the right arm and leg; this must be distinguished from aphonia or loss of voice; in the former, the faculty is lost, in the latter, the mechanism is interfered with. The person so affected will probably understand what is going on around, but is unable to ask for anything, and if he speak at all, will limit himself to the use of monosyllables. Even if asked to spell his own name he will fail to do so, and in reply to any question he generally reiterates the same expression. The handwriting is affected, too, in most cases, and although he knows what particular letter to write, he is unable to put it in writing. Often in the course of a few weeks or months, recovery slowly takes place, and every day he will learn a few fresh words, until he acquires a tolerably large vocabulary. Nothing can be done specially for this singular symptom, except daily educating the patient, beginning with simple words and short phrases.

Aphonia implies loss of voice. It is very frequent in cases of common cold, or catarrh, and then the patient can hardly speak above a whisper, and there is frequently more or less pain or feeling of soreness in the throat and chest. The best thing to do is to wrap some warm, dry flannel round the throat, and inhale steam by the mouth. It is necessary, as far as possible, to avoid going out at night, or even during the day when the air is cold and raw, or when there is much fog. This variety is very curable. It is more common in women than in men. Another kind is met with in some cases of hysteria, and chiefly in highly nervous young women. It occurs quite suddenly, and often without any marked cause. Generally, however, there is some emotional cause which has brought on the complaint, as fright, mental worry, loss of a relation, or trouble in pecuniary affairs. When it happens for the first time it is apt to alarm the patient, but there is really no danger in it. Frequently the voice returns as quickly as it went, but the complaint is very liable to come back again. There is no actual disease, but the muscles which are brought into action in the mechanism of speech are not affected by the will, and hence will not act. Galvanizing the throat, change of air and horse exercise, easy circumstances, and the removal, if possible, of the exciting cause, will often effect a cure. Sudden shocks have been known to bring back the voice at once. Persons engaged in the open air and exposed to all kinds of weather, as costermongers, cabmen, and watermen, are liable to this disease, but here there is some altered condition of the lining membrane of the air-passages. In the last stage of consumption, aphonia is often met with, and here, too, there is a roughening or ulceration of the vocal cords which are mainly concerned in the production of speech. In other cases there may be warty growths on the vocal cords which interfere with speech. The treatment for these growths consists in their removal. Foreign bodies in the larynx or upper part of the air-passages, as coins or marbles, etc., are obvious causes of loss of voice; they should be removed without delay.

Aphthæ (or *Thrush*) are white curd-like specks which occur in the mouths of children, and not unfrequently extend downwards into the stomach. They constitute the disease called thrush in infants. In adults they rarely occur except in the worst stages of certain fevers or allied conditions, where the bodily powers are at the lowest possible ebb. In children they begin as small white specks on the tongue and insides of the cheeks. Sometimes a number of these grow together, and form a single mass covered with a whitish or yellowish leathery-looking substance. Beneath the membrane the surface is red and angry looking. They occasion great discomfort to the poor infant, and frequently interfere with its powers of taking food. In dealing with such a condition the first thing is to keep up the child's strength by careful feeding. As the bowels are generally disordered, they should be attended to; a little gray powder being perhaps the best opening medicine. Limewater should be given, always with milk. For the lips and mouth, borax and honey, or glycerine, well smeared on, is perhaps the best application. Or a wash consisting of sixty grains of sulphate of soda to the ounce of water may be freely applied by a feather or brush.

Apnœa is the name given to the mode of death which results from not allowing the entrance of air into the lungs. Death does not take place directly, but may occupy three or four minutes. After death the lungs will be found to contain more blood than usual, and the right side of the heart and the large veins will be very full of blood, while the left ventricle is firmly contracted. Ecchymoses, or small spots of blood, will also be found on the pleura and the pericardium. In cases of suffocation, where the hand or a pillow is placed over the nostrils, death is produced in a similar way; and also in those cases where a cord is drawn round the neck, as in the process of strangulation. When hanging takes place, death may be produced by fracture of the spine, or by apoplexy, yet sometimes it is produced by apnœa when the drop is not very great. It is by no means uncommon for children to die of apnœa, owing to the carelessness of the parents, and many cases of infanticide occur yearly where death is caused by suffocation, accidental or otherwise. In drowning, also, death is produced by apnœa. It will be seen, therefore, that death can hardly take place in less than four minutes, even when the strangulation is very complete, and of course it takes much longer in the majority of cases. Every means should therefore be taken to restore the respiration as soon as possible, so long as the body is warm, and by continuing to do so for a long time many persons have been successfully restored to life, although quite insensible and apparently dead. Any person found hanging should be at once cut down and all pressure removed from the neck; the patient should be placed in the open air, and artificial respiration should be performed at once. Similar treatment ought to be adopted in cases of strangulation, suffocation, or drowning. In the latter case the body should be at once stripped, rubbed dry, placed in a blanket, and every means be taken to restore circulation and respiration. It is probably impossible to recover a person who has been a quarter of an hour under water. See DROWNING.

Apoplexy. A state in which a person falls down suddenly and lies without sense or motion, while the breathing is often labored and noisy, and the pulse beats often with unnatural force. To this condition the name of *coma* has been applied. A person thus attacked is unable to think or to feel, or to make any voluntary movement, but the functions of the respiratory and circulatory organs still continue, although their action is more or less interfered with. The attack does not always come on in the same way. In some cases



the person falls down in a deep sleep, with a flushed face and labored breathing, and convulsions may ensue, or rigidity and contraction of the muscles of the arm or leg. In others there may at first be sharp and sudden pain in the head, then faintness and pallid skin and vomiting; after a lapse of time, varying from a few minutes to several hours, the patient becomes heavy and stupid, and sinks into a state of coma. There is yet a third sort of cases, in which the patient becomes paralyzed without actually losing consciousness. There is sudden loss of power on one side of the body, and to this kind of paralysis the name of *hemiplegia* is applied; the patient may be sensible and able to answer questions and give an account of the attack, but very frequently speech is affected, and there has been some transient giddiness. These cases are less formidable than the others above mentioned. Sometimes the patient soon gets well, and the paralysis passes away completely; or he may recover to a certain point and be able to walk about, but only partially regain the power of moving his leg, and drag it after him in walking; or the leg may improve and his arm remain weak. Occasionally no improvement takes place, and the person becomes bedridden and perhaps unable to talk, while he is still more or less sensible, and after a lapse of some weeks or months he finally dies of exhaustion. When a person falls down in a fit of apoplexy he is quite unconscious of anybody or anything around him. The breathing may be heavy and noisy, or irregular, and when he takes a breath it is attended by a snoring noise, and his cheeks puff out when he empties his chest on expiration. The face is sometimes flushed or of a dusky appearance; the eyes are generally closed, and the pupils smaller than natural. Often, too, one side of the face is palsied and the mouth is awry, because it is drawn over to the healthy side; when this occurs, the patient cannot masticate his food well, because it lodges between the gum and cheek of the affected side; when he tries to whistle, the paralyzed cheek puffs out in a helpless manner; occasionally, also, he is unable to close the eye on the palsied side, and care should be taken to keep it covered, as otherwise the wind or dust, or some foreign matter, may get into it and cause considerable irritation. Sometimes convulsions occur, or one limb may be rigid. The bowels are often sluggish, and a motion is passed in the bed unconsciously; the urine, too, will flow or dribble away without the patient being aware of it. This state does not, as a rule, last long, and death may take place in a few hours; in other cases the coma may still continue, and the patient may linger on for several days; but generally, if death does not take place in twenty-four hours, there is considerable hope of recovery. The deep sleep by degrees passes off, the patient becomes partially sensible of persons or objects around him, and is able to swallow some nourishing liquid; but although consciousness may thus return, the memory is often much affected, and the patient is low-spirited and ready to weep on any occasion, or he may remain more or less imbecile for the rest of his life. When the coma has passed away, the hemiplegia, or palsy of one side of the body, may yet remain for some weeks or months; in some cases complete recovery may take place; others are bedridden for life, while many obtain a partial use of the palsied arm or leg. Apoplexy attacks people of all ages, but it is far more common after fifty years of age; it is met with in both sexes; it is found not only in full-blooded people with a red face, short thick neck, and stout frame, but also in thin and spare people. Some persons are more or less liable than others in consequence of some hereditary taint of constitution. A patient generally has some warnings before a fit comes on: headache, sickness, and giddiness coming on in advanced life are threatening symptoms; or there may

be double vision or squint, or numbness of a limb, and the familiar sensation of pins and needles; in other cases loss of memory and mistaken use of words are signs of the coming attack. Anything which makes the heart beat faster or fills the head with blood may excite an attack; much bodily exercise, as galloping on horseback, or hastening to catch a train, or running up-stairs; any violent mental shock or fright, or any kind of excitement, may bring on a fit in those who are liable to the disease, and therefore should be avoided. Straining at stool and any stooping position should be guarded against. When a person is in a fit, his neckcloth or any tight part of the dress should be loosened; he should be kept in a horizontal position and placed on a bed or couch, with his head slightly raised. A piece of linen, dipped in vinegar and water, may be laid across the forehead, and hot bottles should be applied to the feet if they are cold. Perfect quiet should be kept, and the shades may be drawn down so as not to let too much light into the room, and only one or two people should be allowed by the bedside.

Appendix Vermiformis is a small portion of the cæcum (see **INTESTINES**) which hangs down in a worm-like shape in the centre of the abdomen. It is often a source of disease and death. In the passage of the food through the intestines it often happens that a cherry stone, lemon or orange seed, or other such hard substance drops into the cavity of the appendix, and produces inflammation, ulceration, and often death. This catastrophe may be suspected when intense pain occurs in the abdomen over the seat of the cæcum.

Appetite, as used in medical language, means a healthy desire for food. Loss of appetite, technically called anorexia, is one of the most invariable symptoms of some disease, as is the return of appetite one of the most certain signs of returning health. This returning appetite is one of those things which require somewhat careful management. At first, as the powers of the stomach have been greatly weakened, only small quantities of food, carefully prepared, ought to be given, and repeated frequently if necessary. Depraved appetite, pica, is frequently a symptom, in females, of hysteria: it may also occur in early pregnancy.

Apple is the fruit of a species of *Pyrus*, and one of the most common fruits brought to the table in America. Apples contain malic acid, which gives them their acid flavor, and a varying quantity of sugar, pectin, cellulose, and salts. Only the sweeter and softer should be eaten raw. When eaten, it is advisable to take off the peel and remove the core, as those parts are less digestible. In cooking, the peel should be removed and sugar added. If roasted, the peel should be allowed to remain on. Apples, like other vegetable products, contain saline matters which act beneficially on the system.

Aqua Fortis. An old Latin name, meaning strong water, for nitric acid. See **NITRIC ACID**.

Aqua Toffania. A name given to a solution of arsenic, which was sold by a woman named Tophania, who lived in Palermo. It is said that upwards of six hundred persons perished by this poison.

Arachnitis. A name sometimes given to inflammation of the membranes of the brain. See **MENINGITIS**.

Arcus Senilis. This term is applied to the narrow opaque zone which may be observed near the margin of the cornea of many aged persons. It usually affects both eyes, and varies in tint, according to its period of duration, from a pale gray to a dense chalky white. It commences as an indistinct semi-opaque crescent seated near the upper or lower margin of the cornea, which crescent gradually extends around the whole circumference of this

portion of the eye, and increases in width and opacity. This appearance is due to fatty changes in the circumferential parts of the cornea, and is sometimes an indication of fatty degeneration of the heart and other internal organs of the body. Though most frequently met with in old subjects, it often makes its appearance on persons of thirty or forty, who have become prematurely aged.

Ardent Spirits. See ALCOHOL.

Aristolochia, a genus of plants, so called from its being thought a remedy promoting recovery after child-birth. There is a species of this genus called the Virginian snake root, having the doubtful reputation of being a remedy against the bites of serpents. It is used in medicine, and is a stimulant and tonic, and given in cases of debility and ague.

Arnica, the root of the *Arnica montana*, as a remedy, is mostly used in homœopathic practice. Its tincture is most commonly used as an outward application in sprains and bruises.

Aromatics are drugs which have a pleasant smell, agreeable flavor, and slightly stimulating properties. Most of the essential oils belong to this group of substances.

Arrack is a kind of distilled spirit, much used in the East, and is obtained from fermented rice, betel nuts, and the sap and fruit of palms. It contains pure oil and other substances, which produce headache and other disturbances of the nervous system.

Arrowroot is the name given to an alimentary substance obtained from the tubers and roots of various plants. Genuine arrowroot is, however, obtained from the root stock of various species of *Maranta*. Arrowroot is a white powder, consisting entirely of the granules of starch. It is sold in shops under the names of West Indian, East Indian, and Bermuda arrowroots. Like all amylaceous food, arrowroot becomes thickened by boiling in water, and can be made the recipient of other substances, as wine, brandy, sugar, spices, etc. In dietetical value it is no higher than other forms of starch. See SAGO, TAPIOCA, CORN FLOUR.

Arsenic is the common term for what is more strictly called arsenious acid, or white arsenic. It is both a dangerous poison and a powerful remedy. It is best given in the form of Liquor Arsenicalis or Fowler's Solution, of which three, four, or five drops may be given in water immediately after a meal. Notwithstanding the disastrous consequences of large doses, given in the small ones described it is very valuable in certain complaints. A preparation of arsenic was long used in England as a remedy for ague, under the name of the Tasteless Ague Drops. Even in tropical fevers of the same class in which quinine has been given and failed, arsenic will sometimes succeed. There are some kinds of headache, especially one called brow-ague, in which arsenic does good, as it also does in others more distinctly neuralgic in character. It has also been given for some forms of nervous disorder. Of all remedies arsenic seems to be that which is of most use in skin diseases, especially those of a scaly or scurfy kind; where much purulent matter is produced it seldom does much good. Small doses should be given very regularly in the way indicated above, and if any smarting of the eyes comes on it should be discontinued for a time, and again resumed in smaller quantity. In cancerous affections arsenic has sometimes been used locally for its destructive effects, but this is dangerous, and lives have been lost by the practice. Arsenic eating is said to be common in Styria, and it is also said to be given to horses to give them a smooth and glossy coat. In poisoning by arsenic the

contents of the stomach should be promptly evacuated, and as an antidote the hydrate peroxide of iron given. The antidote is made by taking a chemist's stock-bottle of tincture of muriate of iron, adding to it the contents of the liquor ammoniæ bottle, and pouring off the fluid at the top. The precipitate at the bottom is the antidote.

Artery. An *artery* is an elastic tube, conveying blood *from* the heart, to which, after having nourished the various structures to which it is distributed by means of the *capillaries*, or ultimate branches, it is carried back by the veins. For the general reader it is sufficient to state that an artery consists of three coats or coverings: (1) an outer one, composed of elastic fibrous tissue; (2) a middle, composed of muscular fibre in a great measure; and (3) an internal, composed of *epithelium*, of which there are several subdivisions, which we need not specify here. The elasticity of the coats of an artery serve to assist in the propulsion of the blood throughout the system. The arterial system is divided into two main parts, one springing from the left ventricle of the heart, and carrying the blood by means of the *aorta*, the great artery of the body, and its branches to the head, trunk, and limbs, and a secondary system (*pulmonary*), upon which the former depends, namely, that arising from the right ventricle of the heart, which throws the spent blood, already sent back to the heart, by the veins, to the lungs to be converted (*arterialized*) into fit and proper blood for distribution by the first-named system. In the unborn child (*fœtus*) considerable difference in the arterial and venous circulation exists. See **HEART**.

Arthritis. Arthritis properly signifies *any* inflammation of a joint, but in surgery the term is most frequently associated with rheumatism: thus we hear of *chronic rheumatic arthritis*, a disease characterized by an alteration of all the structures composing a joint. It afflicts rheumatic and gouty patients, and its symptoms are a racking, gnawing, wearing pain in any joint, generally dependent on weather, accompanied by a grating feeling when the joint is used, and an audible evidence of friction of the opposed surfaces of the articulation. Opiate embrocations, warm douches, and Turkish baths seem to be good local means of alleviation.

Artichoke is the name of two plants which are used as articles of diet. The common artichoke is *Cynara scolymus* of botanists, and the bracts on the outside parts of the unopened flower of this plant are boiled and eaten with melted butter. They contain starch, sugar, albumen, but no medicinal properties. The Jerusalem artichoke is produced by a species of sunflower, and the word Jerusalem is a corruption of Girasole or Turnsol. The part of the plant eaten are the tubers, which are cooked like potatoes. They contain more sugar and less starch than potatoes, and are even less nutritious.

Artificial Respiration is used in cases of drowning, or after an overdose of chloroform has been given, or whenever insensibility by apnœa has ensued, and there is a chance of saving the patient. For the various methods to be adopted, see **RESPIRATION**.

Arum Maculatum is a poisonous plant with spotted leaves. It flowers early in the spring, within a sheath or large bract. Its receptacle, which projects beyond the flower, is colored orange, yellow, and purple. Although the leaves are poisonous, starch is procured from the roots, and eaten under the name of Portland sago.

Ascarides are commonly called *thread-worms*. They look to the naked eye like short bits of white thread, and they are of two kinds, male and female, the latter being longer and larger than the former. They live chiefly in the

lower part of the bowel, and may accumulate there in vast numbers. They occasion great itching. This worm is chiefly found in infancy and childhood, and only rarely attacks the adult. The symptoms by which it may be known to be present are, picking of the nostrils, fetid breath, distension of the stomach, and irritation about the anus and genitals, as well as the actual passage of the worms. In female children a discharge from the genitals is not uncommon in consequence of the irritation caused by the worms. It is found amongst the children of the poor and those of dirty habits, and is said to be caused by eating blackberries, apples, etc. It is certain that the ova producing the worms are taken in with the food. An occasional purge, with an injection every morning up the bowel of a solution of common salt, and careful attention to the diet, will usually suffice to get rid of this parasite.

Ascites signifies an accumulation of fluid in the cavity of the abdomen. Its most common causes are diseases of the liver, heart, or kidneys; in the two latter, dropsy of other parts, and especially of the legs, is liable to ensue, but not so when the liver is affected. Cirrhosis of the liver arising from drink causes an obstruction to the passage of the blood, and so the abdominal cavity becomes full of fluid; the patient is then of a sallow or yellow color, loses flesh, and also his appetite. The abdomen is round and swollen, and the veins distinctly seen. It is a disease which is gradual in its course, and may last some months or years. Hot fomentations may be applied over the surface of the abdomen to relieve any pain which may exist, and sometimes tapping the swelling and letting out the fluid is very beneficial. Chronic inflammation of the peritoneum or scrofulous disease of the mesenteric glands in children is a frequent cause of ascites, and here the general health must be attended to, for the local disease depends in those cases on the constitutional taint. Cancer of the liver or other abdominal organ may cause ascites in the course of its progress, but in such cases no remedies are of much avail except in so far as they relieve the patient from suffering.

Asiatic Cholera. See CHOLERA.

Asparagus is a cultivated plant, the undeveloped stem and head of which are boiled and eaten with melted butter. It does not appear to possess any medicinal properties.

Asphyxia is the name given to the mode of death which occurs in drowning, suffocation, strangulation, and in some cases of hanging. The term *apnœa* is, however, a more correct designation. See APNŒA.

Assafœtida is a foul-smelling gum resin, coming to us from the East. It is much used in the treatment of hysteria. Combined with aloes, it is useful in certain forms of flatulent colic, especially in hysterical women.

Asses' Milk. See MILK.

Asthénia, a medical expression used to indicate a want of power or strength in the system.

Asthma is a nervous disease affecting the lungs, and characterized by a painful gasping for breath, coming on suddenly, and passing away without necessarily leaving injury to the lung behind it. We may speak of at least three varieties of the disease: (1) The first spoken of, which is also called Spasmodic Asthma; (2) asthma occurring as a sign of other disease, that is, Symptomatic Asthma; and (3) certain peculiar varieties of the disease, of which hay fever or asthma is the most important. Spasmodic asthma is so called because it is supposed to be due to spasm or violent contraction of the air tubes, whereby air is prevented from reaching the interior of the lung. Most frequently the disease comes on without any warning, and commonly occurs

an hour or two after midnight, the patient being suddenly roused from his sleep by an attack. There is a feeling first of all of constriction, which grows till there is a fearful struggle for breath. The patient most frequently has recourse to the open window, and there holding firm with his hands, so as to enable him to use the powerful muscles of the upper arm for breathing, he may remain for hours gasping for breath. Over the chest various kinds of unusual sounds are heard, the skin becomes cold, and the temperature falls sometimes many degrees. Subsequently this gives way to sweating from fatigue. By and by relief comes; the patient begins to cough, expels some pellets of mucus, and before long falls asleep. During the intervals of attack, the patient may be tolerably well, but may be said to be a valetudinarian. The disease may attack the individual in apparently the most healthy situations, and leave him alone in smoky, apparently unhealthy quarters. Not unfrequently asthma is hereditary, and commonly sets in about middle life. Suppers, especially of an indigestible kind, are prominent causes of an attack. Asthma seldom directly destroys life, however bad the patient may seem in the fit. Many who are subjects of asthma live a good long life, the reason probably being that they are forced to take care of themselves. Generally, however, the disease induces other conditions, especially of heart and lung, which indirectly prove fatal. Symptomatic asthma, as far as the paroxysm is concerned, resembles the other form, only, being connected with disease of the lung or heart, its conditions are not the same, and the fits are not subject to the same laws. The conditions of lung most commonly associated with asthmatic attacks are chronic bronchitis and emphysema. Sometimes the order is reversed, and the asthma gives rise to these. The third variety of asthma is that which is induced by certain peculiar causes, hay fever (which see) being among them. The grand rule to be observed is to avoid everything likely to set up the attack, particularly prejudicial articles of food. If the attack has been brought on by an injudicious meal, let the stomach be emptied. During the paroxysm a few whiffs from a pipe of tobacco or stramonium will frequently act like a charm. Datura inhaled is also a powerful remedy. For many, chloroform or ether is best, but requires careful management; whilst in others a draught of hot brandy and water, or strong coffee is best. In the interval, the health of the patient should be carefully attended to, iodide of potassium and arsenic being among the most approved remedies to be then given.

Astigmatism is a term signifying irregular refraction; that is to say, that light, as it passes through the transparent portions of the eye to the retina, is acted upon differently by sections of these portions, thus producing a blurring of the object; or, while one portion of the viewed object appears distinct, the one next to it seems smudgy. It is dependent upon several causes, such as some original defect in the eye, the results of wounds of the eyeball, or displacement of the lens. Spectacles recommended by some competent oculist are the means of relief.

Astringents are drugs which act by causing a shrinking or puckering of the tissue to which they are applied, if strong enough; they coagulate albumen, and check the flow of blood from a part. Some act locally, and may be applied to a wounded surface; others are absorbed into the blood, and check hæmorrhage from a distant part. Tannic and gallic acids, iron, zinc, some salts of lead, especially the acetate or sugar of lead, catechu, logwood, chalk, and kino are astringents. Matico may be applied locally to a wound to check bleeding. Turpentine is a very useful astringent when there is hæmorrhage

from the lungs, and can be inhaled with steam. In cases of diarrhœa, chalk, opium, and catechu or sugar of lead can be given, while, if there is hæmorrhage from the womb or kidney, iron and mixtures containing tannin or gallic acid are necessary. Iron and tannin or gallic acid must not be given together, as they form a disagreeable and nauseous inky compound.

Ataxy is a peculiar affection of the spinal cord, in which the patient loses control over the movements of his limbs. See **PROGRESSIVE LOCOMOTOR ATAXY**.

Atheroma is a degeneration very liable to occur in old age, as a natural result of senile decay; it occurs earlier in life in those who have led fast and intemperate lives. See **DEGENERATION**.

Atmosphere. See **AIR**.

Atrophy or **WASTING** is a term used generally and specifically. Thus, if the arms and legs waste in any disease, they are said to be atrophied. The same often happens in a paralyzed part. There are, however, certain specific forms of disease to which the term atrophy applies. Such are acute yellow atrophy of the liver (see **LIVER**), progressive muscular atrophy (see **PROGRESSIVE**).

Atropine is the active principle of belladonna. See **BELLADONNA**.

Aura is the name given to certain peculiar sensations which sometimes usher in an attack of epilepsy. These feelings are of various kinds. Perhaps the most common are a feeling of a stream of water or air — cold or hot — gradually creeping up from an extremity towards the head. This feeling reaches a certain point, and then the patient becomes unconscious. Occasionally, if it can be stopped, the fits do not occur. For this purpose machines are sometimes worn, which, being touched, suddenly and powerfully grasp the arm or leg, certainly in some cases working the desired result.

Auricle is the name given to two of the cavities of the heart, from their resemblance to an ear. See **HEART**.

Auscultation is the art of ascertaining the condition of the internal organs of the body, especially the lungs, by the aid of the ear. See **PERCUSSION**, **STETHOSCOPE**.

Axilla is the anatomical name for the arm-pit.

Azote is a name for nitrogen gas. Substances, such as certain foods, are called azotized, on account of their containing nitrogen. See **FOOD**.

B.

Baby-farming. See **INFANT MORTALITY**.

Bakers' Itch, a form of skin disease produced on the hands of bakers by the irritation of the yeast used in making bread. See **PSORIASIS**.

Baldness, or **ALOPECIA**, as it is technically called, means loss of hair. It may be partial or general, temporary or permanent. It is best known in the form of calvities or senile baldness, which is one of the changes indicating general structural decay and advancing age. In some individuals the head becomes bald during middle life, and in others it is well covered by hairs even at a very old age. These differences depend upon two influences: that of general health and strength of constitution, and that of hereditary peculiarities. In this form of baldness, whether due to senile or premature decay, the hairs first become gray and then white; they no longer present their usual appearance, but are short, split, and very dry and crisp. The scalp at the

same time becomes thin and tense. At last the white hairs are shed, and no others are formed; complete baldness is then produced, and the thin scalp becomes smooth and shining. These changes always begin on and are very often limited to the vertex of the head; they are due to senile shrinking of the tissues of the scalp and obliteration of the hair-follicles—those small depressions in the skin in which hair originates. Baldness has been observed in newly-born infants, although this form is very rare. The growth of the hair may be retarded for one or two years, or it may never take place. Of accidental baldness there are several varieties. The most common form, perhaps, is that general thinning which is caused by exhausting diseases, as, for instance, fevers, by bodily decay, and by great mental emotion. Sometimes extensive thinning, or even total loss of hair, may be seen in children and young adults, apparently strong and in good health, and without any affection of the scalp to account for this serious condition. It has been suggested that this early loss of hair may be due to failure of nervous power, or to cessation of the natural reproducing function of the hair-bulbs and hair-forming apparatus. Accidental baldness is also very frequently produced by parasitic diseases of the scalp, such as favus and the different forms of tinea. According to the nature of the disease it is general or partial: in favus the whole scalp is affected, and in tinea decalvans there is complete baldness only over small circumscribed patches. Thinning of the hair is a symptom of venereal disease; in some instances the patient becomes quite bald. This affection, however, is usually temporary, and the hair grows again after the course of the general disease has been averted by suitable remedies. The congenital and senile varieties of baldness are not amenable either to local or general treatment. In the former class of cases, one must wait patiently until the formative organs of the hair are well developed, and in the latter class the loss of hair is to be regarded, like many other concurrent phenomena, as an inevitable result of advancing age. The application of stimulating washes only irritates the skin, and may do much mischief. In baldness occurring during convalescence from fever or other exhausting maladies, the hair usually grows again as the patient recovers. In cases where the hair becomes thin and loose in consequence of debility or want of tone, local stimulant is the best treatment; in slight forms of the affection, cold water should be poured over the head every morning, and the scalp then well rubbed with a rough towel; at night, a wash made up of equal parts of glycerine and sal-volatile should be rubbed into the scalp at the roots of the hairs. In more advanced forms of baldness from debility, tincture of iodine may be painted over the most denuded portions of the scalp two or three times in the course of the week. Shaving the scalp also does good in bad cases. The hair when it begins to grow again is soft and downy, but in course of time resumes its natural appearance. Whilst it is in this state care should be taken not to apply any oil or pomatum to the scalp. In baldness from constitutional debility or disorder, attention should be paid to the important organs of the body, such as the stomach, which is often at fault. Sometimes also the nervous system is affected.

Balm of Gilead is the name given to a juice which exudes from the branches and leaves of various species of *Balsamodendron*.

Balsam, Friar's. See **BENZOIN**.

Balsam of Peru is a thick treacly-looking substance with a peculiar odor called "balsamic." It was at one time much used in the treatment of wounds. Occasionally it is given in chronic bronchitis of the aged. It is rarely used.

Balsam of Tolu differs from Balsam of Peru by being lighter in color and rather more solid.

Bandages. Bandages consist of strips of linen, calico, or flannel, of various breadth, from one to six inches, and of any length, from one to ten or twelve yards. The best material is stout unbleached calico; but a strip of sheeting, or strips of an old petticoat or dress, are very serviceable. They should be rolled up firmly for use, as they are applied by unrolling them over the part to be bandaged. There are some few plain rules which ought to be attended to in the application even of the simplest bandage which can be used; as the *manner* in which it is bound round the limb makes all the difference to the comfort of the patient. It will be found most convenient to hold the roller on the inner side of the limb (if it be a limb) to be bandaged, so that in the case of the *right side* being operated on, the bandage is held in the operator's *right* hand, and *vice versâ*, and for expedition in application the portion which is still unwound should be *underneath* that which is being wound round the limb; in fact, that the bandage should form a sort of continuous figure of eight. On first starting off, rather more than the circumference of the limb should be unwound and cast around the part, and the hand not employed in holding the bandage made to tuck the free end under the first complete turn. If this slight manœuvre be dexterously done, the bandage will never slip, unless purposely unwound. It is then lightly but firmly wound round the limb by a series of turns as far as required. Now it is evident that, in the case of a well-shaped, muscular limb, this winding cannot be made evenly, as it will not lie flatly; the simple device of "reversing" is then employed; it consists of taking a "turn" in its application, and bending it upon itself by changing the surface of the roller which is applied to the skin by making an acute angle or reverse at each turn, and giving it a sharp "twitch" at each. In bandaging the arm or leg, it is best to commence with a few turns round the hand or foot first, whether it be for the retention of splints or dressings. Bandages should always be applied with an equable pressure throughout, and not too tightly. Bandages such as the above may be rendered hard and strong by smearing their successive turns with gum, plaster of Paris, glue, paste, or white of egg, which speedily sets, serving the double purpose of bandage and splints. See SLINGS, SPLINTS.

Bantingism is a term applied to a system of diet by which it is proposed to make fat people thin, and which succeeded in the case of a Mr. Banting, who wrote a pamphlet on the subject. The great principle recognized in the system is the withdrawal from the diet of those articles of food, such as bread, potatoes, sugar, fat, and butter, which are known, when taken in excess, to produce obesity. If stout persons wish to reduce themselves they should diminish the quantity of bread, sugar, fat, and butter in their diet, but not suddenly leave off anything to which they have been habituated through a long life. See HEIGHT and WEIGHT.

Barbadoes Leg. See ELEPHANTIASIS.

Barbadoes Tar. This substance is a species of naphtha, found naturally in the island of Barbadoes in great abundance. It is only used in this country as a horse medicine; but in the West Indies has a reputation in bronchial and pulmonary diseases.

Barberry, the common name of the *Berberis vulgaris*. The fruits are of a red color, and contain a sweetish acid juice which is reckoned a febrifuge. An active principle is also obtained from this plant, called Berberine.

Bark. See CINCHONA.

Barley is a well-known grain, valuable as an article of diet, both as an addition to soups and broths, and, when ground in the form of meal, as a nutritious food. The medicinal drink known as barley-water is made from the pearl or Scotch barley, and if carefully made is a pleasant and soothing drink in diseases of the throat and chest.

Barometer is an instrument for measuring the pressure of the atmosphere. It consists of a stout glass tube about thirty-two inches in length, closed at one end, uniform in calibre, and divided into inches from below upwards, or, as is more usual, a scale of inches is attached to the frame which supports the tube. This tube having been filled with mercury is inverted, so that the open end dips into a vessel containing mercury, and then the fluid in the tube will sink to about thirty inches, leaving a vacuum above. This height is maintained by the atmosphere, which presses on the mercury in the vessel below with such force as to maintain the fluid in the tube at that height; increase the pressure of the atmosphere and the mercury will rise still higher; diminish the pressure and the mercury will sink proportionately. On the top of a mountain, where the air is much rarer, and therefore the pressure less, the mercury will not rise so high, and by this means the height of elevation may be calculated. The atmospheric pressure on the earth at the level of the sea is found by experiment to be fifteen pounds to the square inch, and a column of mercury a square inch in area and thirty inches high will be found to weigh fifteen pounds.

Barrenness. See **STERILITY**.

Baryta is a mineral product, a preparation of which is used in medicine under the name of solution of the muriate of baryta, or chloride of barium. It is prescribed in scrofulous affections, glandular enlargements, and cutaneous diseases, and care must be taken in its administration, as it is very powerful.

Basilicon. This is known as royal ointment, and it is an old-fashioned remedy for ulcers, wounds, and abrasions. It is of three kinds: the black, made with pitch; the green, in which the flowers of melilot form a part; and the yellow, made of wax, rosin, and simple ointment, the only one now in use.

Bathing (Sea) is a remedy potent for good or evil. There are few constitutions so delicate that they will not bear sea-bathing if the process of preparation is carefully gone through, but that is all important. To a delicate female sea-bathing is often like the renewal of life, but it must be carefully gone about. If the patient has been accustomed to a cold bath in the morning, the only change required first of all is the substitution of salt water for fresh; if she has not, she must use the sea-water tepid first of all, gradually accustoming herself to water of the temperature of the sea. Next, a sunny day having been selected, she may try, when the sun has been well out, a bath from the beach, but should remain in the water only long enough to be completely wetted from head to foot, and then rubbed dry; a gentle walk should afterwards be taken along the shore. This should not be attempted within less than three hours after breakfast, but by degrees the time may be lessened, breakfast being made less and less of a meal till it consists merely of a cup of milk, which it is better to take in all cases before proceeding to bathe. By and by the morning hours may be used for bathing; these are the best; the bath should not last more than ten minutes, and a smartish walk should follow. *Never bathe with a full stomach, or when feeling cold before entering the water.*

Baths. Baths, whether regarded as a means of preserving or recovering health, are of very great importance. The baths employed by a very considerable number of our countrymen daily for the purpose of cleanliness and the

preservation of health are cold baths ; that is to say, their average temperature is under 60°. If intended more for cleanliness, water of a higher temperature, from 60° to 100°, is employed. They differ too in respect of mode of use, for whereas the cold bath is administered variously, as shower, plunge, shallow, or sponge baths, the warm bath is almost entirely restricted to what is called the shallow bath. The douche is perhaps the most powerful mode of administering the cold bath, but is commonly used as an appendage to the so-called Turkish or Roman bath. As remedial measures, hot-air baths are sometimes very useful, especially perhaps in cases of sub-acute rheumatism, colds, and the like. They are, however, to be used with caution, as to many individuals they are dangerous, producing unpleasant sensations in the head. This is especially the case if high temperatures are employed. As a rule, it may be said that 140° Fahr. is quite high enough for all useful purposes, and the time of remaining in the bath should be regulated rather by the effect produced in bringing out perspiration than by other considerations. Generally such baths terminate either with a cold plunge or a douche, which to many is the pleasantest part of the whole. Medicated baths are in use in this country ; some prepared so as to resemble mineral waters abroad, others constituted on a different principle, and used mainly in the treatment of skin disease. One variety, namely, alkaline baths, have been found of great use in chronic or sub-acute rheumatism. Iodine baths have been used for the same complaint, and for advanced syphilis. Sulphur baths have been used in lead poisoning, as well as in itch. Nitro-muriatic acid baths have had a great reputation among old residents of the Indies for diseases of the liver. The most important of these baths, if indeed it deserves the name of bath at all, is the so-called mercurial vapor bath, which is of undoubted value as a remedy in syphilis. The mustard foot-bath is a favorite remedy among females, who ascribe to it considerable powers of bringing on the menstrual flow. Abroad, mineral waters are generally used both externally and internally. The Hot Springs waters are excellent for rheumatism, and allied affections, also in certain forms of skin disease. The Harrogate (English) waters differ in quality at different springs. The sulphurous waters are those used for bathing ; they are very good in certain forms of skin disease. The foreign baths are so numerous, we can only allude to the chief. Vichy is one of these. Its waters are strongly alkaline, and are very useful in gout. Aix-la-Chapelle has hot bath waters, which are very useful for stiff joints, scrofulous diseases, etc. The waters of Kreuznach in Rhenish Prussia are very valuable in certain derangements of the womb. Wiesbaden, Homburg, and Baden-Baden are rather pleasure grounds than bathing-places ; their fate remains to be seen. Carlsbad waters are now seldom used for bathing, except, as at Marienbad, in the form of mud-poultices. These are, however, of undoubted service. For effects of simple baths, see HYDROPATHY.

Bay, technically called *Laurus nobilis*, is the true laurel of the ancients, the sweet bay of the English. The *berries* are aromatic, and are used as spices in food. They are also employed in medicine, and act as carminatives and stimulants. The *leaves* are used in the same way as the berries.

Bay Cherry, or Bay Laurel, is the name given to the common *Fraxus Laurocerasus*. This shrub goes by the name of the Laurel in our gardens. Its leaves and fruit contain oil of bitter almonds and hydrocyanic acid. They are used in the same manner as oil of bitter almonds. See ALMONDS.

Bay Salt is a name given to a form of common salt, chloride of sodium, which is prepared from sea-water by evaporation in the sun.

Beberia is a substance obtained from the Greenheart tree of Demerara. It has tonic properties, and is said to be useful in ague, but is hardly ever used.

Bed-sores are large unhealthy ulcers formed over the hips, buttocks, and the lower part of the back of bedridden persons. They are due to long-continued pressure on these parts, to a vitiated state of the blood, and to general debility, and are met with in the subjects of fever, paralysis, broken back, and in very old people who have been in bed for a long time. In cases of palsy of the lower half of the body, bed-sores are very large and deep, and spread with rapidity. A bed-sore commences as a dusky-red patch on the skin, which becomes excoriated. After the separation of the cuticle the surrounding soft parts become swollen, and the inflamed integument is converted into a gray or black slough, from the under surface of which there is a discharge of thin matter. This sloughing process extends both superficially and deeply until a large cavity is formed, which, in some instances, exposes bone. In old or very debilitated subjects, death is frequently the result of this affection. Except in cases of palsy and broken back the existence of a bed-sore bears witness to the incompetence or carelessness of the nurse. In cases of long-continued illness and confinement to bed injurious pressure on the back and hips may be prevented by the use of soft pillows and air and water cushions, and by a constant attention to cleanliness. Draw sheets should be placed over the lower half of the bed and be frequently renewed, and the buttocks and back ought to be washed twice in the day with a weak lead lotion or spirits of wine, and afterwards carefully dried. When a red patch makes its appearance on the skin, collodion should be applied and the inflamed part protected from further pressure by means of a circular air cushion perforated in the centre. When the skin is broken, resin ointment will be found a good dressing. The treatment of large sloughing sores consists in the use of poultices sprinkled with charcoal or chloride of lime, and in supporting the strength of the patient by good diet and alcoholic stimulants. In the first stage of bed-sore, when the skin is simply reddened, the contact for ten minutes of a bladder containing ice, followed by the application of a linseed-meal poultice, will often prevent further mischief.

Beef-tea. The great object in making beef-tea should be to extract every particle of nutriment from the beef; and in order to make it good and nutritious there must be no stint in the quantity of material used. A pound of gravy beef will not make above a pint of really strong beef-tea. Where it is necessary to feed a patient with spoonfuls of beef-tea, and to get as much nourishment taken as possible to assist recovery, an excellent and delicious extract or essence of meat can be made by cutting up about a pound of gravy beef and placing it in a jar, with alternate slices of a nice large turnip and a little salt. Add no water, but cover the jar tightly and let it stew in an oven for six or eight hours. When taken out a most fragrant and nutritious cupful of extract of beef will be there, which will contain all the life-giving constituents of the meat.

Beer. A form of alcoholic beverage made from the fermentation of roasted germinating grain. When a seed begins to germinate its starch is converted into sugar. By roasting, the process of germination is arrested, and the dried grain, under the name of malt, is used for making beer. The flower of the hop is added before the fermentation is commenced, and a bitter taste and tonic quality is given to beer which is not possessed by wines or spirits. Hence medicinally beers act as stimulants and tonics. Beer is sold, according to the way it is made, under various names. Thus we have ales, porter, and stout.

Ales are mild, strong, and bitter. Mild ales contain from half an ounce to an ounce of alcohol in the pint, and are most recommended as ordinary articles of diet. Strong ales contain from one ounce to an ounce and a half of alcohol in the pint, and ought only to be used when the stimulant effects of alcohol are required. Bitter, pale, or Indian ales contain from one to two ounces of alcohol, and have a larger quantity of hops than either mild or strong ales. Porter and stout are brewed with over-roasted or blackened malts, and thus get a dark color. London porter contains from three-quarters of an ounce to an ounce of alcohol in the pint, whilst stout contains an ounce and a half. All these beers are bottled for sale. The only difference bottling makes is that the carbonic acid gas liberated during fermentation is kept in the bottle and passes out mixed with the beer. In some cases this carbonic acid has apparently the power of assisting digestion, and as a matter of experience is preferred to draught beer. In some states of the system beer is a most objectionable article of diet. The unfermented saccharine matter undergoes changes in the stomach which communicate certain properties to the blood favorable to the generation of such diseases as rheumatism and gout. When these diseases are not produced, there is a general condition of the system brought about in which attacks of serious disease are rendered much more liable to a fatal termination than they otherwise would be.

Beeswax. See WAX.

Belladonna, technically known as *Atropa belladonna*, is a native of Great Britain, flowering in June and July. All parts of the plant are active, but those chiefly used are the leaves and the root. From the leaves are prepared a tincture and an extract; from the root, the alkaloid atropia and a liniment. The effects of belladonna are very striking, especially in allaying pain and arresting muscular spasm. In over-doses it is poisonous, and its attractive berries not unfrequently prove fatal to children. When taken internally the drug produces a dryness of the throat, and sometimes an eruption on the skin. This occurs whether the medicine is given internally or applied externally, and is taken advantage of by oculists in dealing with eye diseases. In many spasmodic or convulsive diseases belladonna is of use. Thus it has been used in asthma, in whooping-cough, in epilepsy, and in neuralgia. In inflammation of the eye, when there is danger of the pupil becoming closed permanently, belladonna is of the greatest possible use by removing the edges of the iris as far as possible from each other. It is also of use in the incontinence of urine in children. Briefly, it may be said that wherever there is much local pain, belladonna does good. Here, it may be applied locally, either as a plaster made from the extract, or as a liniment containing a good deal of a strong tincture. In palpitation of the heart a plaster worn constantly over the part gives very great relief. In chronic rheumatism the liniment well rubbed in is of great value. Dose: of the tincture of belladonna, ten drops; of the extract, half a grain.

ATROPIA is the alkaloid or active principle of belladonna; combined with sulphuric acid it is used by oculists to dilate the pupil of the eye. Atropia should not be given internally, but may be applied under the skin.

Bellain. A name given in Derbyshire, England, to painter's colic. See LEAD POISONING.

Belly. See ABDOMEN.

Belly-ache. See COLIC.

Ben Oil is the expressed oil of the Ben nut, which is the fruit of a species of *Moringa*. The oil is remarkable for not becoming rancid.

Benzoin or Gum Benjamin is a resinous exudation from a plant growing in the Eastern Archipelago. Combined with aloes, storax, and balsam of Tolu dissolved in spirit, it used to have a great reputation as a vulnerary or application to cut surfaces. This compound was known as Friar's Balsam. It is rarely given internally.

Berberry. See BARBERRY.

Beriberi, or the Bad Sickness of Ceylon, is a malady, as its name implies, almost confined to that island. The essential feature of the disease is a dropsy affecting almost every part and cavity of the body, though it commonly begins in the lower extremities. The heart, kidneys, and lungs are also affected. Death sometimes occurs suddenly. Little is known regarding the real nature of the malady.

Berries, Poisonous. Children often eat poisonous berries, and show symptoms of illness before it can be found out exactly what they have eaten. When a suspicion of poisoning exists, an emetic of mustard and water or salt and water should be given, and the throat tickled with a feather till vomiting comes on; then give vinegar and water, or milk, to neutralize the effect of the poison in the stomach.

Betel is used in the East Indies as a masticatory. It is the fruit of a species of palm called *Areca catechu*. This fruit contains tannic acid, and it is on account of the astringent properties of this substance that it is used. When chewed, the nut is cut up and placed in a leaf of the *Biper betel*, and mixed with a small quantity of lime.

Bile or Gall, the name of the secretion formed by the liver, and which is emptied into the gall bladder, from whence it flows into the intestines, where it mingles with the food. It is of a green color and intensely bitter taste, hence the term "bitter as gall." (See LIVER.) The gall of animals, more especially that of the ox, is used in medicine as a tonic, and in cases of deficient biliary secretion.

Bilious Headache. See HEADACHE.

Birds as Food. Next to the flesh of mammalia, that of birds is most consumed as food by man. Several species are domesticated in this country, and used as food, whilst a large number of wild birds are consumed. About 40 species are thus commonly used in America. Upwards of 170 species have been recorded as eaten by man in various parts of the world. The flesh of birds has not been so carefully analyzed as that of the mammalia. It contains, generally, more of the principle creatine, and this is especially the case with wild birds. Young birds contain albumen and gelatine, whilst older birds contain fibrine. The flesh of birds contains but little fat; this is more especially the case in wild birds. Domestic fowls are fattened, more especially in the form of the capon. The goose and duck become fat by abundant feeding in domestication. The flesh of birds presents a greater variety of flavor than that of any other class of animals. As a rule, the flesh of carnivorous birds has a stronger flavor than those which are herbivorous or granivorous.

Birth-rate. See POPULATION.

Bismuth is used in medicine in two forms, the sub-nitrate and carbonate. The former is the more commonly employed. It is exceedingly useful in certain kinds of irritation of the stomach; dose, five to twenty grains. As it is quite insoluble, it must be given in something which will suspend it; gruel will do. Gum Arabic is commonly used for the purpose. A useful liquid form of the remedy is known as Schacht's Solution of Bismuth. Some people prefer the carbonate to the nitrate; its effects are similar.

Bistoury. A long, narrow-bladed surgical knife.

Bites. See ACCIDENTS.

Bitter Almonds. See ALMONDS.

Black Eye. See ACCIDENTS and BRUISES.

Black Draught is a popular name given to an infusion of senna with Epsom salts or sulphate of magnesia.

Black Drop is a solution of opium in verjuice, the juice of the crab apple. It is sold in the shops as a patent medicine. One drop equals three of laudanum. See OPIUM.

Black Vomit is a term applied to the dark-colored fluid that is thrown up in many fevers. It consists mainly of decomposed blood. It is often seen in yellow fever, and is considered one of the most disastrous symptoms of that disease. See FEVER.

Black Wash is made by adding calomel to lime-water, and is used as an external application for venereal and other sores.

Bladder. This organ is situated in the pelvis, in front of the rectum in the male, and of the womb in the female. It is a hollow cavity, made up chiefly of muscular fibres, which enable it to contract, and lined within by a smooth coat of epithelium. It has three openings: two small ones on its posterior aspect, where are the ureters, these being the small tubes which convey the urine from the kidney on each side into the bladder; in front there is also the opening into the urethra, or canal which allows the passage of the urine out of the body. The bladder, like other organs, is liable to disease; it may be inflamed, and cause intense pain. (See CYSTITIS.) It may become dilated from being too full of urine, or its walls may become paralyzed, as in some cases of disease of the spine. (See PARAPLEGIA.) A calculus, or stone, may become deposited or form in this cavity, requiring for its removal the operation of lithotomy or lithotripsy; or the prostate, a gland which is situated at the neck of the bladder, may become enlarged, as in old people; or a tumor, either cancerous or simple in its nature, may be developed.

Blebs, or Bullæ, are large vesicles, like little blisters, which form on the surface of the skin in some diseases, and very frequently in the later stages of erysipelas of the face.

Bleeding is a procedure not often adopted now, except in cases of heart or lung disease, where there is great obstruction to the circulation. Formerly nearly every one was bled as a matter of course every spring and autumn. The operation is performed thus: The patient, sitting in a chair, bares his arm, and the surgeon fastens a piece of tape or bandage tight round it about two inches above the elbow; in this way the return of venous blood to the heart is prevented, so that the veins in the bend of the elbow swell up and become prominent. The surgeon then slits up the vein with a sharp lancet, and draws as much blood as may be required. Gentle friction along the arm will encourage the flow of blood. Bleeding is a mischievous practice, except in cases where the venous system is too full, and where the abstraction of five or six ounces of blood may prove beneficial.

Blindness. See EYE.

Blister. Any substance which, applied to the skin, raises the outer cuticle or scarf-skin, and fills the space between that and the true skin with water or serum, is called a blister. The most commonly applied blister is made from Spanish fly or cantharides; besides which, mustard, croton oil, nitric acid, etc., are sometimes used. Blisters are considered by many physicians to be most valuable, as they are most powerful remedies. They frequently produce a

desirable depletion of the system, and do away with the necessity for bleeding. The ordinary blistering plaster is composed of lard, suet, rosin, wax, and Spanish flies, a piece of which mixture is spread on adhesive plaster, cut to the proper shape and size. All blisters should have a margin of at least half an inch. The plaster must be spread with the thumb, smoothly and evenly, and not less than the thickness of a twenty-five cent piece. The time a blister takes to rise varies, but is usually between eight and eighteen hours. It is best to apply a blister before going to bed. As soon as the blister has been formed, the plaster should be gently taken off, and the bag of fluid carefully nicked with a sharp pair of scissors at the lower part, so as to insure the escape of all the serum, which should be carefully prevented from running on to the skin. Care must be taken not to remove any of the outer skin. A warm bread poultice, inclosed in a piece of muslin, should now be applied, and kept on for an hour. When this is removed, the blistered surface should be dusted with violet powder, and covered from the air, a little fresh powder being added from time to time. This method of dressing a blister generally causes it to heal in a few hours, and prevents the cracking, smarting, and stiffness that often follows the application of ointment, or washing the part. Blisters are always liable to affect the kidneys, and, in some constitutions, produce very painful results. To prevent this, the patient should drink freely of barley-water, with about a scruple of powdered nitre in each quart, whilst the blister is on, and for a while after its removal. A mustard blister is seldom used, unless severe counter-irritation is required: it is a painful remedy.

Blood is that fluid which is formed from the food of animals, out of which all the organs of the body are developed. The blood of men, when drawn and looked at with the naked eye, is a red liquid. When allowed to stand a few minutes it coagulates, and is separated into two parts: a solid part, called *clot*, and a liquid part in which the clot floats, called *serum*. If a drop of blood is placed under a microscope before it coagulates, it is found to consist of two parts — a liquid called *liquor sanguinis*, and a number of small flattened globules or cells, which are called *blood-globules*. The latter are of two kinds, red and white; the white globules are rounder, rougher, and larger than the red ones. The size and shape of the blood-globules varies in different animals: in sheep, oxen, and deer they are smaller than in man, and are much larger in reptiles; they are oval in birds and fishes. A knowledge of the forms of the blood-globules has sometimes led to the detection of crime, by revealing the exact nature of blood-stains found upon clothes after the commission of crime. The liquor sanguinis consists of water, albumen, and saline matters. When blood coagulates, an albuminous body, which has been called blood-fibrine, is formed and separates, entangling the blood-globules, and constitutes the clot. The serum which is left holds in solution most of the albumen and saline matters. The serum also contains various other matters, such as coloring and odoriferous principles, with dissolved fatty matters. The proportion of these substances in 100 parts of dead blood is as follows: Water 79 parts, albumen 4, globules 14, fibrine $\frac{1}{2}$, and the salts and other principles $2\frac{1}{2}$. It also contains oxygen and nitrogen gases, carbonic acid, and a little ammonia. Thus constituted, it is carried by means of the heart and arteries to all parts of the body. On coming in contact with the delicate structures of the body it supplies them with new materials, by which they perform their various functions, and carries away those particles which have done their duty in the work of life. In its course through the body it is carried to various glands, which separate from it those compounds which are to be thrown off from the body. In the liver it

gets rid of certain products which form the bile, and which appear to be again taken up into the blood in the bowels. In the kidneys it gets rid of a substance called urea. (See HEART.) Blood is the means whereby every structure which is worn out for the time being is renewed, and the means whereby its *débris* is washed away. Now blood consists of two parts, a solid and a fluid; the former consisting of what are called blood-corpuscles, red and white, which float in the fluid part of the blood. Either of these may exist in a morbid state, and so we shall try to consider the diseased conditions of each separately. When the blood is poor in quality, that is to say, when its red corpuscles are deficient, whatever other change may have taken place, the patient is said to suffer from Anæmia (which see). These corpuscles may also be imperfectly colored; at all events the patient is pale, the gums white, and sometimes there is a greenish-white tinge all over the body. This last condition exists in what is called Chlorosis. There is, however, another condition, perhaps allied to these, in which not only are the red corpuscles imperfectly constituted, but the white ones greatly exceed their usual proportion. This condition is described as that of white-celled blood, Leucæmia or Leucocythæmia (which see). In it the spleen is generally greatly enlarged, and other organs may be so also. There is a condition where the blood is infected from a suppurating wound, in which pus is supposed to be found. This condition is characterized by the formation of abscesses in all parts of the body, especially the internal organs. It is common in war, after injuries to bone. It goes by the name of Pyæmia, that is, pus in blood. In all of these conditions, the solids of the blood are concerned; in those which follow it is the fluid part which is at fault. First among these is a very rare form of disease called Piarrhæmia, where the fluid seems to contain an excess of fat. More common is that condition which gives rise to diabetes, where there is an excess of sugar in the blood. Wherever sugar is found in the body, it is thence removed by the blood, and if in excess is removed by the urine. Now this is the constant rule with another substance, the removal of which is essential to life. This substance is urea, and the condition characterized by excess of urea in the blood is called Uræmia. This condition supervenes in diseases of the kidneys, which interfere with their function, and is the common mode in which these prove fatal. (See URÆMIA.) There are yet other morbid states of the blood, in which the fluid portion is altered; one of these is characterized by a general yellow tint of the body. Bile is circulating with the blood, and the body turns yellow in consequence. This is jaundice, or, if the bile has not been formed, and its unformed materials are circulating, there will be no jaundice; this is acholia or suppression of bile. There are three other conditions in which the blood is altered, but in a way as yet unknown to us. There is in some individuals an uncontrollable tendency to bleeding from their birth upwards; this is spoken of as a hæmorrhagic diathesis or hæmophilia. Again, there are two conditions acquired by insufficient food and exposure, the cause of which we know, though the changes in the blood are unknown. These are sea scurvy and land scurvy, or purpura. See SCURVY.

Blue Disease. See CYANOSIS.

Blue Ointment, the popular name of the mercurial ointment of the Pharmacopœia. It is made with fresh lard, suet, and pure quicksilver. See MERCURY.

Blue Pill, the popular name of the mercurial pill of the Pharmacopœia. (See MERCURY.) It is made with conserve of roses, licorice root in powder, and pure quicksilver.

Boil. As boils frequently depend upon the state of health, constitutional treatment is necessary. If soft, red, and painful, a hot linseed-meal or bread poultice should be applied (see **POULTICE**), and a clean cut made well into it with a sharp penknife or lancet. If *indolent*, a mixture of equal parts of glycerine, extract of opium, and belladonna, with about twenty times its bulk of resin ointment, is a most excellent application, or iodine paint in obstinately indolent cases. The constitutional treatment consists in the administration of tonics, such as iron, quinine bark, and ammonia; the bowels should be kept open, but not purged.

Boiling. Liquids boil and freeze at various temperatures. Water freezes at 32° and boils at 212° of Fahrenheit's thermometer. Alcohol boils at a temperature of 192° and ether at 96° . Boiling water is sometimes used for suddenly producing a blister.

Bone. The hard parts of the vertebrate animals which form their skeleton are called bones. Bones are divided into two sorts, cartilaginous and osseous. The former are characterized by the absence of phosphate of lime, whilst the latter consist of from forty to sixty per cent. of that material. In the living human body the bones contain a considerable quantity of water; when dried, they are found to consist of about one-third of organic matter, and two-thirds earthy matter. The organic matter consists of fat and gelatine. The teeth are composed of the same materials as the bones, but they contain less organic and more mineral matter. The enamel of teeth contains only two per cent. of animal matter. The following table gives the composition of bones in one

Constituents.	Ox.	Sheep.	Man.	Tooth.	Enamel.
Animal matter	30.58	26.54	31.11	28.6	2.0
Phosphate of lime	57.67	61.99	59.14	} 64.3	88.5
Fluoride of calcium	2.69	2.79	2.23		
Carbonate of lime	6.99	6.92	6.32		
Phosphate of magnesia	2.07	1.58	1.20	1.0	1.5
Other salts	—	—	—	1.4	—

hundred parts. Although the bones are very hard, like all other tissues of the body, they are developed from cells. Originally, the bony skeleton in the young of the higher animals is composed almost entirely of cartilage. Gradually bony matter is deposited in the cartilage, and the osseous takes the place of cartilaginous tissue. It is some years after birth that the cartilaginous skeleton of the fœtus becomes fully converted into bone. Bony matter is, however, formed after birth independent of cartilages, as is seen in the union of bones after a fracture, or in the formation of new bones in cases of necrosis. (See **NECROSIS**.) When a very thin slice of bone is examined under the microscope, it is found to consist of fibrous, hard material, in which are a series of radiating bodies — black spots with lines running in all directions — looking like minute insects. These are really little cavities, and are called *bone-lacunæ*; they are the active agents in the growth of the bone. These cavities radiate around certain centres or tubes, which are called the Haversian canals, and which serve as passages for the minute blood-vessels and capillaries which nourish and cause the bone to live. The cartilages present much simpler cells than those of bone, and between them are deposited much larger quantities of *intercellular* matter. The cartilages also possess fewer blood-

vessels than the bones. The teeth resemble bone in their ultimate structure. On the outside of all teeth is the *enamel*, which contains very little animal matter, and a great deal of mineral matter. The outside of the fangs of the teeth is covered with bony matter, whilst the mass of the tooth is made of a substance called *dentine*, which stands between the bony matter and enamel in the quality of hardness, and is full of very little tubes, which meet in the middle of the *pulp*. Bone dust is used for making jellies. Ivory dust contains more phosphate of lime than bone dust. In rickets and softening of the bones and scrofula these things may be used as articles of diet with advantage. The marrow of bones is principally fat; it may be taken by invalids where a fatty diet is indicated. Bones when damp are liable to decompose, and when used for cooking purposes should be employed fresh and be well crushed before they are cooked.

Boots, as proved in the Franco-German war, are often things of the very utmost importance to troops. To private individuals, if of less importance one way, they doubtless exercise a very considerable influence in the comfort of the individual. The shape of the boot should be suited to that of the foot as set down on the ground, when the individual partially rests on it; the sole should be broad, and the heel on a level with the sole.

Borax, known to chemists as baborate of soda, is chiefly used as a domestic remedy for children whose mouths are sore with thrush. It is mixed with honey, and smeared all over the inside of the mouth.

Bougie is a long and smooth cylindrical instrument used in the treatment of stricture of the urethra, rectum, or any other canal leading to the interior of the body. There is great variety in their size and composition. The treatment by bougies consists in passing the instrument through a stricture, and allowing it to remain for a time, in order to produce by pressure gradual relaxation of the contracted portion of the canal. The parts of the body into which a bougie is introduced in disease are the urethra, the gullet, the rectum, the entrance to the womb, and the Eustachian tube or canal leading from the back of the throat to the internal ear. When a rapid dilatation of the contracted passage is required, recourse is had to bougies formed of some material which will readily expand when moistened. Instruments of this kind are usually composed of catgut, of pieces of compressed sponge, or of the stem of the sea-tangle (*Laminaria digitata*).

Bowels. See ABDOMEN.

Brain. The brain is a complicated structure formed of nerve-tissue, and constituting a most important part of the nervous system of man. It is inclosed in a bony cavity called the skull, and is thereby protected in a great measure from external injury; it has also three special membranes covering it: the *dura mater*, a fibrous texture lining the skull; the *arachnoid*, a fine delicate membrane lining the *dura mater*, and covering also the brain; and finally, the *pia mater*, a tissue rich in vessels, which here become of very minute size, and, running into the brain, supply that organ with blood. The brain is formed in two nearly, if not quite, symmetrical halves, which are partially joined together, so that a close communication exists between each division. Each part is composed of a vast number of white fibres, which form a great proportion of the bulk, while externally there is a shell of gray matter, where the nerve-cells are met with, and where the active functions of the brain in great measure are developed. This shell, or superficial layer of gray matter, is in man and the higher animals very much convoluted, so as to increase the superficial area; the convex surface of the brain is marked with a number of

sulei, or grooves, into which the vessels of the pia mater dip and supply the nerve cells with nutriment. The white fibres merely convey impressions, while in the gray matter reside the functions of the mind. Those functions of the brain which are called the intellect, emotion, and will, and which together make up the mind, have their seat in the outer gray shell, which is made up of layers of delicate nerve-cells, freely supplied with blood; but each nerve-cell communicates with other nerve-cells, and with distant parts by means of fibres, and these fibres pass down through the spinal cord and ramify all over the body under the name of nerves. For instance, we desire to move a hand; through the influence of the will, or volition, an impression is sent by means of these fibres from the surface of the brain down to the right muscle or muscles of the arm which have to perform the movement; the direction of the current here is from the centre to the periphery or circumference. Again, when a finger is pricked the sensation is really felt in the brain, and conveyed there by another set of fibres; it is not until the brain receives the message, not until it knows what has taken place, that we feel the sensation called pain. The direction of the current is here from the periphery to the centre; the first set of fibres are called motor or excito-motor, and the second set sensory or excito-sensory. Besides this large circuit there are smaller ones, whose movements are made unconsciously; such movements are termed reflex movements, and the will has no power over them. Besides this active gray matter and the white fibres in the brain, there are numerous local centres in each half, termed nuclei; they also are formed of nerve-cells, and from them proceed various nerves which have special duties to perform. These nuclei are seated in the lower part of the brain, and near its middle line, and the fibres from them form nerves which, emerging from the base of the brain, pass through various holes in the skull, called foramina, and then they supply the parts for which they are destined. These nerves are twelve in number on each side, and are divided from before backwards as follows: (1.) The olfactory nerve, which supplies the mucous membrane of the nose, and to which we owe the special sense of smell. (2.) The optic nerve passes forward and supplies the retina, a delicate membrane spread out within the eye, and by means of which we have the special sense of sight. (3.) The motor oculi, which is distributed to nearly all the muscles that move the eye. (4.) The fourth pair supply the superior oblique muscle of each eye. (5.) The fifth pair are very much larger; each nerve has a motor and sensory root; the former supplies the muscles used in deglutition, the latter supplies the skin of the face, and from having three chief branches has received the name of trigeminal; it is the nerve of common sensation for the face, and is affected in cases of neuralgia. (6.) The sixth pair supply the external rectus of each eye, and turn the eye outwards. (7.) The seventh pair furnish motor nerves to the muscles of the face, this is called the facial nerve. (8.) The eighth pair are the auditory nerves, or special nerve of hearing; they supply the internal ear. (9.) The ninth pair (glosso-pharyngeal) are mixed nerves; they contain special fibres for taste, and motor fibres for the pharyngeal muscles. (10.) The tenth pair are formed by the pneumogastric nerves; these go to parts a long way from the brain; they supply the larynx, lungs, heart, liver, and stomach. (11.) The spinal accessories really come from the spinal cord, but they emerge from the skull; they are motor nerves to some muscles of the neck. (12.) The hypoglossal nerves, which supply the muscles of the tongue. Some authors describe only nine pairs; they bracket together the seventh and eighth as one pair (the seventh), and the ninth, tenth, and eleventh as one pair (the eighth); in that way the hypoglossal nerves form

the ninth pair. The brain is not a solid body, but hollowed within into various cavities, called ventricles, which are lined by a fine epithelial membrane, and contain a little serous fluid. The lateral ventricles are the largest, and are found one in each hemisphere; the third ventricle lies below them, while the fourth is smaller and more posterior; it is here that many important nerves arise, and any injury to this spot will cause rapidly fatal results; the fifth ventricle is very small and unimportant. The internal carotid and the vertebral arteries on each side are the chief vessels which give the brain its blood; on entering the skull, they divide and form very free communication with each other at the base; then, more minutely dividing, they ramify all over the surface of the brain and enter its substances; the blood returns by passages hollowed out in the dura mater, called sinuses. The various diseases of the brain will be described under the names by which they are commonly known.

Bran. When wheat is ground in the mill it is separated into two portions, the flour and the bran. The flour is the inner portion of the grain, while the bran is the outside. It is separated on account of its coloring the flour and making it look coarser. It is, however, frequently retained and mixed with the flour made into bread. Such bread is called *whole meal* or *brown bread*. The ingredients of a pound of bran, as exhibited at the Bethnal Green Museum, are as follows:—

	Ozs.	Grs.		Ozs.	Grs.
Water	2	92	Fat	0	262
Gluten and cerealin	2	16	Woody pith or cellulose	1	242
Starch	8	128	Mineral matter	0	258
Sugar	0	70			

From this statement it appears that bran contains more flesh-forming matter and mineral matter containing phosphate of lime than the flour does. Where persons can digest brown bread it is undoubtedly more economical than white bread. Bran, however, in its coarse condition acts upon the bowels, and whilst it forms a very excellent diet where the bowels are confined, it is on that account to be avoided where the bowels act too freely.

Brandy, a form of distilled spirits. It is usually distilled from some form of wine, and peach kernels are added to it whilst being distilled, which gives it its characteristic flavor. Brandy usually contains more alcohol than other distilled spirits, and on this account is more frequently used as a stimulant in disease. There is nothing in brandy to make its action in any way peculiar. The very small quantity of oil of bitter almonds or hydrocyanic acid afforded by the peach kernels could not in any way affect its action. See **ALCOHOL**.

Bread. All food is called by this name which is made from the flour of grains or seeds, and then made into a dough and baked. At the present day the most common form of bread is that made from the flour of wheat. Other flours are used, as those of rye, barley, maize, and millet, but the flour of these grains is unsuceptible of fermentation; thus this kind of bread is heavier than that which is fermented. By the process of fermentation bread is made *vesicular*, because we divide bread into vesiculated and unvesiculated, or into unleavened and leavened bread. Flour which has the dough mixed with yeast, in order to start fermentation, is called leavened bread. Vesiculation in bread is also produced by what is called aeration, and bread thus made is called aerated bread. It is prepared by adding carbonate of soda to the flour and an acid. Another way is by injecting carbonic acid into the dough, which on being expelled vesiculates the bread without interfering with its composition. The principal constituents of bread are starch and gluten, which exist in the

proportions of about four to one. Wheaten bread is the substantive article of diet of four-fifths of the inhabitants of Europe and America. Unleavened bread is less digestible than leavened bread. Bread leavened with yeast is sometimes found to disagree with weak stomachs, and in these cases the aerated bread is to be preferred. The addition of butter to bread appears to increase its digestible property, and adds to the alimentary properties represented by the starch.

Breast. At the age of puberty the breasts both of girls and boys are subject to swelling and tenderness, which is perfectly natural, and subsides of itself after a short period of inconvenience. **SORE NIPPLES.** These painful cracks, or excoriations, are best treated by painting them over with collodion, and the nipple should be protected from the child's mouth or from the woman's clothing by means of a metallic or caoutchouc shield (not vulcanized). Washing the nipple several times daily with a solution of alum is of great service. The breast is peculiarly subject to tumors, the characters and diagnostic features of which may be found in any work on scientific surgery. There is, however, one form of disease, of which it seems important to say a few words, and that is cancer. (See **CANCER**.) It first commences as a swelling, attracting notice by its presence, is hard, with a tendency to increase in breadth rather than prominence, seems adherent to the structures above it instead of rolling from under them, causes the nipple after a while to contract and pucker in, and when pain comes on it is severe and lancinating in character. After a while the skin ulcerates and the cancer spreads, the *glands* in the armpit become hardened or indurated, and the health and strength rapidly decrease. The most frequent disease of the female breast which the public are acquainted with, perhaps, is *abscess*. It may arise from several causes, such as lactation, blows, cold, neglect in suckling, sore nipples, etc., and is attended with swelling, great pain, tenderness, fever, and shivering. The breast should be fomented or poulticed, "slung" with a handkerchief or bandage, and the bowels kept open by a mild purgative; as soon as the matter "points," that is, comes to the surface, a *vertical* incision should be made into it with a sharp lancet. Poultices should be applied, and tonics of iron, quinine bark, and ammonia, port wine, etc., given.

Breast-bone, a common name for the sternum, a bone which runs down the front of the chest, and to which the cartilages of the ribs are attached.

Breast-pang. See **ANGINA PECTORIS**.

Bright's Disease. This is a name applied to several affections of the kidney which are dependent upon an altered condition of the blood, and generally associated with dropsy and with albumen in the urine. Nephritis is the scientific term applicable to this affection; the disease may be either *acute* or *chronic*, so that acute nephritis is synonymous with acute Bright's disease, and chronic nephritis with chronic Bright's disease. (1.) *Acute Bright's disease* may occur from a cold, from a blow, from taking substances, like turpentine or cantharides, which irritate the kidney; but more usually it follows some acute febrile disturbance, and more especially it is associated with scarlet fever. About the second or third week after the commencement of scarlet fever, the patient may find his urine of a dark, porter color, and rather diminished in quantity; at the same time he will feel lassitude, probably slight pain across the loins, and there may be puffiness of the eyelids and loose parts of the skin; if kept in bed, the urine in a few days becomes paler, but still looks very cloudy and deposits a copious sediment on standing; when boiled, a flocculent precipitate is thrown down, because the albumen which is present becomes

coagulated. At times convulsions occur, which may be very numerous and end fatally; at the same time less water is passed. *Treatment*: Hot baths do good by causing sweating and giving free action to the excretory power of the skin; they may be given at bed-time and repeated every night; the water should be about 95° to 98° Fahr., and the patient may remain in it from five to ten minutes, and then be quickly dried and put to bed at once. Purgatives should be given, such as compound jalap or compound scammony powder. Rest in bed in a warm room is most important, nor ought the patient to think of leaving his room until all the dropsy and acute symptoms have subsided. Light nourishing food may be taken, as bread and milk, beef-tea, fried sole, broth, a little mutton, rice pudding, arrowroot, and gruel. During convalescence, great care must be taken to avoid cold. Flannel should be worn next the skin; moderate exercise may be taken, and a nourishing diet; no stimulants are required in this disease, but after recovery a pint of beer or two glasses of cherry or claret may be taken every day with benefit; tonics containing iron and quinine will relieve the debility and the anæmia. (2.) *Chronic Bright's disease* occurs in three forms: (a) a large fatty kidney; (b) a large waxy kidney; (c) a small contracted kidney. (a.) The fatty kidney occurs in scrofulous or consumptive people, and in those who drink, sometimes. The course of the disease is very long, and may last for years; it comes on gradually, and the first thing the patient may notice is that he passes less water and that his legs swell; this swelling is caused by dropsy of the lower extremities, and is worse at night than in the morning; the skin is pale and pits readily on pressure. (See ŒDEMA.) The urine is small in quantity, often darker than usual, throws down albumen on boiling, and there is more or less deposit when it stands. In many cases much relief may be obtained if the case is treated in time, but the dropsy then may come back and spread upwards, so that the abdomen becomes distended with fluid. (See ASCITES.) The breathing is then impaired, and the more so if any hydrothorax is present, as the lungs are encroached upon and there is less space for breathing. The heart has more work to do, and becomes hypertrophied and thicker and larger than usual; there is often nausea or vomiting, headache, and now and then epistaxis. The face becomes pale or sallow, and the skin all over the body may become œdematous. There is no fever or pain; the appetite is often very fair, and the chief distress arises from the dropsy which is met with in the various tissues. The treatment consists of rest in bed, hot-air or hot-water baths to encourage the action of the skin, and purgatives which shall cause watery motions; for this purpose jalap, scammony, and cream of tartar are to be recommended. If the dropsy in the legs be very great, they may be pricked with a needle or a lancet, in several places, so as to let the fluid out; the legs should then be wrapped in hot flannel, and a mackintosh placed on the bed underneath. Although relief may thus be given for a time, the patient will ultimately die, worn out by the constant drain of albumen from the blood, or suppression of urine may come on, and cause convulsions, coma, and death. (b.) The waxy kidney occurs in those who have suffered from diseased bone, scrofulous abscesses, or from syphilis, or who have been exhausted by wasting diseases. Nearly always the liver and spleen share in the general mischief, and become much larger than usual. Such patients pass a large quantity of pale-colored urine, which contains plenty of albumen, but deposits hardly any sediment. The course of this disease is also very chronic, and may go on for years; it occurs in children as well as in adults; as in the last case, there is no fever, nor is the appetite impaired particularly. Death will eventually take place under similar conditions to those

mentioned under the fatty kidney. A nourishing light diet should be given, and tonics containing iron and quinine; warm clothing must be worn, and moderate exercise may be taken when the weather is fine and mild. (c.) The small contracted kidney occurs chiefly in gouty people and in those who drink much. The disease comes on very insidiously; dropsy is rarely present, but much less water is passed than in the last case, although there is often more than usual; it is pale in color, deposits very little sediment, and contains only a little albumen. Debility, headache, a sallow expression, occasionally nausea and epistaxis, are symptoms met with in this form of disease. With it is often associated disease of other organs; the vessels often have fat or saline matter deposited in their walls, and are then said to become atheromatous and calcareous; the tissues supplied by these vessels are therefore badly nourished, and suffer in consequence; the brain is frequently involved, and hæmorrhage into its substance may result, and cause apoplexy. (See APOPLEXY.) The heart may become diseased, and inflammation of the pericardium or endocardium may ensue and add to the danger. (See PERICARDITIS and HEART.) Death may therefore take place by one of these complications carrying the patient off, or the urine may become suppressed and cause convulsions, followed by coma and death. The treatment is similar to that mentioned in the last variety. In all cases of Bright's disease the eyes are apt to become affected from changes taking place in the retina, which cause dimness of vision and even blindness. The origin of Bright's disease is always in the blood, and that fluid in turn becomes still further altered by becoming contaminated with materials which ought to pass off by the kidneys, but which are retained in the system; the blood also becomes poor in quality by being daily drained of albumen — one of its most important constituents. Pallor, debility, loss of flesh, and defect in the general nutrition arise from this cause.

Brimstone. See SULPHUR.

Bromine, an elementary substance found in sea water, in company with chlorine and iodine. It is found in combination with sodium, and is used extensively in medicine.

Bronchi, the name given to the air-passages which pass from the wind-pipe, and are distributed to the whole of the lungs. (See LUNGS.)

Bronchitis is an inflammatory disease of the lining membrane of the bronchial tubes. It may be acute or chronic. (1.) *Acute Bronchitis*. This complaint is very liable to attack persons in the winter and at times when the east or the northeast winds are prevalent. It commences with the symptoms of a common cold; there is first a feeling of chilliness and aching pains in the limbs; the patient is thirsty and feverish, with languor and headache, loss of appetite and restlessness. There is an uneasy feeling of soreness behind the sternum or breast-bone, increased on taking a deep inspiration or in going out into the cold air. At first there is a dry, hacking cough, and very little phlegm is brought up; in two or three days the cough becomes looser, and the expectoration is more abundant; the latter is frothy, viscid, and shortly becomes of a greenish-yellow color; this is attended with relief to the patient, and the feeling of soreness and constriction in the chest then goes away. Wheezing sounds are heard in the air-passages, and may be felt when the hand is placed on the chest or back. The sounds are due to the air passing over the viscid mucus, which more or less fills the bronchial tubes. *Treatment*: As soon as the patient feels ill he should go to bed, and keep there until he is well again; in this way an attack may be checked in a few hours; the air should be warm, and for this purpose a fire may be lighted and the temperature kept up be-

tween 60° and 63° Fahr. There should also be a certain amount of moisture in the air, and to effect this a kettle of boiling water may be placed on the fire, and the steam allowed to pass into the apartment; this may be done two or three times a day, and for about ten or fifteen minutes at a time. A warm bath before going to bed is also a most useful remedy, but the patient should be well dried and put to bed directly afterwards, so as to encourage free perspiration. Some are in the habit of taking a Turkish bath when they have an attack coming on; the only inconvenience in this procedure is the return home through the cold air afterwards. A warm glass of whisky and water, or port-wine negus, may be taken at bed-time, and this with much comfort to the patient; a little prepared barley boiled in half a pint of milk, to which is added a wineglassful of whisky, some grated nutmeg with sugar and lemon-juice, according to taste, will be found a very agreeable potion at night-time. The patient will not care to eat any solid food at first; bread and milk, rice pudding, or one made of arrow-root, tapioca, or ground rice, may be given; broth or beef-tea or chicken-broth; jellies may also be taken; as a rule, hot, bland fluids are most enjoyed. A hot linseed-meal poultice may be placed on the chest, and renewed when it becomes cold; to prevent the moisture from wetting the clothes a piece of oiled calico or gutta-percha tissue may be placed over the poultice. Good linseed-meal should not be dry, but have a moist appearance, and feel greasy when rubbed in the hand; the more oily it is, the longer it will retain the heat. The patient should wear a flannel shirt next the skin. Cotton wool laid on the chest is often as good as a poultice. Hot local applications, assisted by warm and moist air and a few domestic remedies, will generally suffice to cure an attack of acute bronchitis; if, however, the disease be neglected in its early stage, and the patient be exposed to draughts and cold air, serious symptoms may arise. Such symptoms would be indicated by the lips becoming of a purplish color, while the cheeks would be pale and livid; the expression becomes more and more anxious, while the entrance of air into the chest is more difficult, and the patient makes painful efforts to breathe. Delirium may come on, and rapid sinking; in these cases the patient dies from apnoea, and the bronchial tubes are choked up with the viscid secretion which he had not strength to expectorate. Cupping-glasses may be applied to the chest with much benefit, while stimulant expectorants, as ammonia and ether, may be given internally. Although the cough may be very troublesome, and the patient may complain much of want of rest, yet it is often very dangerous to give opium or any preparation of that drug, as it will add to the congestion and may hasten a fatal termination. *Acute Bronchitis in Children* is of much graver importance than in the adult, and a great deal of the mortality in childhood arises from this disease. In children the mischief is very apt to spread down the bronchial tubes even to the smallest branches, while in the adult the main branches are, as a rule, the seat of the disorder, and it is in proportion to this downward extension that the relative danger lies; for the more the smaller tubes are affected, the less can the blood become properly aerated, and death may take place from suffocation. This disease begins with the symptoms of an ordinary cold, but by degrees there is more fever and restlessness; the heat of the skin, as shown by the thermometer, is much above the average, the pulse rapid, the breathing quick and wheezing; the cough is more frequent and painful, and then the veins of the forehead and neck stand out, and the face is flushed. The child feels as if the chest were stuffed, and wheezing sounds may be felt on both sides when the hand is placed over the back or front of the chest. At bed-time the fever and

cough are generally worse, and the child is more restless; then it will often sleep for several hours and awake with a fresh accumulation of mucus and phlegm in the chest, which causes it to make vigorous efforts to expel it by coughing; vomiting may come on, and this may give relief by freeing the tubes of the mucus and allowing easier respiration. The tongue is moist throughout, the appetite bad, while there is more or less thirst. If the little patient become worse, the face may be pale while the lips are rather livid; the nostrils dilate with each inspiration, and the breathing is more hurried and difficult. Convulsions often precede a fatal termination; generally death takes place without much suffering, as the child passes gradually into a sleepy and unconscious state. The treatment should begin as soon as possible, as any delay is dangerous. The child should at once be placed in bed, and wrapped in a flannel blanket or shirt, and the temperature of the room kept between 60° and 65° Fahr. A warm bath may be given at the outset, so as to encourage the action of the skin; the child should then be quickly dried before a fire and placed in bed. Cotton wool should be laid on the chest, or a large piece of spongiopiline wrung out of hot water; a hot linseed-meal poultice may also be similarly used; occasionally a little mustard may be mixed with the linseed-meal. The bowels may be opened by a dose of castor oil. An emetic of ipecacuanha wine may be given if there is much wheezing and stuffing of the chest, and this will often relieve much discomfort. Expectorant medicines should be given so as to enable the patient to expel the mucus which is being poured out into the bronchial tubes. At the same time the strength must be carefully supported; milk should be given freely, and, if necessary, a few doses of brandy may be put in also. Beef-tea or veal-broth may be given alternately; solid food is not to be given. When all the severe symptoms have subsided, the patient may return gradually to its usual diet, and the exhibition of some steel wine, or other tonic, will expedite the recovery. (2.) *Chronic Bronchitis*. This is a very common disease, and is very prevalent during the winter months, causing a great deal of mortality. It is most usually met with in middle-aged or old people, and in those who suffer from emphysema. Cough, shortness of breath, and expectoration are the three most constant symptoms of chronic bronchitis. This disease may occur as a consequence of *old age* merely; in such cases the lungs lose in some measure their elasticity, and the chest cannot so well be expanded; the blood does not then pass readily through the lungs, and the bronchi become congested; then any slight variation of temperature, or a foggy, raw day, which might not affect a young and healthy person, will bring on a severe attack of difficulty of breathing, and compel the sufferer to go to bed, and keep indoors until the severity of the symptoms has passed off. The patient is then seldom able to lie down with comfort, but prefers a half-sitting, half-reclining posture, where he can be supported by pillows, and aid his breathing by leaning on his hands so as to fix his shoulders. Again, this disease may come on as a sequel to an attack of acute bronchitis. Cabmen, porters, constermongers, bargemen, in short, any whose occupation exposes them to all kinds of bad weather, are extremely subject to this disease, and every year they become more and more wheezy and short of breath. Also, persons who have suffered badly from whooping-cough or lung affections in childhood, are liable to winter cough and chronic bronchitis. Those who are liable to a cough every winter generally become, sooner or later, emphysematous. They are unable to undergo any great exertion because they are so short of breath; the chest does not expand so much as usual, and they often require support when the breathing is more

difficult than usual; they cannot lie down at night, but prefer a reclining posture in bed; the lips are livid and congested, and the eyes bright and watery. Palpitation of the heart is common, and a feeling of fullness at the bottom of the sternum. The circulation of the blood through the lungs being obstructed, the large veins become distended, and dropsy of the legs is very common in those who have suffered long with this complaint. The sleep is often disturbed at night from attacks of dyspnoea, or difficulty of breathing, and this is much aggravated on a foggy night. The appetite is injured, and any indigestible food makes the patient worse, by causing distension of the stomach, and thereby encroaching on the thoracic space by pushing up the diaphragm. *Treatment:* The best treatment for chronic bronchitis, in a variable climate like ours, is change of country and passing the winter in the south of France, or in some place where the variations of temperature are slight, and where there is an absence of fogs and east wind. To the majority of people this is, of course, impossible, and the treatment must be directed to avoid as much as possible any exposure to cold, or to any of the exciting causes of this disease. To those who are engaged in out-door occupations, and exposed to all the inclemency of the weather, but little can be done except to alleviate any distressing symptoms that may arise; thick boots should be worn, so as to prevent damp and cold feet. Flannel should always be worn next the skin, and warm baths may be occasionally taken, so as to keep the functions of the skin in good order. The diet should be nourishing, but easily digestible; meat may be taken at least once a day, and a pint or two of beer, but starchy food, as potatoes, bread, etc., should only be taken in moderate quantities. Such people should go out after sunset as seldom as possible, and they should not talk in the open air on a cold day, but breathe through the nose, as in this way the air is somewhat warmed before it passes down the bronchial tubes; a respirator is often of great service. For those who are not obliged to work, and can afford to spend the winter in a mild climate, much benefit will be found by going out only on fine days, and by avoidance of night air. See ASTHMA and EMPHYSEMA.

Bronchocele. See DERBYSHIRE NECK.

Bronzed Skin is a peculiar discoloration occurring in Addison's disease; very little is known as yet about its nature, and there does not seem to be any means of remedying the color. See ADDISON'S DISEASE.

Broom, the common name of the *Spartium scoparium*, a shrub extensively distributed throughout the British Islands. The tops or ends of the branches are employed in medicine. They are emetic and purgative, and in small doses they act as diuretics.

Brow Ague is a form of headache in which the pain recurs regularly at a fixed hour. It has not necessarily anything to do with malaria, such as induces true ague, but headache in an individual who has been exposed to such influences is apt to assume an intermittent type. See HEADACHE and MALARIA.

Bruise, or ecchymosis, is a painful and livid swelling at or near the surface of the body, which is caused by external violence, as a fall or blow inflicted by some blunt object. It is met with in most cases of contusion, and also with fractures and dislocations, and is caused by the rupture of blood-vessels and the pouring out into the subcutaneous soft tissues of blood or blood-stained fluid. Bruises vary very much in extent, color, size, and situation. In the slightest form there is a small and superficial patch of a light or dark red color, and attended with very little swelling. In the most severe cases a

soft swelling is formed as large as a child's head, or the whole of a limb is swollen and of a black or dark blue color. The rapidity with which a bruise is formed varies according to the situation of the injured part. Where the skin is in close proximity to subjacent bone, and is bound down by unyielding tissue, the blood is effused slowly, but in a blow upon the eyelids or upon the breast a large livid swelling is rapidly formed. In fractures of the bones of the leg and fore-arm there is often extensive bruising, which is associated with the formation of large blebs on the surface of the skin, which are distended by black or purple fluid. In contusions of the scalp in children a large circumscribed collection of blood is often formed under the skin; this is usually soft at the centre and very hard at its margin, and feels very much like a depression in the skull. Sometimes in cases of contusion the bruise does not show itself at the part actually injured, but at some distance from this. A large bruise when fully developed is of a purple color, mottled with yellow and greenish-yellow patches. As the blood becomes absorbed and the bruise fades, the purple turns to changing shades of brownish-red, green, and light yellow. These changes commence at the margins of the bruise. The rapidity with which the disappearance takes place varies. The effused blood, even in very extensive bruises, is usually wholly removed by absorption, but occasionally a collection of fluid blood caused by an injury to an unhealthy individual, instead of becoming absorbed, sets up inflammation in the surrounding tissues and forms an abscess, which bursts and discharges unhealthily, ill-smelling matter or pus mixed with soft clots of blood. In the treatment of recent bruise, the first object is to check further effusion of blood. This may be done by applying cold, and by elevating, if possible, the injured part above the level of the body, in order to retard the circulation. If the bruised parts be very tense and painful, leeches may be applied near the margins of the dark blue patch. After the acute stage of pain and heat has passed off, the treatment should be directed so as to favor absorption of the fluids and to remove the swelling; for this purpose the most useful agents are the tincture of *arnica montana*, a lotion composed of two ounces of spirits of wine to twelve ounces of water, or a solution of sulphurous acid. The large transparent blebs which form over very extensively bruised surfaces should be pricked with a sharp needle, and then covered over with cotton wool, which will absorb the dark-colored fluid which is thus allowed to trickle away.

Bryony. There are two British plants called by this name, and both of them are used occasionally in medicine. One is the *Bryonia dioica*, and belongs to the order *Cucurbitaceæ*. It is called red bryony on account of the color of its berries. The black bryony is the *Tamus communis*, and belongs to the same order as the sarsaparilla. It has no active properties.

Bubo. A bubo is an inflammation of a lymphatic gland, usually situated in the groin, and having as a cause some venereal affection. Abscesses in the groin, however, may be caused by injury to the leg or foot, and may be the result of ulcers of the legs, or they may come on after hard walking, riding, or over-exercise. The treatment is that of acute abscess. See **ABSCCESS**.

Buchu is the leaf of a plant growing in South Africa. It is principally employed as a diuretic in irritation or inflammation of the bladder connected with disease of the kidneys. It is best used as an infusion, and should be employed in good large doses, almost as a drink.

Buckbean or Bogbean. The English name of the *Menyanthes trifoliata*, a British plant belonging to the order *Gentianaceæ*. It is used in medicine as a tonic and anthelmintic.

Bullæ, a name given to the blisters or vesicles which appear on the surface of the body in some forms of skin diseases.

Bunion. This well-known affection consists in a subcutaneous swelling seated on the inner side of the ball of the great toe. In its earlier stage it is a thin-walled sac, filled with clear fluid, and then causes very little uneasiness, but subsequently, in consequence of constant pressure and friction, becomes hard and tender. Sometimes, particularly after active exercise, the swelling becomes very painful and inflamed, and forms an abscess. The development of a bunion is caused, in most instances, by a distortion of the great toe, and is much accelerated by the use of tight boots and by much walking. When the bunion is young, firm pressure with the fingers or a sharp tap with a heavy object may cause it to burst, and bring about a cure. In those cases where the swelling has existed for some time, and become hard and painful, very little can be done except to recommend boots made large and roomy over the toes, and with the sole thicker at the outer than at the inner edge, so that the foot in walking may be thrown more upon the outer part. When the bunion becomes very tender, and the skin covering it red and inflamed, the treatment should be immediate, and consist in rest and the application of one or two leeches and warm fomentations.

Burns. By the term *burns* is meant in surgery the result of the application of excessive heat to the surface of the body, by means of some heated solid body or as flame. A scald implies the contact of some hot or boiling fluid with the body. Burns and scalds are very serious accidents. Even in their slightest forms they are very painful, and when severe are attended by bodily prostration and congestion in the internal organs. When a considerable portion of the integument of a limb has been destroyed, the patient is threatened with various painful maladies, as visceral inflammation, perforation of the intestine, lockjaw, and pyæmia. Even after the wound has closed there is generally danger of distortion and hideous disfigurement from the contraction of the resulting scar. In this country burns and scalds are among the most frequently fatal injuries occurring in civil life. The simplest and most convenient classification of burns and scalds with regard to their results on the surface of the body is that which arranges these injuries in the three following classes: that in which the injury causes inflammation and nothing more; that in which inflammation is followed by destruction and sloughing; and, finally, that in which sudden charring or complete destruction is produced in that part to which heat is applied. It should be stated that in all extensive burns the two former results, and in very severe burns all these results, may be observed on the same patient. Simple and transient inflammation is generally the result of a scald. In mild injuries of this kind the skin is merely reddened. A scald of this kind produced on the chest or abdomen of an infant by boiling water, or over the whole surface of the body of an adult in consequence of submersion in a vat of hot fluid, may, however, prove rapidly fatal. The next variety of local injury is vesication or blistering; this is a very common result, and takes place after both scalds and burns. The reddened skin is covered by blisters or blebs, varying in size, and containing a clear yellowish fluid. This condition is well marked in severe scalds of the hand and fore-arm; immense bladder-like swellings suddenly appear about the back of the wrist, and sometimes the epidermis of the fingers and the whole hand are separated in the shape of a glove from the soft parts beneath. Healthy and well-nourished subjects soon recover from the effects of burns which do not pass beyond the stages of inflammation and vesication. In the

second class of burns the skin is more or less disorganized. At the seat of the injury may be seen soft and elevated patches of a dark-gray color, each surrounded by reddened skin and blisters. These patches in the course of time separate from the surface of the body, leaving large sores, from which there is a free discharge of pus or matter. In some cases the whole thickness of the skin, in others but its upper layer, is thus disorganized and thrown off. In cases of sudden complete destruction of the surface of the body, the burnt skin is hard, dry, and tough like parchment. It is quite insensible, although pressure upon it may act upon the nerves of deep-seated parts, and so cause pain. The color of the destroyed patch varies; it is sometimes yellowish-brown, at others deep black. The thickness of the burnt part varies. The integument only may be involved, or skin, muscle, and all the soft parts composing a limb may be thoroughly charred. The chief dangers of burns and scalds lie in the severe general disturbance to which they frequently give rise, especially in young children. In the first forty-eight hours the shock may be fatal, or the patient may be speedily carried off in consequence of congestion of the brain, lungs, or abdominal organs. Immediately after a severe burn the surface of the body is cold, the pulse weak or almost imperceptible, the lips blue, and the eyes fixed and glazed. When with these symptoms are associated delirium and convulsions, and the patient complains of no pain, death is generally close at hand. The intensity of this state of shock is proportionate not so much to the depth of the burn as to its superficial extent and the age of the patient. From the third to the fifteenth or sixteenth day the chief sources of danger are fever, diarrhoea, inflammation of the stomach and intestines, lungs, and brain. From the commencement of the third week until the period when the wounds are completely closed, the patient is exposed to the risks of pyæmia, tetanus, and hectic fever. If the burn has been extensive there is generally a profuse and exhausting discharge of very fetid *matter* from these wounds. In the treatment of severe burns the first and most important point is to endeavor to bring the patient out of the state of shock. When the extremities are cold, and the intense pain of the injury is expressed only by a feeble cry, the body should be wrapped in warmed blankets, and brandy and hot water be administered, care being taken that no more brandy be given after the patient has commenced to revive. In the next two weeks in complicated cases the diet must be light, and saline draughts and frequent purgatives should be prescribed. When the patches of burnt and disorganized skin have been thrown off, and large ulcers are left, from which there is a copious discharge of matter, it is necessary to support the health of the patient by good diet, a free supply of wine or spirits, and by medicinal tonics. The local treatment of burns and scalds which do not proceed beyond superficial inflammation or blistering of the surface of the skin consists in the application of such agents as may serve the threefold purpose of reducing inflammation, relieving pain, and preserving the injured part from the air. The following are some of the very many methods that are used in ordinary surgical practice: to dredge the burnt part with flour or starch, so as to form a thick crust or paste; to apply a thick layer of soft cotton wool, and fix this by a loose bandage; to lay on strips of lint or cotton rags steeped in a mixture of equal parts of linseed oil and lime-water; to use as a varnish a mixture of collodion and castor oil, two parts of the former to one of the latter; Goulard water, sweet oil, white paint, vinegar, and whitening are all useful applications. Cotton wool and flour may be recommended as the most suitable agents in all cases in which the skin has not been injured to any great depth. The dressing, when once applied, must

not be disturbed for several days, so that the surface of the skin may be protected from cold and irritation until the inflammation has ceased. Fresh cotton wool is to be applied over the former dressing of this material, and fresh flour laid on, until the old and new layers form together a thick crust. After the dressing has been detached, the best application for the raw surface is the ordinary chalk ointment or lead lotion. When there is much blistering and the blebs are very large, a small prick should be made into each before the dressing is applied, in order to allow the contained fluid to drain away slowly. In treating very superficial but widely extended scalds on the chest or abdomen of infants, the best agent is warm cotton wool. In the treatment of more severe burns which produce sloughing and destruction of the skin, stimulating applications are the rule. Of these the most approved are spirits of turpentine, spirits of wine, a mixture of lime-water and linseed oil, a liniment composed of one ounce of resin ointment and half an ounce of turpentine, an ointment of carbolic acid, a mixture of carbolic acid and boiled linseed oil — one part to ten. After the separation of the burnt portions of skin, the raw and ruddy wound may be dressed with lotions, consisting of a weak solution of sulphate of zinc or of copper. The deformities so frequently observed after burns in front of the neck, in the bend of the elbow, and in the hand are produced in the following way: an extensive wound left after the separation of destroyed skin is allowed to scar over rapidly, whilst the movable parts in its neighborhood are, for the sake of ease, retained by the patient too closely to each other. Thus in a burn in front of the neck the head is raised on a pillow above the level of the body, and the chin depressed towards the chest. In burns of the upper extremity the arm is bent and the fingers closed upon the palm. The dense scar formed over the wound naturally tends to keep the bent parts in their acquired position, and by the contractile properties of its tissue subsequently increases the distortion and deformity. It is necessary, therefore, in treating burns to keep the edges of the wound apart and to let the surface heal slowly. In concluding this article, a few hints may be given as to the best means of immediate action in burns and severe scalds. If the burning clothes cannot at once be torn away, the person should be laid upon the floor, and covered by a rug, a piece of carpet, or a table cover, and turned over quickly from side to side. In order to prevent any draught, the doors and windows ought at once to be closed; water, when close at hand, should of course be thrown over the flame. On removing the clothes from a badly burnt person great care must be taken not to tear away at the same time any portion of skin or to rupture any blisters. The body-clothing over the seat of injury ought to be cut in small pieces, each of which is to be raised gently; if any part of this should adhere to the burnt surface, it had better be left until the arrival of the surgeon. The stockings when tight should be well soaked with oil before removal. In scalds of the upper or lower extremities the injured parts should be immersed in tepid water before the clothes are taken off.

Bursæ are closed bags of thin membrane, containing an oily fluid, which are placed between bone and skin, and between bone and muscle or tendon, so as to favor the free and ready movement of the latter structures. The most important of the superficial bursæ, or those seated between skin and bone, are one in front of the knee-cap or *patella*, one at the back of the elbow, one over the bony projection at the outer part of the hip. In addition to these structures, which exist as constant and normal parts of the human body, there may be other bursæ which are accidental in character, and formed

in abnormal situations, in consequence of the application of unwonted pressure and friction. These accidental bursæ are developed in club feet, and over the prominence formed by curvature of the spine. Bursæ in their healthy condition contain but just the amount of fluid necessary for lubricating purposes, and are scarcely to be recognized during life. In consequence of continued pressure, however, or of injury, they become distended from increased collection of fluid, and form prominent swellings, which, with further pressure or injury, become very painful and inflamed. The most common and the best known instances of this are the bunion, the housemaid's knee, and the student's elbow, in which the bursæ at the inner side of the great toe, that over the knee cap, and that at the back of the elbow are respectively enlarged. Another frequent situation of distended bursæ is the back of the wrist, where it is met with as a smooth, painless, and very movable swelling, to which surgeons apply the name of ganglion. When bursæ are subjected to constant or frequently repeated pressure, they often inflame, and become harder from increased thickness of their walls. They are sometimes converted into abscesses, and then constitute a source of great danger, as the neighboring joint may become affected, or the bones exposed and diseased. Much good may be done by treatment in the early stage of an enlarged bursa; rest of the affected member and a removal of irritating and compressing agents must be insisted upon if there be any pain or uneasiness in the swelling. When the parts are quiescent, some means may be taken for removing the disease; firm pressure with the hands, or a sharp tap with a large volume or some heavy object, will cause rupture of the distended bag, and effusion of the contained fluid; this, however, is a rough and very painful proceeding. In cases of inflammation, and where the formation of an abscess is threatened, leeches, warm fomentations or poultices, and rest in the recumbent position are essential means of treatment.

Butter is a common name given to a variety of fatty substances used as food, whether obtained from the vegetable or animal kingdoms. The term is, however, more generally employed to designate the fatty matter found in the milk of animals. The most common source of butter is the milk of the cow. The quantity of butter contained in different kinds of milk varies. Thus, there is three per cent. in human milk, $1\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. in ass's milk, and $3\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. in cow's milk. Butter is sold in the markets as fresh butter and salt butter. The latter has a certain quantity of salt added to prevent its becoming rancid. Butter by keeping is very liable to become rancid, a very disagreeable acid being formed in it called butyric acid. Butter often undergoes this decomposition after it has been eaten, and the bitter taste observed in the throat and attributed to bile is in reality butyric acid. This disagreeable effect of butter is easily got rid of by taking twenty or thirty grains of bicarbonate of soda or potash. Butter is the chief of our fatty foods. It is composed of carbon, hydrogen, and a little oxygen. It is consequently more capable of maintaining animal heat and force than sugar or starch. When butter is eaten in larger quantities than is necessary for the demands of the system, it leads to the deposition of fat in the tissues, and persons become corpulent. This can be remedied only by taking less butter or by leaving off its use altogether.

C.

Cæcum, a little sac formed in the course of the intestines. See **INTESTINES**.

Cæsarian Section is an operation which has been adopted in very extreme cases to save the life of the child during a confinement. It consists in making an incision in the lower part of the abdominal wall large enough to introduce the hand, and then an opening can be made in the womb and the child can be extracted. This procedure is in itself very fatal, and is only justifiable as a last resource and after mature deliberation.

Cachexia is a term applied to that condition of profound dishealth which accompanies certain morbid states of the system. Thus with cancer, in the latter stages of the malady the patient becomes thin, the color becomes sallow or of a dusky yellow hue, the features are sharpened, and there is a general expression about the patient of hopelessness and care which is very striking. This condition is described as a cachexia. So again among those who have long been exposed to malaria or the poison of ague, the skin assuming a dirty whitish hue. All work is done with an effort; there may be no distinct paroxysm of fever, but there is a feverishness which is very striking; this, too, is spoken of as a cachexia.

Caffeine. See **COFFEE**.

Cajeput Oil is an oil of a beautiful bluish green tint, obtained by distilling the leaves of a tree growing in the Moluccas. It is powerfully stimulant in character, and is used both externally and internally. Externally, when mixed with olive oil, it may be used in certain forms of chronic rheumatism. Internally, a drop or two given on a lump of sugar acts as a powerful stimulant and anti-spasmodic. A drop on cotton wool applied to a carious tooth will often suffice to relieve toothache.

Calabar Bean is the seed of *Physostigma venenosum*, and has the remarkable property of causing a contraction of the pupil of the eye when externally applied. It is used in certain diseases of the eye when the pupil is morbidly dilated.

Calcareous Degeneration. See **DEGENERATION**.

Calcification. See **DEGENERATION**.

Calculus. By a calculus is meant a concretion in any gland or organ, whether it be the bladder (urinary calc.), prostate gland (prostatic calc.), breast (lacteal calc.), kidney, salivary glands (salivary calc.). The term, however, in its most common signification, is applied to the bladder, — stone in the bladder. See **STONE**.

Calomel. See **MERCURY**.

Caloric. See **HEAT**.

Calves-foot Jelly. See **GELATINE**.

Calumba. See **COLUMBA**.

Camomile. See **CHAMOMILE**.

Camphor is a concrete volatile oil, obtained from the *Laurus camphora* by the process of sublimation. It is mostly obtained from China and Japan. In medicine it is largely used for flavoring. To this end some lumps of the substance are placed in a bottle of water and allowed to remain for a time. The water acquires the camphor flavor, and is used as a vehicle for other remedies. It is nevertheless highly esteemed by some authorities, as a stimulant in exhausting diseases, such as fevers of the continued variety. It has also

been given in insanity, in asthma, and in a great variety of other affections. It has been of undoubted service in certain of the complaints of women, especially in alleviating pain. Outwardly, camphor is often used in liniments applied to tender surfaces; and camphorated spirits of wine is a very good application for chilblains. Homœopaths have used it in cholera. The dose of the substance itself varies from two to ten grains. It is best given suspended in mucilage or made into pills.

Camps. The points to be borne in mind with regard to the site of a camp, besides those of wood and water, are the characters of the soil, the capacity for drainage, the neighborhood of marshes or jungles, and especially the prevailing winds, whether to or from there. Health camps, such as are frequently had recourse to in India to get rid of cholera, are chosen purely with reference to health and healthy conditions.

Canada Balsam is hardly used in medicine, although much employed by microscopists. Being a kind of turpentine, a mixture of oil and resin, its properties are allied to the better known oil of turpentine.

Cancer is a disease of itself, and one of the class of new growths. It is unlike all other tumors, being an infiltration amongst the natural tissues of the body, and its peculiar structure is to be discerned only by the microscope. It is ineradicable; if cut out, it returns, if not at the place of operation, in some other part or tissue. It is essentially a *malignant* growth. There are, however, cases where a cancerous tumor has been removed at its first appearance, and the patient has enjoyed an immunity from any return for ten, fifteen, or even twenty years. Hitherto nothing satisfactory has been proved as to its causes. Domestic animals and cattle are equally subject to it. Cancer possesses all the characteristics of malignancy, so defined by surgeons, namely, constitutional origin, rapid growth, constant increase, pain, returning if cut out, infiltrating every tissue in its vicinity, and invading the lymphatic glands; is liable to be diffused over the body from *secondary deposits*, is attended with cachexia (CACHEXIA), "resists all treatment, softens inwardly, ulcerates outwardly, resembles no tissue naturally found in the body, and ultimately proves fatal." The several forms of cancer which come under the observation of the surgeon are called from their special features, (*a*) Scirrhus; (*b*) Medullary; (*c*) Melanotic; (*d*) Epithelial; (*e*) Osteoid; (*f*) Colloid; (*g*) Villous. The last two named, however, are by some scarcely held as cancer. *Scirrhus*: this form of cancer is probably the most frequent, at least in this country, and most commonly affects the female breast, though it is also found in the rectum, eye, testicle, womb, skin, bones, and salivary glands. Its chief feature is its stony hardness, which is due to an abundance of fibrous tissue; it is nodulated, becomes adherent to the overlying skin, and it has the singular property of drawing into it adjoining structures, is subject to severe stabbing or lancinating pain and to ultimate ulceration. *Medullary*, or brain-like cancer, so called from its resemblance to the substance of the brain, differs from the preceding in possessing none of that peculiar characteristic of drawing towards itself of neighboring structures, but rather that of a disposition to distend and thrust them aside by the *rapidity* of its growth, and by the great accumulation of cancer material in its bulk. It produces greater constitutional cachexia, and is more speedily fatal. It is most frequent in the limbs and breast. It is excessively vascular, and as it nears the surface throws out huge fungating bleeding masses termed hæmatodes, from ulceration. *Melanotic Cancer*: the main distinctive feature of this form of cancer is the presence of pigment or coloring cells, which give it a black or dark appearance. The

most frequent situation for melanosis is the skin of the eye. It derives its color, as a general rule, from the structures in which pigment naturally exists. *Epithelial Cancer*, termed also epithelioma or cancrroid, has its chief situation in the skin, in or near a mucous orifice, for example, lip, nose, anus, prepuce, scrotum, or tongue. When it exists on the scrotum it forms the so-called chimney-sweeper's cancer. *Osteoid Cancer*: a form of cancer occurring usually in bones, and more commonly in the lower end of the femur apparently than elsewhere. It is very rapid and painful in its growth. *Colloid Cancer* in appearance is jelly-like, about the consistence of thin glue or tapioca pudding, of rapid growth, and frequently attaining enormous bulk. It is most frequently found in the intestinal canal. *Villous Cancer*, not now considered cancerous; the name has been associated with a vascular growth composed of delicate papillæ, each containing a vascular loop, sometimes found in connection with epithelioma. With regard to the *treatment* of cancer, all that can be done is to check the disease as far as possible by early removal, and thus endeavor to alleviate suffering and prolong life. In advanced stages of the disease, palliative treatment, both local and constitutional, must be had recourse to, but death will sooner or later supervene, and all that can be done is to make the end as easy as possible.

Cancrum Oris is an ulcerative affection of the gums and cheeks, most commonly met with in children between the ages of fifteen months and five years, and seldom observed in adults. There are two well-marked forms of this disease. The milder form occurs in ill-fed and squalid children during the cutting of one or more teeth. The anterior surface of the gums becomes red and swollen, and bleeds at the least touch. The roots of the teeth are laid bare. The swelling then extends to the inner surface of the cheek, and sometimes to the lips, where several small but deep ulcers are formed, from which there is a fetid discharge. In the course of a week the swollen gum becomes gangrenous and separates from the surface of the jaw, exposing blackened and rough bone. The teeth become loose and fall out. During these changes the tongue is white and furred, the breath fetid, and the flow of saliva from the mouth almost constant. The glands in the neck are sometimes swollen and painful. There is much difficulty in masticating, and also in swallowing. It should be remembered that in this affection the swelling is generally found on one side only of the mouth, and that it never causes ulceration of the tongue or palate. In these respects it differs from the diffused soreness of the mouth, produced through the administration of large quantities of mercury. The subjects of this affection should be supported by strong beef-tea and broth, together with wine. Castor oil may be administered every other morning, in order to keep the bowels freely relieved. For the purpose of removing the offensive discharge, the mouth should be frequently washed with a lotion containing two teaspoonfuls of Condry's antiseptic fluid to a pint of water, or with one containing one teaspoonful of Burnett's disinfecting solution to one pint of water. Undiluted claret also forms a good wash, from its astringent action on the swollen gums. Pieces of alum should be given to the patient to suck, and the gums painted twice in the day with a lotion made up of half an ounce of dilute muriatic acid, and half a pint of water. Chlorate of potash and bark are the usual internal remedies in this, as in most other ulcerative affections of the mouth. The second or more severe form of cancrum oris attacks children who have just recovered from measles, and in large schools, or places where many young patients are crowded together, sometimes spreads rapidly after an epidemic of this eruptive fever. The affection of the mouth first shows itself

as a large and doughy swelling on one cheek; the skin over this swelling is tense and shining, and at its prominent part presents a patch of a violet or dark-blue color. On the inner surface of the swollen cheek will be found a deep, foul-looking ulcer, the edges of which are generally swollen and irregular. The gums become gangrenous, and there is a very fetid discharge of dark red or black fluid from the mouth. In the further progress of the disease, the cheek is perforated by the ulcer, and the orifice thus formed is subsequently enlarged by rapid sloughing. The little patients, as a rule, do not seem to suffer much pain from this affection, but about the sixth or seventh day become heavy and sleepy, and finally pass into a state of coma. This form of *cancrem oris* is usually fatal. The local treatment, to be of any service, demands energy and skill. The best agents for arresting the progress of the mortification are strong nitric acid, and the actual cautery or red-hot iron. The patient should be allowed plenty of fresh air, and wine and good nourishment. It is necessary to wash out the mouth frequently with weak solutions of chloride of zinc or lime, or of carbolic acid.

Canella is the bark of a tree growing in the West Indies. It has a hot, cinnamon-like taste and slightly tonic properties. It is not often used by itself, but is contained in rhubarb wine.

Canker of Mouth. See *CANCERUM ORIS*.

Cantharides, or Spanish Flies, are mostly collected in Hungary. More than one species are in use. They are beetles, and their wing cases, which are long, have a fine green color. They are collected by brushing the trees, killed by boiling vinegar, and dried. Before being used they are reduced to powder, from which may easily be obtained a crystalline substance called *Cantharidine*. This powder constitutes the active ingredient in that well-known remedy, a fly blister. The other ingredients are wax, resin, and fat. Blistering solutions may now be obtained, which, when painted on to any part of the body, and a warm poultice applied, more effectually, more speedily, and more painlessly produce vesication. Elegant little blistering plasters prepared in France may also be obtained in boxes, ready for application at a moment's notice. Cantharides are rarely given internally; even externally, when long used, they may produce troublesome symptoms referable to the bladder and kidneys.

Caoutchouc. See *INDIA RUBBER*.

Capsicum. The capsicum, or red pepper, is the pod or fruit of a plant now frequently cultivated in this country. The pod, which is bright red, is dried and reduced to powder — the well-known Cayenne pepper. This substance is a powerful stimulant, and is chiefly employed as a condiment; but there is an authorized tincture. Occasionally this is used mixed with water as a gargle. It has been given as a stimulant in delirium tremens.

Caramel is a term applied to burnt sugar, and is principally employed for coloring wines and brandies.

Caraway. The fruits of the ordinary caraway are endowed with a volatile oil, which administered in drop doses is used for flatulence, gripes, etc.

Caraway Seeds, the fruit of the plant called *Carum carui*. See *CARAWAY*.

Carbolic Acid, or Phenic Acid, is a substance obtained from coal tar by careful distillation. It is met with ordinarily in two shapes, either in crystals or fluid. It is not very soluble in water, but sufficient may be taken up to endow the fluid with valuable properties. Applied without dilution to the skin, it produces something like a burn. It is a powerful antiseptic, and as

such is very largely employed for preventing bad smells, for keeping wounds sweet, and for preventing the spread of infectious diseases. Carbolic acid may be obtained for disinfecting purposes, either as crystals, which may be dissolved in water, or in the form of disinfecting powder. Its most convenient strength as a lotion for the prevention of smell and arresting discharge is one pint to forty of water. Internally, carbolic acid is of much value in indigestion and flatulence, pain and vomiting of fermented half-digested food. A drop or two of the deliquesced acid may be given in mucilage some hours after taking food. It has been used in the form of ointment, or dissolved in glycerine, for the cure of itch, with success; and a strong solution is a capital means of getting rid of vermin in the hair of men or animals. It should be well rubbed in, and in a quarter of an hour washed out again with soap and water.

Carbon. See CHARCOAL.

Carbonic Acid Poisoning is produced whenever there is an accumulation of carbonic acid in a room or building. In France it is not uncommon for people to commit suicide by burning charcoal in a stove in a room in which all the crevices of the doors and windows are carefully blocked by pasting paper over them; in this way no fresh air can enter, while carbonic acid accumulates in the room, and causes death by apnœa. (See APNŒA.) Carbonic acid is always present in the atmosphere in a small quantity, and it is partly an accumulation of this gas which makes a small, badly-ventilated room smell close and stuffy; languor and headache then come on, and unless fresh air is admitted injurious consequences may supervene. From this cause overcrowding is injurious, and those who work together in a room, as dressmakers, etc., are often liable to headache, anæmia, and general debility. Fresh air is of course the simple remedy for this condition of things, while in serious cases of poisoning by the gas, and when the patient is found insensible, removal of the individual into the open air is the first thing to be done, and then artificial modes of respiration must be resorted to. Carbonic acid is a gas, and in its pure state is poisonous when retained in the blood. It is at all times exhaled in the breath, and is one of the chief agents in inducing that languid state experienced in crowded apartments. It is the principal ingredient in the choke-damp so fatal to miners after an explosion. It causes death by arresting all change in the lungs, so that the whole blood becomes black and impure. By itself it is not greatly used in medicine, but in the form of soda-water it is often exceedingly useful. It is this agent contained in effervescing liquids which gives them their sparkling character, and which enables them to be retained on the stomach, which would otherwise reject them in fevers and such like disorders. It is partly due to the carbonic acid in it that champagne is frequently retained when nothing else is. To manufacture soda-water, the so-called gazogenes, now so plentiful, may be made use of, carbonate of soda and tartaric acid being employed in the process. On the large scale sulphuric acid and chalk or marble are employed, but the gas requires to be carefully washed, otherwise the taste of the soda-water is bad. The gas itself has been employed to relieve the pain of cancerous, and especially of uterine, affections.

Carbuncle. A carbuncle is most frequently situated where the tissues underlying the skin are of a dense fibrous character, such as the nape of the neck. Carbuncles vary in size, sometimes being as large as an orange. They are very hard, brawny, dreadfully painful, discharging matter from several apertures, and usually attended with considerable constitutional disturbance, such as fever, hectic, etc., the condition being indicative of blood poisoning.



FIG. XI.



FIG. XII.



FIG. XIII.

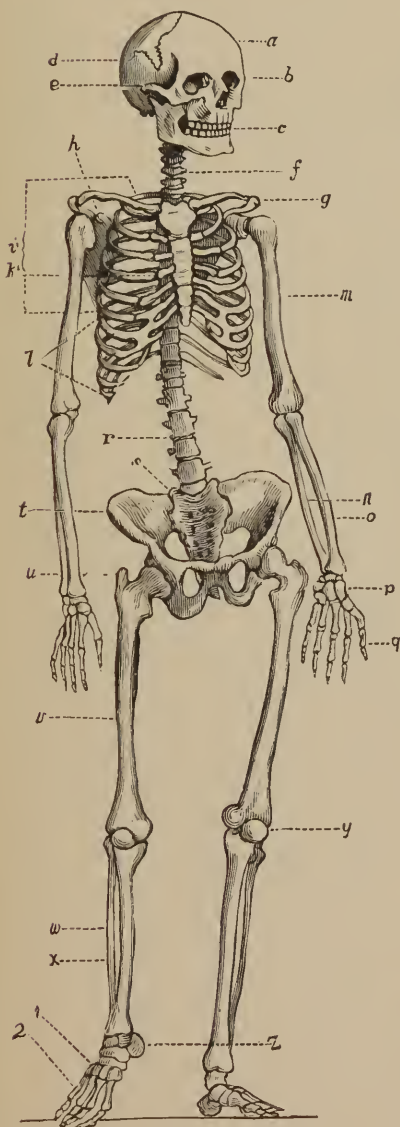


FIG. X.



FIG. XIV.



FIG. XV.

With regard to treatment, it must be both constitutional and local. The strength must be kept up by brandy, wine, and ammonia and bark; hot fomentations, opiate poultices, and free incision must be made through the thickened implicated tissues.

Carcinoma, a term synonymous with cancer. See **CANCER**.

Cardamoms belong in therapeutics to the group of remedies called stimulants and carminatives. In the East they are used as a condiment. In medicine the tincture is used to give coloring and pleasant flavor to more powerful remedies.

Cardialgia signifies pain in the heart, or over the region of the heart, and may arise from various causes. See **HEART-BURN**.

Caries. By caries is meant an unhealthy inflammation of bone, causing it to absorb or ulcerate. Any bone may be affected, and it is generally caused by some constitutional disorder, such as scrofula or syphilis. Its treatment is to rectify the constitutional condition, and locally to remove the diseased bone.

Carminatives mean remedies which are slightly stimulant in their character, which relieve flatulence by expelling gases, and alleviate colicky pains. They almost all contain a volatile oil, on which their properties depend. Favorite examples are ginger, mustard, horse radish, the different kinds of pepper, cinnamon, cloves, anise, coriander, peppermint, etc. See **STIMULANTS**.

Carotid Artery. The pulsations felt on each side of the neck are due to arteries which pass from the heart to the brain, and are called by this name.

Carpus, a technical name for the wrist.

Carrageen Moss is the name given to a seaweed known to botanists as the *Chondrus crispus*. When boiled it produces a decoction which becomes glutinous on cooling. It contains little or no nutritive matter.

Carron Oil is an oleaginous mixture of lime-water and linseed oil. Its name was given from the fact that it was at the great Carron Ironworks, situated in Scotland, on the banks of the Carron River, that it was first made, about sixty years ago, and its reputation was so great that it was sent from thence all over the country for the cure of burns and scalds.

Carrot, the root of the *Daucus carota*. It is used frequently as an article of diet. It contains little nutritive matter, a small quantity of sugar, and a large quantity of woody fibre. Carrots are usually eaten after boiling, but even then they are indigestible, and care ought to be taken in administering them to children and invalids.

Cartilage, vulgarly called gristle, is a firm, flexible, and highly elastic substance, of a pearly white color. It is divided into *articular* and *non-articular* cartilage. The articular variety covers the joint ends of bones, favoring by its smooth surface easy movement of the joint, and by its great elasticity freedom from shock and concussion during active exercise of the extremities. Non-articular cartilage is met with in the wind-pipe, the external ear, the nose, and the eyelids. The ribs terminate anteriorly in long pieces of cartilage which pass inwards and are united to the *sternum* or breast-bone. Cartilage varies in appearance at different periods of life. In foetal life and early infancy it is soft and semi-transparent; in youth and adult life it presents the well-known bluish-white opacity; and in old age it becomes hard and yellow, and in some localities, more especially in front of the chest, is converted into bone.

Cascarilla Bark is the product of a shrub growing in the Bahamas. It

has a spicy odor and a bitter, aromatic taste. It acts as a tonic and stomachic. The tincture or infusion may be used in teaspoonful and two-tablespoonful doses respectively.

Caseine is the name given to a product found in plants and animals, and so called because it constitutes the basis of cheese. (See CHEESE.) It is one of the flesh-forming constituents of plants, and is found in large quantities in peas, beans, and lentils. It is found in largest quantities in a cheese known as "Suffolk Bang."

Cassia. Many medicinal articles are known by this general name. They are the product of plants belonging to the natural order *Leguminosæ*. We may give as instances of such drugs the *Cassia cinnamomum* (cinnamon), *Cassia fistula* (pipe or purging cassia), and *Cassia senna*.

Cassia Pulp is the pulp of a long pod or legume, which has purgative properties. Given by itself it gripes. It is contained in the confection of senna, a very useful preparation.

Castor is an animal product obtained from the beaver. Its odor is peculiar. It used to be given in hysteria, but is now rarely used.

Castor Oil is the product of the seeds of a plant called *Ricinus communis*. The oil is obtained from the seeds by pressure, which is applied with or without heat. That which is cold-drawn keeps longest, and is preferred for use. Castor oil is a mild laxative, producing little or no pain, and leaving, after its effects have gone off, no tendency to constipation. The easiest and quickest way of administering it is in water with a few drops of brandy, peppermint, or other agent to take away its taste. It may also be made into an emulsion with an egg, if preferred. Dose: from a teaspoonful to a tablespoonful, according to age.

Catalepsy, or **Trance**, is a rare condition, in which an individual — very frequently, but not always, an excitable hysterical female — suddenly seems to lose all consciousness of surrounding objects, and remains fixed in one position; but, if that is altered by any one standing by, the new position is maintained instead of the former. In this state the individual remains for a time, varying from minutes to hours or days, and then suddenly recovers, knowing nothing of what has passed in the interval. The fact that cataleptics have been interred alive has given rise to much uneasiness in the minds of many; but the period which elapses between death and burial in our country is generally sufficient to prevent such an occurrence. Allied to catalepsy is ecstasy, where the individual seems buried in contemplation of some curious object. This, too, mostly occurs in women, and is mainly hysterical.

Catamenia. See MENSTRUATION.

Cataplasm. See POULTICE.

Cataract may be defined as impairment or loss of vision, due to opacity of the crystalline lens. This affection is occasionally met with in new-born infants, but occurs most frequently in old people as a result of certain senile changes within the eyeball. In about 80 per cent. of the cases of cataract the patients are above the age of fifty. It may, however, occur at any age, as a consequence of a wound of the lens or of simple concussion of the eyeball by a severe blow. It generally affects both eyes, commencing in one before the other. In the cataract of old people the pupils will be found opaque, and of a pale amber or grayish-white color. The opacity is most marked in the centre, and fades away towards the circumference into gray, cloudy specks. This condition usually comes on slowly, and the sight gets gradually worse for months or even years, until there is almost complete blindness. During the develop-

ment of the affection the patient is much troubled by a mist or haze surrounding all white or pale objects. Black spots are often observed as if floating before the affected eye. Vision is improved by a subdued light, whilst there is great intolerance of bright or strong light. The flame of a lamp or light of any kind is surrounded by a broad misty halo. Objects are increased in number and distorted. In daylight the patient sees objects more readily when the back is turned to the window and the eyes are shaded by the hand. Pain in the eyeball is rarely complained of. The movements of the iris remain free during the progress of the disease. **THE CATOPTRIC TEST OF CATARACT.** When a lighted candle is placed at a short distance from the front of the healthy eye, three reflected images of the flame are distinctly seen arranged from before backwards. The first and third of these images are erect, and when the position of the candle is altered move in the same direction. The middle image is inverted, and when the candle is moved upwards or downwards moves in the opposite direction. This middle image is reflected from the posterior surface of the lens, and the third image from the anterior surface of this body. When the lens is rendered opaque by cataract, the inverted or middle image is much obscured, and in advanced cases of cataract altogether absent. This is called the catoptric test, by which cataract may be distinguished from amaurosis or blindness due to disease of the retina. Cataracts may be roughly divided into hard, soft, and fluid. Hard cataract is the most frequent form, and is rarely met with in persons under thirty-five years of age. The opacity most frequently presents an amber tint. The diseased lens is harder and more opaque at its centre than at its circumference. When extracted it has the consistence and somewhat the appearance of soft beeswax. In soft cataract the lens is swollen and of a milky or bluish-white color. When fluid the cataract has an uniform grayish-white color, and looks like a small mass of thick gruel. Soft and fluid cataracts are usually found during infancy. The treatment of cataract is almost exclusively operative. During the early stages of the affection the failing sight may be temporarily improved by dropping in a solution of atropine, or by smearing the upper lid with extract of belladonna in order to produce enlargement of the pupil. When both eyes are affected, and the patient strong and healthy and free from gout, the lens may be removed with considerable chance of a successful result. There are three chief methods of operating on cataract: *extraction*, in which the lens is removed through an incision made in the cornea; *absorption or solution* of the lens by breaking up its substance with a needle, and allowing it to become saturated in the fluid of the anterior chamber of the eyeball, which acts as a solvent; thirdly, the old operation of *couching*, which consists in moving the lens backwards into the interior of the eyeball and, at the same time, depressing it below the level of the pupil. Of these operations, *extraction* is the one most frequently performed.

Catarrh means simply a running, such as we have from the nose in a cold; the name of the symptom has, however, been transferred to the condition which produces it, and so one may hear tell of catarrh of the stomach, bowels, bladder, etc. See **COLD**.

Catechu is of two kinds, the puce and the black. The latter is not now contained in the Pharmacopœia; it is obtained from the wood of a species of acacia. The puce catechu is extracted from the leaves and young shoots of plants growing in Siam and other parts of the eastern hemisphere. It occurs in irregular pieces, generally approaching to cubes. It contains a kind of tannic acid to which it owes its properties. The substance is a powerful astrin-

gent, and is most frequently given for diarrhœa when there is no inflammation present, and when it does not depend on bilious derangement. For this purpose, the compound catechu powder, consisting of catechu, kino, rhatany, cinnamon, and nutmeg, may be given in doses of twenty or thirty grains. For relaxed sore throat, catechu, in the form of a lozenge, is very beneficial. The infusion may be used as a gargle, and combined with charcoal finely powdered, catechu forms an excellent dentifrice when the gums are spongy and expose the base of the teeth.

Cathartics. A class of medicines that act on the bowels strongly as purgatives; such as senna, castor oil, Epsom salts, gamboge, colocynth, etc.

Catheter. A catheter is a curved tube, made either of silver, india rubber, or gum elastic, for the purpose of drawing the urine from the bladder in cases of stricture of the urethra. The size, or calibre, varies from a tube the size of a bodkin to that of a large lead pencil. The extremity of the turned portion is smooth and blunt, and some short distance from the point are one or more eyelet holes, through which the urine passes into the main tube. Each instrument is fitted with a stylet, a small thin wire, for cleaning out an obstruction, or, in the case of an elastic catheter, for both cleaning it out and maintaining its curve.

Caul. A term applied, first, to the membrane which covers the bowels, also called omentum; second, it is applied to the membranes enveloping a new-born babe, when they extend over the head. There is a superstition that persons possessing the caul of a new-born babe will not be drowned at sea, and at the present day it is not an uncommon thing to see a caul advertised for sale. The origin of this superstition is obscure.

Caustics. Under this head are included a number of very different substances which possess the common property of burning and destroying any part of the living body with which they may be in actual contact. The best known of these agents, perhaps, are sulphuric acid, the malicious application of which to the face and eyes is occasionally cited in police reports, and the nitrate of silver, or lunar caustic, so much used in surgical practice. The majority act either as oxidizing agents or by withdrawing water from the living tissues. The chief objects for which these agents are used in surgery are the following: to set up counter-irritation; to keep down overgrown granulations or "*proud flesh*"; to arrest the progress of ulceration; to destroy cancerous growths and ulcers; to open abscesses; to stay absorption in poisoned wounds. In dog-bites it is advisable to cauterize the wound or wounds with some mineral acid applied on a glass tube or some non-vegetable conductor. Nitric acid is generally used for this purpose, but hydrochloric acid and the oil of vitriol answer equally well. For removing warts there is no better plan than cutting away the hard summit of the growth, and then applying nitric acid or strong vinegar to the raw surface. Chromic acid is sometimes used for this purpose, but it is a very powerful and painful caustic. In soft and painful corns seated between the toes, nitrate of silver is a useful application.

Cautery is an agent employed for applying intense heat to superficial parts of the body. There are three kinds of cauteries, namely *potential*, *actual*, and *galvanic*. The first term was applied by old surgeons to the various forms of caustic applications described under the head of *Caustics*. The actual cautery consists of a rod or knob of iron heated to incandescence, and the galvanic cautery is formed of wires heated by a galvanic battery. Surgeons use the actual cautery with the following objects: to produce counter-irrita-

tion; to arrest bleeding; to destroy cancerous and other tumors on the surface of the body; to stop the progress of hospital gangrene; and to destroy the edges of large fistulous openings.

Cayenne Pepper. See CAPSICUM.

Cells. Minute parts of the structure of animals and plants, always microscopic, but assuming various sizes, forms, and conditions. The essential of every living cell is a particle of matter called protoplasm, containing the four elements, — nitrogen, carbon, oxygen, and hydrogen. From such particles, both in animals and plants, the cell-walls are formed. According to their age and functions, cells are solid or contain water with various contents floating or dissolved. What is called the “cell theory” supposes that both vegetable and animal organisms are built up of these minute cells, which, by their vital activity, make up the life of the being. All growth takes place by the multiplication of cells, and diseases are produced by the cells acting in an abnormal way.

Cellulose is an insoluble substance which composes the cell-wall of plants. It is the basis of all wood and timber. It is very hard in the stones of plums, apricots, etc., and very soft in oranges, pears, and other fruits. It is constantly taken into the stomach with unprepared vegetable food. It is not digested in the stomach of man, although it seems to supply food material to many of the lower animals. In estimating the quantity of alimentary material in any article of diet, the quantity of cellulose should always be deducted.

Cephalalgia. See HEADACHE.

Cerate. A term applied to an unguent in which wax forms an ingredient. The white cerate of the druggists' shops is formed of white wax and pork lard. Yellow cerate consists of yellow wax and resin.

Cerebellum. See BRAIN.

Cerebral Softening is a result of disease of the vessels in the brain, or of changes taking place in that organ consequent upon previous mischief. It is often associated with cerebral hæmorrhage, and is one of the conditions which produce apoplexy. Hemiplegia, or paralysis of the arm and leg of one side of the body, is then of common occurrence, and this comes on with insensibility or coma. It is a very serious change, indicating long-standing disease in the constitution. It occurs in those who have had gout or chronic Bright's disease, and in those who have been intemperate; sometimes, also, as a natural result of old age and great mental exertion. The mind before an attack is often impaired: the patient has loss of memory, giddiness, vertigo, occasional attacks of faintness, lowness of spirits, and irritability; the countenance is often sallow, the person thin and shrunken; the eyes are marked with an arcus senilis, and the general appearance is that of premature decay. See APOPLEXY, HEMIPLEGIA, and DEGENERATION.

Cerebro-spinal Fever is an acute, epidemic disease, characterized by profound disturbance of the central nervous system, and marked by shivering, giddiness, intense headache, delirium, and spasms of various muscles; there is great prostration, and occasionally a purple eruption appears on the skin. This disease is also known as epidemic cerebro-spinal meningitis, petechial fever, purpuric fever, etc. *History:* Cerebro spinal fever was but little, if at all, known before 1837, when it prevailed with great virulence in various parts of France, and several outbreaks were recorded from that time up to 1848. In 1840, the disease appeared in Naples and the Papal States; then it spread to Algeria and Gibraltar; it broke out in Sweden in 1854, and in Norway in 1859; since then it has been prevalent in Holland and Portugal. An

extensive outbreak occurred in North Germany in 1863, 1864, and 1865, and carried off large numbers of the population. From 1842 to 1850, a series of epidemics occurred in various parts of the United States; in some sections it has prevailed more or less up to the present time. Age does not seem to have much influence upon this disease; children, young people and adults, all suffer during an epidemic; males, however, seem more liable to it than females. Season has a remarkable effect upon this malady; it occurs especially during the cold months. Fatigue, cold, overcrowding, foul air, and dirty dwellings have been put down as exciting causes of this disease, but at present very little is known for certain on these points. *Symptoms*: In most cases the patient feels indisposed before the onset of the disease; there are pains in the head and various muscles, loss of appetite and slight shivering. In some the onset is quite sudden. Acute shivering is followed by severe headache and giddiness, then by profuse vomiting without nausea; with the sickness there is often neuralgic pain in the abdomen; after the lapse of a short time, often only a few hours, the mind becomes confused, and the patient grows restless; there is muttering delirium with occasional cries, or the patient falls into a state of apathy and stupor, or he may be violently delirious. With this mental disturbance there is pain along the spine and limbs, and chiefly in the muscles at the back of the neck and along the spinal column; the head is drawn backwards in consequence of the pain and spasm, and this retraction of the head is a marked and common symptom. The sensibility of the skin is increased. The expression shows acute pain, or is distorted by spasm; the eyes are suffused and the face pale, with occasional flushings. The temperature of the body is higher than usual, and the pulse weak; the tongue is sometimes clean, sometimes foul, and the bowels are either costive or loose. Purpuric spots appear on the skin, and do not disappear on pressure of the finger; at first purple and circumscribed, they soon become black, and extend their margins, so as to form dark blotches. If the disease tends to a fatal result the spasms increase, coma comes on, and death may ensue in from twelve hours to seven or eight days; if life exist longer, inflammation of the eyes and ears may be set up, as ulceration of the cornea and deafness; or paralysis of one side or of one limb may ensue, or there may be an inflammatory state of the joints. If the disease go on favorably, recovery may take place in three or four weeks, but if the progress is interrupted by any complication, convalescence is much retarded. Inflammation of the lungs, pleura, and heart, swelling of the glands of the neck and under the ear, disease of the eyes and ears, bed-sores, and joint affections are met with as complications in this malady. The rate of mortality varies in different epidemics. Cerebro-spinal fever may be mistaken for typhus fever, but the history, rash, and progress of the disease will clear up doubt; spinal meningitis and cerebral meningitis may much resemble this malady, but the onset of cerebro-spinal fever is so much more rapid, and the fact of its coming as an epidemic will help to solve any difficulty; besides, no rash is met with in the last two cases. *Treatment*. (1.) *Preventive*. Since so little is known as to the causes of this malady, all preventive efforts must be limited to those sanitary measures which are applicable to all epidemic disorders for the purification of houses and localities. (2.) *Curative*. The treatment of cerebro-spinal fever by remedies is very unsatisfactory; it is doubtful if the administration of any medicine has been beneficial in doing more than relieving symptoms: for this purpose opium or morphia has been given to allay pain and spasm. Sulphate of quinine in large doses, and given early, appears to have benefited some cases; bleeding and mercurial preparations are of no

value, and may do harm. The diet must be generous and nourishing, and consist of milk, beef-tea, soup, etc. During convalescence the usual principles of diet must be adopted which are detailed under the head of FEVER.

Cerebro-spinal Meningitis. See MENINGITIS.

Cervix, a neck, is applied in anatomy to bones, as cervix femoris, the neck of the thigh-bone; and to the neck of the womb, as cervix uteri.

Chafing. See ABRASION.

Chalk, or impure carbonate of lime, is used in medicine only after it has been thoroughly washed and purified, when it is called prepared chalk. It is mostly used in summer diarrhoea in the form of chalk mixture, consisting of chalk, gum acacia, syrup, and cinnamon water. Dose : a tablespoonful or more. Chalk is also used as the basis of most tooth-powders, either as prepared chalk or as precipitated chalk, the latter being a fine powder. If the gums are at all spongy, a little rhatany powder may be added, or a little powder of cinchona bark and some flavoring agent; orris-root is perhaps that most used. Cuttle-fish bones, sometimes highly spoken of, consist almost entirely of carbonate of lime, with a little animal matter superadded.

Chalk Stones. A white, insoluble substance, deposited in the textures of the bones, joints, or articular tissue of gouty persons; generally in the feet or hands. Its chemical composition is urate of soda. The swellings produced are very painful if inflamed, and discharge freely; simple soothing dressings should be applied, and suitable constitutional treatment be adopted. Their removal is rarely possible.

Chalybeate. Anything containing iron. See IRON; WATERS, MINERAL.

Chamomile is the flower of the *Anthemis nobilis*, a plant somewhat resembling a daisy. The single flowers, that is, those having most yellow in the centre, are the best. It has long been a favorite in domestic practice, given as infusion or tea for a variety of complaints. It acts as a tonic.

Champagne. See WINES.

Chancre. See SYPHILIS.

Change of Life. See LIFE, CHANGE OF.

Chaps. Usually, the disagreeable condition of the skin known as chapping is produced by insufficiently drying it after washing, and exposing it in a wet or damp state to the influence of the weather and the winds. Persons affected with chapped hands should be very careful not to wash them too frequently, and to dry them very carefully, having rubbed a little glycerine over them before taking them out of the water, or dusting a little powder over after drying, to remove any moisture that may remain. Sometimes chaps are the result of a scorbutic state of the body, in which case general treatment is necessary, as in the case of persistently chapped lips, which are sometimes very painful. Smoking a pipe will sometimes produce a painful crack in the lip, which is quite difficult to heal.

Charcoal, or carbon, occurs in nature as black lead or plumbago, but is ordinarily made artificially from animal or vegetable substances. Wood charcoal is mostly employed externally, and that most frequently in the form of poultice, combined with linseed meal and bread. This poultice is of very great value when sores are fetid and parts are sloughing away, keeping them moist and warm, whilst preventing smell. The powder may be used with similar intent. It is sometimes given internally, when patients are suffering from organic diseases of the stomach and intestines accompanied with the formation of foul-smelling gases and acrid fluids. It is also recommended as a temporary antidote for certain organic poisons, as aconite and strychnine. In either case a table-spoonful should be given suspended in water.

Charpie. A French name given to a coarse kind of lint, or tow, which is prepared from coarser materials than are employed for the manufacture of lint.

Cheese. An article of diet made from the milk of various animals, belonging to the class *Mammalia*. The milk of all animals contains water, saline matters, sugar, butter, and caseine. Cheese consists of a mixture of the two latter substances. When milk is allowed to stand, and acid or fermentable substances are added to it, the caseine and butter separate in the form of what is called curd. This curd on being strained is converted into cheese. Cheese is always made in this country from cow's milk. When curdled speedily and floating in the water and sugar, which is called the serum or whey of the milk, the product is curds and whey. The butter when removed from milk is called cream, and when milk is curdled quickly by heat and the cream taken off it is called clotted cream. When the curd is removed with the butter from the milk, and gently pressed, the product is called a cream or soft cheese. All soft cheeses may often be used, on account of the butter they contain, with great advantage as substitutes for cod-liver oil. When cheeses are made hard they are allowed to stand longer, and then submitted to pressure for varying periods. During this process they undergo various changes. In some a sweet substance is separated from the cheese, and collects in little vesicles, such as are characteristic of Gruyère and Dutch cheeses. In others a process of moulding sets in which very much alters the flavor. Frequently a portion of the butter is converted into butyric acid, which gives a strong flavor. Cheeses vary according to the quantity of butter they contain, and are valued and high priced as this substance prevails. In some cases, as in double Gloucester and Stilton cheeses, the cream of one milking is added to another milking, thus doubling the quantity of butter. In Suffolk, England, a contrary practice prevails, the cheese being made after the cream has been taken off and made into butter. Caseine when once dried becomes very hard and indigestible. Cheeses differ in color according to the quality of the food eaten by the cow, and as colored cheeses have been erroneously supposed to be rich cheeses, many adopt the practice of adding annatto. In some countries flavoring substances are added. Cheese is very nutritious on account of the large quantity of caseine it contains. The indigestibility of the caseine sets a limit to its use. The caseine is, however, rendered more digestible by the butter it contains, and the richer cheeses are therefore the best for food. Mixed with other food, cheese has a tendency to promote digestion. This is, perhaps, better effected by decaying than by fresh cheese : hence the practice of taking decayed cheese, especially at the end of a meal. See MILK.

Chest. The chest is one of the three large cavities of the body, containing besides the heart and lungs the great vessels which convey the blood to various parts of the system, the œsophagus which carries the food to the stomach, and other smaller but important structures. In the skeleton, the chest, or thorax, is seen to be bounded behind by the spinal column, and in front by the sternum or breast-bone, while its lateral boundaries are formed by the ribs, which are affixed behind to the spine by movable joints, and in front join the breast-bone by their cartilaginous prolongations. Above, the chest is much diminished in area, and is bounded by the structures which form the neck; below, the diaphragm closes the thorax and separates its contents from those of the abdomen. In the living subject, the chest is lined by a thin, smooth membrane called the pleura, on which the lungs can glide with ease, while, externally, the ribs are covered by the skin; between these two coverings are numerous muscles, called the external and internal intercostal muscles, by

which many of the movements of the chest are performed, and respiration is enabled to be carried on ; they are so called because they lie between the costæ or ribs ; the action of the external set is to raise, and that of the internal set is to depress, the ribs. The diaphragm is the most important muscle of respiration ; it is convex towards the chest, while its hollow or concave surface looks towards the abdomen : it is perforated in a few places, so as to allow vessels to pass from the chest to the abdomen and *vice versâ*. The diaphragm, like all muscles, has the power of contraction, and its fibres are so arranged that during inspiration it descends and allows more air to enter the chest, but during expiration it rises, and so lessens the area of the chest. The contents of this cavity are numerous and important : at the back part is the gullet or œsophagus, a hollow, muscular tube, which allows food to pass directly down from the mouth to the stomach ; close to and in front of this tube is the wind-pipe, or trachea, which divides into two branches called bronchi, and these, entering the lungs, break up and subdivide into a vast number of smaller branches, which end in small, dilated, closed extremities called air-cells or air-vesicles : as they become smaller and smaller, so the wall of the tube becomes thinner and thinner, until at last it is of extreme tenuity ; and this is important, because the air can then readily interchange gases with the blood through this delicate membrane, for the blood runs outside the air-cells in vessels with extremely fine walls also. The greater portion of the cavity of the chest is filled up by the lungs : they are two in number, one on each side ; during life they are distended with air, and are of a light, spongy texture ; they are covered with a smooth membrane called the pleura, which also lines the walls of the chest. (See LUNGS.) The *heart* is situated in front of the chest and at its lower part, just between the lungs ; it is made up of four compartments, the two right being quite distinct from the two left cavities in health. (See HEART.) On the right side the heart receives the venous blood from the inferior vena cava, and also from the superior vena cava, which, in a similar way, brings the venous blood from the head and neck and upper extremities ; it then sends it on to the lungs and the pulmonary arteries to be aerated. On the left side the heart receives the blood from the lungs and sends it on into the aorta, a large vessel, which, after ascending about two inches, curves backwards, and then passes straight down to the abdomen beside the œsophagus. Close by this large vessel runs a very small one, the thoracic duct, which comes from the abdomen, and, entering the subclavian vein at the root of the left side of the neck, supplies the blood with important elements. For convenience in finding the position of the heart and lungs during life, the back and front of the chest may be mapped out into districts. On each side are twelve ribs, which can easily be counted in a thin person ; above, and in front of the chest, is a clavicle or collar bone, while behind are the shoulder-blades or scapulæ ; these are points which are easily recognized by any one. Take two pieces of tape, and, placing one end at the junction of each collar-bone with the sternum or breast-bone, let the other end hang vertically downwards ; there will then be a narrow central space and a wider one on each side ; next lay a piece of tape horizontally across the chest just above the nipples, and another piece parallel to it about three inches below or on a level with the seventh rib ; the lower margin of the ribs is the lower boundary of the thorax. In this way nine spaces are marked out, the side ones being of equal size, but the central ones narrower ; the lateral ones are named on each side from above downwards—subclavian or infra-clavicular, from being below the clavicle, mammary or the breast region, and infra-mammary or the region below the breast ; the central spaces are termed upper,

middle, and lower sternal regions. Continue the horizontal tapes round into the axillary region, and then each is divided into three spaces, termed the axillary, lateral, and lower lateral regions from above downwards. In a similar way the back may be mapped out; the space over each shoulder-blade is called the scapular region, while that between the scapula and the spine on each side is termed the inter-scapular or vertebral; below these are the dorsal regions, which correspond to the lower portions of the lungs. Further, the part above each clavicle is called supra-clavicular, and the space over the shoulder-blade is called the supra-spinous fossa. All these divisions are, of course, quite arbitrary, and are only of use for easy reference in describing the seat of the disease that may be present. In health, the lungs correspond to all these regions, except to the middle and lower sternal and part of the left mammary and infra-mammary regions, where the heart is situated.

Cherry Laurel, the *Prunus lauro-cerasus*, is a well-known shrub, the leaves of which, when distilled, yield small quantities of prussic acid. As the quantity varies much, the old-fashioned cherry-laurel water, which owed its efficacy to the prussic acid it contained, is now rarely if ever used, this acid being such a dangerous poison.

Chicken-pox, or **Varicella**, is a contagious but harmless disease of childhood, unattended by any constitutional disturbance, as a rule, and after running its course for a few days ends in complete recovery. Often, several children of the same family have it one after the other, and it seems to occur in an epidemic form at some seasons of the year; it affects both sexes and all classes indiscriminately. After a period of incubation, the length of which is doubtful, a number of little red points suddenly appear on the skin, and in the course of twenty-four hours each has become a small blister, or vesicle, raised above the surface and surrounded by a pink areola or zone. The next day more red spots appear, which also form blisters, and so on for about three or four days, fresh crops appear, the previous ones attaining a maturer stage. The eruption is most abundant on the back and front of the body; the small blisters are convex, and do not present the central depression seen in the pustules of small-pox. In about a week the vesicles begin to wither and dry up, and in a week or ten days longer the scabs fall off, leaving, as a rule, no scar, but if they are picked or irritated, a small white depression may be left in the skin. Eczema may be produced by rubbing the vesicles; therefore the child should be kept from picking the scab. As a rule, the child need only be kept in the nursery, and not in bed all day long; occasionally the little patient is restless and feverish, but in most cases it will play about as cheerfully as usual, and appear to have nothing the matter with it. The temperature is generally normal, the tongue clean, and the appetite good. For a few days the child may be kept indoors, and the diet should be plain and simple. This disease is by many called the *glass pock*. It is not prevented by vaccination, nor does it seem to have any connection with small-pox. One disease will not prevent the other from attacking the same individual. The absence of pain in the back, fever, and sickness, which are so common in small-pox; the rapid development of the rash, which is mature in twenty-four or twenty-six hours, which comes out in crops, and is more common on the body than on the face, will help to distinguish this mild complaint from small-pox. However, when small-pox occurs in a modified form, it is occasionally difficult to know one from the other.

Chicory is the name given more especially to the roots of *Cichorium intybus*. It belongs to that division of composite plants which yield a milky juice,

and, like the lettuce, is supposed to possess narcotic properties. The roots when ground are used in infusion or decoction as a substitute for coffee. The chicory contains no active principle, like coffee or tea, to recommend it; at the same time, the decoction, with the addition of sugar and milk, has an agreeable flavor, and is much cheaper than coffee. Chicory has been extensively employed in the adulteration of coffee.

Chigoe, called also *chigger*, *chiggre*, or *jigger*, and by the inhabitants of Brazil *tunga*, is a troublesome epizoon or external parasite which attacks the inhabitants, both white and black, of the West Indies, and of the eastern and south-eastern coasts of South America. This creature, the scientific names for which are *Pulex penetrans* and *P. irritans*, lives in sand, and is an insect somewhat smaller in its body than the common flea, and furnished with a proboscis equal in length to the body. The local disease caused by this parasite consists in one or more painful swellings, each about the size of a pea, and of a milk-white color, seated immediately under the toe-nails or immediately beneath the epidermis of the toes or other parts of the foot. These small tumors are attended by much irritation and inflammation in the surrounding soft parts, and finally degenerate into painful sores, which discharge matter. The way in which these symptoms are produced is this: the impregnated female of the chigoe enters by one of the ducts of the skin, and burrows for itself a passage under the scarf-skin or epidermis. When ensconced in its situation, the creature becomes almost completely hidden in a relatively enormous bag, which grows from the under surface of its abdomen and becomes filled with eggs, which are here converted into larvæ. If, in consequence of slight external pressure, this membranous bag be ruptured, the larvæ escape into the soft tissues around, and set up irritation. The treatment consists in removal of the parasite together with its abdominal bag, before rupture of the surrounding membrane has occurred. This removal may be accomplished after a careful dilatation of the duct by which the creature first entered, or by making a small incision and extracting the whole mass entire. The sores formed after the rupture of the bag will be best treated by poulticing and the ordinary applications used against local inflammation.

Chilblain is a very common and troublesome affection in this country during the winter months. It commences as a mild and superficial inflammation of the skin in certain parts of the body, by preference the feet, hands, ears, and nose, and afterwards, when neglected, or badly treated, is converted into a blister or a deep sore. Its exciting cause is a sudden transition from extreme cold to warmth, or warmth to cold; generally the former. The combination of moisture with cold, the friction of coarse stockings, and the pressure of tight and badly-made boots are also to be regarded as active conditions in the causation of chilblain. The parts of the surface of the body generally affected are those in which the circulation is weakest and which are most exposed to the influence of external agencies. The most common form of chilblain is a small red patch on the skin, which occasions heat and itching. If this has been neglected or scratched, and no pains taken to regulate the temperature of the affected part, the inflamed patch becomes darker in color and vesicates or blisters, this change being attended by intolerable itching. If the chilblain be still allowed to go on without treatment it passes into the stage of excoriation, and finally into that of ulceration. In badly-nourished and neglected children of the poorer classes, the affection in some instances rapidly progresses to a state of gangrene. Much may be done to prevent chilblain. At the approach of winter, the feet as well as the hands should be frequently

washed with cold water, or, if this cannot be used on the lower extremities without danger or discomfort, Goulard water or a solution of alum or spirits of wine should be rubbed into the skin night and morning. The socks or stockings should be thick and warm, and the boots loose and furnished with good soles. Sudden exposure to cold and wet should be carefully avoided, and the temptation guarded against of suddenly bringing a benumbed hand or foot into close proximity to a fire. Wet feet should be well washed with fresh cold water or Goulard water, and then scrupulously dried. The painful and inflamed part must be guarded against extremes of temperature, and against friction and pressure. In the mildest form of the complaint, the inflamed part should be well washed with spirits of wine and cold water, carefully dried and then painted over with a lotion composed of one drachm of carbolic acid, one ounce of glycerine, and four ounces of water. When the chilblain is more inflamed and painful, either of the following lotions will prove serviceable; spirits of turpentine, two drachms; castor oil, three drachms; collodion, two ounces: or, camphor, one drachm; eau de Cologne, three ounces. When there is much blistering, simple starch powder, Goulard water, or zinc ointment will be found the best applications. An ulcerated chilblain requires poulticing, and when there is much discharge, and the sore is covered by large granulations or *proud flesh*, the application of Peruvian balsam, carbolic acid ointment, or wine of aloes. In cases where the sore is deep and obstinate under treatment, and the skin around inflamed, attention should be paid to the general health of the patient, and wine and good nourishment liberally supplied. When the discharge from the sore is very fetid, one may combine with the above-mentioned dressing a solution of chloralum, or one of permanganate of potash (Condy's Fluid), or apply a layer of cotton wool, or carded oakum powdered with charcoal.

Chills. Cold chills are always one symptom of mischief to the system which should not be neglected. Sudden shiverings, known by this name, are often premonitory of an attack of fever of some kind, and it is wise to take early notice of the warning, and endeavor either to ward off the attack or to mitigate its violence by the administration of a hot bath and good rubbing, so as to restore action to the skin, a purgative pill, a basin of gruel, and a warm bed.

Chimaphila is the name given to the American winter green, *Pyrola umbellata*. This plant has bitter properties, and is celebrated as a tonic and anthelmintic.

Chin-cough. See WHOOPING-COUGH.

Chiretta is the entire plant of the *Agathotes chirayta*, growing in Northern India. It is imported in bundles, with flowers and roots attached. The plant is very bitter, with a somewhat peculiar twang about it, and is one of the safest tonics which could be recommended for domestic use. The dose varies from one to two ounces of the infusion.

Chloric Ether, now known as Spirits of Chloroform, consists of a mixture of chloroform and alcohol, and is the form in which chloroform is most frequently given by the mouth. As a remedy it is of great value where there is much sickness and disturbance of the stomach, and it is a useful adjunct to nauseous medicines. It is also of great use in certain spasmodic affections, as cough and prolonged hiccup, asthma, and the like. For a dose, twenty or thirty drops may be given in sugar, or along with some other substance of the same kind.

Chlorine and Chlorinated Lime may best be considered together, see-

ing that the latter is but a convenient form whereby the other is rendered portable. Chlorinated Lime, commonly called Chloride of Lime, is prepared by pouring gaseous chlorine over quicklime, which absorbs the gas and acquires certain of its properties. It is mostly used as a disinfecting agent. It acts by virtue of the chlorine, which it slowly evolves when exposed to the atmosphere, or gives more speedily when spread in a saucer or other flat vessel (non-metallic), and a little acid, such as hydrochloric, is added. For ordinary purposes, such as cleansing close rooms, there is nothing more effectual than chlorine generated from chlorinated lime. But as it attacks many things, being a powerful bleaching agent, readily destroys colors and affects metal-work, including gilding, it is somewhat at a discount; but in privies, work-houses, ships, etc., it is of much value. To keep down ordinary smells the powder need only be exposed in a flat dish, and renewed from time to time. For the purposes of active disinfection, it is better to add to the lime some acid, and shut up the doors, windows, and chimneys for a time, taking care that the place has been well ventilated before reëntering. Chlorine is also used as a gargle, especially when there is much fetor from the throat, as scarlet fever, diphtheria, and the like. Here it is exceedingly useful.

Chloroform. In its way there is no chapter in the romance of science more interesting than the discovery of chloroform, and its speedy adoption all over the civilized world, so as to become synonymous with the history of anæsthesia. Sir James Simpson did not discover chloroform, and did not introduce anæsthesia, but he did introduce chloroform as an anæsthetic, and so did more for the success of anæsthesia than any one before him. Anæsthesia by ether had been introduced in the United States, and Sir James himself had used it in midwifery practice; but ether was bulky; much was required to produce anæsthesia, and a long time was consumed in bringing people fairly under its influence. The discovery of chloroform revolutionized the whole matter. Chloroform is produced in the crude state by distilling rectified spirit from off chlorinated lime. In appearance, it is a clear, transparent, watery-looking liquid, not, however, mixing with water, and if poured on its surface, forming a layer at the bottom of the vessel. Its odor is also peculiar. It is commonly administered by inhalation, and its use is not unattended with danger. No exact quantity can be assigned as proper to be given, as some people speedily become insensible under its influence, others again requiring a very much longer time, and a much larger quantity of the drug. The great danger in its use, apart from peculiarity of constitution unknown to us, or actual disease, consists in the insufficient admixture of air with the vapor of chloroform, and to secure this admixture various instruments have been prepared. Perhaps the best of these is what is known from its inventor as Clover's Apparatus, which consists of a large air-tight bag, into which is driven, and there stored, a due proportion of chloroform and air (not more than four per cent. of the former), and this mixture the patient inspires. The apparatus used by Sir James Simpson consists merely of a clean towel, or, better still, of a clean white cambric handkerchief, either folded into a cone, or laid flat over the patient's face. About a teaspoonful of the chloroform is poured into the cone, and it is placed so as practically, but not completely, to cover the patient's nose and mouth. If the handkerchief be spread over the face, more care with regard to the quantity must be taken, and it must be sprinkled over a wider surface. Ordinarily the first stage of chloroform inhalation gives rise to pleasurable sensations. There is no loss of consciousness, but often a sense of relief caused by comparative freedom from pain. This.

is followed by another stage, where there is often a good deal of excitability. The patient may laugh and talk at random, and will sometimes fight and struggle. This is most marked in powerful individuals. There is also a loss of sensibility, but hardly of consciousness, though sensations of pain are greatly lessened. There is still power of motion. Beyond this stage the use of chloroform in midwifery practice should not in ordinary cases be carried, otherwise the labor will be retarded. Of course, if operative interference becomes necessary, anæsthesia must be carried to complete insensibility and incapability. If we divide the ordinary results of inhaling chloroform into three groups, the total insensibility and complete loss of voluntary motion constitutes the third; but in strong young men there often intervenes a condition apparently of complete rigidity, sometimes accompanied with trembling, and the patient will become dark in the face. To those unacquainted with the use of chloroform, this condition is sufficiently alarming, but it speedily passes away, the limbs become relaxed and totally devoid of power, and respiration is resumed, though often stertorously for a time. Now is the time for operation; there is neither sense, feeling, nor power of motion. Beyond this stage the inhalation of chloroform should never be carried. Even this may be dangerous, for sometimes suddenly the tongue falls back, breathing ceases, and the pulse stops. Death may result before efficient aid can be rendered. If these symptoms occur, artificial respiration (which see) should be used, and the patient turned on his face and rolled from side to side; water should be thrown on the face, and smelling-salts applied to the nostrils. The application of electricity to the diaphragm and side of the neck is also of great service, but *prompt measures are always the best*. Often, as the patient begins to recover sensation, there is a fit of vomiting, which may injuriously be repeated. To avoid this, the purest chloroform alone should be used; the patient should have eaten nothing for at least four or five hours, and the last meal should have been light. Ice, or iced champagne, or brandy and iced water, are the most grateful remedies for the sickness. Of late a combination of vapors, that is, a mixture of chloroform, ether, and alcohol, with or without an aromatic, in certain proportions, has been strongly commended for midwifery purposes, for which, no doubt, it is safer; but it is not likely to come into general use as an anæsthetic in operative surgery or midwifery. Chloroform is also largely used to enable the practitioner to make a correct diagnosis when there is much pain and spasm. It has also been given in asthma and in tetanus. In spasmodic and irritable strictures of the urinary passages, chloroform often proves of very great service in enabling an instrument to be passed. Tic douloureux and other forms of neuralgia often yield to its influence. So in toothache arising from a decayed tooth, chloroform often acts a double part: to the part itself it acts as an irritant, and so in many cases does good, while the sedative effect which follows is none the less beneficial. Chloroform has been of most signal service in enabling the surgeon to reduce dislocation and strangulated hernia or ruptures. In such cases the patient should be brought thoroughly under the influence of the vapor before anything else is done.

Chlorosis is a disease in which the complexion becomes of a yellowish-green tint, and in which there is a diminution of the coloring matter of the blood. It occurs chiefly in young women who lead sedentary lives, or sit in close workshops, or in any place where light and ventilation are deficient; such people have a dark border under the eyes, pale complexion, a feeling of lassitude and weakness, headache, pain in the back, and amenorrhœa. The treatment is the same as for anæmia. *Anæmia* is a term used when the patient

becomes pale from other diseases, as cancer, consumption, and kidney disease; *chlorosis* is used when the alteration in the blood is the primary change, and not dependent upon mischief elsewhere. See ANÆMIA.

Chocolate. See COCOA.

Choke-damp is a name given by miners to all irrespirable gases; but it more especially applies to carburetted hydrogen. Carbonic acid gas is called fire-damp.

Choking. This is an accident liable to happen to hungry persons eating hastily, or to children, and requires the greatest self-control and presence of mind on the part of those who are present in order to be of any use. The substance which causes the choking may either be at the top of the throat, at the entrance to the gullet, or lower down. If at the upper part of the throat, prompt action will often remove it, either by thrusting the finger and thumb into the mouth and pulling the obstruction away, or, if it cannot be reached so as to pull it away, a piece of whalebone, a quill, or even a penholder—anything at hand—should be seized and pushed down as a probang, so as to force the substance down the gullet. Tickling the back of the mouth with a feather, so as to produce sudden retching, will sometimes dislodge it; a sharp blow on the back will perhaps displace it, or a sudden splashing of cold water in the face, causing involuntary gasping. Should the patient become insensible before relief can be afforded, it must not be assumed for certain that death has taken place, and such remedies as dashing cold water in the face and on the chest, applying ammonia to the nostrils, and inflating the lungs by bellows, etc., should be continued till medical aid arrives.

Cholagogues are medicines which act on the liver and increase the flow of bile. Among the most powerful of these are the various preparations of mercury, such as blue pill—mercury with chalk and calomel. The remedy commonly called Podophyllin is of use in the same way.

Cholera, as known to us, is of two kinds,—what is known as cholera morbus, a disease bad enough, but not particularly fatal, and that terribly fatal disorder, Asiatic, malignant, or epidemic cholera. This last disease seems to have been known in India for centuries, and to have its natural home or headquarters in the Delta of the Ganges. In 1817 the disease first attacked Europeans in India, and ravaged Lord Hastings' army; but it was not till 1831 that it reached England. In this country the disease has almost invariably prevailed in its worst form in poor, crowded dwellings, among those whose food supply was bad, whose hygienic conditions were otherwise unfavorable, and especially among those who had a tainted supply of water. Very frequently when cholera prevails, diarrhœa also does; and in point of fact, in a case of ordinary intensity, the disease is ushered in by an attack of diarrhœa. This may last a longer or a shorter period, but speedily the matters passed by the bowel assume a peculiar floeculent or rice-water character. Vomiting, too, comes on, the fluid being thin and colorless. Then follow severe cramps, especially of the abdominal muscles and legs. The flow of urine ceases, the body becomes icy cold on the surface, the tongue is cold, and so even is the breath. The lips are blue and shriveled, the face pinched, the voice is hardly audible, the very eyeballs are flattened. This is called the cold or algid stage of the disease. The condition may go on getting worse till the heart stops, the patient being quite conscious to the end. Frequently it is impossible to tell whether the patient is to live or die, when suddenly the sickness lessens, the body begins to get warm, the face flushes, and restlessness subsides. The patient seems on the very verge of getting well. But sometimes the urine

does not flow, or there may be congestion of the lungs or brain, and so, though reaction has set in, the man may yet perish. Thus, in an ordinary mild case of cholera a man will pass through three stages: first, that of premonitory diarrhœa; secondly, that of collapse; and thirdly, that of reaction, — probably in about forty-eight hours. The disease is produced by some particular poison, which may be transmitted through the air, by water, or communicated by one individual to another. There can be no doubt that the discharges are one main source of this poison, and hence should be most carefully disinfected. He who would avoid cholera during a cholera season ought to live by rule and method. First, see that his water-closets are in good order, and that every precaution is taken in cleansing and disinfecting them. Calvert's carbolic acid powder, or the diluted acid itself, is best for this purpose. See that the house is clean, sweet, and airy; let no foul and decaying matters of whatever kind remain upon the premises. See that the water supply is pure. Let no stale meat or vegetables, no sausages, game, or substances likely to create digestive disturbance, be used; especially avoid unripe fruit, prolonged abstinence from food, excessive fatigue. Avoid strong aperient medicines of every kind. The astringents to be used should not be powerful; chalk mixture, sulphuric acid, lemonade, or these with a little opium added, are best. *No diarrhœa in cholera time is to be neglected.* It is quite useless to give medicines internally; they only accumulate there, for they are not absorbed. The only thing is to try to keep up the heat in every way which will not *disturb* or *fatigue* the patient; that is material. The patient is consumed with thirst, and there is no reason under the sun for refusing him drink, if of a wholesome kind. Should reaction occur, he must be kept quiet. If his head trouble him, and his face is flushed, apply cold to it. If there is much sickness, let him have a little ice or ice-water. If his lungs get gorged, warm poultices of turpentine stupes will be best. But the great anxiety is the kidneys. If they do not act, warmth must be tried, perhaps as a warm bath; but this is a delicate matter, and requires caution. If they are acting well, and the patient requires a stimulant, let him have some sal volatile. The food given is of special importance; broths, soups, and jellies may be given, but certainly not meat. Small quantities, too, at a time must be given, and repeated as frequently as necessary.

Cholera Morbus is frequent enough in the summer months. It may almost invariably be traced to some injudicious article of food, some unhealthy occupation, or some distinct cause. The symptoms are vomiting and purging; the vomit being bilious, and utterly unlike the colorless vomit of true Asiatic Cholera. The question to be decided is usually this: Have the vomiting and purging lasted long enough to expel the offending matters? If so, they had better be stopped; if not, something should be given to favor their expulsion. Rhubarb and gray powder are perhaps the best things to give if laxative medicine is necessary; if not, a few drops (ten or so) of laudanum and sulphuric acid, or five grains of Dover's powder, or ten or fifteen grains of compound chalk and opium powder, will be best to stop the purging. Ice or an effervescing drink will be best to allay sickness, should these be required. The disease may prove fatal to children, but rarely to adults.

Chondrous Crispus, better known as Carrageen or Irish Moss, contains a large quantity of vegetable jelly, which may be extracted by boiling, and this product, sweetened with sugar, has been commended in certain diseases, as rickets. Its efficacy is doubtful. Like other sea-weeds, it contains a trace of iodine, which may be of service.

Chorea is a disease generally met with in children between seven and twelve years of age, but occasionally it occurs in adult life. The disorder is often dependent on a fright, the disease appearing in the course of two or three days after by twitchings of the arm and leg and the muscles of the face; generally one side is more affected than the other, and sometimes the choreic twitchings are confined to one side. The twitchings of the muscles are worse when any one is observing them, or when the child is excited; they always cease during sleep. Since the child cannot control its movements, it is unable to write properly, or walk across a room, or take hold securely of any object; the tongue is protruded and drawn back with a jerk, and the head is never steady because the muscles of the neck jerk it about constantly. In most cases the appetite is not affected, nor does the general health seem much impaired; there is, as a rule, no fever, and generally a recovery may be looked for; in a few others, which are of somewhat rare occurrence, the twitchings are so violent that the elbows, knees, and hands become sore and abraded by constantly striking surrounding objects; there may be fever, delirium, and sleeplessness; these are signs of grave importance, and are usually associated with heart disease, or follow on an attack of rheumatic fever. Chorea, or, as it is popularly called, St. Vitus's dance, is a very curable disease in ordinary cases. Early treatment is always advisable, and it should consist of taking a cold bath every morning, to be followed by friction with a rough towel; tonics are of great service, and more especially those containing iron. A simple but nourishing diet should be taken, and a certain amount, daily, of out-door exercise. For those cases in which fever and delirium are present, rest in bed, sedatives to allay the sleeplessness, and a fever diet are desirable. Chorea occurs in nervous, excitable children, and in those whose parents or other members of the family have suffered from nervous diseases, as paralysis, epilepsy, and neuralgia.

Chronic Hydrocephalus. See HYDROCEPHALUS.

Churchyards are still to be found in towns and large cities, and, though it cannot be proved, doubtless deteriorate the health of the neighborhood. Where they do exist, churchyards should be carefully drained; if drains cannot be driven through them, they can at all events be surrounded by a deep drain leading to some favorable sewer or similar sewage conduit.

Chyle is the fluid found in the lacteals of the small intestine, being absorbed by them as the food passes down the intestinal canal. It is of a milky, opalescent appearance, from containing a large quantity of finely-divided oily matter. After passing through the mesenteric glands, it enters the receptaculum chyli, and then goes on to join the blood-current by ascending the thoracic duct.

Chyme is the name given to the partially digested food after it has left the stomach, and while passing down the intestinal canal; during its passage various soluble substances are absorbed by the vessels of the small intestine, and the remainder, which is called *fæces*, leaves the rectum as *excreta*.

Cicatrix. A wound or sore invariably leaves, after healing, a distinct mark upon the skin. This mark is called a cicatrix or scar. It is of a pale pink or white color, is made up of firm, gristly material, and is covered by a transparent, smooth, and shining layer of cuticle. The appearances of cicatrices vary immensely, according to the part of the body on which they are seated and the nature and depth of the wound or ulcer from which they have been developed. The scars from burns, from scrofulous sores, and from malignant or lupoid ulceration have each their special characters. After a sore

has healed, the resulting cicatrix loses its ruddy or pink color and becomes whiter; as it gets older, it glides more freely over the tissues beneath, and at the same time becomes smaller in superficial extent, drawing upon the neighboring soft parts, so as to produce in some instances much distortion and deformity. Scars frequently become diseased. They are sometimes the seat of severe pain, which is more intense in damp, cold weather. Obstinate ulceration and cancer are frequently met with in the seats of old wounds.

Cider is a fermented beverage made from the juice of apples. Perry is made in the same way from pears. The quantity of alcohol contained in cider and perry varies according to the amount of sugar in the juice, and the completeness of the fermentation. The quantity of sugar also varies. Cider and perry contain malic acid. The quantity of this acid contained in a pint is about one hundred and fifty grains. There is nothing special in the action of cider on the system. It may be frequently taken with advantage instead of beer, especially the rough cider, which contains less sugar and saline constituents, which differ from those contained in beer. Perry has more flavor than cider, and more care is taken in its preservation.

Cinchona, better known *par excellence* as *bark*, is the product of different species of trees growing naturally in the Andes of South America, but now cultivated in Java and Jamaica, and with great success at Ootacamund in the Neilgherries, a range of hills in the southern part of India. Three varieties of bark are recognized in our Pharmacopœia, namely, the yellow, the pale, and the red. In these are found two chief alkaloids, namely, quinine and cinchonine; most quinine being found in yellow bark, most cinchonine in pale bark, whilst the red bark yields both. It is chiefly to these substances that the barks owe their great virtue. Quinine is used in medicine as a sulphate, cinchonine as a hydrochlorate, the alkaloids themselves being but little soluble. Of the two, quinine is the more powerful, and the more employed. The discovery of the properties of bark was made in a curious fashion. As the story goes, an Indian, sick unto death of the fever of the country, dragged himself from the spot in the forest where he had fallen, exhausted, to the nearest pool to quench his thirst. In this pool a tree had fallen, and its waters were strangely bitter, but their effect was magical; the fever fit left, and as the man returned to drink again and again, he was speedily cured. This led to the discovery of the effects of, as it was then called, Peruvian bark, and on the occasion of the illness of the viceroy's lady, it was recommended. The effects were so satisfactory that, returning to Europe, the viceroy carried with him some of the bark, whose praises were soon spread abroad, and to it his own name of Chinchon, slightly modified, was given. From that date to the present, the tropical fevers, which used to be so deadly, have been comparatively kept under hand. These fevers are of the intermittent or remittent type, and just before an attack quinine should be given, in a dose of not less than five grains. Smaller doses should be given during the whole of the interval. On the west coast of Africa, where fevers of this kind prevail, and are exceptionally dangerous, a dose of quinine is ordinarily given the first thing every morning to ward off the fever. Cinchonine has similar effects, but requires to be given in larger doses. Quinine does not appear to have the power of arresting what are called *continued* fevers, such as typhus and typhoid, but it is of undoubted service during the period of convalescence, and it is considered to have the power of reducing high temperature even in these diseases. In neuralgia and tic-douloureux, especially when they come on at stated periods, quinine is often of immense service. It is useful also in brow

ague. Quinine is the great remedy in most forms of debilitating disease, especially for the sake of giving an appetite. For this purpose, one or two grains should be given for a dose, a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid being added to enable it to dissolve more speedily. When given in very large doses, quinine produces a ringing in the ears and throbbing in the temples which is far from pleasant. These are signals for a diminution in the dose given. Quinine is now usually prescribed instead of bark, except in certain instances. In certain forms of disease accompanied with great debility, nothing better can be given than a decoction of bark with carbonate of ammonia in large and repeated doses. A draught of this kind will also frequently relieve headache, and give appetite.

Cinnabar is the red sulphuret of mercury found native, and is one of the chief sources of that metal.

Cinnamon Bark, as used in medicine and confectionery, is the inner bark of the young shoots of a tree growing mostly in Ceylon. From it is distilled an oil called oil of cinnamon, which has the fragrance of the bark as well as its pungency. In medicine it is mostly used as cinnamon water, which may be made from the bark or oil. This with many is a favorite means of disguising the flavor of unpleasant remedies. The powder is also used as an adjunct to relieve flatulence or prevent griping. The dose of the bark is immaterial; that of the oil is from one to five drops.

Circulation of Blood. See **HEART**.

Circumcision. The operation of removing the foreskin is frequently necessary, either from its preternatural length, or for disease. The operation has been practiced by the Jews from the earliest times; doubtless on account of the resulting cleanliness, and probable immunity from infection of venereal disorders.

Cirrrosis of the Liver is the name given to a disease in which that organ becomes smaller and firmer than usual. It is known more commonly as the "hob-nailed" or "gin-drinker's liver." Cirrrosis occurs but rarely in children, but is not uncommon in adult life. Amongst the many evils caused by drunkenness, this gradual wasting of an important organ, together with an increase of the fibrous tissue of the viscus, must take its place; in other cases it seems brought about by syphilis, or in other diseases where there has been going on for some time a deterioration of the blood. This disease is always chronic in its course, and begins somewhat insidiously. Loss of appetite, sour risings from the stomach, a feeling of sickness in the morning, and fetid breath are often the earliest signs; and the skin, in addition, may have a slightly jaundiced color. The patient may go on for many weeks or months without being much distressed, but he will notice that he is gradually losing flesh, and that his strength is failing. After a time, the abdomen will become distended, because the circulation through the liver is obstructed, and the serum in the over-full vessels behind passes through their walls and causes an accumulation of fluid in the abdominal cavity; the patient is then said to have "dropsy of the abdomen." (See **ASCITES**.) The veins, also, over the surface of the abdomen become very full, and the skin is marbled over with blue ramifying lines. The patient is usually emaciated, and the skin has a sallow, yellow color; the pinched expression of face and the absence of fat under the skin contrast markedly with the distended abdomen. The patient feels weak, and cannot undergo any exertion; his appetite is bad, and the tongue dry and red; the presence of the dropsy prevents him from breathing with ease, and the tightly-stretched skin gives him pain; generally, too, the intestines

are very full of gas, and so flatulence adds to his discomfort. *Treatment:* In the early stage, before dropsy comes on, the patient must abstain from any excess in stimulants; the food he takes must be light and nutrient; cold milk for breakfast is generally well borne on the stomach, with some dry toast, or biscuit, or bread soaked in it. Mutton and roast beef may be taken, but pork, salt beef, cheese, pastry, and vegetables are not good. If a chop, or steak, or a piece from a joint cannot be taken, strong beef-tea, or broth, or chicken, etc., may be given. Coffee is better than tea, and cocoa with milk forms a pleasant beverage. Rich food and made-up dishes should be avoided. The mineral acids (as hydrochloric or nitric acid) may be given with some bitter infusion twice a day. An occasional aperient should be given, and for this purpose a rhubarb mixture may be prescribed. When there is much ascites, the urine passed is high-colored, diminished in quantity, and deposits a pink sand on standing; this, as well as the pain in the abdomen and the difficulty of breathing, arises from the pressure of the fluid: hence the object must be to remove the fluid as far as possible; for this aperients may be given which produce copious, watery evacuations; such drugs are called hydragogues, and amongst them may be named jalap, scammony, colocynth, and elaterium. As the patient will probably be thirsty, a drink made of lemon-juice, cream of tartar, sugar, and boiling water is very grateful. If the dropsy be so great that drugs seem to be of insufficient avail, recourse may be had to tapping the abdomen and letting out the fluid; this operation is termed "paracentesis abdominis" (which see). A bandage must be applied afterwards round the abdomen so as to give it support, and it may aid in preventing another accumulation. For a time the person will recover in a great measure, but at some future period the fluid may again be effused, and after every tapping there is a diminished chance of ultimately doing much good; yet in many cases careful diet and judicious treatment may prolong life for many years.

Citrates are favorite forms of giving many remedies; as such they can ordinarily be given in an effervescent state, enabling them to be more readily retained by the stomach. The most common form is technically known as Citro-tartrate of Soda. To this many remedies may be added: it is itself a gentle laxative, and is often used as such in doses of about sixty grains or more.

Citric Acid is the substance which gives the pleasant acid flavor to oranges, lemons, and most of our fruits. It is found pure in the lemon, citron, and other fruits of the natural order *Aurantiaceæ*. Its action on the system is like that of other vegetable acids. It is cooling and refreshing to the taste, and is decomposed in the system, acting probably in the same manner as sugar. When taken in the form of lemon-juice, lime-juice, or in the fruits of the orange family of plants, it is eminently anti-scorbutic. On this account ships going a voyage of more than six weeks are compelled to take a supply of lemon or lime juice, and sailors should take at least half an ounce a day. The crystallized citric acid does not appear to act as an anti-scorbutic. Citric acid and the juices which contain it are employed for making effervescing draughts, when mixed with alkalis. Fourteen grains of citric acid, or half an ounce of lemon-juice, mixed with twenty grains of bicarbonate of potash, makes, with one ounce of water, an excellent effervescing draught.

Citron is the fruit of a variety of the *Citrus medica*, or common lemon. Its juice contains citric acid, and its peel, or external covering of the fruit, is preserved in sugar, and called candied citron peel. The peel of all the fruits of the orange family of plants contains a volatile oil, which gives it a pleasant flavor, and renders it slightly stimulant. See ORANGES.

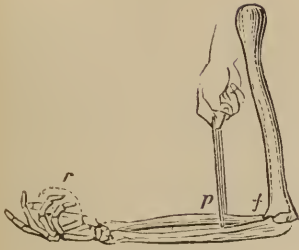


FIG. XVI.

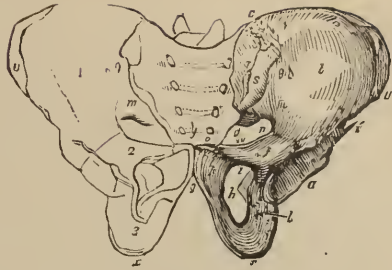


FIG. XVII



FIG. XVIII

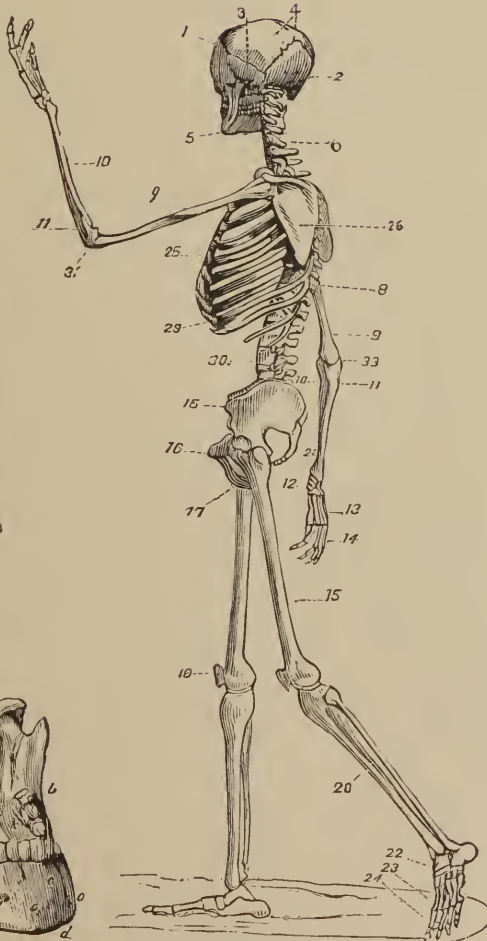


FIG. XX



FIG. XIX



FIG. XXI

Clavicle. See COLLAR-BONE.

Clavus is the name given to a kind of nervous headache confined to one spot, and met with in hysterical girls. See HYSTERIA.

Clergyman's Sore Throat. See SORE THROAT.

Climate is used to express a multitude of conditions, some known, some unknown; but on the whole the idea of heat or temperature is uppermost. Next to that comes humidity or dryness, so that we speak of a hot climate or a cold climate, a moist or a dry one. But to know whether a given place possesses a good climate, that is to say, on the whole a healthy one, we must know something more than is told by the thermometer and rain-gauge. Then, as regards cold, it is quite possible, by shutting up an invalid for the winter, and by exercising due care, to keep the surrounding atmosphere at any temperature we like, and maintain it evenly so. If we send him abroad, we seek to send him to a part of the world where he will be able to spend a considerable portion of his time out-of-doors. In choosing a climate, it is not the mean temperature we have to study, but the extremes, the highest and the lowest points, and we must judge of its eligibility by these. But this is not all. Still air, whether hot or cold, is much more bearable than is moving air or wind. So we may have a windy place with a tolerable temperature in the shade altogether unsuited to the wants of the invalid. Moreover, the situation of the proposed residence must be considered with regard to the prevailing winds; even in windy regions some sheltered nooks are to be found which will exhibit a vegetation characteristic of regions possessed of apparently a much higher temperature. So, too, with regard to humidity, the rain-gauge is no great criterion. In certain regions a vast quantity of rain pours down, fills up the rain-gauge for two or three inches, and then passes away, not to return for many weeks. In other regions it rains more or less every day, and the whole atmosphere is impregnated with moisture. Here there may, by the rain-gauge, be a smaller rain-fall than in the other instance, but the climate will be as different as may be. The mode in which the rain disappears after falling is of the first importance. Here soil comes in. Suppose the soil a clay soil up to the surface: the rain-water cannot percolate through it, and so if the land slopes it runs off at once; if the land is flat, it lies on its surface. If instead of a clay soil we have a sandy one, the rain-water will sink through the porous earth almost as soon as it has fallen, but its ultimate destiny depends on other circumstances. If the sandy soil slopes, the water will speedily run off, but if it forms a valley, let us say, and has beneath it a bed of clay, the ground water will only sink as far as the clay and remain there. In certain districts, instead of the surface being made up of sand or gravel, it is composed of vegetable *débris*, resting on a subsoil of mud. This constitutes a marsh, and such an association of things gives rise, under the influence of the sun's rays, to what we call malaria. Certainly, for invalids suffering from diseases like consumption or chronic rheumatism, localities characterized by excess of ground water are to be avoided. Exposure to the sun is another thing to be taken into account, though not, perhaps, quite so much as exposure to the prevalent winds. Finally, in forming an estimate of the value of a given place as a health resort, we must not forget to take into account the conditions which man himself imposes on a locality. The very great importance of drainage in adding to the healthiness of a locality is daily becoming more and more appreciated. It has been as clearly demonstrated as a thing can be that bad drainage brings in its train diseases of the class called Zymotic. Many cities are notoriously deficient in drainage, and these should be

carefully avoided by the traveler in search of health. Taking the two great factors in climate as our guide, we might classify climates by them, especially if we take into consideration one other alluded to, namely, wind. Where the atmosphere is moist, and the temperature tolerably and uniformly high, we have a climate which is commonly called *relaxing*. Supposing, now, the temperature is high, and the air excessively dry, we have a kind of climate of which Nice affords a good example. It is customary to call such climates *exciting*. Taking now the element wind into consideration, we find certain climates characterized by stillness of atmosphere and tolerable dryness, without this being excessive. Such is Pau in the Pyrenees. Finally, we have climates, tolerably common in this country, where they are ordinarily associated with sea air. These are characterized by a temperate atmosphere, neither too hot nor too cold, fresh breezes, and the absence of all oppressiveness or humidity. Mountain air, too, belongs to this class, which is denominated *bracing*. Bracing climates are, perhaps, more used by tired people than by invalids. There is another thing, too, which must not be lost sight of in selecting a health spot for an invalid; that is, the possibility of procuring proper food for the patient. In many parts this is impossible, so that places otherwise unexceptionable may be ineligible on this account. The kind of climate best adapted for an invalid having been settled on, it is desirable that he should undertake his journey with due care and attention. The grand rule is to avoid fatigue as far as possible. It is of much less importance to arrive at the destination rapidly than to arrive at it in a condition to be benefited by the change. Flannels next the skin should always be worn on such journeys, and frequently also after the destination has been reached. A small medicine chest is often found very useful, except the patient be going to regular invalid resorts, where proper medicines are always obtainable. The maladies most likely to be improved by change of climate are diseases of the lungs, as chronic bronchitis, consumption, inflammation of the air-tubes and larynx, asthma; neuralgia, gout and rheumatism, derangements of the functions of the womb, and certain diseases of the kidneys. Delicate strumous children are often very greatly benefited by change of air, especially to the seaside, if an appropriate place can be found. Above all, change is beneficial in convalescence from acute disease. See HEALTH RESORTS.

Climacteric is a term derived from ancient writers on disease. It was suggested that there was a tendency in the human body to certain diseases at the end of a definite period. This period was usually fixed at every seven years, when peculiar diseases occurred. The ninth period, or sixty-three years of age, was the time of the commencement of what was called the "grand climacteric." In some instances teeth appear between the sixty-third and eighty-first years of age, after the disappearance of the second or permanent set of teeth. This is called "climacteric teething."

Clothing is, perhaps, too much a matter of fashion to be touched on with great advantage in a work like this. Nevertheless certain sound rules may be laid down. In civilized lands certain materials and shapes are supposed to be incumbent on every one, whereas abroad every one endeavors to suit his dress to the climate. Hence it is that Anglo-Indians complain much more of the heat in England than in India. The great thing is to avoid extremes of heat and cold, and if we are unable to change our clothes to suit the altered conditions, we must endeavor to wear such as will suit either emergency. There is only one thing that will enable everybody to do this (the strong may not need it), and that is flannel. In winter it is desirable that we should not wear the same

clothing in doors as we do out, hence the general use of overcoats in this country. Abroad, extremes of heat and cold are often experienced in one day, and then mantles of some kind are generally used. One of the most important articles of clothing for health's sake are shoes. It is of the utmost importance, especially to delicate people, to keep the feet dry. For this purpose nothing is so serviceable as india-rubber overshoes. If the body cannot be kept dry, the great rule is, Change as speedily as possible.

Clove-hitch. A knot in use amongst surgeons for the purpose of reducing dislocations, on account of the very firm hold it has upon the limb to which it is applied. It may be made either with a cord or a jack-towel. It is made thus: a good-sized loop is taken, held by both hands; that portion held in the right hand is then twisted *under* that held in the left, again looped and twisted *upon itself*, and the resulting loop placed *upon* the former one; the limb is then placed in the double loop thus formed, and the two ends drawn up. The knot thus formed cannot slip.

Cloves are the unexpanded flower-buds of a tree growing in the East Indian Islands. They yield an oil, generally when we see it brown, but at first much lighter in color. This has the hot, burning taste of the cloves, which, indeed, chiefly owe their properties to it. Their virtues are described as stimulant, aromatic, and carminative; they are useful for relieving flatulence and the distension it causes. The oil is most frequently used to allay the pain of hollow teeth.

Club-foot. Club-foot, or talipes, signifies a deformity of the foot, caused by the contraction of the muscles or tendons of the leg; mostly congenital. The different forms are: (1.) *Talipes equinus*, that is, when the heel is raised and the individual walks on the ball of the foot. (2.) *T. varus*, when the patient walks on the outer edge of the foot. (3.) *T. valgus*, when the inner edge is trodden on. And (4.) *T. calcaneus*, when the patient walks on the heel. The treatment of these cases requires surgical and mechanical interference, such as the cutting of the tendons which interfere with the proper direction of the foot, and the application of suitable apparatus.

Clyster. See ENEMA.

Cobra de Capello is the Portuguese name for the Hooded Snake (*Naja vulgaris*). It is common in the East Indies, and is the cause of great mortality amongst the natives. Its poison, like that of all venomous snakes, is contained in two small bags found under the poison fangs, which are hollow, and permit of the exudation of the poison into the wound produced by their bite. The absorption of the poison is attended by delirium, coldness of the extremities, sickness, extravasation of blood in the skin, and eventually syncope and death. When persons are bitten by the cobra or other poisonous snake, a ligature should be applied between the part bitten and the heart, or a cupping-glass may be employed to prevent absorption. The wound should be enlarged, or, if possible, immediately cut out, and the parts well washed. If the part is swollen, it should be smeared with oil. Brandy and ammonia should be given to prevent depression, and the wound should be dressed with lunar or other caustic.

Coca is an intoxicating agent used by the natives of South America. It is extensively cultivated in Peru, and is used by the natives in the same way as tobacco is chewed elsewhere. Wonderful effects are attributed to this poison. It is said to increase the strength of those who take it. It produces a delirious effect on the system, and the Indians are in the habit of secreting themselves

in the woods, and abandoning themselves for days together to the pleasures of intoxication from this agent.

Cocculus Indicus is the fruit or berry of a climbing shrub growing in India and the East Indian Islands. It contains an active principle called Picrotoxine. In medicine it is sometimes used as an ointment for the destruction of vermin. It is used by brewers to adulterate beer, thereby adding to its intoxicating qualities. The powder is also sometimes employed by poachers to destroy fish.

Cochineal can hardly be said to be a medicine. It is, however, used to color certain tinctures. It is the product of a certain insect found on the cactus growing in Mexico. Carmine is prepared cochineal.

Cocoa. The substance known by this name is prepared from the seeds of a plant known to botanists as the *Theobroma cacao*, and is a native of South America. The seeds, several of which are produced in a long pod, are roasted before being used. When thus prepared they are called cocoa nibs, and are sometimes boiled, and made into a decoction in this form. More frequently, however, the seeds are crushed and made into a paste, and sold as "cocoa paste." When flavoring matters, such as vanilla, are added, the preparation is called "chocolate." Sugar is sometimes added to cocoa, and always to chocolate when sold in the form of a sweetmeat, of which there are great varieties. Whilst cocoa differs greatly from tea and coffee in its composition, it nevertheless resembles them in possessing an alkaloid called theobromine, which acts in the same manner on the system as theine (tea). In addition to this substance cocoa contains a half part by weight of a fixed oil or butter, which gives a very decided character to its action on the system. Cocoa also contains in every pound three ounces of flesh-forming matter, so that it constitutes a food at once heat-giving and flesh-forming, and admirably adapted to all the wants of the system. Cocoa as an article of diet is to be recommended in all cases where a nourishing and heat-giving diet is required, and with milk and sugar forms a very healthful food for breakfast or supper. The fat does not agree with some persons, and it is in these cases that an infusion or decoction of the "cocoa nibs" is recommended.

Cocoa-nuts are the product of a species of palm which grows in the East Indies and Ceylon. The seed is large, with a thin shell. The shell is lined with a white flesh, and the interior contains a fluid which is called the milk of the cocoa-nut. The flesh contains oil and albumen, and is used extensively as an article of diet in the countries where it grows. It is eaten in this country to a limited extent, and made into puddings, cakes, etc. The seeds of all palms contain a clear fluid in their interior, which is regarded by the natives, as well as Americans and Europeans, as a very agreeable and cooling beverage.

Codeia is one of the alkaloids contained in opium. (See OPIUM.) It has recently been recommended in diabetes.

Cod-liver Oil is one of the most valuable remedies we possess, and yet it should be looked upon rather as a food than as a medicine. It is prepared chiefly from the liver of the cod-fish, which at certain seasons of the year is richer in oil than others. The first and most important point in preparing it is to see that the livers are *absolutely* fresh; the slightest taint spoils the oil, and renders it nauseous. Roughly it may be said that to procure a satisfactory oil it is only necessary to slice the livers thus selected, to keep the temperature a little above blood heat, and to allow the oil to drain away of its own accord. This oil is quite colorless, as should be all cod-liver oil; the oil containing

liver-coloring matter has been procured by an inferior process, and does not suit the stomach so well as the pure variety. The great virtue of cod-liver oil probably lies in its easy digestibility. Probably in those cases where it does so much good, it reestablishes the balance of nutrition, enabling other substances to be made use of in the animal economy which were before rejected. Under its use patients sometimes marvelously increase in weight and general appearance, their blood becoming richer, and their complexions ruddier. Its use is thus indicated in a great variety of exhausting diseases, especially those where there is chronic wasting and gradual emaciation. Individuals, too, with swollen glands, which themselves interfere with nutrition, are almost invariably benefited by its administration, and one of the most obstinate complaints known — chronic rheumatism and rheumatic gout — frequently yields to its influence. Where there is scrofula and a tendency to phthisis, cod-liver oil is invaluable. Nor is it of less value in treating the diseases of bones and joints occurring in scrofulous persons. In the wasting diseases of childhood, there is no remedy to be compared with cod-liver oil. In rickets and chronic hydrocephalus, that is, water in the head, its effects are very marked, but perhaps even more so in the disease known as *tubercles mesenterica*, where nutrition is impaired by disease of the lymphatic glands in the abdomen. It is a common assertion on the part of patients that they cannot take the oil because it makes them sick. The first thing to be done under such circumstances is to secure the purest and most palatable oil possible; it should be perfectly clear, and have not the slightest trace of rancidity about it. Good oil has a slightly fishy smell and a slightly fishy taste; that is all. Next it should be given in small doses: let the patient begin with a teaspoonful, or even less, — a few drops, if necessary; only begin without making him sick. It may be given in anything the patient fancies, water, milk, orange wine, curaçoa, etc., and it is best given within half an hour after a meal; some like it best immediately after. Even this may upset the stomach, and then it must be tried the last thing at night, after the patient has lain down in bed. The patient once accustomed to it, the dose must be gradually and carefully increased, taking care not to overload the stomach, until he can take a tablespoonful or more three or four times a day. When everything fails, it is to be rubbed into the stomach and bowels with the hand or a warm flannel. This plan is especially adapted for children. Supposing, however, that cod-liver oil cannot be borne, two other oils may be tried, namely, almond oil and the best salad oil; or, again, that old-fashioned remedy, ruin and milk, may be recommended.

Coffee is the name given to the seeds of a plant known to botanists as the *Coffea Arabica*, and belonging to the order *Cinchonaceæ*. The seeds are contained in a berry, which when ripe is of a red color. Each berry contains two seeds, which are covered over with a tough membrane called the “*pericarpium*.” The coffee plant is indigenous in Southern Abyssinia. It has, however, been introduced into Ceylon, the East and West Indies, and South America, from all of which places we now get coffee. The seeds vary in size, and the best are obtained from Yemen, which yield the best Mocha coffee. They are brought into this country in their green state, and subjected to a process of roasting. They are then ground and boiled, and made into the decoction which we call coffee. The coffee beans or seeds contain an active principle, called *caffeine*, which is identical with *theine*, and acts powerfully on the nervous system. During the roasting of the coffee bean, the constituents of the seed are converted into certain empyreumatic oils, one of which, called *caffeic acid*, gives a peculiar odor to the roasted seeds. These oils are stimulant, and give

the flavor to coffee. Coffee acts as a stimulant, and when taken with milk and sugar it is one of the most popular and beneficial of beverages. In cases of narcotic poisoning, after the stomach has been emptied of the poison by emetics or the stomach pump, the administration of strong coffee without milk or sugar is an excellent remedy. Coffee is often adulterated with chicory, which diminishes the taste of the caffeic acid of the coffee. See CHICORY.

Colchicum, as employed in medicine, is either the bulbous underground portion (more correctly termed a corm) or the seeds of the meadow saffron. From the corm are prepared an extract and a wine of colchicum, and from the seed a tincture. Colchicum seems to have the effect of increasing the flow of bile, of diminishing the force and rapidity of the heart's action, and if large doses are used causes vomiting and purging. The specific action of colchicum is chiefly on the pain of the gouty paroxysm, which it relieves in a marvelous manner. Its use is followed by some prostration, and a tendency to faintness which is far from agreeable, even though the pain has gone. It is sometimes used in acute rheumatism, but does not produce the same wonderful effects as in gout. There is, however, one fact which is of vital interest to those who suffer from gout: they may kill the pain with colchicum, but they do not cure the disease, and in all probability this will return sooner or more violently after being choked off with colchicum than had it been allowed to exhaust itself, or other remedies, as alkalies and alkaline purgatives, employed. Of the ordinary extract about a grain should be given for a dose, of the wine and tincture ten or fifteen drops every four hours.

Cold, of which catarrh is the most prominent symptom, is perhaps the most frequent malady in this country. Its causes are manifold, and as its causes so the consequences of catching cold are infinitely various, from merely a slight temporary inconvenience to speedy death. Colds are frequently felt to date from some particular period, but frequently their onset is not appreciated for a time. Very likely there is some shivering and sneezing, with lassitude, pains in the back, loins, and limbs, with tightness of the forehead, and an unnaturally dry state of the lips and nostrils. These speedily give way to excessive discharge from the nostrils: first watery and acrid, later mucus or mucous and purulent matter. There is hoarseness and slight sore throat, the eyes water, feverishness, loss of appetite, thirst, and quick pulse. Sometimes small vesicles, called herpes, appear on the lips or about the nose. These symptoms do not last long; they either pass away, or become aggravated if the inflammation passes onward into the interior of the lung. If the latter, there will probably be some difficulty in swallowing from the pain of the inflamed parts, and there may be loss of voice — temporary merely — and some difficulty in breathing. Not much treatment is needed for such cases; perhaps the best is for the patient to put his feet in hot water, take ten grains of Dover's powder, or three grains of James's powder, with a good glass of "something hot," and get straight into bed. If the throat is bad, a water compress had better be used. Most likely the patient feels better in the morning, either from the attack passing away, or as the result of the remedies. A seidlitz powder, or some such slight laxative, had better be taken, and the patient may return to his usual routine.

Colic is a form of disease characterized by a severe twisting pain in the bowels, especially in the region of the navel, and occurring in paroxysms. This pain, though severe for the time, and alarming, is not of a dangerous character. It indicates no inflammatory mischief, and whereas the pain of colic is relieved by firm pressure, that from inflammation in the same region is greatly aggravated thereby. It is accompanied by constipation, and frequently by

vomiting, but there is no fever, and no quick pulse, as in inflammation. Such attacks commonly arise from some indigestible article of food, or some portion of the food has decayed in the bowel, and occasioned foul gases, which distend the bowel and give rise to pain. As a rule such painful conditions are signs of intestinal disturbance which necessitate some opening medicine, of which for this purpose castor oil is best. An ounce may be given with a few drops of laudanum, not more than ten, or a little spirit of chloroform; or yet again it may be followed by a glass of hot spirits and water. Besides this simple form of colic, there are others associated with the introduction of mineral poisons into the body. Chief among these is lead colic or painter's colic. It was at one time common among cider drinkers. Its cause was long unsuspected. Among painters, especially those engaged in working white or red lead, and who are not exceedingly cleanly in their habits, the disease is of frequent occurrence. One way or another lead is introduced into the system; by and by a blue line forms on the gums, and they begin to be tormented with obstinate constipation and colic. If the poison continues to be absorbed, paralysis of the muscles of the fore-arm which act on the back of the hand follows, giving rise to what is technically known as *dropped wrist*. If the influence of the poison continues, the muscles waste, and paralysis may extend to other parts of the body. The signs of lead colic resemble those of ordinary colic, but the pain is more severe, more twisting in character, and more persistent. The constipation, too, is very obstinate, and it is not very easy to get the bowels to act at first. The best plan to effect this is by giving full doses of Epsom salts and Glauber's salts, mixed, — a couple of drachms each, — repeated every two hours till the bowels are moved. Sulphate of magnesia (Epsom salts) and dilute sulphuric acid, in the form of a purgative lemonade, should be continued for a time, until the bowels begin to act more comfortably. As soon as the bowels have been freely moved it is advisable to set about removing the lead which has been absorbed and deposited in the system. For this, iodide of potassium in full doses — ten grains or so — should be given, and continued for a considerable length of time, so as thoroughly to remove all traces of lead from the system. The application of electricity to the bowels has been found useful, but it is more valuable as an application to the wasted and stiffened muscles of the fore-arm.

Collar-bone is the bone which on either side is situated between the sternum and the shoulder-joint.

Collodion is the product of gun cotton dissolved in ether and spirit. When exposed to the air, the ether speedily evaporates, and leaves the dissolved gun cotton in a thin film on the surface to which it had been applied. This film is air-tight, and is useful for cuts or other trifling injuries about the face. A preparation called flexible collodion, made by adding Canada balsam and castor oil to ordinary collodion, is, however, much more useful in many instances than ordinary collodion, as it does not crack on being bent or stretched.

Collyrium. An eye-water lotion, or wash for the eyes. Collyriums are of two kinds: one to subdue inflammation in the ball or coats of the eye, and the other of a stimulating nature, such as is used in chronic affections of the organ, to excite the vessels to a healthier action. A very useful eye-water for inflamed eyes is made of rose-water, sulphate of zinc, and sugar of lead. Lotions for weak eyes that require stimulating are made by mixing about six grains of sulphate of copper with six ounces of water or elder-flower water. Nitrate of silver in solution, very weak, is also a valuable application, but must be carefully used.

Colocynth is the pulp of a kind of gourd growing along the southern and eastern shores of the Mediterranean. The fruit itself is shaped something like

an orange, and the pulp is exceedingly tough and felt-like. It is only used in the form of pill, but there is an extract for combining with other similar substances, and a pill containing hyoseyamus as well as colocynth. Colocynth itself is a powerful purgative, giving rise to much griping and plentiful watery evacuations. It is mostly used when a speedy and effectual opening of the bowels is desirable. Three or four grains of compound extract of colocynth, with one or two grains of calomel, or, better still, two pills, each containing four grains of the pill of colocynth and hyoseyamus, with one grain of calomel, form a very desirable compound when the liver is deranged from overloading of its portal vessels, or when the bowels have been long confined, and their action is irregular and torpid.

Colon. See ABDOMEN.

Colostrum. See MILK.

Colotomy is an operation devised for opening the bowel in the left loin, in cases where there is an obstruction in the lower part of the intestines. See OBSTRUCTIONS.

Colt's Foot. The common name of a plant known to botanists as *Tussilago farfara*. It is a compositons plant, and has had a great reputation as a remedy in diseases of the lungs.

Columba. This valuable remedy is the product of a plant growing in Zanzibar and Eastern Africa. The part used in medicine is the root, which is sliced and dried, and then imported. It contains a large quantity of starch. In itself it is an excellent tonic, very mild and unirritating to the stomach, and as it does not blacken with iron constitutes a remarkably good vehicle for that remedy. The best mode of taking it is in an effervescing draught, a teaspoonful of the tincture for a dose. The infusion is also much used; it should be freshly prepared. The powder, combined with carbonate of soda and rhubarb, is an excellent domestic remedy for irritative dyspepsia; fifteen or twenty grains might thus be given.

Coma is a state of deep sleep or insensibility, in which the patient lies perfectly unconscious of what is going on around. It is caused by a great many conditions; it is not a disease, but a symptom of disease. (1.) Coma may proceed from drunkenness, because the blood is for a time poisoned by the amount of alcohol taken, and the brain suffers in consequence; this state usually passes off in a few hours. There is a history of the patient having taken too much; the breath will smell of spirit or beer, the face is flushed, the breathing is noisy, accompanied with puffing of the cheeks, and the man will be in a helpless, stupid state. It is often difficult to distinguish this state from apoplexy or from fracture of the skull, but in the latter case there will be a history of a fall, and in both it will be very difficult to rouse the patient, while a drunken man can be roused if he be galvanized, or put under a stream of cold water, or made to vomit. (2.) Coma may result from apoplexy, or, in other words, from a clot of blood in the brain, or white softening of that organ, or from a plug in the vessels supplying it. (See APOPLEXY and HEMIPLEGIA.) (3.) Coma comes on in cases of poisoning by opium or carbonic acid: the one may be induced by taking morphia or laudanum, the other by exposure to the gas, as when persons have been suffocated by burning charcoal in a non-ventilated room. In cases of opium poisoning every means should be used to rouse the patient, by walking him about, slapping him with towels, giving hot and strong coffee, and applying mustard poultices to the calves or hot bottles to the feet; where carbonic acid is the poisonous agent, the person affected should at once be taken into the open air, the mouth opened, and the tongue drawn forward, and artificial respiration must be

resorted to. (See **ARTIFICIAL RESPIRATION**.) (4.) Coma is often met with in the last stage of kidney disease; the urine is diminished in quantity, and perhaps hardly any is passed; the patient complains of headache, sickness, convulsions, and in three or four days he may pass through a state of stupor with coma and death. (5.) Coma ensues from a blow on the head, with or without a fracture of the skull; in such cases blood is generally poured out between the dura mater and the skull, and this, pressing on the brain, will cause the insensibility. Little can be done beside keeping the person perfectly quiet in bed, and applying ice to the head. (See **FRACTURES**.) (6.) All the forms of *Meningitis* are accompanied by coma before death, and this condition is also met with in many cases of fever, as typhus, typhoid, and scarlet fevers, pyæmia, etc. (See **MENINGITIS**, etc.) (7.) After an epileptic fit the individual is insensible and in a comatose state for a short time, varying from a minute or two to twenty minutes or half an hour. (See **EPILEPSY**.) During an hysterical attack the patient may go off into an insensible state, but the timely administration of cold water or a galvanic current will usually have a most beneficial effect. Finally, some persons may feign this condition from a morbid desire to create sympathy.

Coma. This word is used in two senses: (1.) It is applied to conditions of the nervous system accompanied with a deep lethargic sleep, from which persons cannot be awakened. (See the preceding article.) (2.) It is used in botany to express anything like a head or bunch of leaves tenanted a stem.

Combustion, Spontaneous, rests upon somewhat doubtful authority. At various times it has been reported that individuals have taken fire and been consumed to ashes. Such a fate is described in one of a popular novelist's works, but if ever such a case did occur, no one certainly has heard of one recently. The fact, however, that the bodies of living persons may, under exceptional circumstances, attain to an extraordinary combustibility, rests on somewhat better authority. The individuals who have been supposed to attain to this superior combustibility have ordinarily been inordinate spirit drinkers.

Common Salt can hardly be called a medicine. Yet on occasion a handful of it in lukewarm water may serve as an efficient stimulant emetic. It is sometimes used as an enema to destroy small worms, and is added to hot water for bathing the feet and legs in chronic rheumatism and the like.

Composition of the Human Body. The human body is composed of the same elements as are found entering into the composition of the mineral substances found on the earth's surface. The following is a list of the quantities of the various elements found in a human body weighing one hundred and fifty-four pounds:—

	Lbs.	Ozs.	Grs.
Oxygen	111	0	0
Hydrogen	15	0	0
Carbon	20	0	0
Nitrogen	3	9	0
Phosphorus	1	12	190
Sulphur	0	2	217
Calcium	2	0	0
Fluorine	0	2	0
Chlorine	0	2	382
Sodium	0	2	116
Iron	0	0	100
Potassium	0	0	290
Magnesium	0	0	12
Silicon	0	0	2
Total	154	0	0

It will be seen that the first four elements are oxygen, carbon, hydrogen, and nitrogen. These are non-metallic elements, and enter largely into the composition of all organic beings. No organic being can be developed without these four elements; hence they have been called organic elements. The next elements of importance are, undoubtedly, phosphorus and sulphur. Chlorine, fluorine, and silicon are non-metallic elements. The rest are metals. Of these, sodium is most abundant, and iron and silicon are least so. Nevertheless they are necessary. Even the absence of the small quantity of silicon is accompanied by diseased conditions. Thus the enamel of the teeth, in a healthy condition, contains silicon, but if this is absent the enamel is not properly formed, and the teeth quickly wear away and become comparatively useless. The elements, however, are not found in the body in their pure state, but are mixed together, forming the following compounds:—

	Lbs.	Ozs.	Grs.
Water	111	0	0
Gelatine	15	0	0
Fat	12	0	0
Albumen	4	3	0
Fibrin	4	4	0
Phosphate of Lime	5	13	0
Carbonate of Lime	1	0	0
Fluoride of Calcium	0	3	0
Chloride of Sodium	0	3	376
Chloride of Potassium	0	0	10
Sulphate of Soda	0	1	170
Carbonate of Soda	0	1	72
Phosphate of Soda	0	0	400
Sulphate of Potash	0	0	400
Peroxide of Iron	0	0	150
Phosphate of Potash	0	0	100
Phosphate of Magnesia	0	0	75
Silica	0	0	3
Total	154	0	0

The above are the principal permanent compounds found in a human body.

Water is composed of oxygen and hydrogen, and constitutes four parts of the bulk, and sometimes even more of the whole organic kingdom. *Gelatine* is composed of the four inorganic elements, and is found in the cell-walls of the animal tissues. It is especially abundant in the bone-cells and the skin. *Fat* is a compound of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen. It is distributed over the body in the adipose tissue, and is also found in the marrow of the bones, in the joints and other parts. *Albumen* contains the four organic elements. It is found in the blood, and is the principal substance entering into the composition of the nerves. *Fibrin* differs but very slightly from albumen. It is not found dissolved in the blood like that substance, but is suspended in it, and coagulates when the blood is allowed to stand. It enters into the composition of the muscular tissue. *Phosphate of lime* is found in the bones. A half part, by weight, of the human skeleton is composed of phosphate of lime. *Carbonate of lime* is found also in bones, in the proportion of about ten per cent. *Fluoride of calcium* is also found in the bones of human beings. It is often found in large quantities in fossil bones, and the quantity of fluoride is said to be a guide to the age of the bones in which it is found. *Chloride of sodium* is found in the blood. It is necessary to the life of human beings as well as all other animals. Its use is universal amongst mankind, and they suffer from disease when deprived of it. *Carbonate, sulphate, and phosphate of soda* are other forms of sodium which are found in the blood and tissues of

the human body. *Chloride of potassium* and the same salts as of sodium are also found in the body, but they are not so abundant as the latter. A still smaller quantity of *magnesia* than of the alkaline metals is constantly found as a constituent of the human body. See **FOOD**.

Compression. This term is used by surgeons to imply pressure upon the brain caused through severe injury. The symptoms indicating this condition are: total insensibility and loss of motion; slow, noisy, and deep respiration; a slow and laboring pulse; partial or general palsy, one side of the body being usually paralyzed; involuntary discharge of the contents of the bowels and retention of urine; dilatation of the pupils and closing of the eyelids. These symptoms are sometimes associated with delirium, restlessness, convulsions, and vomiting. The causes of this state are various: it may be due to fractured skull and depression of bone upon the surface of the brain, to effusions of blood within the skull, to internal suppuration, or to the presence of some foreign body, as a bullet or piece of exploded gun barrel. See **INJURIES OF HEAD**.

Concretions may occur in many internal organs, but the most important are those which occur in the intestine, gall-bladder, and kidney and urinary bladder. Intestinal concretions rarely occur in the human being, but in ruminant animals they are not uncommon. In man they occur in the great gut most frequently, and consist for the most part of imperfectly crystallized salts and indigestible fibrous or other matters arranged round a nucleus, which may be a gall-stone, the stone of a fruit, or any such foreign body. Some concretions consist entirely of hardened faecal matter, or, if chalk and magnesia have been largely swallowed, they may form something of the kind. Hair, cotton, and paper may be found in mass, having been swallowed owing to a depraved appetite. In Scotland, when oatmeal was imperfectly purified from the gray matter surrounding the grain, that used not unfrequently to give rise to such stones. In animals, balls composed of hair which has been removed by licking are perhaps the most common form of concretion. These may occur either in the stomach or in the intestines. Occasionally these concretions are passed by the bowels, or, if they get very low down, they may be broken up, but they are at all times dangerous. As to biliary concretions, see **GALL-STONES** and **STONES**.

Concussion. This term is used by surgeons to express a severe shattering of some internal organ in consequence of a fall or heavy blow. It is probable that the symptoms of concussion are always due to some local injury. In concussion of bone, for instance, there is frequently some separation of the external membrane or *periosteum*, and in concussion of the brain, rupture of the small blood-vessels and effusion of blood. The best known form of this injury is *concussion of the brain*. This condition varies very much in intensity, and may manifest itself either as a simple stunning or by complete bodily prostration and loss of consciousness. In all instances the symptoms of concussion follow an injury either from direct or indirect violence to the head. In the first form the patient experiences a sudden weakness and muscular trembling in the limbs, especially the lower, and cannot walk without staggering; at the same time there is a ringing sound in the ears and dimness of sight. These symptoms soon pass away after the patient has rested for a time in a darkened room. In the second form of concussion, the patient becomes deadly pale, and is at once deprived of consciousness, of hearing and sight, and of the power of motion. The skin is cold and the pulse weak. The eyelids are closed, and the arms and legs bent upon the body. The breathing is

slow and regular, and the patient, when spoken to loudly and called by his name, will open his eyelids or give some other sign of recognition. In some cases there is slight and transient shivering. This state lasts in the majority of instances but a short time after the injury, generally about one hour, when the patient wakes up for a time, and then passes into a lethargic condition, which varies in duration according to the age and constitution of the patient and the severity of the injury. Recovery is indicated by increased temperature of skin and by movement of the limbs, but chiefly by vomiting, which should be looked upon as one of the most favorable symptoms of this injury. It is doubtful whether *uncomplicated concussion* ever causes death directly. It often leaves in its train, however, a set of symptoms and certain chronic affections which may render the patient permanently disabled, or even bring on early death. The following are the chief points to be remembered in the treatment of concussion: to place the patient upon a bed or couch in a darkened room; to free the neck and chest from all articles of daily clothing; to keep the head raised; and to apply cold wet cloths over the forehead. In cases where there is intense prostration, and the surface of the body is cold, the patient should be placed in bed between blankets, and hot-water bottles be placed near the feet and armpits. Friction with the hand may also be used to keep up the circulation. Spirits and other stimulants *must not be given*. As soon as the patient has become sensible, some hot broth or beef-tea may be administered. The after-treatment of concussion consists in perfect rest, both of mind and body, free purgation, and a mildly nutritious diet. Alcoholic stimulants are still to be avoided. If severe headache come on, or slight impairment of the mental faculties be observed, a blister or strong mustard poultice should be applied to the back of the neck, and the bowels be freely opened. In the treatment of concussion, as of other severe injuries of the head, there is no urgent necessity for removing all the hair. Cold may be readily applied to the head by means of ice or cold compresses over the forehead, and in the female considerable relief may be given by allowing the long hair to keep moist by constant immersion in a vessel of cold water. In concluding these remarks upon concussion of the brain, it is necessary to state that in very many instances this affection is complicated with or followed by certain symptoms that indicate serious injury to the skull or its contents. Hence the popular dread in cases of this kind, and the frequent reports of death from this cause, which is due not to concussion merely, but to concussion *plus* compression or laceration of the brain. Even *stunning* may be followed by fatal brain mischief. *Concussion of the Spinal Cord.* Of this affection there are two forms: one in which several well-marked symptoms immediately follow a severe blow upon the spine or a fall upon the buttocks or back; and the other in which the injury, generally a violent shaking of the whole body, gradually results in the course of months in paralysis of the lower extremities, and other grave disorders. The latter affection will be described in the article on RAILWAY ACCIDENTS. The first or acute form of spinal concussion is marked by the following symptoms: pain in the back at the seat of injury, general bodily prostration, weakness of the lower limbs and difficulty in walking, numbness in the feet and diminished sensation of the skin of the lower extremities, difficulty in making water, swelling of the abdomen due to distension of the intestines with gas. These symptoms usually subside in the course of two or three weeks, and the patient makes a good recovery. In some instances, however, concussion of the spinal cord terminates in permanent weakness or even complete palsy of the lower limbs, with retention of urine. The

treatment of this injury consists in keeping the patient in bed and in cupping the back or loins or applying leeches, and afterwards giving tonics and nourishing food.

Condiments. Those substances which are added to food with which salt is taken are called by this name. They are mostly derived from the vegetable kingdom, and contain peculiar vegetable oils. They act beneficially by their effect upon the nerves and secretions of the stomach. The principal vegetable condiments are pepper, Cayenne pepper, mustard, horse-radish, onions, garlic, peppermint, thyme, caraways, anise, dill, fennel, samphire, etc.

Confections are preparations of medicines ordinarily semi-solid, and containing sugar or honey. They are chiefly used for making pills, and some of them have no active power; confection of roses, for example. Confection of senna is a useful purgative.

Confinement. See LABOR.

Confluent Small-pox is said to occur when the pustules run together and form large and unsightly scabs. See SMALL-POX.

Congestion implies a fullness of blood and a retarded circulation in a region or organ of the body. This condition is called by pathologists *local hyperæmia*, whilst a tendency to general fullness of blood—an excess, as it were, of this fluid in all parts of the body—is called *plethora*. In local congestion the following changes take place: the amount of blood circulating through the affected part is much increased; the temperature is raised, and there is usually pain and a sense of heaviness; the veins and the minute tubes between these vessels and the arteries are over-distended with blood, which is frequently poured out through rents into the tissues around; the blood is of a darker color. In advanced local congestion there is complete arrest of the circulation in many of the minute vessels. The principal cause of local congestion is obstruction to the return of blood by the veins from the affected part of the body. In addition to this, debility from fever or some other severe illness, mal-nutrition, and senile decay are frequent causes of local congestions. Internal piles from obstruction to the circulation through the liver and the veins of the abdomen, swelling of the feet during a prolonged convalescence, and the inflamed and ulcerated legs so frequently observed in old persons are well-marked instances of congestion due to the above causes. The treatment of painful congestion consists in the removal of any cause of obstruction to the blood-flow, in application of leeches or cupping-glasses to the affected part, and in attention to the general health and condition of the patient.

Conia is the active principle of *Conium maculatum*, or hemlock. See HEMLOCK.

Conjunctiva is the anatomical name for the thin and sensitive membrane that covers the front of the eyeball, and is reflected above and below along the posterior surfaces of the lids. At the inner junction of the eyelids this membrane forms a small red fold, called the semilunar fold, which represents in man the large nictitating membrane or third eyelid found in birds. In children the conjunctiva is quite transparent, but as age advances it becomes dusky and yellow, and is rendered more and more opaque by the presence of large blood-vessels.

Conserves are preparations in many respects analogous to confections, and used like them.

Constipation is a symptom which may be due to disease of the bowels, or to an imperfect performance of their function. In the natural course, the food, after digestion by the stomach, passes down into the intestines, and by

the contraction of their muscular coats it is propelled onward, to be discharged once or twice a day from the rectum as excreta or fæces. Any disease, as ulceration or cancer of the bowel, which obstructs the passage of the food will therefore cause constipation, and any condition which produces a paralyzed or sluggish state of the muscular walls of the bowel will likewise cause constipation, by removing or interfering with the propelling power. (1.) Habitual constipation is not unusual in women after a confinement, in people of a nervous temperament, and in those who lead a sedentary life; those also who are in the habit of frequently taking opening medicine, pills, etc., are liable to it. In such cases an altered diet will nearly always suffice, and cause no after ill-effects. A glass of cold spring water taken the first thing in the morning has a most beneficial effect on some; brown bread has a marked laxative action, and should be eaten instead of white bread; roast apples, figs, prunes, and stewed fruit are valuable auxiliaries. With these simple remedies should be combined a sharp walk every day, and, when advisable, a cold-water bath should be used every morning. Habit is a most important element in preventing constipation; no one should postpone the process, and in health the performance of the function ought to occur regularly about the same hour every day. An occasional aperient may be required, and then a mixture containing Epsom salts, or some similar preparation, can be ordered; the effervescent citrate of magnesia is often given, and better still, for those who can afford it, a wineglass or two of Pullna water may be taken the first thing in the morning with great benefit. By the use of these means habitual constipation may nearly always be cured, if it has not lasted too long. In children a similar treatment may be adopted, while in infants an altered diet, and a little magnesia occasionally mixed with the milk, will suffice for a cure. (2.) Constipation may come on from some growth or ulceration in the intestines which prevents the progress of the excreta; there will be then more or less vomiting, which will for a time relieve the distension; pain over the seat of mischief, swelling of the abdomen, loss of flesh, and frequent sickness will accompany the constipation. If the obstruction be high up, as in the stomach, nothing can be done for the constipation; if low down, and in the rectum, means may be taken to make an artificial opening in the loins to let out the fæces, but this can be done only in extreme cases. See COLOTOMY. (3.) Constipation may be only occasional, and due to taking indigestible food, as nuts, unripe fruit, etc., or to taking too large a quantity at once; the tongue will then be foul and white or yellowish, the abdomen full and painful, and a feeling of sickness may ensue. If the pain is very intense, so as to make one suspect *enteritis*, an opiate should be given to allay the urgent symptoms, and the constipation may be left alone for two or three days; then a small dose of castor oil or some mild purgative may be given. In cases of peritonitis, some liver diseases, emphysema, and other chronic affections, this symptom may prevail, but the treatment must then vary with the special cause. A regular action of the bowels should always take place in health every day, and for this purpose fresh air, light, active exercise, and a wholesome diet are the best provocatives.

Consumption, or Pulmonary Consumption, is the disease to which technically the name of Phthisis, or wasting, is applied. By it is meant that form of lung disease where first of all there is a deposit of new material in the substance of the lung. After a time this softens and breaks down. It is expectorated, and leaves behind cavities. This process is accompanied by fever of a peculiar kind, and general wasting of the body, whence the name. The processes which lead to this deposit are two in number: one is inflammation of the

lung substance, and the other is a deposit of a new growth, called tubercle. Most frequently the two processes are associated, for the deposit of the new growth sets up inflammation and its consequences. The disease may assume a very acute form, such as cannot be mistaken, or it may steal on insidiously, especially if it spreads from the air-tubes to the lung substance. The consequence of such an inflammation is the choking up of the little cavities of which the lung consists in a portion of its substance, and the material thus deposited may either remain there for a length of time, or at once proceed to soften and break down. In this process the damaged material of the lung, too, may take part. It may soften as well as the newly deposited substance, and, breaking down and being expectorated, leave behind a cavity in the substance of the lung. This process may go on quickly or slowly, sometimes very slowly, especially if other changes go on at the same time such as indurate the texture of the lung, as what has been called fibroid phthisis, a very slow form of the malady. But again, there may be a deposit of new substance, the process being by no means inflammatory, and this new growth, which is laid down in the substance of the lung, is called tubercle. Once deposited, its history is the same, or nearly so, as that of the inflammatory material laid down in the lung cavities. There is yet another mode and kind of deposit, — that due to syphilis. That is, perhaps, if a diagnosis can be made, the most hopeful variety of the disease. To both the former varieties of disease there may be a strong hereditary proclivity; if so, this is a circumstance which tells most unfavorably on behalf of the patient. It is of the very first importance that this disease should be diagnosed in the earliest stages, for it is then that certain of its forms may be treated with tolerable confidence of success, and all can be dealt with to most advantage. That form which promises most by timely treatment is the inflammatory form, especially that which comes on in a patient who has long been in depressed health, from whatever cause. It commonly begins with a slight cough, which, however, persists, and will not go away, and the patient gets gradually thinner. The respiration indicates feebleness, being wavy in character, or even jerking. Besides this, there are certain sounds to be appreciated only by a skilled ear. If with all this there is a bad family history, the case is one demanding prompt action. This may be taken with good hope of success. If the fever keeps high, the chances do not improve; if it gradually diminishes and totally disappears, the patient may be said to have regained his health. Take now a case of tubercular consumption. It may arise from the former, or it may be developed from the products of some long-standing disease of other organs, or one lung may infect the other. This form is not so common as the other. Its origin is very insidious; but having begun, it goes on. There is considerable uneasiness. At night the temperature is high, and there are troublesome night-sweats. There is a persistent cough, and very likely pain in one side. The appetite is very capricious, and very likely there is diarrhoea. With such cases, too, a huskiness or even loss of voice is by no means uncommon. This rarely occurs in any other variety of consumption, and so may be looked upon as proof positive of the existence of this form, if any consumption be present. The earliest symptoms of consumption are very probably connected with digestion; the appetite becomes capricious; there are pains in the chest, with some cough, often dry and hacking, with a small quantity of frothy expectoration. There is debility, flushing of the face on the slightest exertion; at other times the countenance is pale, except there be a hectic patch of red in the middle of the cheek. The eyes look unusually white and pearly; there is some fever at night, and a

tendency to night-sweats. Very likely there is some spitting of blood. This occurs in a very considerable proportion of cases, and is often the earliest symptom calling for attention. As the disease advances, emaciation advances, so that the joints become enlarged by shrinking of the limbs, and the fingers commonly become clubbed at their points. The night-sweats and diarrhœa are the great means of reducing the bodily strength and substance; but in some instances excessive expectoration aids materially in this untoward process. At the same time the capricious appetite and the imperfect digestion leave the bodily supply very deficient. During all this time the spirits of the patient are good. A very troublesome complication often seen is fistulæ in the lower bowel, which, if not relieved, taxes the patient's strength sadly. On the other hand, there is always a risk that, if an operation be attempted, the wound will not heal, a trouble that would be worse than the first. Usually, if the disease be not arrested, the patient dies of exhaustion; sometimes he is suffocated or bleeds to death, — consciousness continuing to the last. But this result is by no means necessary; and the dread of the disease as being universally and unerringly fatal, which was wont to prevail, has been shown to be without just foundation. Undoubtedly, if a patient with a bad family history is seen for the first time when the disease is well advanced, we have little ground for hope. True, also, that the tubercular form of the disorder is less amenable to treatment than is the inflammatory. Yet, due care being exercised, there are few cases which cannot be benefited, and a goodly number which can be cured completely, or the lungs so healed that the patient may be enabled to lead a good long life in moderate comfort and with considerable carefulness. The first and greatest point of all is the selection of the conditions under which the patient is to live. In America and Europe, there may be found, in different health resorts, people who have all their lives had bad chests, but who, by wandering from health resort to health resort, according to the season of the year, are able to maintain life comfortably. If such a thing is not possible, we must try next to select the most favorable conditions attainable. The first great point in selecting an abode is the avoidance of damp; it should be situated in a dry and porous soil. Such patients must take the greatest possible care of themselves; no risks must be run. They must live plainly, but their food must be nutritious. They must avoid excitement, but cheerful society is of the greatest possible value. They must not fatigue themselves, but daily exercise is incumbent. They must not be exposed to too great heat; but cold is even more to be dreaded. They must try to keep the skin open, but they must avoid perspirations. Hence baths must be regulated in temperature for the individual, — tepid, cool, or cold, as the case may be. The bowels must be kept open, but if they are loose the diarrhœa must be checked. Finally, such patients should on no account go without flannels; whilst the outer clothing should be changed, if desirable, to suit the different periods of the day and year. At all times it must be warm, so as to avoid risks from cold. The health resorts best adapted for the subjects of consumption are those characterized by an equable climate, like that of Southern France. Madeira used to be the great resort for Europeans, but has fallen into disrepute. It is, perhaps, best adapted for those cases where the throat, as well as the lungs, is affected. In summer, St. Moritz and Tarasp have become favored residences; but many other similar sites might be selected, if the accommodation be good and the food suitable. For those in the very early stages of phthisis, nothing, perhaps, does so much good as a sea voyage to a mild climate — to the West Indies, for instance, though many may prefer the

longer voyage to Australia or New Zealand ; often these do great good, but they must be undertaken early, or the result will be the reverse of favorable. Change of climate in females is apt to provoke derangement of the menstrual function. This should be seen to, as any excessive flow would be very weakening. This, moreover, has to be borne in mind, that in consumption this function almost entirely ceases, and generally does so altogether. Patients, the subjects of consumption, have often, early in the disease, a rooted objection to fat as an article of food. This is the more important, as of all substances it is to them the most necessary. If, therefore, they refuse to take fat as food, we must endeavor to give it as medicine. The form of fat which is most easily digested is cod-liver oil. It is to be given to the patient cautiously. Cod-liver oil is food rather than medicine, and the best time of taking it is just after a meal. The fish oil used in this way should be entirely devoid of color ; *every trace of color is an impurity*. Next to cod-liver oil as a remedy comes iron. This, too, is best dealt with as a food ; that is to say, given along with the meals. The best preparation is the reduced iron, which can be taken in soup. If this is not attainable, the freshly prepared carbonate should be given. Pepsine, as procured from the pig's stomach, is exceedingly useful in enabling the food to be digested with ease and comfort, when otherwise it would only pass into the intestines, there to putrefy and ferment, and so set up diarrhœa. Four or five grains may be taken for a dose just after a meat meal. If that does not suit, meat digested beforehand might be tried. When cod-liver oil cannot be taken, other kinds of oil may be tried. Of these, the best are cream and salad oil. When no oil can be taken, rubbing it into the skin does good. Syrup of the iodide of iron may be given along with the oil, and often does good. Iodide of potassium seldom does, except the disease be syphilitic in its origin. If prescribed at all, it had better be given in decoction of bark. But of bark, the best preparations are the compound tincture and the liquid extract, given in doses of a drachm or so three or four times a day. It is often well to combine some acid with the bark ; the best is the dilute nitro-muriatic acid, in doses not exceeding twenty minims. If the perspirations be very troublesome, it is customary to give dilute sulphuric acid ; but any acid does good. On the other hand, it is very frequently good to give alkalies instead of acids. These certainly, combined with bitters, very greatly strengthen the appetite and aid digestion. Liquor potassæ is commonly given in doses of five, ten, or twenty minims, sometimes with bark, sometimes with gentian or other bitter. Certain remedies called hypophosphites have been highly extolled in the earlier stages of the disease. Counter-irritation is of most benefit when the pleura is concerned, and the patient cannot lie in certain positions on account of pain. It must, however, be employed cautiously ; best by some liniment, as croton oil and turpentine mixed, or flying blisters, kept on only for a few hours ; but the most convenient are D'Albespeyre's plasters or Rigollot's mustard leaves. Of the complications to be dealt with, one or two yet remain to be noticed. First comes bleeding. When it comes on, absolute rest must be enjoined, cold applied to the chest, ice taken internally, and gallic acid with sulphuric acid freely imbibed. Oil of turpentine is also of service, though perhaps less directly. Night-sweats have been alluded to ; mineral acids, if not otherwise forbidden, are best for them. Diarrhœa must be dealt with carefully. It must never be allowed to weaken the patient ; chalk, opium, and acids are the best remedies. If the throat be bad, nitrate of silver is the best application. For the cough, a little opium, or hyoscyamus, or belladonna may be given ; but it is better treated on general principles.

Contagion. A name applied to the poison which is supposed to be the cause of many fevers, and also to the mode in which it spreads, namely, by contact with the infected person. Scarlet fever, measles, typhus fever, etc., are thus said to be *contagious*. See **FEVERS**.

Continued Fevers. A name applied to a group of febrile disorders, in which the duration of the feverish period is prolonged for several days or weeks. The group includes typhus, typhoid, and relapsing fevers. See **FEVERS**.

Contusions. By this term is generally understood a form of injury in which there is more or less laceration of the soft parts near the surface of the body, whilst the skin is unbroken. When, in connection with much crushing and tearing of the soft parts, the skin is broken, the injury is then called a *contused wound*. With fracture of bones, dislocations, sprains, and other injuries from violence, there is always some amount of contusion. There is pain over the seat of injury, increased by pressure or movement of the limb; there is also considerable swelling, with more or less discoloration, due to rupture of blood-vessels and accumulation of poured-out blood. Contusions vary much in extent and severity. The prospects of speedy recovery from a severe contusion depend upon the amount of laceration in the subcutaneous soft tissues, and upon the age and general condition of the patient. In children and healthy persons, very large collections of effused blood are absorbed with rapidity, provided that there be no communication with the external air through a wound in the skin. In persons with a tendency to so-called rheumatic pains in the limbs and back, contusions are frequently followed by persistent stiffness of the injured part, and a dull heavy pain, which is more severe during wet weather, or with an easterly wind. When the system has been weakened by chronic alcoholism, bad or insufficient nourishment, or by some chronic disease, the contused parts become inflamed, and the seat of a large diffused abscess. In the most severe cases of contusion, where all the soft parts of a limb are crushed and thoroughly disorganized, and the large blood-vessels torn, gangrene is an inevitable and often fatal result. The treatment consists chiefly in rest of the injured limb in an elevated position, in the application of cold lotions, or iced water, and tincture of arnica. In cases of superficial bruising, the last-named agent is of great service.

Convalescence means the period of recovery from an acute or chronic disease.

Convalescent Hospitals are institutions kept up by charitable people, so as to enable those who are recovering from any disease, after leaving a general hospital, to have the advantage of fresh country air, when they cannot afford to do so at their own cost. Some are at the seaside, so that children suffering from scrofula or joint disease may go and improve their health, which has been impaired by their town life; others are in healthy parts of the country, where, either free, or for a small payment, patients can go for a month.

Convulsions may be said to mean violent and involuntary contractions of the muscles of certain parts of the body, or of the whole of it, lasting for a longer or a shorter time, and very frequently returning in paroxysms. They may last a considerable length of time without relaxation, and the term *tonic* is applied to them. The disease called lock-jaw or tetanus is an example of this. Common cramp is an affection of the same kind, but of more limited duration, and affecting only a small part of the body. If the spasms alternate with relaxations, they are described as *clonic*. Such spasms or convulsions as

are associated with complete insensibility constitute an epileptic or epileptiform seizure. The causes of convulsions are manifold, but it would seem as if there is a certain amount of evidence to support the notion that all act by suddenly depriving the motive part of the brain of a due supply of blood. This arrest of blood-flow may be brought about in many ways, by plugging of the vessels, by powerful contraction of their muscular coats, etc. Sometimes poisonous matters in the blood, as in the condition known as uræmia, give rise to convulsions, especially in pregnant women. In children, irritation in a remote part of the body may be reflected in the brain and cause convulsions. Such is the explanation of convulsions from teething, worms, etc. In dealing with convulsions in an adult, perhaps the best plan is to wait quietly till the convulsion is over, and then try to prevent its recurrence. He should never be held or further controlled than is necessary to prevent him from hurting himself. His dress should be loosened, plenty of fresh air allowed to circulate around him, and none save those engaged in looking after him should be allowed to come near him. As he begins to revive, a little cold water to swallow may do good, but as soon as possible he ought to be got to bed and undressed, — if not previously so — and left to himself. Very likely he will fall into a quiet slumber, and when he awakes there should be an urgent inquiry into the cause of the convulsions; among which albuminuria should never be forgotten. Should he not recover consciousness, but pass from convulsions to coma, as it is called, very probably the cause of the attack has been the rupture of a vessel and the effusion of blood into the brain substance. Nevertheless, it is quite true that uræmia may take the same course, and terminate, too, in coma or complete insensibility, with dilatation of the pupils of the eyes. Salaam, or nodding convulsions, are very rare forms of the malady, peculiar to children.

Convulsions, Puerperal. See PUERPERAL FEVER and PREGNANCY.

Copaiba is a mixture of oil and resin obtained from various species of trees growing in South America. It is of a thickish consistence, and is yellow in color; its odor is characteristic and disagreeable. Copaiba acts as a stimulant, especially to mucous membranes; and as it is discharged from the body chiefly by the lungs and urinary organs, it acts chiefly on the mucous membranes of these. Hence it is of use in the bronchitis of elderly people who want stimulation, and in discharges from the urinary passages. In large doses it produces a peculiar rash on the skin. Sometimes it is given for thread-worms. The dose of the balsam, as it is called, is about thirty drops; of the oil, ten. The balsam is best given in capsules. It communicates its smell to the breath.

Copper itself is not used in medicine, but as copper vessels are much used in cooking, and are liable to be attacked by their contents so as to produce a poisonous compound, it is of some importance. The compound so formed is verdigris, an impure acetate; it gives rise to vomiting and purging. This salt is formed by introducing anything containing vinegar into the copper, or allowing its contents to ferment. Sometimes the acids of fats separate, and in like manner attack the containing vessel; for this reason nothing should be allowed to stand in the copper, and it should be carefully cleaned after each time of using. The oxalic acid sometimes used for cleaning the outsides of kettles is a dangerous poison, and should not be used. If anything of the kind be employed, exceedingly weak nitric acid is best, and the vessel should be carefully rinsed out with water immediately. Sulphate of copper, better known, perhaps, as bluestone, is the most important preparation of copper used in medicine. It occurs in somewhat irregular crystals, and is sometimes

known by the name of blue vitriol. It is sometimes given internally, in small doses, as an astringent in obstinate cases of diarrhoea. Given in large doses, it acts as a speedy emetic, and is used for this purpose in narcotic poisoning. Externally it is used as a kind of stimulant application to sores. It is also used in lotion for some discharges, or as an application to flabby ulcers. The dose as an astringent is about half a grain; as an emetic about five grains. The strength of the lotion should ordinarily be about a grain or two grains to the ounce of water. In poisoning with copper, vomiting should be promoted by copious draughts of warm water and a solution containing tannic acid prepared, such as tincture of galls, tannin itself, or oak bark, which should be given as an antidote to any of the substances not expelled by the vomiting which itself has produced, for it may be said at all times to act as an irritant to the stomach.

Coriander is the fruit of an umbelliferous plant: its properties are similar to those of caraway and a variety of other seeds and fruit, etc. It is stimulant and carminative.

Cornea. See EYE.

Corn-flour is a preparation of starch, and so called because it was originally prepared from maize or Indian corn. The term has also been applied to starch prepared from rice and other grains. In the preparation of the maize and other grains, in order to make corn-flour, the husk and gluten of the seed are separated by grinding and the action of water. As corn-flour contains little else than the granules of starch, it acts on the system only as a heat and force giver, but not as a flesh former, and should therefore always be given with milk.

Corns. If a portion of the cuticle or scarf skin becomes greatly thickened, and penetrates into the true skin, causing great pain and annoyance, it is called a corn. Corns are commonly spoken of as *hard* and *soft*; the hard are those situated on the more exposed surfaces of the foot, where the cuticle gets dry and hard, and the soft where the cuticle is moist, generally between the toes. With regard to treatment, the first thing to be attended to is to have the boots or shoes made accurately to fit the feet, of soft leather; the feet should be washed often, and the inside of the socks just over the corns rubbed with slightly moistened soap. Pure acetic acid, applied to the surface frequently, will generally be found to disperse them. The parts around the corn should be covered with oil or soap, to prevent injury of the surrounding tissue.

Coroner's Court. This is one of the most ancient institutions, and took its rise at the time of Alfred the Great. It was originally instituted for the purpose of inquiring into the cause of the death of those who had suddenly or unaccountably died, or had been found dead, or were known to have been slain by others. With some variations in practice, the court exists in England at the present day. In all cases where persons have suddenly and unexpectedly died, and there has been no medical attendance, or the medical man has been called in so late that he cannot give a certificate of the cause of death, an inquest should be held. Only a "legally qualified" practitioner can be called on by the coroner to make a *post-mortem* examination of the body. With regard to persons "found dead," if a coroner refused to hold an inquest, he might be impeached for a neglect of duty. The Coroner's Court is called into action in various ways. The registrar of deaths in any district, when a certificate of death is irregular or unsatisfactory, is required to refer such a certificate to the coroner. The police are enjoined to give notice to the coroner of any sudden death, or of persons found dead or dying, or of any kind

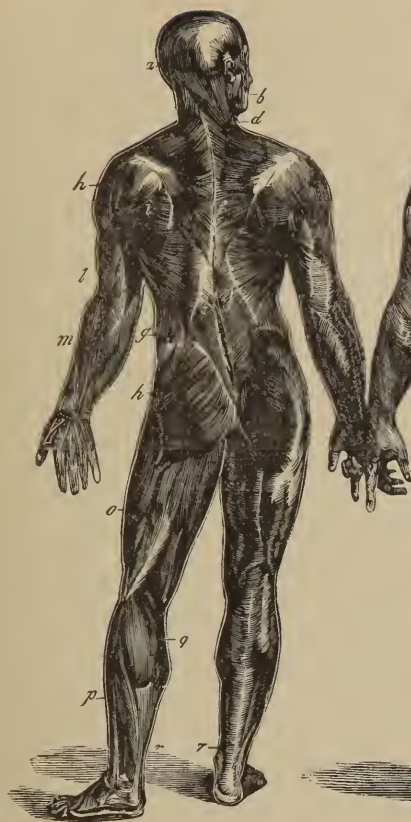


FIG. XXII

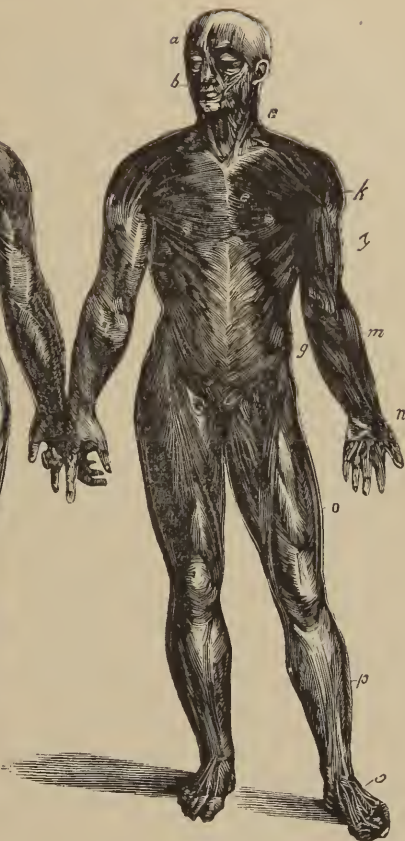


FIG. XXIII

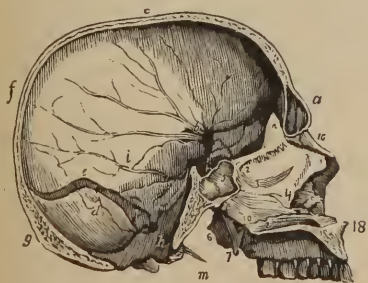


FIG. XXIV



FIG. XXV

of violent death by accident or design. Any person can inform the coroner of the death of an individual, if the deceased is suspected in any manner to have improperly come to his death. The coroner has power to hold inquests in cases of natural deaths if there is reason to believe the disease could have been prevented, or was aided and abetted by neglect or malice or the breaking of a law. In all cases of accident, however slight, which lead to death, the Coroner's Court must be put in action. Medical men and other persons certifying to death without mentioning the accident may be proceeded against for misdemeanor, and the coroner may order the exhumation of the body for the purpose of holding an inquiry, should he deem it necessary. All persons found guilty of manslaughter or murder in the Coroner's Court are sent, upon the coroner's requisition, to take their trial at the next criminal sessions before a petty jury. The proceedings in the Coroner's Court are as follows: On receiving notice of a death, the coroner forwards the notice to a constable, who then proceeds to inquire into the circumstances of the death, and forwards all the information he can obtain to the coroner. If the coroner deems the case one for inquiry, he sends his precept to the constable, requiring him to call a jury at a certain time and place. When the jury is assembled, their names are called over, they choose a foreman, and an oath is administered to them to the effect that they shall deliver a "true and impartial verdict." They then proceed with the coroner to view the body, which is the most necessary part of the proceedings, as the inquiry can proceed only upon view of the body ("*super visum corporis*"), and the dead body is a part of the evidence. At the view the jury are expected to examine the body to see if there be any marks of violence upon it, or any other indications of how the person may have come to his death. On the reassembling of the jury after the view, evidence is taken on oath of all parties who know anything of the cause of the death under investigation. The most important evidence is that of the medical man. The coroner determines if a *post-mortem* examination be necessary, and gives a special order for that purpose. *Post-mortem* examinations are not necessary when persons have been seen to be killed or drowned, except in cases where it will be thought to throw light on the cause of the suicide, as revealing a diseased condition of the brain. After the examination of the witnesses, the coroner sums up, and the jury deliver their verdict, which is entered upon an inquisition, and signed first by the coroner, then by the foreman and at least eleven of the jury. The coroner then issues his warrant for the burial of the body, which up to that time is in his custody, and cannot be removed without his sanction. In cases where criminal verdicts are returned, as of manslaughter or murder, the coroner makes out his warrant, and commits any person accused to take his trial at the next sessions. Accused persons are tried on the coroner's inquisition, independent of any inquiry before a grand jury. The coroner has a right to be present at the trial before the petty jury, and direct the indictment.

Corpulence. See OBESITY.

Corrosive Sublimate, known to chemists as perchloride of mercury, at once partakes of the nature of mercury (which see) and possesses distinctive features of its own. Apart from its property as a mercurial, it is a powerful irritant or corrosive, and is consequently a dangerous poison. By virtue of its irritant character, it may be used as a wash or lotion to indolent ulcers, and here, its mercurial character coming in, it is of much value in those of a syphilitic nature. It is also used as a collyrium or eye-wash, and a gargle in sore throats. A weak solution (one grain or two grains to the ounce) is an

excellent remedy for scabies and that condition of lousiness so troublesome in old people. This lotion is also the best remedy for crab-lice. In poisoning with corrosive sublimate, the great remedy is white of egg, an antidote with which it promptly combines to form an insoluble compound.

Costiveness. See CONSTIPATION.

Cotton Wool is of use not only as a means of applying remedies directly to some one spot, as, for example, a carious tooth or a suppurating ear, but is also valuable for protecting exposed surfaces. In this way it is often used for burns. It is of much benefit applied to a joint, the subject of rheumatism or gout. It ought to be covered with oiled silk or gutta-percha tissue, so as to form a kind of steam bath. For these purposes carded cotton rather than cotton wadding should be used.

Couching. See EYE.

Cough is an exceedingly troublesome symptom of very various diseases. It may arise from irritation of the air-passages or of the lungs, from aneurism or from heart disease; or it may be connected with indigestion, or be merely hysterical, and due to no cause in particular. Sometimes, as in whooping-cough, it constitutes the main part of the disease. Cough is mainly due to a kind of reflex or reflected irritation, the source of which may be in the lung or out of it, though most frequently in it. This, conducted by some nerve or other to the breathing nerve centre, sets up violent expiratory efforts, whilst at the same time the chink between the throat and windpipe is nearly closed. These efforts are renewed until all the available air is exhausted in the chest, and the patient is forced to desist until he can draw a breath. To a worn patient, as one in an advanced stage of consumption, such attacks of coughing are inexpressibly wearing, and to be avoided at all hazards. On the whole, the best thing for this purpose is a regulated temperature, as far as it can be, kept even, and inhalation of steam is advisable.

Counter-irritants. A system of remedies intended to relieve internal inflammations by the pain and action excited in the skin immediately above the part affected. Mustard plasters, blisters, and embrocations are examples of counter-irritants.

Coup-de-soleil (sun-stroke). This sudden and dangerous disease chiefly attacks those who are not careful to keep their heads well covered when exposed to the direct rays of the sun. The seizure is so sudden that the only symptom of which the patient is conscious is an agonizing pain in the head before he sinks down in an unconscious state, as if struck by apoplexy. The treatment is usually to bleed and apply cold lotions to the head, cupping, and aperient cooling medicine, with perfect quiet and rest in a darkened room.

Cowhage or **Cowitch** consists of minute hairs from the pod or fruit of a plant growing in the West Indies. It used to be given to get rid of worms. It is not now official.

Cow-pox, or **Vaccinia**, is a disease which is met with on the teats and udder of the cow; it forms an eruption made up of numerous little blisters with watery contents, and this fluid, when introduced into the system of man, will produce a similar affection, and such persons are not liable to suffer from small-pox. It was an important observation made by Jenner, nearly a century ago, that those who had cow-pox, from milking cows affected with this disease, were free from the danger of small-pox; and this great discovery led him to adopt vaccination as a means for preventing man suffering from that dangerous disease. See VACCINATION.

Crab, the vulgar name for the *Pediculus pubis*, and so called from its

resemblance to the crustacean, is a loathsome insect, which gets into the roots of the hairs about the pubes, and produces an intolerable itching; it is readily got rid of by rubbing in any mercurial ointment, the best being the white precipitate (ammonio-chloride), and taking a hot bath soon after.

Cramp means violent and involuntary muscular contraction. It is, perhaps, more readily induced by cold, especially after prolonged exercise. The best remedy is rubbing, especially with some stimulant application, as spirit. See CONVULSIONS.

Cream is the name given to the butter of milk, when cow's or other milk is allowed to stand, so that the butter floats. It consists principally of butter, and when placed under the microscope is found to consist of little globules, which, from their peculiar action on light, give the white appearance to milk. Cream is more digestible than butter, and may be taken with advantage in cases where cod-liver oil is needed, but cannot be taken. See MILK.

Cream of Tartar, or **Bitartrate of Potass**, is deposited in an impure condition (Argol) in wine casks when the wine has been allowed to stand for a time. The sediment is purified by washing, etc., and, as cream of tartar, is employed in medicine in various ways. In small doses it is cooling, and tends to increase the flow of urine; in larger doses it is a purgative, producing copious watery stools. For the latter purpose it is commonly combined with jalap (as compound powder of jalap) or scammony. Such a combination is largely used in certain forms of dropsy, especially such as depend on acute inflammation of the kidney, as after scarlet fever. As a refrigerant and diuretic, cream of tartar is best given as a habitual drink. An ounce of the substance may be added to a quart of boiling water, sugar added to taste, and a few slices of lemon allowed to float in the mixture; a wineglassful or more to be taken now and again.

Creasote is one of the numerous substances produced in the destructive distillation of wood for the purpose of obtaining acetic acid. It is, or ought to be, a colorless, transparent liquid, with a peculiar odor and burning taste. It is largely used for rendering wood less liable to decay. In medicine, a drop or two of creasote has been found most useful for arresting vomiting connected with fermentative changes in the food. Again, it has been found of use in arresting the excessive formation of sugar, characteristic of saccharine diabetes. Diarrhoea depending on fermentative or putrefactive changes in half-digested food may be arrested in like fashion. In hæmorrhage from the stomach, creasote is often of use, provided, of course, it does not arise from liver disease. Its vapor, mixed with that of hot water, has been highly commended in chronic bronchitis and phthisis with excessive or fetid expectoration. Carbolic acid may be used in the same way. As an application to wounds and sores, creasote, like carbolic acid, when properly diluted, is very valuable. For a lotion or gargle, half a drachm may be added to a pint of water, with which, however, it does not mix readily and does not at all dissolve. Acetic acid aids the combination.

Creatine is a substance composed of carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen, and oxygen, and is found in the juice of the flesh of all animals. A pound of flesh yields upon an average about five grains. The quantity varies in different animals. The flesh of fowl yields the largest quantity. The flesh of fish contains it in larger quantities than beef or mutton. Creatine is obtained in colorless transparent crystals, and, dissolved in water, it has a slightly bitter taste. It unites with the various acids forming salts. If creatine is boiled with alkalies, a new alkaloid is produced, called sarcosine. If boiled with hydro-

chloric acid it produces *creatinine*. This substance also forms salts with the various acids, and is found normally in flesh. These alkaloids are probably the result of the decomposition of the flesh of animals. They are found with the extract of meat, but whether they exert any power on the system is not known.

Creche. See NURSERIES.

Creta Preparata. See CHALK.

Cretinism. In many parts of Europe, and more especially in the valleys lying among hills, this disease prevails, which combines the extreme of bodily deformity and degeneracy with deficiency of intellect. In Switzerland and Savoy, persons thus affected are *cretins*, and in France *cagots*. Dr. Guy gives the following account of cretins: "The morbid feature by which they are chiefly distinguished is the enlargement of the throat, known as *goître* or *bronchocèle*; but to this several bodily defects and deformities are superadded. The stature is dwarfed, the belly large, the legs small, the head conical, the arch of the palate high and narrow, the teeth irregular, the mouth large, the lips thick, the complexion sallow, the voice harsh and shrill, the speech thick and indistinct, the eyes squinting, the gait feeble and unsteady, the sexual power weak or wanting. This physical degeneracy, with the coexisting mental deficiency, commonly dates from a period subsequent to birth. About the fifth or sixth month, the bodily development seems to be checked. The child looks unhealthy, and seems weak; the head is large and its bones widely separated; the belly swells and the limbs shrink; teething goes on very slowly, and the child cannot stand or speak till its fifth or sixth year. The victims of this singular affection are usually divided into three classes, cretins, semi-cretins, and the cretinous, or cretins of the third degree. The first class are idiots, and in addition have the peculiar deformity of the throat. Their life is automatic; they have no intelligence; their senses are dull or wholly wanting; they are unable to speak; they do not possess the power of reproduction. The next class, or semi-cretins, show a higher intelligence. They can be taught to read and repeat prayers, but without understanding what they learn; they have no idea of numbers. Cretins of the third degree show glimpses of a higher nature, and are capable of attaining a certain degree of proficiency in mechanical employments and contrivances, in drawing, painting, and in music; but arithmetic is a very rare acquirement. They are said to be acutely alive to their own interests, extremely litigious, unable to manage their affairs, but obstinate and unwilling to be advised. Cretins of the first degree are incurable; those of the second and third degrees, if removed from their birthplace early in life, and put under judicious superintendence, may be greatly improved both in body and mind, and become useful members of society." See IDIOCY.

Criminal Abortion. See ABORTION.

Crocus. See SAFFRON.

Croton Oil is the oil expressed from the seed of a plant growing in the East Indies. It is of a lighter or deeper yellow in tint, varying with exposure. Its odor is unpleasant, and its taste exceedingly acrid. This oil is extremely irritant, and as such is employed both externally and internally. Thus, a drop is frequently added to five grains of compound colocynth pill as a remedy in obstinate constipation, or again in seizures of an apoplectic nature. A drop or two is let fall on sugar, and deposited in the back of the throat to be swallowed. Externally, croton oil rapidly brings out a crop of small pustules, and acts as a counter-irritant, but is rather painful. It is therefore better to add a small quantity of the oil to some liniment, and rub in the mix-

ture. Thus a drachm may be added to an ounce of soap liniment or turpentine liniment. Such a combination is of great use in certain stages of consumption, when there is pain in the walls of the chest, or again in certain forms of neuralgia or muscular rheumatism.

Croup is an inflammatory disease of the larynx or upper part of the wind-pipe, and occurs in children, being very common between two and five years of age. It is attended by very noisy inspiration, and this, which is a marked symptom, is due to spasm of the glottis, which, by being thus narrowed, prevents the free entrance of air into the lungs. The child feels as if it were going to be choked, and it makes violent efforts with the muscles of the chest, so as to increase the supply of air within. The symptoms, although alarming at first, will often pass off in a few hours. Croup must be distinguished from diphtheria, which is catching, is far more fatal, and is attended with the formation of a false membrane in the air-passages, and also in the throat and nose; such cases, however, are too often called croup. Croup is a disease in which no delay should take place in treatment, as imminent danger may ensue from suffocation. Sponges wrung out of hot water should be at once applied to the throat, and the patient should be made to inhale steam by putting before him a jug of boiling water. A small mustard poultice may be applied to the front of the throat, and when the urgent symptoms have subsided a large hot linseed-meal poultice should be wrapped round the throat, and renewed until the breathing is all right again. Vomiting is a source of great relief in many cases, and for this purpose ipecacuanha wine may be given. Medical advice should be obtained as early as possible, as it may be necessary to make an opening into the trachea or larynx to allow air to enter the lungs. When a child is attacked more than once with this complaint, less fear need be entertained, as it is probably spasmodic, and will go off again if treated early. After an attack, care should be taken not to expose the child to draughts; flannel should be worn next to the skin, and a comforter wrapped around the throat, regular diet should be given, and the bowels should be kept open once a day, and any cause likely to set up nervous irritation should be removed.

Cubebs are a kind of pepper cultivated in Java. They have a taste something like pepper, and a disagreeable odor. They are almost exclusively employed for arresting discharges from the urinary passages. Cubebs have also been used for chronic inflammation of the bladder, and for the relief of internal piles. The dose varies from fifteen grains to a couple of drachms. An oil is obtained from the fruit, which has similar properties. Its dose is about ten drops.

Cubic Space. See SPACE.

Cumin is the fruit of an umbelliferous plant, having properties like caraway.

Cupping is a method of local blood-letting, practiced for the relief of inflammation and congestion in internal organs. The instruments used are bell-shaped glasses, varying in size, and a *scarificator*, which is a brass case containing ten or a dozen lancets, the edges of which can be made to start out by touching a spring. The operation is performed in the following manner: After the skin over the affected part has been well washed with a sponge dipped in hot water, it is covered by one or more cupping-glasses, the air within which has just been rarefied by the flame of a small spirit lamp, or by pieces of blotting paper steeped in spirits of wine and then ignited. Up to this point, the proceeding is called *dry cupping*; but if it be desired to draw blood,

each glass is removed, the scarificator applied and discharged, and the glass again heated and placed over the small lined wounds formed by the lancets. As the rarefied air within the cupping glass cools and becomes condensed, the skin rises up as a dome-shaped swelling, and blood is sucked out from the numerous lancet-wounds.

Curcuma. See **TURMERIC**.

Curry Powder is a compound of condiments and spices introduced from the East Indies, and is employed to give flavor to stewed meats, which are usually mixed with rice. Genuine curry consists of turmeric, cardamoms, ginger, allspice, cloves, black pepper, coriander, cayenne, fenugreek, cumin. Curry powder, when used in small quantities, is an agreeable aromatic, and certainly acts beneficially in hot climates by recalling to the stomach the circulation, otherwise exclusively excited by the action of the sun on the skin. Curry powder is much preferable to alcohol as a stimulant of the stomach in hot countries, as it does not affect generally the nervous system, nor act destructively on the secreting surfaces of the stomach or bowels.

Cusparia, better known, perhaps, as **Angostura**, is the bark of a tree growing in South America. It has some aromatic and antiperiodic properties, but is chiefly used as a tonic. A kind of "bitters" made from it, called **Angostura bitters**, have attained a certain reputation.

Cusso, or **Kousso**, are the flowers of a plant growing in Abyssinia, where they are largely used as a remedy for the tape-worm so prevalent there. Half an ounce of the flowers is to be infused in half a pint of water, and swallowed fasting, flowers and all. Half an hour after, a dose of castor oil (half an ounce) should be taken.

Cut-throat is generally the result of an attempt at suicide or murder with a knife or razor. In such cases, supposing that the escape of blood has not caused immediate death, the first object is to prevent further effusion. The wound must be cleansed with a sponge and warm water, and the bleeding vessels secured by ligatures; next, the edges of the wound or wounds should be brought together by stitches, care being taken to keep the patient's head forwards by means of suitable bandages, so that the cut edges may be approximated. If the air-tube (trachea) be divided, care must be taken that matter from the gullet does not interfere with respiration; and if the gullet itself be wounded, sufficient nourishment must be allowed to pass downwards, and possibly a small tube, leading from the mouth, or from the wound to that part of the gullet below the injury, may be required for a time.

Cuts. See **ACCIDENTS**.

Cyanides are salts of metals and the compound radical cyanogen. The cyanides of the metals, when placed in contact with organic substances containing hydrogen and oxygen, are accompanied by hydrocyanic acid, and an oxide of the metals is formed. Cyanide of potassium is employed by photographers for the purpose of washing their plates, and is now a common article of commerce.

Cyanogen. See **CYANIDES**.

Cyanosis is a term applied to the blueness or lividity of the skin which is so often observable in children who are born with malformation of the heart. The blueness is most marked in those parts where the circulation is slowest and most languid. It is due to the veins and small vessels being too full of blood as a consequence of the obstruction to the circulation through the heart. The malformations are of various kinds, and will hereafter be considered. (See **HEART**.) Cyanosis is seldom noticed until a month or two after birth,

and often it is associated with convulsions; at the same time the child suffers from shortness of breath, which is worse on coughing or making any exertion. This disease also hinders the development of the child, and hence the tissues become badly nourished. There is generally some œdema or swelling of the extremities, because the serum of the blood oozes through the coats of the distended vessels into the loose tissue under the skin. Very little can be done in the way of treatment, as cyanosis depends upon a condition of things which is incurable; yet life may be prolonged, and certainly distress may be alleviated, by taking care that the child is not exposed to whooping-cough or to cold, so as to catch bronchitis or pneumonia, or to the contagion of measles and scarlet fever. The child should be fed in the usual way, and may be taken out in the open air on fine warm days. The extremities should be kept nice and warm by thick woolen gloves and socks, and friction with the hand may be daily used to those parts in order to encourage the flow of blood through them. Persons who have suffered from emphysema and bronchitis, who are short of breath, and have had a cough every winter for many years, become blue about the lips and ears, and often have swelling of the legs. Here, again, these people are suffering also from an obstructed circulation, and they also are really cyanotic; but usually the term cyanosis is confined to children who are laboring under malformation of the heart.

Cynanche Tonsillaris. See QUINSY.

Cynara. See ARTICHOKE.

Cystitis. The technical term for inflammation of the bladder. The symptoms are great pain in the region behind the scrotum, or purse, in the groins and lower part of the back, and tenderness over the bladder; very frequent desire to pass water, attended with great efforts to do so, and a whitish ropy mucus deposited in the urine, accompanied with feverish symptoms. *Treatment:* Hot baths and hot fomentations, the administration of calomel and castor oil, to relieve the abdominal circulation, the pain to be allayed by opium or morphia, either internally or as a suppository, and copious draughts of bicarbonate of potassa and lemon juice; infusion of buchu, pareira, uva ursi, etc.

Cysts are tumors consisting of a limiting bag, or sac, which contains either solid, semi-solid, or fluid matters. See GANGLION.

D.

Daft, a name given to Blue John or Derbyshire Spa. This mineral is sometimes used for adulterating confectionery. It is composed of fluorine and calcium.

Dalby's Carminative is a popular empirical carminative. It contains carbonate of magnesia, tincture of assafoetida, tincture of opium (laudanum), and the oils of anise and peppermint, and other volatile oils.

Daltonism is a condition of the eye in which the individual is not able to distinguish one color from another.

Dandelion is the root of the common dandelion of our fields gathered during the winter months. It yields when cut a bitter milky juice, to which some rectified spirits may be added to make it keep (one pint to three of juice), and the whole used as a medicine. It is ordinarily given in cases where the liver is supposed to be out of order, but generally with other remedies of a more powerful character. To give it a fair trial, the juice above referred to should be given in teaspoonful doses three or four times a day.

Dandruff, a disease of the scalp, attended with the production of scales on the skin. See **PITYRIASIS**.

Dandy Fever. See **DENGUE**.

Dates. The fruit of the date palm (*Phœnix dactylifera*) which grows in Syria, Arabia, Egypt, and the north of Africa. In some of these districts the date forms the principal subsistence of the inhabitants.

Datura. See **STRAMONIUM**.

Dead, Disposal of. The mode in which the dead are disposed of varies infinitely with different nations. Among some it has been customary to preserve the body as nearly intact as possible, as the mummies of ancient Egypt. Among others, burning, or cremation, has been customary, the ashes being carefully preserved. Some tribes dispose of their dead on lofty scaffolds; others sink them into the earth; whilst, yet again, others throw them into the water. Among ourselves, it is needless to say that burial is the plan adopted. In disposing of the dead during epidemics, or where it is desirable to destroy the body as quickly as possible, quicklime is sometimes scattered over the body. It is, however, no easy thing to get rid of a dead body in such a way as to leave no trace; hundreds have attempted this, and failed. The only plan which has proved available is by means of enormously strong furnaces, in which even the bones would be calcined and destroyed. Some soils are so exceedingly dry that bodies buried in them do not decompose, but dry up, and so remain for years unchanged. See **MORTUARY**.

Deadly Nightshade. See **BELLADONNA**.

Deafness may arise from obstruction of the outer ear, from perforation of the membranes of the tympanum or drum of the ear, from inflammation of the middle and inner ear, from paralysis of the nerve of hearing, or from obstruction of the Eustachian tube, from whatever cause. A word of explanation is required as to the structure of the ear, to understand this aright. The ear consists, then, of three portions besides those which we see externally. The opening we see, which leads into the skull, is the outer ear, and it reaches to a certain depth. There it is terminated in a membrane which completely blocks up the passage, and which is called the membrane of the tympanum, or drum of the ear. Beyond this comes the middle ear, which contains air, admitted to this portion of the ear by a tube which reaches down and opens into the back of the throat. This tube is called the Eustachian tube. Between the drum of the ear and the wall of the innermost cavities of the ear are three little bones, which are jointed and movable, so that, being attached to the drum of the ear and to a corresponding membrane between the middle and inner ear, any movement of the one is immediately communicated by them to the other. In the inner ear, which is filled with fluid, are expanded fine membranes, in which the nerve of hearing terminates, so that any movement in the fluid is at once communicated to the nerve and from the nerve to the brain. Vibrations in the atmosphere being the cause of most sounds appreciated by us, these vibrations or waves act upon the drum of the ear, then through the small bones on the membrane between the middle and inner ear; its vibrations set the fluid in motion, whereby the nerve is affected and the sound appreciated. Anything which interferes with this process will cause deafness. Hence we may divide the causes into those affecting the outer, middle, or inner ear. Children often put foreign bodies, as peas, glass beads, slate pencil, etc., into their ears. These may, by obstructing the passages, interfere with hearing. They should not be rashly interfered with if they cannot be removed by syringing with water. One of the most common causes of deafness is the ac-

cumulation of the substance we call wax in the ear. This sometimes becomes very hard, and gives rise to noises in the head, deafness, etc. It can generally be removed by syringing with soapsuds. If not, put in a drop or two of glycerine and a bit of cotton wool for a day or two, till it softens, and then try again. The injected fluid should be warm, and should not be sent in violently, but gently. Sometimes after fevers there remains behind a discharge from the ears in children which is apt to occasion deafness. The ear may be inflamed and give rise to much pus, and the tympanum may be perforated. Another affection of the outer ear is a fleshy growth called a polypus. This always requires surgical treatment, and often special skill, in order to remove it without injury to the parts concerned. It has already been pointed out that the drum of the ear or membrane of the tympanum may inflame; if so, in all probability the middle ear will become affected in the same way, as the membrane which lines the middle ear lines also the drum on its inner side. Sudden and intense pain are characteristic of this lesion, which in all probability goes on to destruction of the drum of the ear and complete deafness. There may also be a chronic inflammation of the inner cavity, leading surely to permanent deafness. Leeches to the back of the ear generally do good in these affections; but other remedies are generally required. Rupture of this membrane may be accidental, from blows on the ear, loud noise, etc. It is shown by the fact that if the patient hold his nose and breathe out with all his might the air will escape by the Eustachian tube and outer ear. Such an injury can in great measure be repaired by introducing a little cotton wool into the ear, quite down to the perforated drum. Should the discharge persist, the organ must be washed out by a very dilute solution of Condy's fluid or carbolic acid. Another form of deafness is produced by the growing of the little bone which terminates the series in the middle ear, and which is called the stapes, to its attachments by bony union. The Eustachian tube, already spoken of, is not unfrequently blocked up and deafness is caused. This happens when we have a cold. In inflammation of the back of the throat the disease may spread upwards and affect the middle ear. These maladies are to be dealt with by healing the throat in the first instance, when probably the ear will get well. Certain varieties of deafness, the origin of which is not well known, are called nervous. In old persons, in whom nervous deafness is supposed to be most common, there is usually thickening adhesion or other changes in the bony structure to account for the dull hearing. Finally, we may have complete deafness from destruction of the nerve. That sometimes follows blows on the head, or fracture rupturing the nerve, or disease of the brain, affecting the part where the nerve comes or whence it arises. Little or nothing is, however, known of diseases affecting the innermost ear of all. We have purposely said little as to the treatment of maladies giving rise to deafness, for if a little syringing fails, measures must be taken which imply great skill; and the risk is great, for inflammation may readily spread from the ear to the brain, and life be forfeited.

Debility or Weakness. Frequently the onset of a serious disease is marked by unusual debility, whilst recovery from it is always accompanied by the same. Thus in fever an individual naturally strong and robust begins to feel out of sorts, has headache and what he fancies is indigestion. Often he thinks to shake off these uneasy feelings by a good long walk; he sets out in good spirits, but soon finds to his astonishment that what used to be the easiest of tasks has become an insurmountable difficulty. He returns home and takes to bed, very probably not to rise till he has passed through a dangerous

encounter with death. When he begins to recover and the fever leaves him, his most marked symptom is debility; but whereas formerly this was the prelude to disease and was irremediable till the disease was over and gone, his debility may now be combated with great success. Nourishing food and good wine will do wonders, but the food must be very nourishing and very easily digested: perhaps the best to begin with is essence (not extract) of meat; of wine, perhaps the best to begin with is old madcira, but this is scarce. A dry sherry like Manzanella will do. The debility of childhood and old age differ from these in this: they require, as well as appropriate food, considerable warmth, and that is all-essential.

Decline. See CONSUMPTION.

Decoctions are preparations of remedies which have been prepared by boiling the substance in water for a longer or shorter period. The length of time required for preparing a decoction should partly, at least, depend on the solubility of the substance to be extracted from the drug. This and the quantity of the drug used are generally so adapted the one to the other as to make the dose of a decoction about two tablespoonfuls. Most decoctions should be strained while hot; otherwise, on cooling they deposit a sediment. In the Pharmacopœia there are but two compound decoctions; that is, decoctions which contain more than one ingredient. These are, the compound decoction of aloes and the compound decoction of sarsaparilla.

Defecation. This term is applied in pharmacy to the removal of the lees or sediment of any liquid. It is also used to express the act of discharging the faces from the bowels.

Defervescence is a name applied to signify the fall in the temperature which occurs when convalescing from acute disease.

Deformities. See ANCHYLOSIS, CLUB FOOT, FLAT FOOT, HARE LIP, KNOCK KNEE, SPINA BIFIDA, RICKETS, WRY NECK.

Degeneration. During the development of the foetus active changes go on, and the simple elements which are found in the very early stages of the embryo are developed into the more complex structures which are met with in childhood and adult life. But in old age the various organisms of the body are much less vital, and naturally decay. Degeneration may, however, take place much earlier in life, either from hereditary causes, from bad living, or from disease acquired in adult life, as syphilis, excessive drinking, etc. Thus, an individual may be subject to (1) fibrous degeneration; (2) fatty degeneration; (3) waxy degeneration; (4) melanotic degeneration. (1.) *Fibrous* changes take place naturally in old age, but they occur earlier in life in those who are the subjects of syphilis, and in those who drink much. This form of degeneration is met with in various parts of the body. The liver becomes cirrhoted. (See CIRRHOSIS.) The kidneys waste and become uneven and granular on the surface; the urine is light in color, and there may be found albumen in testing for it: such a state is known as chronic inflammation of the kidney. (See BRIGHT'S DISEASE.) The heart is generally larger than usual from having more work to do, and there is often disease of the outer or inner coat; sometimes the valves are diseased, and death ensues from the serious mischief engendered. The brain does not escape; in some the membranes become opaque and thickened, and the organ itself shrinks; there is loss of memory, giddiness, pains in the head, sleeplessness, and flashes of light before the eyes. The lungs become adherent to the chest-wall, and the respiratory power is diminished. These changes do not take place equally in all organs, and the amount of disease varies much in different individuals: in some, one

organ is more particularly affected ; in others, general disease is present. The arteries, too, share in the degeneration ; their inner coats become roughened and brittle, and yellowish opaque patches are seen ; they are then said to have become *atheromatous*. Often, too, there is a deposit of lime salts in the coats of the vessels, and then the walls become brittle and may rupture, or the wall may dilate at one point and form an aneurism or dilated sac on one side of the artery. Such vessels are said to have undergone *calcification* or *calcareous degeneration*, and the tissues nourished by them undergo degeneration as well, in consequence of not being properly nourished ; in this way *cerebral hæmorrhage* may occur from the rupture of a diseased artery in the brain, or *white softening* of that organ may come on from the nerve-tissue being badly nourished ; or, again, a thrombus or clot may form in one of the vessels from fibrin being deposited on the roughened internal surface, and then also softening may occur. All these changes generally come on in advanced life, and set up the condition known as apoplexy ; if recovery take place, the patient may still be incapacitated from work by the consequent paralysis of one side or other, and he is then said to be suffering from hemiplegia. (2.) *Fatty degeneration* is of very common occurrence, and is often found in parts which, having done their duty in the economy, are no longer wanted ; thus it occurs in a normal way in the womb after a confinement. Fatty degeneration is generally found in scrofulous or consumptive people, in those who drink much, and in those who are the subjects of any urinary disorders. The liver is very often the organ chiefly affected ; it becomes larger than usual, of a pale fawn color, and greasy to the feel. The changes go on very slowly : there is no pain, no jaundice, and, in fact, very little inconvenience ; but after a time there is dyspepsia, loss of strength, pallor of skin, and dropsy of the abdomen or skin may occur ; often, too, the kidneys share in the mischief, and become much larger than usual, and the tubes of those organs are full of oil ; less water is passed than usual, and the urine, beside being scanty, is dark in color, of high specific gravity, and deposits albumen on boiling, and a sediment on standing. Just as the fibrous degeneration brings on a cirrhotic liver (see CIRRHOSIS) and the contracted kidney of Bright's disease (see BRIGHT'S DISEASE), so the fatty form of degeneration brings on a fatty liver (see LIVER) and the fatty form of Bright's disease. But it seldom happens that this change attacks one organ only ; and in general the heart, muscular system, and vessels suffer, as well as the liver and kidney, and sometimes it is associated with the fibrous degeneration. The heart becomes flabby and weaker than usual, and often dilates in consequence of being unable to bear up against the pressure of the strain ; such people are in general of middle or advanced life, and are subject to fainting fits of an alarming nature, to palpitation on exertion, and general distress of breathing ; this, too, is a common cause of sudden death, for the left ventricle may become over-distended, and then is unable to contract, so that the patient dies of syncope. The muscles of the body in these cases are flabby and badly nourished, so that there is loss of strength and inability for exertion. The minute vessels in the different organs undergo, likewise, a fatty change, and may produce symptoms and diseases like those mentioned under the head of ATHEROMA, above. (3.) *Waxy degeneration* is much less common than the varieties named above. It is met with in rickety or scrofulous children, in those who suffer from disease in the joints, as hip-disease, etc., and in those who are the subjects of syphilis, inherited or acquired, or in those who have had ague, cancer, or some chronic wasting disorder. This form generally attacks the liver, spleen, kidneys, and intestinal canal. The liver is

much larger and firmer than usual, and is translucent in appearance; it may become so large as to fill up a great part of the abdomen, and cause a feeling of weight in the right side; pain is seldom present, and never severe; jaundice does not occur, and there is seldom any dropsy. There is a feeling of fatigue and general debility; the appetite is impaired, and the patient may suffer from dyspepsia; the skin is often of a deadly pallor, but there is not much loss of flesh; when the blood is examined, under the microscope or chemically, it is found to be deficient in red corpuscles, and more watery than usual. When the kidneys are affected, the patient passes a very large quantity of water, free from deposit or nearly so, very pale in color, and containing albumen; often at first there may be some blood present, but this does not last long; it is the daily drain of albumen from the system in these cases which is so exhausting to the patient. The result of the intestinal canal being affected is shown by a troublesome diarrhœa, sometimes accompanied by bleeding from the bowels, and this may easily be excited by any error of diet. The spleen becomes large, but does not cause pain, nor, in fact, any symptoms easily noticeable by the patient; but it aids in causing those changes in the blood which are met with in this disease. These three forms of degeneration are all chronic in their nature, and may last for years before they cause death. Often such patients seem in very good health, and men wonder why in the midst of such apparent vitality death may so suddenly in some cases take place; but it is not really the acute change or disease which kills, but the slowly-proceeding course of events which, beginning years previously, finally carry off the patient in an unexpected manner. These changes are often the result of follies in early life, and proceed from an excess in eating or drinking, or in the too eager pursuit of pleasure; and while for a long time the system does not seem to be affected by such a course of living, yet in the end disease is sure to supervene. The physician may do much to relieve any symptoms that may arise, but he cannot give back health. The diet should be carefully regulated, and no excess of any kind allowed. Each meal should be light and nourishing, and easily digested, consisting of meat once, and, if possible, twice a day, light puddings, fruit, toast, or bread, milk, cocoa, or tea and coffee; salt meat is not so good, nor are vegetables of much service. A rich dish should be avoided, and the cooking should be made as simple as possible. A pint of beer a day, or two or three glasses of sherry or claret, or some light wine, may be taken with advantage. Open-air exercise is very valuable, and a daily walk or ride should be ordered. Early rising and a cold bath every morning is of much service, if the patient be well enough to take one, while late hours must be avoided, and also hot, overcrowded rooms. Medicines may be taken if there is much debility, and for this purpose iron and quinine are the most valuable; or a mixture containing hydrochloric or nitric acid, with some bitter infusion, may be taken before a meal for the purpose of inducing an appetite.

(4.) *Melanosis* is the name given to a condition in which coloring matter, or pigment, is found in various parts of the body. In infant life very little pigment is met with, so that the lungs are of a pink color, and the iris is blue in tint; but as years roll on, the iris becomes colored of various tints, and the lungs become of an iron-gray color, or even black. This is quite a natural process, and is a result of the various tissue changes which occur in advanced life. Nevertheless, coloring matter may be deposited as a result of disease. Thus in the lungs of coal-miners, knife-grinders, etc., much pigment is deposited. In cancer of different organs, and more especially of the liver, pigment is found in large quantities, and gives a black appearance to the disease.

Very little is known as to the cause of this change. Sometimes the brain and spinal cord are the subject of this peculiar change; it may depend in some cases on the alteration in the coloring matter of the blood; in others it seems to be influenced by the inhalation of injurious materials by the air-passages, as in knife-grinders' disease. Under the term of degeneration some include *atrophy*, but this has already been considered. (See *ATROPHY*.) By this term should be meant simple wasting, without any disease being present in the tissue itself, just as a leg or an arm wastes from paralysis. In a similar way various organs waste when they are not wanted, as the thymus gland, which is large in the infant, but nearly absent in the adult; and in the case of various vessels which were useful in carrying on the circulation in the embryo, but, not being of service in the adult, waste in consequence, and finally disappear. Atrophy occurs in almost all forms of degeneration; but this is itself part of the disease, and one condition cannot be dissociated from the other.

Deglutition is the act of swallowing food after mastication, and is performed by the joint action of the muscles of the cheek and tongue, assisted by the throat; so that when the food has been softened in the mouth and incorporated with the saliva, it is carried down the gullet by the act of deglutition.

Deliquescence is the condition in which certain substances become damp and absorb moisture from the atmosphere. Many preparations of potash are liable to this condition, unless well protected from the air.

Delirium means that accompaniment of acute disease wherein the mind wanders, and incoherent talk is the result. It is common in many acute disorders, especially fevers, and is more common in the young than the old. We speak of two kinds of delirium, active and passive. The active is something merely indicative of mental derangement, without any tendency to action, but in the fierce delirium of some diseases there is violent exertion to get out of bed, shouting, and rage depicted in the countenance. This is sometimes the case in certain inflammations of the brain. The other form of delirium, in which the mind seems to be wandering, is generally seen in exhaustive fevers, such as typhus. These patients will often, however, if desired, answer questions correctly. The delirium seems due to the circulation of poisoned blood or of imperfectly aerated blood in the brain. If, therefore, the circulation be relieved in any way, it will probably pass off, at least for a time. Delirium is most frequent in the night, and is of very various omen. In acute disease it may merely indicate a sharp attack of the malady; but in other instances, as in inflammation of the lungs, the onset of delirium is a very bad sign, showing, as it does, that the lungs are no longer capable of purifying the blood sent to them.

Delirium Tremens, or Mania a Potu, is one of the consequences of chronic alcoholism. There may be said to be two varieties of the malady: one of spontaneous origin after prolonged drinking; the other coming on as the result of an accident to those who are habitual drinkers without being drunkards. The malady consists inevitably of hallucinations and trembling of different parts of the body. The chief symptoms are sleeplessness and restlessness, with delirium generally busy, but not very often violent. The objects seen are very often loathsome creeping things, rats and serpents and the like, in the existence of which the patient fully believes. When hearing is affected, — and that is generally the case, — he hears people calling him names, taking away his character, and so on. He will not rest in bed, and is constantly getting up, but will lie down again quietly if told to do so. As to his

physical condition, the face is usually pale and wild-looking, the skin moist or clammy, the tongue coated and tremulous, and the pulse quick and soft. There is complete loss of appetite, and the bowels are generally confined. During the night he is worse than during the day. This does not continue long; if spirits are abstained from, the condition ordinarily ends, in eight-and-forty or two-and-seventy hours, in profound sleep, from which the patient wakes weak, but in his right mind, and ordinarily very repentant. Occasionally the condition terminates fatally; if so the temperature rises and he gets no sleep; feebleness increases till the delirium is muttering merely. Death commonly comes in weak convulsions. The cause is almost invariably excessive spirit drinking. The other kind of delirium tremens is not unfrequently seen in brewers' draymen, who might be looked on as splendid specimens of men, yet if they meet with any accident they are very liable to a kind of delirium which adds considerably to the risk from their injury. In the treatment of delirium tremens, the strength of the patient is the great thing to look to; if that is good, all should go well. If the attack comes on after a spree of six or eight days, during which the patient has eaten nothing, or but little, the first thing is to get him to take food. If stimulants are necessary, the aromatic spirit of ammonia and spirit of chloroform will be found best. With these precautions, giving too a little brandy, if necessary, the patient will do well enough for eight-and-forty hours, very miserable, it may be, but in no risk whatever. At the end of that time, his bowels having been well opened in the interval, let him have a good dose of morphia, subcutaneously, half a grain or so, and be put quietly to bed. Tipplers, if they have had a debauch after a long course of habitual tipping, make perhaps the worst patients. Their appetite and digestive powers are completely gone, and they have no reserve of strength; very likely they have had one or two attacks previously, but disregarded them. Such must be handled with care; their strength must be kept up, and stimulants of any or every kind given, if necessary, and the critical period must be watched for with care. If it comes, then opium in full dose; or if it does not come, opium or chloral must still be given to try to bring it on. It is in such cases that the injection of morphia under the skin is of most manifest benefit. If the temperature go up, cold must be applied, best, perhaps, in the form of the tub pack; but if the head is very hot and the face flushed, the shower-bath may be tried, or perhaps, what is better, ice applied, while the rest of the body is packed. But nourishment must be given hour by hour, or even oftener, or the patient may sink. The other variety is comparatively mild; a little extra drink may have induced an attack of the "horrors." For this, perhaps, the best remedy is a good emetic and purge, or a good long walk.

Delitescence is a term sometimes used to signify the sudden termination of an inflammation.

Delivery. See **LABOR**.

Dementia is that form of insanity where the mind gradually fades away or becomes a perfect blank. The other kind of insanity allied to it is imbecility or idiocy; but by idiocy we imply a total absence of reasoning powers from the birth, and by imbecility we mean a marked absence throughout life of such powers as are possessed by the average of mankind. In dementia there is marked apathy to everything and everybody, though sometimes the patients are subject to fits of restlessness. Dementia constitutes the last stage of many forms of madness, and is altogether beyond hope of recovery. In old people, however, there may be a brightening up before death.

Demodex Folliculorum is the name given to a little animal found in the follicles of the skin. The function of these follicles is to secrete oil, with which the skin is naturally lubricated. In these follicles, especially those on the sides of the nose, the minute animal in question is found to reside. It is perfectly harmless, only occasioning a slight inflammation, which produces a minute pustule and destroys the animal. It must not be confounded with the itch mite, which is much smaller, and quickly spreads over the whole body. See **ITCH**.

Demulcents are a class of medicines composed of bland, unirritating substances, most of which form with water a viscid solution. They are given in cases where the alimentary canal is irritated or inflamed, and are supposed to have an effect on even the respiratory passages when taken by the mouth. Pearl barley, Iceland moss, licorice, marsh-mallow, oatmeal, linseed, gum acacia, and tragacanth are a few examples of this class of substances.

Dengue or Dandy Fever is a disease unknown in this country, but it prevails in tropical regions, and has often visited India in an epidemic form. The attack is very sudden. Lassitude, frequent yawning, slight giddiness, numbness in the extremities, a feeling of cold in the back, and rigors rapidly come on; then acute pain in the head, in different parts of the body, in the fingers and toes, or in the muscles and larger joints, are most marked symptoms. There seems to be often no distinct line between perfect health and the disease, so that in two or three hours the patient may find himself with acute pains in nearly every limb; a feeling of stiffness often precedes the pain, and this may be followed by swelling of the joints; the eyes are watery and the conjunctivæ suffused; the face is scarlet and swollen, and the surface of the skin everywhere flushed; in some the headache is terribly severe; the eyeballs seem too large for the head, and the pain is increased by pressing them. The pulse rapidly becomes 120 or 140 in a minute, and its force is greatly increased; the breathing is hurried; there may also be bleeding from the nose, confusion of ideas, and delirium. The tongue is white and furred in the centre, and scarlet at the sides, and then becomes coated with a dirty-white moist fur; the appetite is often impaired, and there is much thirst. Great prostration prevails, and the debility, restlessness, and general aching and soreness are the chief sources of distress to the patient. Towards the end of twenty-four hours the symptoms begin to abate; the flushing and headache diminish, and the pain changes to one of a dull aching character; very little sleep is obtained, and so exhausting is the malady that sudden death may occur from debility during a remission of the disease. This apparent convalescence is followed on the third day by an increase of the febrile phenomena, and a rash appears on different parts of the body; in some it bears a resemblance to the eruption of measles or scarlet fever, or it may occur in blotches of red-colored skin, or cause a general redness all over the body; the rash fades on the second day and goes away on the third, to be generally followed by a desquamation or a peeling of the cuticle; in other cases the rash is more raised, and has the look of nettle-rash, accompanied by itching or tingling of the skin, while, in some cases, no eruption is noticed. Relapses occur in this disease, and a patient is not considered to be free from the complaint until he has had two or three paroxysms of the fever. No difference seems to exist as to the class of persons attacked; men, women, and children are all liable to it. The disease runs a specific course, and can only be relieved by treatment; after the acute attack, tonics and a generous diet must be given; during the febrile paroxysms, the general treatment will be that described under **FEVERS**. This disease is known under many names, such as red fever, broken-bone fever, etc.

Dentition, or the process of teething in children, begins generally at the sixth or seventh month of infant life, and is not usually completed until the twenty-fourth or thirtieth month. The first indication of teething is shown by the increased flow of saliva into the mouth. Teeth have come through at the fourth, or even as early as the third, month; but in these cases, when the first are so forward, the rest come out at the usual time, and there is a longer interval between each appearance. The two middle incisors of the lower jaw generally appear first, then the corresponding teeth in the upper jaw, and next the lateral incisors of the lower jaw. There is no definite order about the cutting of the remainder, but usually the four anterior molars next appear, then the four canine teeth, and lastly the four posterior molars. Children, therefore, have only twenty teeth, and these are called "deciduous or milk" teeth, because, during childhood, they gradually fall out and make way for the "permanent" teeth, which are more numerous. The arrangement of teeth in each jaw of an infant is, therefore, the following: 1 posterior molar, 1 anterior molar, 1 canine, 1 lateral incisor, 2 middle incisors, 1 lateral incisor, 1 canine, 1 anterior molar, 1 posterior molar. The "permanent" teeth are thirty-two in number; each "milk" tooth is replaced by a "permanent" one, and in addition three molars are developed in each jaw on each side, so that in adult life there are two rows, each row containing sixteen teeth instead of ten. The process of development in the infant as regards dentition does not go on regularly. Three or four months may elapse between the appearance of the lateral incisors and the anterior molars, while a still longer interval may intervene between the latter and the posterior molars. Dentition is generally attended with more or less suffering and constitutional disturbance. When teeth appear, mothers not only suckle their children, but give them thickened food, or even solid food, under the idea that such food is more strengthening for them than milk or liquid diet; and herein arises a great mistake, in consequence of which many infants suffer; it is not the teething in those cases that does the harm, but it is because the delicate stomach is overloaded with food which it cannot digest; an alteration of the diet soon gives great relief. Yet dentition is attended with disorders of its own. Many a child cuts a tooth without any more discomfort than an increased flow of saliva and dribbling from the mouth; at other times the gum becomes tense and shining, while the mouth is hot, and the child restless and feverish; the position of the new tooth may be seen by the prominence of the gum over it; often there are small ulcerations on the tongue, gums, or inside the lips. The child may be fretful and cry out as if in pain, and it may sleep badly at night, and perhaps have a convulsion. In yet more severe cases, inflammation of the gum may occur, attended by considerable fever and disturbance of the digestive functions. Small unhealthy ulcerations may occur on the gum just where the tooth has pierced, and these give much pain to the child; such cases, however, are very rare, and in general terms it may be said that, with due care to diet, the process of dentition is very simple, attended with but very slight constitutional effects, and very seldom fatal in its result. It was formerly a common but a barbarous custom to lance a child's gum frequently, under the erroneous idea that the convulsions, or the fever, or any other derangement that might be present, arose from the mechanical pressure of the tooth in its effort to pierce the gum. Undoubtedly there are times when the gum is much swollen and red, and the child is evidently in pain about the mouth; then lancing the gum at the affected spot will give relief; but such cases only rarely occur. Prominence of the gum over the place where the tooth is about to come, attended with a paleness of the part, is quite a natural appear-

ance, and not one to call for any operative interference. When a child has a convulsion from teething, then "lancing" is useful. As a rule, medical interference is rarely wanted during dentition. The diet must be carefully regulated, and the mouth may be moistened with barley-water, if it is hot and painful; if any ulcerations are present, a lotion containing chlorate of potash is very useful. For the same purpose borax and water are useful; many use borax and honey, but the latter is sweet, and apt to become sour and undergo fermentation, and when this takes place it only aggravates the ulceration. If the child be suckling it may be kept at the breast, and no other diet need be given if the mother has sufficient milk; if, however, the baby has been weaned, more care will be required, as it will not digest its ordinary food; thin arrowroot with a third of milk may be given, or milk and water sweetened according to taste; once a day a little chicken broth or veal broth may be given. The bowels are frequently disordered in these cases, and at the outset a rhubarb powder may be given with a little soda and gray powder; one dose will be enough, and it need not be continued. Should there be much vomiting and inability to retain food on the stomach, lime-water may be mixed with the food, in the proportion of one part of lime-water to four parts of milk and water. It allays vomiting and diarrhoea by neutralizing any acidity in the stomach, which is apt to be superabundant at these times. Solid food should not be given. In addition to the local ulceration and affection of the gums in teething, and besides the derangement of the digestive functions, convulsions may be added as a not uncommon occurrence, and they seem to occur in consequence of the greater susceptibility to any irritant cause of the infant's nervous system; indigestion and diarrhoea would help to bring about a similar state of things; careful dieting and a warm bath during the fit are the best measures. A slight purgative may be given if required, and now and then lancing the gums may be necessary. During dentition the temperature of the body may suddenly rise several degrees, and this usually occurs at bed-time, while in the morning the fever may be much less, or perhaps absent; the very suddenness of the rise of temperature would negative the idea of any fever coming on, and point to some reflex source of irritation. Lastly, there are some skin disorders which are liable to appear during the process of teething; just as sometimes occurs after vaccination, eczema may appear on the skin from the constitutional irritation, so during teething, from a similar cause, eczema and impetigo may occur. The former may appear in scabs on the scalp or behind the ears, and in the flexures of joints; when the scabs come off, a moist red surface is left, which will soon again become encrusted. Impetigo appears on the chin and cheeks generally as angry, red spots, with a little pustule in the centre about as large as a pin's point; these rapidly spread by scratching, and give great annoyance to the child. (See ECZEMA and IMPETIGO.) It is not always wise to cure these rashes at the time of dentition, as serious symptoms have resulted; the local mischief may be kept in check, and during the intervals of dentition the skin disease may be cured. The second dentition consists in the replacement of the "milk" or "deciduous" teeth by others which succeed them; this important change takes place in childhood, and commences about the seventh or eighth year of life; some time before this, however, the germs of the new teeth begin to develop. Each "milk" tooth has a corresponding permanent tooth; but the three permanent molars on either side of each jaw do not replace temporary teeth, but are new ones added. The sixteen teeth in each jaw are arranged as follows:—

3 molars, 2 bicuspid, 1 canine, 1 lateral incisor, 2 middle incisors,
1 lateral incisor, 1 canine, 2 bicuspid, 3 molars.

In the replacement of the "milk" teeth, the development takes place with considerable regularity. First the middle incisors fall out and are renewed; and then a similar process takes place with the lateral incisors; the anterior temporary molars are followed by the anterior bicuspid teeth; then the posterior temporary molars are replaced in a like way by the posterior bicuspid teeth; this latter change occurs about a year later than the former; the canine teeth are the last to be exchanged; finally, in the succeeding year, the second pair of true molars appear, while the third pair, or the "wisdom teeth" may not appear for three or four years, or even longer; now and then they cause considerable pain and distress during their development. Since these changes occur at well-known periods, the second dentition has been proposed as a test of the age of children. The Factory Laws of England do not allow a child to work under nine years of age, and up to thirteen years of age the time of labor is limited to nine hours a day. From the poverty of the parents, or from a desire on their part to increase their earnings, children are often sent to work at too early an age; a standard of height has been adopted by the Legislature, but this is fallacious, as often the tallest children are the weakly ones. A better test is the appearance of the teeth, and in the majority of cases it may be looked upon as a sufficiently accurate guide. From some local or constitutional causes the development of the teeth may be retarded; but as these causes would operate in delicate and weakly children, the only error would be that the child's age would be under-estimated, and no harm would ensue. The following table shows the age at which the different permanent teeth appear:—

Central incisors developed at	. . . . .	8 years.
Lateral incisors	" "	9 "
First bicuspid	" "	10 "
Second bicuspid	" "	11 "
Canines	" "	12 to 12½ years.
Second molars	" "	12½ to 14 "

A third dentition occasionally takes place in very old people, but its occurrence must be regarded rather as a curiosity than as a circumstance of any practical value; their appearance gives rise to no symptoms, and the teeth themselves are not well developed. At that time also the jaw has undergone changes in shape consequent on old age, and the nourishment of the teeth is so impaired as to prevent their arriving at maturity.

Deobstruents. A class of medicines supposed to remove obstructions from any part of the body, especially chronic enlargements, tumors, etc. Plasters, iodine, turpentine, and other local stimulants are thus called, and also the stimulus of friction either with a brush or the hand, when applied to the skin.

Deodorants are substances which purify the air and remove noxious vapors or gases which may be injurious to human life; they also check the growth of fungoid or infusorial organisms. In the large centres of population chemical agents are required to destroy the various poisonous elements which would otherwise accumulate to a dangerous extent. Carbonic acid, ammonia, sulphuretted hydrogen, and various organic substances, some odorous, others not, are the chief impurities met with. Air purifiers or deodorants may be in the form of solids or liquids, and absorb the substances from the air; or they may be gaseous, and, passing into the atmosphere, act on the various impurities. (1.) *Solid deodorants.* Charcoal is the most effectual, and has the remarkable power of separating gases and vapors from the atmosphere, and oxidizes rapidly a great variety of substances. Animal charcoal is better than any other variety. It should be exposed to the air in bags or saucers;

its effect is very marked with sewage gases; it absorbs sulphuretted hydrogen and purifies the air from the organic emanations of disease. Quicklime absorbs carbonic acid, and may be employed for that purpose; the carbolates of lime and magnesia and a mixture of lime and coal tar are useful, but not so effectual nor so easy to obtain as charcoal. (2.) *Liquid deodorants*. Solutions of potassium permanganate (Condy's red fluid), zinc chloride, and lead nitrate are often used; they should be exposed in thin layers in flat dishes, or cloths may be dipped in the solution and hung about the room. Not being volatile, they act only on the air which comes in contact with them, but even then they may do a great deal of good. Chlorides of lime and soda and solutions of sulphurous acid act chiefly by the gases which they evolve. (3.) *Gaseous deodorants*. These air purifiers act as a powerful means of freeing the air from impurities. The principal are ozone, chlorine, iodine, nitrous and sulphuric acids, carbolic acid, tar fumes, acetic acid, and ammonia. *Ozone* is supposed to be a modified form of oxygen, and may be produced by the action of electricity; it is found in the air in increased quantity after any electric phenomena; it may be evolved by partially immersing a stick of phosphorus in water in a wide-mouthed bottle, or by heating a platinum wire by an electric current. It destroys organic matter, and acts as an oxidizing agent. *Chlorine*, when given off in large quantities, is very irritating to the air-passages, but in small quantities it is very valuable. Chloride of lime or soda may be moistened with water and placed about the room in shallow vessels; the gas is then slowly given off; if a quicker effect is desired, a little weak sulphuric acid may be added, which will liberate the chlorine more rapidly. Chlorine decomposes sulphuretted hydrogen and sulphide of ammonium very soon; it no doubt destroys organic matter in the air, and its powerful effect may be seen by its property of bleaching organic colors and destroying odors; it abstracts hydrogen from the compound and indirectly oxidizes it. This gas has an unpleasant odor, although its action is very effectual. *Nitrous acid* is made by placing clean copper in nitric acid water; a colorless gas (nitrogen dioxide) is given off, and this, combining with the air, forms the red fumes of nitrous acid. It is a powerful agent for oxidizing organic matter. It rapidly removes the smell of the dead-house, but is extremely irritating and offensive; hence the room should be cleared of people while the deodorizing process is going on. *Sulphurous acid* is easily made by burning sulphur; it decomposes sulphuretted hydrogen, and acts powerfully on organic matter. This gas is extremely useful; a small quantity burned in the morning, in a hall or on a staircase, will purify a house very readily, and no disagreeable smell will remain; it is thus useful in a children's hospital or in a nursery, wherever there is close air. *Carbolic acid* has been much used of late for deodorizing air; when weak, its smell is rather pleasant. It is prepared from coal tar. The solid acid may be placed in saucers about the room, or, still better, some of the solution may be sprinkled about. It conceals all odor and arrests putrefactive changes, and seems to have the power of stopping the growth of fungi. Tar fumes, vinegar, or acetic acid and ammonia are old remedies for a similar purpose, but they are not very effectual. It is, however, most important to remember that none of these agents, valuable as they are, can take the place of ventilation and free currents of air. In a sick-room a small fire should be kept up, and the door or window opened for a short time three or four times a day, but not so as to place the patient in a draught; it is important to have the air thoroughly renewed. Charcoal should be placed about the room, or some carbolic acid should be sprinkled about. Deodorants are not only of

much service in purifying the air in the above-mentioned cases, but they are equally valuable in destroying the noxious emanations from sewage; for this purpose numerous measures have been suggested. Charcoal may be employed, but it is not so useful here as in purifying the air. The A. B. C. deodorant is a mixture of animal charcoal, blood, clay, and alum refuse, and bids fair to become an important agent in deodorizing sewage. Dry earth has a good effect; it is used in earth-closets, and has been found very valuable in large institutions and in camps; the excreta are at once covered over, and no effluvia escapes; in this way diarrhœa and typhoid fever appear to have been prevented. Quicklime and water may be added to the sewage until a deposit occurs. The lime forms insoluble salts, and decomposes the sulphuretted hydrogen; it delays, but does not prevent, the decomposition of animal and vegetable matters. The salts of alumina mixed with charcoal are very useful, and are important ingredients of the A. B. C. deodorant. Perchloride of iron is also useful; it decomposes sulphuretted hydrogen and carbonate of ammonia, which is so often met with in sewage. A solution of chloride of zinc (half a pound to a gallon of water) may be used; it will destroy ammoniacal compounds and organic matter; it delays decomposition for some time. Permanganate of potash must be used in very large quantities to have much effect on sewage; it is useful in deodorizing excreta, and may be poured on the stools of patients suffering from cholera or typhoid fever. The preparations from coal tar, as creasote, carbolic acid, and cresylic acid, are very valuable agents in purifying sewage; they may be obtained as powders, or crystals, or liquids; the latter are the most useful, as they mix readily with sewage; one part of the liquid carbolic acid, if good, may be mixed with eighty or one hundred parts of water, and poured into a cesspool or on a dung-heap, or used in a water-closet. It does not follow that because air smells badly it is therefore impure in proportion: gas works or tan works may be disagreeable, but they are not injurious; again, a cesspool or drain may not smell much, but the exhalations may be most dangerous. A noxious smell is like a Davy lamp to a miner, a warning of danger, but it is not itself the danger. By keeping in mind the evils arising from impure air, close rooms, noxious emanations, and sewage contaminations, and by using every means to procure ventilation and to remove the impurities by chemical means, a vast deal of good must result, and many diseases may be prevented.

Derbyshire Neck, called also *goître*, signifies a swelling in the neck, owing to enlargement of the *thyroid* body. It is commonly met with in England in several of the midland counties, and is a common disease in some of the cantons of Switzerland, especially the Tyrol and valley of the Rhone. (See CRETINS.) America suffers but little from it. Its cause is somewhat obscure, being assigned usually (in Switzerland) to the use of snow water, and confinement in damp, close valleys, inactivity, and want of occupation; it is frequently associated with idiocy.

Determination of Blood is a phrase erroneously applied to the feeling of a rush of blood to the head in those who are liable to apoplexy and some other nervous diseases.

Devonshire Colic is another term sometimes used for painter's colic. See LEAD POISONING.

Dew-point is the point at which the mercury stands in the thermometer when aqueous vapor is deposited from the atmosphere on a cold object in the shape of minute globules of water. The atmosphere always contains aqueous vapor in greater or less quantity, and when a cold substance is brought into a



FIG. XXVI.

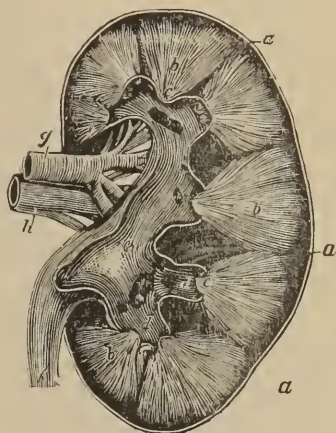


FIG. XXVII.

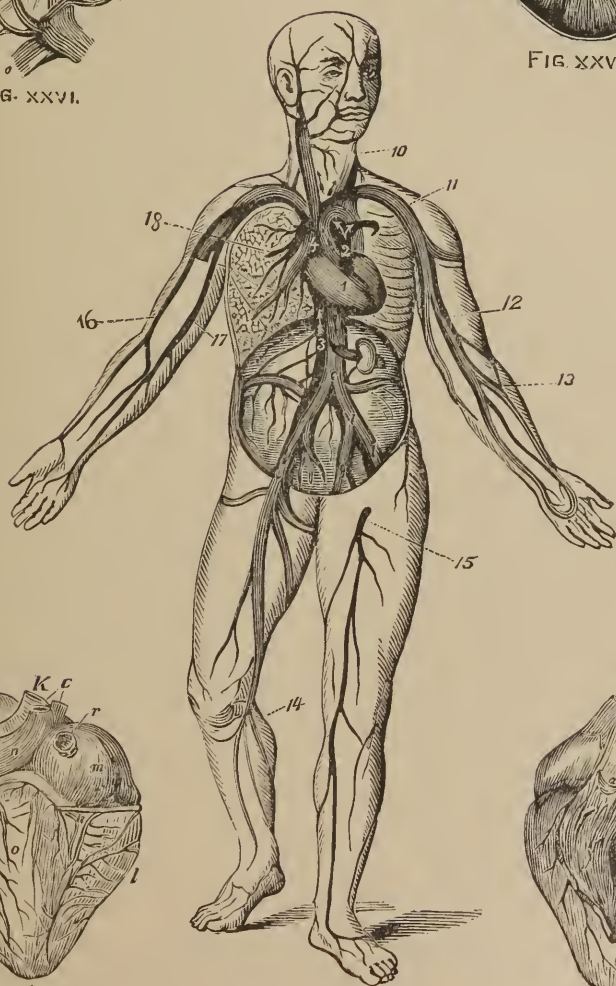


FIG. XXVIII.

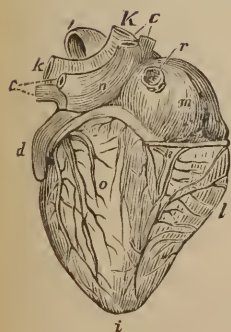


FIG. XXIX.

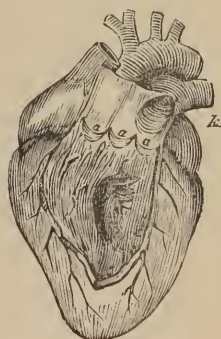


FIG. XXX.

warin room this vapor is deposited on the cold object in the shape of minute globules of water. And a similar process takes place on the earth's surface. During the day the earth is warmed by the sun's rays; at night this heat is given off by radiation, but not equally from all objects; thus metals have very little radiating power, especially when polished, while plants, grass, sand, and the ground readily radiate their heat; they thus become much cooler than the surrounding atmosphere; in consequence the aqueous vapor in the air is condensed on their surfaces in the shape of dew or minute globules of water. The state of the sky also exercises a marked influence on the dew-point. If the sky is cloudless, the earth radiates heat very considerably, and therefore, becoming very much chilled, there is an abundant deposit of dew. But if there are clouds, these radiate towards the earth, and so, as less chilling occurs, there is only a slight deposit of dew. Wind also affects the quantity of vapor deposited. If feeble, it increases it, because it renews the air; if strong, it diminishes it, because it heats the bodies by contact. The formation of dew is greater in proportion to the moisture present in the air. Instruments used for finding out the amount of aqueous vapor in the air at any given time are called hygrometers. The atmosphere is never thoroughly saturated with moisture, nor is it ever absolutely dry in its natural state. Substances like chloride of calcium absorb water very easily, and soon liquefy when exposed to the air in a saucer; liquids like glycerine and strong oil of vitriol also readily absorb water from the air and increase in bulk; such bodies as have this property are called hygrometrics.

Dextrine is a compound of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen, and is one of that series of bodies which is called the dextrine series. When the seeds of a plant germinate, the starch they contain is converted into sugar. This is well seen in the process of malting, in which the grain is made to germinate, and when the sugar is formed the process of growth is arrested by roasting, and malt is formed. The sugar of the malt is then fermented and made into beer. If the process of germination is arrested after the starch has begun to change, and before the sugar is formed, dextrine is obtained. Dextrine differs from starch in that it is soluble in water and not colored blue by iodine, and from sugar in the absence of sweetness and the capability of fermentation. Its name is given by the property it possesses of producing right-handed rotation upon a ray of polarized light. It has some of the properties of gum, such as forming an adhesive liquid with water, and is used for gumming the backs of stamps, and other purposes. British gum, which is dextrine, is obtained by heating starch at a temperature of 400° . It is also obtained by heating an infusion of ground malt in water to 165° , and then adding starch, and rapidly heating the liquid to 212° , and boiling till the liquid is syrupy. Dextrine is used for making moulds, and has been employed as a splint in surgery. It is valueless as an article of diet. Gum may be said to be stereotyped dextrine. Licorice, or Spanish juice, is a kind of dextrine; so also is pectine. It is, in fact, because a number of substances closely resemble dextrine, of which starch stands below, sugar at the top, and dextrine in the middle, that they have been called the dextrine series. To these belong lichenin, or lichen starch, — the starch of sea-weeds and lichens, — manna, and various kinds of sugar, none of which are of any value as articles of diet, only as they can be converted into sugar, dissolved in water, and taken up into the blood.

Diabetes is a disease in which a very large quantity of saccharine water is passed daily by the patient, accompanied by great thirst and general debil-

ity. It may attack people at any age, but it is far more fatal, and runs a much more rapid course in children and young people than in adults, or in those of advanced age; amongst the latter, a small quantity of sugar in the urine may be present at one time and absent at another, and these cases seldom need cause much anxiety. The sugar which is passed is called grape sugar. It is widely spread over the vegetable kingdom; nearly all fruits contain it; all the cereals and substances which contain starch produce grape sugar if treated chemically. An example of this may be taken from ordinary articles of diet; bread, potatoes, and rice all contain starch, which, when masticated and well mixed with the saliva, is changed into grape sugar. This, when absorbed into the blood, passes into the liver, and there undergoes various changes not yet thoroughly understood; on passing through the lungs, part of the sugar is burnt off as carbonic acid; sugar, being a hydrocarbon, helps to form fat, and so those who do not wish to become stout should avoid any substances, as beer, porter, bread, rice, and potatoes, from which sugar may be obtained. It is, at present, a moot question whether the liver or the blood is at fault in this disease, nor is it yet settled what part the nervous system may play in this affection, but it is an ascertained fact that irritation in certain parts of the brain will produce sugar in the urine. The kidneys are not the seat of mischief; they merely allow the sugary urine to pass, and in doing so suffer more or less in the process. *Symptoms:* Great thirst, dryness of skin, and passing of immense quantity of urine are the most marked features in this disease. The thirst is so great that the patient will commonly drink from two to three gallons of water a day. Since so much urine is passed, the other tissues of the body are drier than usual; the skin feels dry and harsh, and an eczematous eruption is liable to break out, and sometimes boils form; the nails are dry, and frequently chip in consequence. The bowels are confined, and the motions are generally firm and dry. The urine is light in color, but much heavier than usual, from the great quantity of sugar present in it; the usual sp. g. of urine varies from 1015 to 1020; in this disease it may rise to 1030 or 1040. Sugar may be detected in the urine in several ways: (1.) Take equal amounts of urine and liquor potassæ in a test-tube and boil; the solution will become first yellow, then orange, and finally of a deep horse-chestnut color. (2.) On adding to the urine a drop or two of a strong solution of sulphate of copper (blue vitriol) and then three or four drops of liquor potassæ, the precipitate first formed will dissolve, and the solution will have a dirty bluish-green color; then boil, and an orange precipitate will come down. (3.) To a large test-tube full of the urine add a little yeast; invert the test-tube in a dish which also contains urine, and let it stand in a warm place for twenty-four hours: gas will then have formed in the upper part of the tube, which will be found to be due to the carbonic acid evolved, for fermentation has taken place, and the sugar has been converted into alcohol and carbonic acid gas. (4.) A more delicate test is obtained by allowing a ray of polarized light to pass through the urine: when sugar is present, the ray is turned to the right. The appetite is generally good, and even excessive in some cases; the tongue is often dry and red, and the temperature rather lower than usual; the patient sleeps well, and the general health may go on for a long time without being seriously impaired. In the course of time, there is more or less wasting of the body, and a liability to disease of the lungs. Cataract is, also, by no means an uncommon complication. In young people and children the disease often runs a very rapid course, and may cause a fatal result in six weeks from the commencement of the symptoms; much

more commonly it lasts for two or three years, and in old people sugar may occasionally appear without any harm resulting. Death often takes place by suppression of urine, followed by stupor, coma, and, perhaps, convulsions; or it may occur through general exhaustion, or from disease of the lungs. *Treatment*: The treatment of diabetes generally consists in placing the patient upon a diet from which all starchy or saccharine articles of food are, as far as possible, excluded. Brown bread, bran-biscuits, meat, green vegetables, and milk, etc., may be allowed, but ordinary bread, sugar, rice, potatoes, etc., are prohibited. (See DIET.) Since there is so much thirst, a large allowance of water must be given,—as much, in fact, as the patient likes. Raw meat has been found to be beneficial in some cases. Various preparations, as diabetic-bread and diabetic-biscuit, have been recommended, but few can continue their use long, as they eventually tire of keeping to a restricted diet. There are certain cases in which persons pass a very large quantity of water without having any sugar in the urine; they are then said to be suffering from polyuria; this disease is of much less importance.

Diachylon is the name given to adhesive plaster, both spread and unspread; though in the Pharmacopœia the name is confined to the litharge plaster (*Emplastrum plumbi*).

Diaphoretics. A class of medicines which exercise an almost exclusive action on the skin, producing perspiration and thereby reducing fever. Such drugs as ipecacuanha, antimony, squills, camphor, and opium are of this sort.

Diaphragm. The diaphragm is the chief muscle of inspiration; it divides the chest from the abdominal cavity, and is perforated in several places so as to allow of the passage of various vessels and nerves. During inspiration it descends, so as to increase the cavity of the chest and to give the lungs room to expand, while it ascends during expiration. When there is any distension of the abdomen, as from the presence of a large tumor, pregnancy, ascites, or flatulence, the action of the diaphragm is impaired and respiration is made more difficult.

Diarrhœa is characterized by frequent loose evacuations from the bowels, due to functional or organic derangement of the small intestines, and produced either by local or constitutional causes. The evacuations vary in consistence and quality as well as in quantity and frequency; they may be fluid or semi-fluid; sometimes they are watery and serous; at other times they are mixed with mucus and occasionally a little blood. In children diarrhœa is readily produced, and is often very troublesome to cure; it may be acute or chronic, and in both forms is dangerous to life. Under five years of age the mortality from this cause is greater than at any other period of life, and the greatest liability is shown during the period of teething, from six months to eighteen months or two years of age. In hot climates diarrhœa is more common than in cold. As regards the time of year, diarrhœa is far more prevalent in the summer and autumn than in spring or winter.

Causes: The causes may be divided into the *local* and *general*. Amongst the former may be classed indigestible food, bad air and water, parasites in the bowels, and any irritating matters poured into the intestines. Amongst the latter may be enumerated several diseases which produce cachexia, and induce a diminution of the vital powers. Consumption, diseases of the liver and kidneys, and many cases of blood-poisoning are accompanied by diarrhœa; it is also associated with many fevers at their onset, and it is a prominent symptom in typhoid or enteric fever. Diarrhœa may be beneficial and due to an effort of the irritated bowel to throw off its noxious contents, as in cases

where bad meat or putrid fish or unripe fruit is taken ; in other cases it aids to bring about a fatal result by exhausting the patient. Hence, properly to treat a patient, it is important to make out thoroughly the cause ; this is sometimes difficult, as two or three causes may be conspiring to produce the same effect. (1.) In America and Europe summer diarrhœa prevails epidemically during the hot months ; it is never absent during that time of year, but varies very much in its spread ; it has been noticed to be far more common before the advent of cholera. According to the report of the Board of Health, in the five years ending 1848, the deaths in London from diarrhœa were 7850, while in the preceding five years they were only 2828 in number. When genuine summer diarrhœa is very severe, it is commonly called choleraic diarrhœa, but it is advisable not to use such terms, as they lead to the impression that it is either related to cholera, or a mild form of it, whereas there is no proof at all of the connection. In hot climates, this disease does not always appear at the hottest times of the year : probably impure air, malaria, and bad food and water all combine to cause it. (2.) *Impure air* is a common cause ; its influence may be seen in large standing camps, where, after a few days' residence, unless hygienic regulations are carefully carried out, looseness of the bowels is very prevalent. Those who are engaged in any occupation which exposes them to the influence of decaying animal or vegetable matter, decomposing manure, or emanations from drains or sewers are very liable to this complaint. A leaky waste-pipe from a water-closet may allow the foul air to enter into a house and cause diarrhœa among all the inmates. (3.) *Indigestible food* will cause diarrhœa. It may do so by the direct irritation on the bowel, or by producing a vitiated state of health. Prisoners in jails and all large collections of people suffer sometimes in this way. The excessive mortality of infants is often due to this cause. In children brought up by hand, and in those in foundling hospitals, this disease is often met with. Improper diet causes numerous deaths amongst the children of the poorer classes. Bad food, as well as insufficient food, will cause diarrhœa, and the latter cause alone will do it, although the quality be fair. An instance of this occurred at the Millbank (England) Penitentiary in 1823. "The prisoners confined in this establishment, who had previously received an allowance of from thirty-one to thirty-three ounces of dry nutriment daily, had this allowance suddenly reduced to twenty-one ounces, animal food being almost entirely excluded from the diet scale. They were at the same time subjected to a low grade of temperature and to considerable exertion, and were confined within the walls of a prison situated in the midst of a marsh, which is below the level of the adjoining river. The prison had been previously considered healthy ; but in the course of a few months the health of a large proportion of the inmates began to give way. The first symptoms were loss of color and diminution of flesh and strength ; subsequently diarrhœa, dysentery, and scurvy ; and, lastly, adynamic fevers, or headache, vertigo, convulsions, maniacal delirium, apoplexy, etc. Out of 880 prisoners no fewer than 437, or about fifty per cent., were thus affected. The influence of concurrent conditions, especially of previous confinement, was here remarkably shown ; for those were found most liable to disease who had been in prison the longest." Starvation frequently causes diarrhœa, and in the chronic wasting which attends many lingering diseases the badly nourished tissues supply the blood with materials which rapidly decompose and cause colliquative diarrhœa. (4.) *Impure water* is another common cause of this complaint. Spring water, which contains much saline matter, will cause a looseness of the bowels, especially in those who are

not used to it. Any water which contains decomposing animal matter or sewage is a fruitful source of diarrhœa, and it may cause it either by direct irritation of the bowels, or by introducing poisonous matter into the blood. (5.) Any *irritants* introduced into the stomach may produce diarrhœa; eating a large quantity of unripe fruit will frequently bring on purging, vomiting, and griping pains in the stomach. Fruit is by many parents forbidden to their children during the summer months; this is a mistake in the opposite direction; a moderate quantity of ripe fruit is most beneficial to health, and when cooked and made into puddings or tarts it will do no harm. Fish which is not perfectly fresh may cause considerable distress, with sickness and purging; so also will mussels and periwinkles sometimes; in some people oysters have a similar effect. Tainted meat, and the preserved meat which turns sour on keeping the cans open too long in which it is put up, may produce this complaint. Purgative medicines, the mineral acids and caustic alkalies, many common berries which grow by our roadsides, etc., will cause diarrhœa by irritation of the mucous lining of the alimentary canal. (6.) *Malaria*, or the damp, faint-smelling emanations from a marshy district, are very injurious; in summertime, on walking along the banks of a river, where the stream is sluggish and rank vegetation abundant, it may be often noticed that, as evening comes on, a faint, damp smell is present, which is very injurious to those subjected to it. (7.) *Bad dwellings* and cold damp houses, especially those which are situated low and badly drained, will cause this disease; and so also insufficient clothing will aid it.

Symptoms: In simple irritative diarrhœa, the patient will feel, a few hours after a meal, some flatulence and pain in the bowels, followed by loose evacuations; this purging may and generally does relieve the pain; the motions are feculent, and consist of a brown fluid containing small lumps of solid fœces; if the purging continues, the motions become more liquid, and contain mucus. Generally the diarrhœa will cease of itself as the noxious cause is removed by the purging. If the cause should be diseased or putrid food or water, then the diarrhœa will be more severe and exhausting; there will be considerable constitutional disturbance; the pulse may become feeble, and the surface of the body is colder than usual. In children, simple irritative diarrhœa is very common in the summer and autumn months. If the attack comes on in previously healthy children, it is generally attended with vomiting of the contents of the stomach; at first the excreta are natural, then they either assume a yellow color, which changes to green on exposure to the air, or they are slimy and mixed with mucus; sometimes white particles of undigested milk are found in the discharges. As the child returns to health the fœces become less watery, and resume their yellow color, or they may remain for some time green and slimy; the disorder usually goes away in four or five days. Such cases are not accompanied by fever or much constitutional disturbance in the majority of cases. The tongue is moist, but not much coated, while the papillæ may appear more prominent than usual; there is very little pain or tenderness over the abdomen, and if there is any it is relieved by the purging. Great loss of flesh rapidly ensues, and in two or three days a fat, healthy child will lose greatly in weight, and its flesh become loose and flabby; the face is pale, and the eyes appear sunken, while the child sleeps badly and is fretful and languid. In the diarrhœa produced by teething the symptoms do not come on so suddenly, and they are slower in their course, while they generally disappear when the tooth is cut. In whooping-cough, and after recovery from measles and other febrile disorders, diarrhœa may come on and assume a chronic form,

which may kill the child by exhausting its strength. Diarrhœa is very obstinate in some children just after they are weaned, and is due to the altered diet. Sometimes this simple diarrhœa passes gradually into an inflammatory form, in which there is much more constitutional disturbance; vomiting and purging come on with great frequency; the stools are like green water, and consist chiefly of mucus from the bowel mixed with some feculent matter; at times a little blood passes, and often there is "prolapsus ani," or a protrusion of the lower part of the bowel. The skin is dry and hot, the pulse quick, the child heavy and peevish; at first restless, it soon passes into a half drowsy state, and likes to lie quietly on its mother's lap; very little suffering occurs, although there is generally a little abdominal pain before each evacuation; the tongue becomes red, and the child is very thirsty; there is loss of appetite, and the stomach rejects what is given; great loss of flesh ensues, and in a few hours a plump child may become emaciated. Yet a fatal result is not very common, and a marked improvement generally takes place in two or three days; a danger exists that these cases may become chronic, as they are liable to do, and wear the child out in the course of a few weeks. *Parasites* in the bowels will bring on diarrhœa in children and adults. In such cases the worms may be passed, and the nature of the case is then clear; in other cases the breath is fetid, the abdomen larger than usual, the appetite increased and difficult to satisfy, and there is often grinding of the teeth at night and picking of the nose; the round worms and the thread-worms are most likely to cause this complaint. Inflammatory diarrhœa may occur in the adult as well as in the child, and will produce much the same symptoms. Summer diarrhœa sets in suddenly; there is copious vomiting and purging, and the stools are copious and liquid; generally there is much pain and cramp of the abdominal muscles or of the muscles of the calf of the leg. The tongue is dry, and the patient thirsty; great exhaustion will supervene, and in very severe cases the pulse will become feeble, the voice not raised above a whisper, and the general surface of the body lowered in temperature. These symptoms much resemble Asiatic cholera, and hence the name English cholera has been applied to the fatal cases. The majority of cases are amenable to treatment, and are well in two or three days; the mortality is very small. Diarrhœa appears in the course of typhoid fever, and many chronic wasting disorders. Chronic diarrhœa, or the white flux, is not uncommon in India. There are at first no very marked symptoms, besides the looseness of the bowels: the evacuations may be copious and fluid, or pale and pulsatious, and about three or four in number in the twenty-four hours; as the disease advances they become more frequent, while the stools are paler and look like chalk and water. Then dyspeptic symptoms may arise, and the patient will suffer in general health. The diarrhœa in most cases causes very little pain, but it is emaciating and exhausting; the skin becomes hard and dry, and sallow in tint; the temper is irritable, and great anæmia ensues. Dropsical symptoms may come on in the advanced stages, and ulcerations of the cornea and scorbutic patches; death may take place by coma or syncope. There seems to be some connection between this "white flux" which occurs in the plains and the "hill diarrhœa," which occurs in some parts of India; it seems to be caused by atmospheric influences conjoined with malaria. The symptoms are very similar to those just described, but in this form there is more derangement of the functions of the liver. It is generally relieved by change of residence into the plains. When once established, it may last for years, and cause anæmia and exhaustion; in most cases, there is always a strong tendency to relapse.

Treatment: The treatment of diarrhœa must vary with the cause. In many cases it is not advisable to check the purging, especially where there is some irritant present in the bowel, which is keeping up the flux. Often a change of diet, which is light and nourishing, is of great benefit; and any food that is taken should be given in small quantities at a time. If the purging be due to unripe fruit or indigestible food, a dose of castor-oil at bed-time, followed by greater care in the diet, will suffice for a cure; but if the purging continue, and should prove at all exhausting to the patient, then it should be stopped. In the case of infants who have been recently weaned, and are suffering from this complaint, cold milk and water should be given, with a little broth or beef-tea, while solid food should be avoided; no opium should be given, as it is a very dangerous remedy at that age; an aromatic mixture of chalk, flavored with peppermint or anise, will be useful to keep the purging in check; if it depend on teething, it will probably cease as soon as the tooth has been cut, and a simple diet, with saline medicine, will promote a cure. Summer diarrhœa is generally curable in two or three days, without the use of medicine; but if it persist, and the tongue be clean, a mixture of chlorodyne with camphor-water and tincture of ginger will check it; should the tongue be much coated, and the abdomen distended and painful, a gentle purgative should be first given. If the symptoms are severe, and there is collapse and cramp in the legs, then medical aid should at once be called in; in the mean time, iced water or milk may be given, and mustard-plasters applied to the calves of the legs. If impure air is the cause, removal to another place is naturally the most efficient remedy. Should it break out in a camp, the troops should change their position. If it occur from the bad air of a drain or sewer, means should be taken at once to flush the pipe, see that there is nothing blocking it up, and take care that the foul air should be carried out into the open, and not enter the house. The waste-pipe should communicate directly with the open air, so as to prevent the stagnation of the noxious air in the pipe, and each closet should be provided with a small cistern of water immediately above it, so that the pipe may at once be flushed; again, no waste pipe should enter directly into the sewer, but it should communicate first with a box or chamber which is open to the atmosphere, and then the excreta, etc., can enter the sewer. The reason for this is obvious: after a heavy rain the sewer becomes unduly full, and the gases are driven by the flow of water back into the waste-pipes of the different houses supplied, and the pressure is enough to drive the gas back, and force it through the water in the siphon portion of the tube; but if a box or chamber be provided open to the air, it prevents this, because as soon as any increased pressure occurs in the sewer the gases at once escape into the atmosphere, and cannot reënter the house; it is useful to place some charcoal in the box, which will purify the gases, and the charcoal can be changed every fortnight or three weeks. Should the cause be indigestible food, or if the latter be insufficient in quantity as well as in quality, a more generous diet will afford relief. Any food which has been found to disagree with a person should be avoided; the meals should be taken at regular intervals, and not too much at a time. If impure water is causing diarrhœa, the remedy clearly is to improve the supply; the cisterns supplying a house should be examined, to see if they are clean and sweet; no cistern supplying a privy or water-closet should also supply the drinking water. If a well receive any surface drainage, it must be condemned at once, and no one should be allowed to use it. No stagnant water should ever be drunk, and every care should be taken that the source of the water should be kept free from decomposing animal or

vegetable matter. If the purging follow any irritant food, as putrid fish or meat or poisonous berries, a mild purgative may be given, so as to remove the cause speedily; and this should be followed by a light and simple diet until recovery takes place. Malarious influences must be avoided if they cause this complaint, and frequently change of residence is the only cure; this is the case in India, and a journey abroad is often the only chance of saving life. In short, to cure diarrhœa, the food, the water, and the air should be looked to, and every means taken to insure their purity; and as towns increase in size, unless careful sanitary means are taken, the danger to human life will be continually on the increase.

A few general rules may here be mentioned for the treatment of diarrhœa, and they may be adopted in addition to removing the cause. (1.) *Diet*: This should not consist of too much farinaceous food, as arrowroot, tapioca, etc. Iced milk is most refreshing, and can be readily borne when nothing else can be retained on the stomach; where necessary, a little brandy may be added. Beef-tea and broth carefully made are very good; but the latter should contain no vegetables, and the former must be made by stewing the meat first and then raising it to the boiling point; in this way the most nourishment is gained, while much is lost if the meat be first put into boiling water. An egg may be beaten up in the milk or in tea, and prove beneficial; but hard boiled eggs must be avoided. Sago, rice, and such like foods often produce flatulence; the lean of a mutton chop or a piece of well-boiled mutton may be given, but potatoes and most vegetables are inadmissible. Chicken and veal are good; but pork, bacon, and salt beef are too indigestible. In the case of children, lime-water mixed with milk proves of great service. If the patient be very thirsty, the mouth may be moistened frequently with iced drinks. Cooked fruit may be given, and the pulp of grapes or ripe orange juice; unripe fruit must be carefully avoided. (2.) *Residence and clothing*: A damp, low situation is injurious, and removal from malarious influences is essential. Flannel should be worn next the skin. (3.) *Change of climate*: Change is of great benefit to Americans and Europeans in the tropics who suffer from this complaint; but the place selected must vary with the nature of the case and the state of the patient. A long journey must not be recommended unless the invalid is strong enough to bear it. (4.) *Medicines*: In malarious cases quinine is of great value, or dilute nitric acid may be given, with infusion of gentian or columba; in addition, iron, strychnia, and salicine may be useful. In the bill diarrhœa, the bowels should be opened with blue pill and castor oil, followed by laudanum and astringent medicines. Opiates are rarely, if ever, called for in the case of children. They are chiefly of use in the inflammatory forms of this complaint in the adult, and they may often be given combined with a purgative, so that the bowel is soothed, while the astringent action is counteracted. Astringents may be given when the diarrhœa is not due to an irritant, or, when arising from that cause, the purging has gone on without being checked. Chalk mixed with mucilage is commonly given, and to this may be added some tincture of catechu and peppermint-water; in some long-standing cases, tannin, gallic acid, and kino are beneficial; in others the sulphates of iron or copper are resorted to; ipecacuanha in certain cases is resorted to with benefit. Where simple remedies fail, medical advice must be sought. Rest in bed or on a sofa is advisable in all cases of diarrhœa. When a patient has been suffering from diarrhœa in a chronic form, he is very liable to relapses, and any error of diet or exposure to an exciting cause may be most deleterious. In all cases, therefore, care should be taken both during convalescence and for some time after it.

Diastole signifies the dilatation of the cavities of the heart, which follows immediately after their contraction. See **HEART**.

Diathesis implies a peculiar state or constitution of the individual, which renders him more liable to a disease or group of diseases than another; in this country there are well-marked diatheses, as the gouty, the nervous, the tuberculous, the bilious, etc.

Diet. Men require more food per day than women, and those engaged in hard, manual exercise require more than those employed in sedentary work. Different periods of life make a difference in the quantity as well as in the quality of the food taken, so that this subject naturally divides itself into the diet required for (1) adults, (2) children, and (3) infants. But in the first place must be given a short account of the different kinds of food. Physiologists have for a long time divided food into five classes, namely, the starchy or saccharine, the oleaginous or fatty, the mineral or saline, the albuminous, and the aqueous. (1.) The *starchy* or saccharine food forms a large element in the composition of wheaten bread, rice, arrowroot, potatoes, sago, etc. Starch is a complex chemical compound of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen, and such bodies are termed hydrocarbons; when burnt off in the human economy, they form water and carbonic acid by entering into combination with oxygen; the fat or adipose tissue in each individual is stored up in consequence of the amount of starchy food taken; infants are much fatter than adults in proportion, because they are accustomed to live on so much farinaceous food, and such a diet contains a great deal of starch. Starch becomes converted into sugar when it mixes with the saliva. The sugar so formed is chemically the same as that present in ripe fruits, etc.; it has the property of being fermented by yeast, and thus of being converted into alcohol and carbonic acid. A familiar example of this change is seen in the case of the manufacture of beer, for in this process the starch present in barley is converted by malting into sugar by means of a body called diastase; this sugar, when dissolved with other bodies in boiling water, forms sweet wort, and finally, when acted upon by yeast, carbonic acid is given off, as shown by the effervescence which occurs, and alcohol is left in the beer, which gives to it its intoxicating properties; the strength of the beer depends, therefore, on the amount of malt or saccharine matter put into it. (2.) The *oleaginous* or fatty kind of food is commonly known; all butter, lard, suet, the fat part of meat, and rich, greasy foods consist of this variety. Like the last kind, they consist of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen, and form, when used up in the human economy, water and carbonic acid; they differ in not being acted upon by the saliva or pancreatic juice, but they are made into an emulsion by the secretion from the liver, and thus, being divided into extremely minute particles or globules, they are in a fit state for absorption by the lacteals, which are so numerous in the small intestine. This kind of diet tends to make persons fat, and a common example is seen in the case of those who take cod-liver oil; those who naturally are too corpulent should avoid taking saccharine or fatty substances as far as possible. (3.) The *mineral* or saline variety of food is found in nearly every article of diet; common salt is a familiar example; in ordinary drinking water, in milk, in bread, and in fact in every animal and vegetable product, there is more or less saline matter; it is one of the most important constituents for the formation of tissues, and during fetal life the child is nourished by a fluid which contains a good deal of common salt. Wherever vital changes go on rapidly saline matters are essential; without them the health fails, and many diseases have arisen from the want of salt during long sieges. (4.) The *albuminous foods*: these consist

of hydrogen, nitrogen, carbon, and oxygen, and are also called azotized substances, from their containing azote or nitrogen. The lean of all kinds of meat, the white of an egg, the caseine of milk, the gluten of bread, are common examples of this kind of food. They help to build up muscular tissues, and hence are much required by those who lead active lives, and who undergo much exertion. (5.) The *aqueous* or watery portion of our food is too well known to require notice; no substances that we eat are so absolutely dry, as to contain no water. Finally, there are certain condiments, as mustard, pepper, pickles, etc., which are not essential as foods, but which tickle the palate and cause an increased secretion of saliva and gastric juice, and by doing so help to promote digestion. From this brief survey it will be seen how valuable milk is during the growth of children, for it contains in a liquid and soluble form all the elements necessary for the growth of the body; the cream contains oily matter, while the remaining liquid portion consists chiefly of water, holding in solution saline, saccharine, and albuminous matters. Bread again, is a valuable article of diet, inasmuch as it contains water, salt, starchy and albuminous materials. An ordinary joint of meat contains albuminous matter, as shown by the amount of lean, associated with more or less of fat and aqueous material, and in addition a small quantity of salt. An egg is a good example of a mixture of the different kinds of food; the yolk contains much fatty matter, while the white of an egg is made up chiefly of albumen, water, and salt. Beer contains saline and saccharine matter in combination with alcohol and water; the hops only aid in giving a bitter flavor, and promoting the appetite. Tea, coffee, and cocoa contain chiefly water when taken as beverages, and, in addition, sedative and tonic properties; cocoa contains a good deal of fatty and saccharine matter, and is very nourishing. With this brief survey, rules will now be laid down which may be employed in the diet of infants, children, and adults.

DIET OF INFANTS. Too much care cannot be taken in the bringing up of children: a great many of their complaints are due to errors in feeding, and a large mortality annually results from this cause. Attention to the following simple rules, drawn up by a committee of the Obstetrical Society, will be found of the greatest benefit.

Suckling. Nature provides breast-milk as the proper food for infants, and suckling is by far the best way of feeding a child. Provided the mother or wet-nurse has plenty of milk, and is in good health, the child requires and should have no other food but the breast-milk until about the sixth month. The milk itself, for the first few days, acts as a laxative, and no other aperient is necessary. Should the formation of the milk be delayed, a little cow's milk, diluted with an equal quantity of warm water, and slightly sweetened, may be given until the mother is ready to nurse. The child should, for the first six weeks, be put to the breast at regular intervals of two hours during the day. During the night it requires to be fed less often. As the child gets older, it does not require to be fed so frequently. A child soon learns regular habits as to feeding. It is a great mistake, and bad both for the mother and child, to give the breast whenever the child cries, or to let it be always sucking, especially at night. This is a common cause of wind, colics, and indigestion.

How a nursing mother or wet nurse should be fed. A nursing woman ought to live generously and well, but not grossly. She may take porter or ale in moderation with her meals. It is a common mistake for wet nurses to live too well, and this often causes deranged digestion in the child. Should a nursing woman suffer from dizziness, dimness of sight, much palpitation and short-

ness of breath, or frequent night-sweats, it is a sign that suckling disagrees with her, and that she should cease to nurse.

Mixed feeding, when the mother has not enough milk. When the mother has not enough milk to nourish the child, other food may be given, especially during the night. This should consist of the best milk, with one-third the quantity of warm water added. This plan of combining breast-feeding with bottle-feeding is better than bringing up the child by hand alone.

Weaning. The child should not be weaned suddenly, but by degrees, and, as a rule, it should not be allowed to have the breast after the ninth month. After the child has cut its front teeth it should have one or two meals a day of some light food, such as bread and milk or nursery biscuits, and these may be gradually increased until the child is weaned. When the child is about from seven to ten months old, according to its strength, it may have one meal a day of broth or beef-tea, with crumbs of bread soaked in it, or it may have the yolk of an egg lightly boiled. When it is about a year and a half old it may have one meal a day of finely minced meat; but even then milk should form a large proportion of its diet.

The food of grown-up people bad for children. Meat, potatoes, and food such as grown-up people eat are often given to young infants. This *kind of food and all stimulants* are entirely unsuitable, and are common causes of diarrhoea and other troubles.

Hand-feeding. If the child must be brought up by hand, the food should resemble as closely as possible the milk provided for it by nature. Milk, and milk only, should be used for this purpose. Cow's milk is generally used, but ass's or goat's milk is good. Two-thirds pure and fresh milk, with one-third the quantity of hot water added to it, the whole being slightly sweetened, should be used. A tablespoonful of lime-water may often, with great advantage, be added to the milk, instead of an equal quantity of the warm water. The milk should be given from a feeding-bottle, which should be emptied and rinsed out after every meal, and the tube and cork or teats kept in water when not in use. Perfect cleanliness is most important; otherwise the milk may turn sour and disagree with the child. The child should be fed regularly. The milk diet should, as a rule, be given only until the child begins to cut its teeth, when other food may be gradually commenced.

DIET OF CHILDREN. To make this subject clear, the following tables are given as a guide for parents:—

(1.) From eighteen months to two years old. — Breakfast at 7.30 A. M. A large cup of new milk, with a good slice of stale bread, or half a pint of hot bread and milk. Dinner should be taken about 1.30 P. M. It may consist of some good beef-tea or broth, in which some bread crumbs or a well-mashed potato may be mixed. A cup of milk and water may also be given. At 6 P. M. a large cup of good milk may be given, with a slice of bread and butter. No other meal need be given, as the child, when healthy, ought to sleep all night, and it is bad to accustom it to wake in the night and cry for food. Yet, if it should do so, a little milk and water may be given. Farinaceous food should not be given at an early age to any extent, as the stomach is overloaded by that means, and fails to digest it properly.

(2.) From two to three years old. — Breakfast at 7.30 A. M. A large cup of milk, with a slice of bread and butter, and now and then the lightly boiled yolk of an egg. At 11 A. M. a cup of milk may be given. For dinner, a large cup of beef-tea or broth, or a little finely-cut-up roast mutton, or three or four tablespoonfuls of gravy, in which bread crumbs or a mashed potato

may be mixed ; a small quantity of rice pudding, with plenty of milk, or a piece of custard pudding. At 6 p. m. some milk may be given, or a little tea with plenty of milk in it, together with some bread and butter or toast and butter. Now and then a little stewed fruit may be given, or occasionally a little jam.

(3.) From three to ten years of age. — The amount of food given will vary with the age and appetite of the child. Breakfast at 7.30 A. M. A basin of bread and milk, with some thick slices of bread and butter. Occasionally a lightly boiled egg may be given. At 11 A. M., a small slice of bread and butter may be given, if required, with a little water or milk and water. Dinner at 1.30 P. M. Some lightly boiled mutton, or a slice of roast beef or mutton with plenty of gravy ; bread should be eaten with it, or a mashed potato. A light pudding may be given, as rice, custard, ground rice, etc. At times a fruit pudding, well cooked, may be tried, or well-stewed fruit is beneficial. Considerable variety may be adopted at this age, provided that too much is not given, and that it is digested well. Broth or soup may be substituted once or twice a week for the meat. Boiled salt beef, pork, and veal are not so easily digested as fresh beef and mutton. Cheese is not advisable. Prunes, figs, almonds, and raisins, and such like fruits may be given now and then with advantage ; but any excess should be avoided carefully. Biscuits, nuts, preserved foreign fruit, walnuts, and dates are less digestible. A roasted apple, well sugared, or stewed pears are very nice, and suitable for children ; and occasionally some jam, as raspberry or strawberry, or currant preserve, may be given with bread at tea-time. At 6 p. m. milk and water, or tea with plenty of milk, may be given, also bread and butter. Plain seed cake, or a slice of an ordinary home-made plum cake, may occasionally be substituted, or a sponge cake.

(4.) From ten to fifteen years old. — The same diet as No. 3, only now more may be given in proportion to the age ; boys, too, often require more than girls, as they undergo more active exercise. A good meat meal should be given at midday, but it is not required oftener. For breakfast, cocoa and milk is very nutritious, or a basin of oatmeal porridge with fresh milk may be substituted for the bread and milk. These diets presuppose that the child is in good health, and that active exercise is taken ; but if disease be present some modification may be required, and for this medical advice should be sought. In the treatment of children's diseases more than half the success is due to the careful arrangement of the diet.

DIET OF ADULTS. It is difficult to lay down any strict rule as to the amount of food to be taken in twenty-four hours for grown-up people : men require more animal food than women, and those engaged in active exercise require much more than those who live a sedentary life. Navvies and laborers can get through much more work in a day when well fed than when living on a moderate diet. The different kinds of food should be well apportioned ; it is equally bad to live on a purely farinaceous diet as it would be to take only fat or meat ; what is required for a state of health is to take a fair proportion of each. It is important also that meals should be taken with regularity, as it is a very bad plan to allow intervals of varying length between meals. It has been estimated that the food required every twenty-four hours by a man in full health, and taking free exercise, is, of meat 16 oz., bread 19 oz., fat $3\frac{1}{2}$ oz., and of water 52 fluid ounces ; that is, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ lb. of solid food and about 3 pints of fluid. The fluid here includes any liquid taken : a man can drink from three-quarters of a pint to a pint of tea, coffee, or cocoa at breakfast, and a woman takes about one-third less ; if he has dinner at midday, a

pint or a pint and a half of something is drunk ; at tea-time, half a pint of tea is swallowed ; while at supper-time a glass of beer is often taken ; in addition, there is the liquid portion of the solid food, which must count for something. It seems probable that $1\frac{1}{2}$ pint or 2 pints of beer are quite enough for a man during the twenty-four hours, and about 1 pint for a woman in the same interval ; any increase in this quantity does not add to the working qualities of the individual. For those who do not take beer, a glass of sherry or claret at luncheon, and two or three glasses at dinner, will furnish a full equivalent. Wines, of course, vary very much in the amount of alcohol they contain, some containing only 5 per cent., others as much as 25 per cent. ; good table beer is light, and contains from 2 to 3 per cent. ; strong beer or stout may range up to 7 or even 8 per cent. of alcohol. The amount of solid food has been stated to be about $2\frac{1}{2}$ lb., but this is often exceeded ; the French take much less animal food than we do ; 16 oz. of meat a day is a large proportion, and in Europe can be afforded only by the wealthier classes, who take animal food at breakfast, lunch, and dinner. The poorer classes in Europe manage to subsist on a very small proportion of meat ; frequently they have this kind of food only once a week ; and as they live chiefly on bread, broth, tea, and now and then bacon, their physical stamina is not very high. For any one who is at all engaged in hard work, whether mental or physical, 3 oz. or 4 oz. of meat a day seem to be essential. Of the different kinds of meat, mutton and roast beef are the most digestible ; salt beef, bacon, pork, and veal would rank next in order ; some sorts of fish are digestible, as soles and eels, but there is not so much nutriment in them as in a corresponding quantity of meat. Bread is taken at most meals, and it forms an important element of diet ; not only is it cheap, but it contains four out of the five kinds of food ; life can be sustained for a long time on bread and water. Pastry is heavy, greasy, and indigestible. Fruits or preserves made into puddings or tarts are very excellent articles of diet, and so are light puddings made of rice, arrow-root, tapioca, etc. Salt should be taken with food, and generally it is present, in a greater or less degree, in most kinds of food. Sugar seems necessary in early life, but the desire for it is lessened as we grow older. Both the saccharine and fatty foods should be avoided by those who are too corpulent, as they both help to build up fatty tissues. The system of Banting rested on this principle, and there is no manner of doubt that fat people can become greatly reduced in weight, and keep themselves down, by attending to this rule ; the change should not be made too suddenly, but no danger need be feared on that score. The following substances should be avoided by a fat man, or at least taken only in moderation : fat of meat, bacon, pork, etc. ; white bread, potatoes ; starchy food, as tapioca, rice, arrowroot, sugar, beer, and heavy wines or spirits. The following articles may be taken without fear of forming too much fat : brown bread, toast, biscuits, rusks ; lean of any kind of meat ; fish, fowl, or game ; green vegetables, as cauliflower, asparagus, lettuce, and celery ; fruit, either cooked or fresh ; jams in moderation, and light wines. For people who are thin a converse plan may be in part adopted. Climate makes a great difference in the appetite, as has been shown by the large amount eaten by sailors who have served in Arctic expeditions. See COMPOSITION OF BODY, FOOD.

Dietaries, Public. The construction of public dietaries is a matter of great importance, and is constantly the source of disease or health on a large scale, according to the knowledge displayed in the combination of the right kinds of food. In the construction of public dietaries it should always be recollected that there are four forms of food that should be represented at every

meal. These are : (1.) Flesh-forming materials, which consist of the nitrogenous substances known as albumen, fibrine, and caseine. (2.) Heat or force-giving substances, such as starch, sugar, and fats and oils of all kinds. It should be recollected that carbon is the principal substance that acts on the system in this group of food. (3.) Mineral substances: these are the saline matters found in all kinds of organic bodies, and are as much required for the nutrition of the body as the flesh-formers, which occupy more bulk. The following are examples of public dietaries for different classes of persons, in which the quantity of flesh-forming matters is calculated from the known quantities of these substances contained in the different articles of food supplied. The carbon, which represents the force or heat-giving material of the food, is calculated in the same way. (1.) *The English soldier*. The average result of the diet tables issued for the army in England and in India gives daily 5 ounces of flesh-formers and 10 ounces of carbon. (2.) *The English sailor*, from tables drawn up for the navy, has 6 ounces of flesh-formers and 12 ounces of carbon. The quantity here is probably larger than in other classes, as the food, consisting largely of salt beef and hard biscuits, is less digestible than the food of other classes. (3.) *The Dutch soldier* in war gets 5 ounces of flesh-formers and $10\frac{1}{2}$ of carbon, but during peace he has $3\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of flesh-formers and 10 of carbon. (4.) *The French soldier* consumes $4\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of flesh-formers and 12 ounces of carbon. (5.) *Greenwich pensioners* had $3\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of flesh-formers and 10 ounces of carbon. (6.) *Old men* in Gillespie's Hospital, Edinburgh, take 3 ounces of flesh-formers and 10 ounces of carbon. (7.) Boys at the Royal Naval School at Greenwich, $2\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of flesh-formers and $7\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of carbon. (8.) Boys at Christ's Hospital, $2\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of flesh-formers and 7 ounces of carbon. (9.) *Pauper dietaries*. The average of all the workhouses in England gives $3\frac{1}{4}$ ounces of flesh-formers and $8\frac{1}{4}$ of carbon. (10.) *Prison dietaries*. The average of a number of these gives 4 ounces of flesh-formers and 10 ounces of carbon for their first-class diet; the second, third, and fourth class diets are much lower. In the Irish prisons the short-term dietaries are not more than $2\frac{1}{2}$ ounces of flesh-formers and 5 ounces of carbon. (11.) The average dietary of American families, including children, is found to be 4 ounces of flesh-formers and 11 ounces of carbon. The different kinds of food taken in a day to give this result are as follows: fibrine, 3 ounces, albumen, 300 grains, caseine in cheese, 137 grains; making altogether 4 ounces. The carbon in these would be about $1\frac{3}{4}$ ounce, whilst the rest of the carbon would be found in starch, 12 ounces, fat and butter, 5 ounces, sugar, 2 ounces. These things, with about one ounce of mineral matter, including salt, are dissolved in from seventy to ninety ounces of water, and taken daily. In the construction of public dietaries, it should always be recollected that different kinds of food contain varying proportions of flesh-formers, heat-givers, and water. This will be seen from the following tables:—

VEGETABLE.

ANIMAL.

NAMES.	Water.	Heat-Giving.	Flesh-Giving.	Ashes, etc.	NAMES.	Water.	Heat-Giving.	Flesh-Giving.	Ashes, etc.
Wheat . . .	Oz. 2	Oz. 11	Oz. $2\frac{1}{2}$	Oz. $\frac{1}{2}$	Veal . . .	Oz. 10	Oz. $2\frac{1}{2}$	Oz. $2\frac{1}{2}$	Oz. 1
Oats . . .	2	8	3	3	Beef . . .	8	$4\frac{1}{2}$	$2\frac{1}{2}$	1
Maize . . .	$2\frac{1}{2}$	10	2	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mutton . .	7	6	2	1
Rice . . .	2	$11\frac{1}{2}$	1	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Pork . . .	6	8	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
Beans and Peas	2	6	6	2	Eggs . . .	12	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$2\frac{1}{2}$	—
Potatoes . .	12	$2\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$	1	Milk . . .	$13\frac{1}{2}$	$1\frac{1}{4}$	1	$\frac{1}{4}$
					Fish . . .	12	1	$2\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

In the preparation of public dietaries, not only should the quantity of the principal constituents be regarded, but the quality and properties of the food. In the first place *variety* is of importance. The same amount of the primary constituents will go much further when varied from day to day than when the same things are given every day. Salt meat is not so healthful as fresh meat. A variety of vegetables, and, if possible, of bread and biscuits, should be secured. Fat, in butter or lard, should be given in at least the proportion of from two to five ounces a day. Saline substances are also necessary in food. These may be omitted in cooking. Salt should be always served free. The water in which vegetables and meat are boiled contains the mineral substances, and may be employed in making soup. Uncooked vegetables, as salads and fruit, also supply mineral substances. Food should be also served with condiments; they exercise a digesting influence in the stomach. In the same manner, alcohol acts as a stimulant in old and delicate persons. Sick dietaries must of course be ordered at the time. All food may be spoiled in the *cooking*, and no attention to the quantity and quality of the food will make up for bad cooking. Food should not only be cooked well, but served *hot*. Hot food is half the battle of life, for weak and impoverished systems. Then comes the question of the *times* of meals. Strong and healthy adults require three meals a day. Children and old people require four.

Digestion. The alimentary canal is the great channel whereby new material is introduced into the blood, and in it the important function of digestion takes place. A man swallows daily a certain amount of meat, bread, butter, water, vegetables, etc., and it has been computed that the amount of chemically dried solid matter taken daily by a man of average size and weight amounts to about 8000 grains; he also absorbs by his lungs about 10,000 grains of oxygen every twenty-four hours, making a total of 18,000 grains (or nearly two pounds and three-quarters avoirdupois) of daily gain of dry solid and gaseous matter. Of this quantity about 800 grains, or one-tenth part of solid matter, leaves the body daily as excreta, leaving about 7200 grains of solid matter to pass out of the body in gaseous or liquid secretions, supposing the man to keep the same weight. The urine, the perspiration, and the expired air from the lungs carry off nearly all this quantity in their secretions. All the substances used as food may be classed under four heads: (1.) *Proteids*, or albuminous compounds, — bodies which are made of carbon, hydrogen, oxygen, and nitrogen, and sometimes a little sulphur and phosphorus. In this class must be placed such substances as the white of an egg, the gluten of flour, the fibrine of the blood, the lean of meat, the caseine of cheese, and other allied preparations. (2.) *Fats*, or fatty and greasy compounds, which contain no nitrogen, but are made of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen. Butter, lard, fat, all oils, and animal and vegetable fatty matters come under this head. (3.) *Amyloids*, or starchy compounds, made also of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen, and like the last group containing no nitrogen. Starch is an important member of this group, and is met with in all cereals and farinaceous bodies, as wheat, barley, arrowroot, rice, and potatoes. Sugar also belongs to this division, and is intimately allied to starch in chemical composition; the latter body is converted into sugar by the process of digestion before it is absorbed into the blood. Gum and dextrine are also members of the group. These are all derived at present from the animal and vegetable kingdoms, and are produced by the agency of living beings. (4.) *Minerals* are produced from the inorganic or non-living world; common salt is the chief member of the group, and is taken daily in our food; nearly all the various foods above mentioned contain more

or less salt of some kind. Finally, water is taken in varying quantity, so as to dissolve these solid materials, and prepare them for absorption into the system. When these different foods are swallowed, various changes take place. Starchy compounds are very insoluble, but the saliva converts these during mastication into sugar, and this passing down into the stomach is easily soluble; hence arises the necessity for well masticating bread, biscuits, potatoes, toast, rice, arrowroot, etc. Albuminous compounds, such as the lean of meat, etc., should be well masticated, so as to tear up each portion into minute pieces, and enable it to be easily acted upon by the gastric juice when it gets into the stomach. This important secretion, poured out from the walls of the stomach in great quantity during digestion, renders soluble all the proteids or albuminous compounds, and the more finely divided these bodies are the easier does the process go on. Thus, in the course of three or four hours after a meal, the stomach contains all the proteids, amyloids, and minerals in a state of solution; only the fatty matters as yet are unaffected. Passing down into the small intestine the food is now called *chyme*, but it does not go far when it meets with the bile and the pancreatic juice, which, acting on the fatty matters, form an emulsion, whereby the oily particles are so minutely divided as to render them capable of being absorbed by the lacteals and vessels of the small intestines. In this way the blood is supplied after every meal with a fresh stock of food to make up for the losses which are continually going on in other parts of the body. There is, however, always a residue of indigestible matters in the food, so that all the chyme is not absorbed, but the remainder is excreted daily, and known as *fæces*. As the coat of the intestines is in part made of muscle, it is constantly contracting in waves, and gently pushing the chyme forward so as to bring it in contact with different parts of the canal, and finally to expel the indigestible remainder. If this process from any cause go on too rapidly, then diarrhœa will result, and if it continue the patient will lose flesh, because those substances escape which ought to be absorbed by the blood; or again, if there be disease of the mesenteric glands or walls of the intestines, as in some cases of wasting disease in children, in cancer of the bowels, etc., then absorption will not go on properly, and emaciation will be the consequence. By bearing in mind the importance of mastication and digestion in early life, much suffering may be avoided in after years, and many of those who are confirmed invalids and martyrs to indigestion might have been free from disease had they paid more attention to diet. See DIET and FOOD.

Digitalis, or **Foxglove** (*Digitalis purpurea*), though a common plant, is one of our most valuable remedies. The leaves of the plant are used, and from them may be extracted an active principle, not an alkaloid, called digitaline. Its two officinal preparations are an infusion and a tincture. The leaves are taken when about two-thirds of the flowers are expanded. Digitalis acts as a sedative on certain important organs, especially on the heart, and that, too, through one special nerve called the pneumogastric or vagus. This nerve serves as a kind of fly-wheel to the heart. Stimulation of it in any shape diminishes the rapidity, whilst it increases the force, of the heart's action. Paralysis of it, on the other hand, increases the rapidity, leaving the force *pari passu*. Now digitalis stimulates this nerve, and therefore steadies the heart. Under its influence the heart no longer beats frequently, and imperfectly expels its contents; it acts more slowly and more perfectly. When digitalis has been too frequently given there is considerable danger of paralysis of the heart—it may stop, and so death ensue. This is most likely to be the case if the patient attempts any unusual exertion or even sits up in bed. It is,

however, to be noted that in patients the subjects of heart disease this remedy may be given for months with only good effects. It is chiefly used as a remedy in heart disease, where it is most valuable if the proper cases are selected. It has also been used in delirium tremens in large doses, but this treatment has not been generally accepted. It is a more valuable application, perhaps, in the treatment of acute mania. Digitaline is sometimes used in the same malady, being injected under the skin if there is any difficulty in getting the maniac to take it. At all times digitalis should be used with caution, and is one of those remedies which in appropriate cases do much good, but in badly selected cases may kill. The infusion of it is probably the best preparation.

Dilatation occurs in various organs of the body. (1.) In the heart, in many cases in which there is disease of the valves, or where the wall of that organ is fatty and weak. (2.) In the air-cells of the lung, forming the condition known as emphysema. (3.) In the bronchial tubes, in persons who have long been subject to winter cough. (4.) In the bladder, when the patient has suffered from stricture for some time. (5.) In the kidney, if the ureter be blocked up by a stone, so that this organ may be distended into a large cyst and become quite useless. (6.) In the ventricles of the brain, as in some cases of meningitis. The treatment will consist in removing the cause of the dilatation, if possible, as little or nothing can be done for the organ when it has once been well dilated.

Dill is the fruit of *Anethum graveolens*, a plant belonging to the hemlock family. It is cultivated in England, and contains an oil which may be distilled from it. To this oil it owes its property, and from it, or from the fruit, is prepared dill water, the form in which the substance is commonly used. It is almost entirely employed in the maladies of children, accompanied by flatulences. It is much used as a domestic remedy, and is the more to be commended for this, inasmuch as though useful it is harmless. A teaspoonful of the water may be given for a dose, or a drop of the oil let fall on sugar.

Diluents A class of remedies made use of to quench thirst, or to make the blood heated and thickened by fever thinner and cooler. Toast and water, barley-water, lemonade, and such like beverages, are of this class.

Diphtheria is a specific contagious disease, occurring generally in an epidemic form, and characterized by a peculiar inflammation of the mucous or lining membrane of the fauces, pharynx, and upper part of the air-passages; sometimes the disease spreads to other parts of the mucous membranes; there is also generally some affection of the spleen and kidneys, together with much general prostration. This disease seems to have been known for the last two thousand years, and under various names it has prevailed with great severity in different countries. It has often been confounded with erump and scarlet fever, and it was not until quite recent epidemics that the disease was clearly and generally recognized. In the four years 1859-62, the number of deaths registered from diphtheria was 24,219. Of these 11,229 were males, and 12,990 were females, showing that in the latter sex it is more fatal than in the former. Half of these deaths occurred in the first five years of childhood; children and young people are more exposed to it than adults, and more girls suffer from it than boys; in like manner women are more liable than men, and the weakly of either sex are more prone to the disease than the strong and healthy. Climate and season do not seem to exercise any influence on the disorder; it occurs with equal severity in the winter as in the summer months, and in its symptoms and mortality it is the same in hot as in cold countries; yet various epidemics differ in severity and in extent. The French

called this disease *diphtherite*, and in 1859 the name diphtheria was applied to it by English and American authorities, and has now become a well-known and established designation. It is quite clear that this complaint is contagious, but in what way is not so manifest. The infectious matter is capable of being diffused into the air and carried to a distance, but it is more common for people who inhale the patient's breath or who come in close contact with the sufferer to be attacked. No atmospheric condition is known which tends to favor the spread or check the progress of the disease; it is very doubtful if the disease can be taken from one house to another by an unaffected person, but the presence of one sick person in a house is sufficient for its communication to another, although the two may be kept as separate as possible. As in most epidemics the mortality is greatest at the outset, and this is probably due to the most weakly and most susceptible being attacked first. Although every care be taken to cleanse and purify an apartment in which a patient has suffered from this disorder, yet the infection will sometimes cling to it with remarkable tenacity. "In a country house in Scotland a visitor suffered from this disease while occupying a chamber in which a case of diphtheria had occurred eleven months before." The time between exposure to the disease and the first appearance of the disorder varies very much; in some cases the period has been only thirty hours, in others several days elapse. Two children were taken from an infected house and removed to a village where no similar case had appeared; one child had symptoms of the disease on the third day, being apparently quite well in the interval, and another person going from that village to nurse her sister in the infected house fell ill four days afterwards. In another house a servant was taken ill with this disease, and remained there a month until she was quite well; the house was then well cleansed and ventilated, and remained empty for ten days; at the end of that time the family returned, and three weeks afterwards the baby was attacked, and then the other inmates in turn. The infection may be disseminated for some time after convalescence has been established. There seems to be a predisposition on the part of some people to take this disease more readily than others; those who are highly nervous or have undergone much mental activity, and those who have suffered from exhaustion or bodily fatigue, are more liable than others. The disease seems to attack indifferently all classes of society.

Symptoms: The onset of an attack is marked by lassitude and prostration, aching in the back and legs, pallor of the skin, and pain in the throat, in children there may be diarrhœa, headache, giddiness, and a stupid condition. The pulse becomes quick, and may beat 120 or 140 times a minute, but the respirations are not particularly increased. The tongue is moist, and slightly coated; the appetite is impaired, and there is more or less thirst. The urine is pale, and generally contains a little albumen. The throat is sore, and it is difficult and even painful to swallow, and this pain extends often to the ears, and there is a feeling of stiffness in the muscles of the neck. On looking inside the mouth there will be found some swelling and redness of the soft palate and tonsils and the back part of the throat; if the inflammation extend upward into the nasal passages there may be a glairy discharge from the nose, or, if it spread downward into the larynx, symptoms similar to those met with in croup will appear. There will then be hoarseness and weakness of the voice, with cough and crowing inspiration, and, if the obstruction be great, imperfect expansion of the chest, pallor of the face, and lividity of the lips. When the inflammation extends into the larynx, the mortality, especially in children, is very great, and it has been estimated that one-half of the fatal

cases die from this cause. Sometimes the mischief is confined entirely to the larynx, but more generally the fauces will be found affected also. The most characteristic appearance in diphtheria is the presence of a membrane which covers more or less the parts about the upper and back part of the mouth; this membrane is soft and of an ashy gray color, and when removed leaves behind a red and raw surface, and then it rapidly re-forms again. This membrane, too, may appear on any abraded surface, on a mucous membrane, or on the skin; if there be an open wound anywhere, the surface will cease to heal and become covered with this unhealthy membrane. Hæmorrhage occasionally takes place on attempting to remove the deposit from any affected surface, so that much care must be taken whenever this is attempted. The inability to swallow is sometimes very great, and when fluids are taken they are often apt to come back through the nose; at the same time there is a loss of sensibility in the fauces and soft palate: complete inability to swallow seldom comes on before the third or fourth week of the disease, and it arises from paralysis of the muscles of deglutition; this condition is a very serious one, and adds much to the danger of the case; the pulse may become weak and slow, and death may occur suddenly from fainting on any undue exertion. The paralysis may extend to other parts of the body, and these become affected at a later period; in this way the legs or arms become useless for a time, and the muscles of the neck may be so paralyzed that the patient is unable to move his head. Loss of power and irregular action of the muscles of the pharynx is the earliest and most common form of nervous affection in this disease, and it may disappear rapidly and leave no mischief behind, but sometimes it lasts for many weeks or months, and retards convalescence. The patient is often unable to articulate clearly from imperfect movement of the tongue, and tingling sensations are often felt in the tongue and lips. Every case of diphtheria is attended with considerable danger; any extension of the deposit in the fauces, the onset of a hoarse voice or croupy breathing, and the occurrence of hæmorrhages are serious symptoms. The mortality varies in different epidemics, but the average of deaths ranges from one in three at the height of the epidemic to one in seven or ten at its close.

Treatment: This consists in general means and local measures. There is no drug which can be looked upon as a specific, nor are there any means in our power to eliminate the disease when once it has attacked an individual; yet a great deal may be done at the onset if the disease is recognized sufficiently early. As a local remedy a solution of nitrate of silver should be thoroughly applied to the diseased surface of the throat, but not forcibly, so as to rub off the membrane and cause bleeding to follow. Hydrochloric acid and honey have been used for a similar purpose. The patient must be put in a well-ventilated room, but free from draughts, and if the weather be cold there should be a fire in the room; the air should be between 60° and 65° Fahr., and it may be kept moist by boiling water in a kettle on the fire and letting the steam pass into the room occasionally. Complete rest must be obtained, as there is always great prostration, and any exercise or movement on the part of the patient should be avoided, so as to store up all his strength. Milk may be given to the extent of three or four pints a day, and brandy can be mixed with it, if it is necessary. Beef-tea, chicken-broth, and eggs may also be given; it is of no use giving solid food, as the patient will not care for it, and it will create pain in swallowing. The general treatment, in fact, is similar to that which has been laid down in the article on Fevers; in this disease, however, great care must be taken that the food is given in small quantities at a

time, and slowly, because, in consequence of the paralysis of the muscles of deglutition which often ensues, the act of swallowing is rendered dangerous. Where there is much obstruction in the larynx the operation of tracheotomy may be resorted to, but this proceeding is attended with a very small amount of success, and is nearly always followed by a fatal result in very young children. When convalescence begins, the return to solid diet must be slow and gradual; for many weeks the nutriment should be light and wholesome, and not too much should be taken at a time. As soon as the patient can be removed with safety, and without carrying infection to others, removal to country air or the sea-side is most beneficial. Cold bathing, tonic medicines, moderate exercise, even a sea voyage, are very valuable aids in restoring the health. Although this disease is not so communicable by the clothes as scarlet fever and some other disorders, yet it is always advisable that any articles of clothing should be thoroughly disinfected before being worn again, and for this purpose they may be placed in an oven and exposed to a high temperature; a similar remark will apply to the bedding, curtains, sheets, etc., of the room in which the patient has lain. When possible, the house in which the disease has broken out should be well cleansed and fumigated; it may be kept empty for this purpose for a week or ten days, and chloride of lime may be sprinkled about the rooms or the floors. The great danger in diphtheria seems to be from inhaling the breath of an affected person; therefore communication with other people should be avoided as far as possible, and this is most important in the case of children, who are very susceptible to this complaint.

Dipsomania is the name given to that horrid craving for drink which is either developed or is innate in some men — more rarely in women. Whatever be its cause, whether brought on by a man's own doings, or, as some would have us believe, hereditary, the man who becomes the subject of dipsomania is no longer a free agent, and he ought to be dealt with as such. It is terrible to see a man who has been brought up well, and whom you have known as a true gentleman, become from whatever cause a dipsomaniac. The man who was once the soul of honor becomes a liar, whose word you cannot for a moment trust. He was honorable in his dealings; he becomes everything that is the reverse, and will not hesitate to steal to gratify his horrid appetite. This, indeed, is a consummation much to be desired, for if he does he can be locked up and cured; if he is not locked up he will not be cured. If you take his money from him he will pawn his clothes; if you search the house every night, his cunning will defy you; he will get drink unless you lock him up, and if you do so you do it at your peril. An action for false imprisonment would lie, and you might be mulcted in ruinous damages. Yet, while you talk to them and are with them, these people are manageable; it is only when they escape from your sight that they straightway go wrong. It would be possible to persuade some of them to give up their liberty for a time on the chance of recovering, for they know their weakness; meantime the law does not allow this, and without absolute control over such individuals any attempts at reformation are useless.

Disinfectants are substances which are used to purify the air of those noxious products which emanate from persons in certain states of disease. It is supposed that when persons are suffering from various contagious disorders, as small-pox, scarlet fever, measles, typhus fever, diphtheria, certain particles emanate from them, and, passing into the air, carry the disease to other people. These germs which are floating about in the atmosphere may be easily carried to other localities, and set up fresh centres of disease. It is therefore very

important to use such measures as may be possible to destroy these germs, and so diminish the propagation of the disorder. In small-pox and the above-mentioned fevers it seems likely that the morbid products are given off from the skin or in the expired air, while in cholera and typhoid fever the evacuations from the bowels are looked upon as the chief source of danger. Patients, as a rule, are more dangerous to others when the malady is subsiding, or during the convalescent period; thus in scarlet fever, when a child's skin is peeling the disease is very liable to be propagated. Chlorine is one of the best disinfectants, and if the air of the room could be thoroughly charged with this gas all the poisonous particles would most likely be destroyed; this cannot be well done because the gas is so irritating, and the same remark will apply to the use of nitrous and sulphurous acids; nevertheless, when the room is empty and requires fumigating well, these gases can be used freely and with great benefit. In any case of fever, chloride of lime can be laid in saucers or shallow dishes about the room, and then enough chlorine will be given off to produce a faint smell of the gas in the apartment. Carbolic acid is perhaps as effectual, and not so disagreeable; solutions of it diluted with water may be sprinkled about the room, or cloths dipped in the fluid may be hung up; in other cases the powdered carbolate of lime may be placed near the patient. All these disinfectants should be also placed outside the apartment, in the hall or on the staircase, and the hands of the attendants should be washed in weak carbolic acid (one part to two hundred of water) before they leave the sick-room. In the case of cholera or typhoid fever, where the evacuations are looked upon as sources of disease, let the stools be at once disinfected by pouring a solution of carbolic acid over them (three large tablespoonfuls of the liquid carbolic acid to a gallon of water will suffice), and removed from the room. When a person is taken ill with any fever, he should be put to bed in a room with a fair amount of light, and furnished with proper means of ventilation; let all the window-curtains, bed-curtains, and articles of ornament be removed, so as to lessen the danger of subsequent infection. A plain iron bedstead, with a rather hard mattress, or, if necessary, a water bed, is the best thing. The floor may be then sprinkled with carbolic acid, or saucers may be placed about containing it or chloride of lime. The stools, after being disinfected, should be buried in dry earth, but not near a well, or anywhere where there is a chance of water becoming impregnated with the poison, and afterwards drunk by other people. The clothes should be thoroughly disinfected, as well as the bed linen, and for this purpose they should be exposed to a dry heat in an oven for some hours at a temperature of from 250° to 300° Fahr., and they may at the same time be fumigated by burning a little sulphur in the oven, so as to produce sulphurous acid. If this cannot be done, let the clothes be hung out in an open space after being fumigated in a room; or bed linen, etc., may be soaked in boiling water, having been previously dipped in a solution of chloride of lime (one gallon of strong solution of chloride of lime to about twenty-five or thirty gallons of water). See FEVERS.

Dislocation. By this term is usually meant displacement of one or more bones and a separation, either partial or wide and complete, of those surfaces which are covered by cartilage or gristle, and in their natural condition remain in close contact, forming a joint or articulation; thus, when the shoulder or elbow is said to have been "put out," there is a dislocation or separation of the upper extremity of the humerus from the shoulder-blade, and of the bones of the fore-arm from the lower end of the humerus or long single bone of the arm. Dislocation, or luxation, as it is technically called, is in most instances

caused by external violence, generally a fall. Now and then a joint which had previously been severely injured undergoes what is called spontaneous dislocation, the bones being suddenly displaced by rapid or excessive use of their muscles. This form of dislocation is occasionally met with in the shoulder and lower jaw. In some persons there is a tendency for the jaw to glide forwards from its natural situation, whenever the mouth is widely opened, as with gaping and immoderate laughter. In most cases of dislocation caused by external violence, the ligaments or sinews which fasten together the ends of bones forming joints are torn and stretched, and in many instances the skin is bruised and the soft parts about the joint are swollen and very painful. The most severe form of injury is that called by surgeons a compound dislocation; here a deep wound is present, which extends from the surface of the injured region to the dislocated bone and leads directly into the joint. Simple dislocation at one of the joints of the arm or leg, when *promptly* and properly treated, is by no means so serious an accident as fracture in a similar situation, but when overlooked, and not reduced shortly after the accident, becomes a source of great and long-continued annoyance to the patient. The difficulty and pain attending the reduction of a dislocation bears a direct proportion to the duration of the injury. In the great majority of cases of dislocation at a large joint, it is impossible after an interval of twelve hours to replace the separated bones without administering some anæsthetic. Dislocation is by no means so frequent an accident as fracture. The joint which is most prone to dislocation is the shoulder; next in frequency are the hip, elbow, and ankle. Like all other injuries from great external violence, dislocation more frequently occurs with men than with women. It is occasionally complicated by fracture of one or more bones very close to the joint. This compound injury generally renders the treatment of the dislocation very difficult, as the surgeon cannot apply any extension to the short terminal fragment. In children and young persons a peculiar injury is sometimes met with near a joint, which may be readily mistaken for a dislocation; this is the injury called by surgeons "separation of epiphyses." Up to the age of sixteen or eighteen years, and in some instances beyond this, the long bones of the extremities are not single masses composed entirely of osseous tissue, but the joint ends are separated from the shafts by layers of a tough gristly structure, which as the individual approaches to adult age gradually disappear, leaving the terminal portions and the intervening shaft to be converted into one long cylindrical bone. These remote and articular portions, before their fusion with the rest of the bone, are called epiphyses, and whilst in this condition may through external violence be detached from the shaft and displaced, thus producing the symptoms of dislocation or fracture.

The symptoms indicative of a recent dislocation are: inability to move that part of the limb immediately below the seat of injury, the displaced extremity of the bone being fixed in its unnatural position; pain in the injured joint, which varies in intensity in different cases; sometimes the displaced bone presses upon one or more large nerves, and then causes much suffering. Some swellings of the surrounding soft parts and bruising of the skin are generally present. Finally, but more important than any other sign, there is deformity in the joint; this can usually be recognized at the first glance: sometimes there is flattening, as in dislocation at the shoulder, and at other times well-marked unnatural prominence of one or more bones, as in the elbow and ankle. It should be borne in mind that all these symptoms are common to dislocation and to fracture near the joint-end of a bone; but in fracture the segment of



FIG. XXXI.



FIG. XXXII.



FIG. XXXIII.

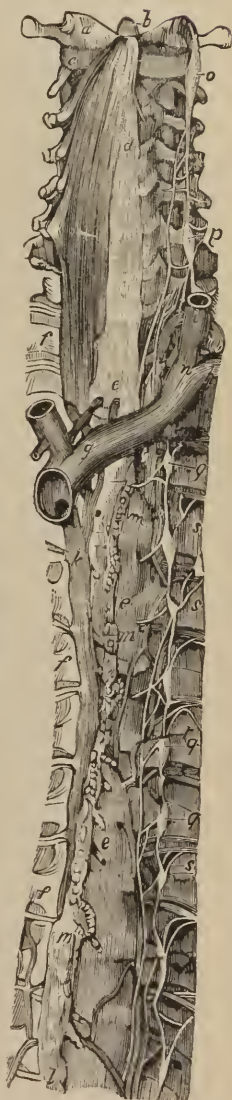


FIG. XXXV.



FIG. XXXIV.

bone below the injury is commonly very movable, and one may generally detect, on moving the broken parts, a peculiar grating noise, called by surgeons *crepitus*, which is felt rather than heard both by patient and medical attendant. In pure dislocation, this *crepitus* is absent. Another distinction between dislocation and fracture consists in this: when once the deformity attending the former injury has been removed by surgical manipulation, or setting of the joint as it is called, it does not return, as the head of the displaced bone when brought back into its socket remains there; with fracture, on the other hand, there is a constant tendency for the fragments of bone to become displaced, until they are joined together by young bone in the course of the treatment. If the dislocation has been left unreduced for a week or ten days, it becomes necessary to place the patient thoroughly under the influence of an anæsthetic, for the purpose of relaxing the tense muscles which prevent the return of the displaced bone. In dislocation of six weeks' or two months' standing, the chances of a reduction will depend upon the situation of the injury. If the shoulder be affected, well-directed attempts under the influence of an anæsthetic will probably replace the head of the bone. With the hip, however, the chances of recovery are not so good at the end of a month after the receipt of the injury. After an interval of six months the case is generally hopeless; the limb, however, does not remain immovable and quite useless: the head of the dislocated bone by its pressure forms for itself a fresh socket in that portion of the adjacent bone on which it was thrown at the time of the accident; fresh sinews are formed, the muscles adapt themselves to the altered state of things, and a new joint is formed which allows the patient considerable, though far from perfect, use of his arm or leg. This favorable process is carried on only in strong and healthy individuals. The surgical treatment of dislocation consists: in pulling at the part below the injured joint — extension; in keeping the parts immediately above the joint fixed — counter-extension; and in endeavoring with the hand to elevate or replace the dislocated bone — manipulation. In recent cases of dislocation of the shoulder and elbow and of most smaller joints, a sufficient amount of extension may be obtained by the unaided efforts of the surgeon and one or two assistants; but in recent displacement of the upper extremity of the thigh bone, and in most old dislocations of other joints, the pulleys are required. Counter-extension is generally kept up by means of a napkin, jack-towel, or folded table-cloth. The reduction of the bone is indicated by a sudden snap; the form of the joint and its functions are at once restored, and the pain is very much relieved; the whole limb also recovers its natural length and position in relation to the rest of the body. The subsequent treatment consists in confining the limb for a period varying with the size and situation of the injured joint. In dislocation of the shoulder, the arm is bandaged to the side of the body for about two weeks, and in dislocation of the hip it is necessary for the patient to remain in bed for some time. The muscular power and general tone of the limb are restored by shampooing and friction, affusion of cold water, and the use of liniments. Recovery can never be complete, as the dislocated joint always remains weaker than any of the other sound joints. In a healthy and young or middle-aged subject, whose injury has been properly treated, this difference is scarcely appreciable, but in old people and those who are rheumatic or gouty the joint remains more or less stiff and painful, and is much affected during climatic changes and after exposure to cold and wet. In the following paragraphs a short sketch will be given of the symptoms and management of the most common forms of dislocation.

Dislocations of the Upper Extremity. Lower jaw. This bone when dislocated is carried forwards, and its front part is depressed so that the lower row of teeth projects beyond the middle teeth of the jaw above. The jaw is fixed in this position, and the mouth can not be closed, the cheeks are flattened, the tongue is slightly protruded, and the saliva flows over the lower lip and chin. There is generally severe pain below the ears. This dislocation may be produced by opening the mouth very widely, as in yawning or attempting to masticate large pieces of food, or by a blow or fall upon the chin when the mouth is open. So long as the jaw is in this unnatural position the patient is unable to speak plainly or to swallow. Sometimes only one head of the bone is put out of place, and then the teeth are displaced laterally away from the seat of dislocation. When surgical aid cannot be obtained, an attempt may be made to reduce this dislocation by placing the thumbs, protected by pieces of linen, over the last teeth on either side of the lower jaw, and, whilst depressing these teeth by raising the chin with the fingers, the jaw will then probably return with a sudden snap. When the dislocation occurs only on one side, one thumb only is to be placed on the corresponding molar teeth; the jaw should then be kept in its place by a handkerchief or bandage, and the patient must for many weeks restrict as far as possible the movements of the bone, for the sake of avoiding a recurrence of the dislocation.

Shoulder-joint. Dislocation occurs more frequently in this than in any other joint of the body. The usual causes of dislocation in this region are blows upon the shoulder or falls upon the elbow or hand. The head of the displaced arm-bone is most frequently forced downwards into the arm-pit, but may be carried inwards, forwards, or backwards. The following are the signs of a downward dislocation of the arm-bone: pain and loss of motion in the joint, slight elongation of the upper extremity, and tilting outwards of the elbow; the hollow of the arm-pit is occupied by a hard swelling, which moves with the rest of the arm, and can be felt distinctly to be the displaced extremity of the bone. In the absence of surgical aid, an attempt may be made to reduce this dislocation by raising the injured arm from the side of the body, the patient being seated in a chair, and placing the knee in the arm-pit, and then gently depressing the arm over this, which should serve as a fulcrum. Another method, which, however, is not so safe, is to place the heel, the boot having been removed, in the arm-pit, and to pull down the whole arm, the grasp being taken either at the wrist or just above the elbow. The patient must lie full length on a mattress. If any grating should be felt or heard on moving at the injured limb, these attempts ought not to be continued. Care should be taken to confine the injured arm in bandages for some weeks after the reduction.

Elbow. Dislocations at this joint are common in children. The most frequent form is the displacement of the bones of the fore-arm backwards; they are sometimes displaced to one or the other side, and, in some rare instances, forwards. The backward dislocation is usually caused by a fall on the palm of the hand. The following are the symptoms of this injury: The whole of the upper extremity appears to be shorter than its fellow; the fore-arm is half bent and the thumb and outer surface of the wrist turned forwards; at the back of the elbow there is a considerable hard projection formed by the dislocated upper extremity of the cubit; in front of the elbow the lower extremity of the arm-bone is unnaturally prominent. Every attempt to bend or straighten the fore-arm causes acute pain. In lateral dislocation, which is always partial, the nature of the injury is indicated by increased width of the elbow, particularly in front, and by unnatural prominence of one or other of the

lateral projections at the lower extremity of the arm-bone. The lateral dislocation more frequently occurs outwards. The reduction of a recent dislocation at the elbow can generally be effected without much difficulty: the patient having been placed in a chair, the surgeon, resting his foot on the seat, applies his knee to the front of the elbow; he then grasps the wrist and bends the fore-arm round his knee, taking care at the same time to press backwards the upper extremities of the bones of the fore-arm, in order to free them from the lower part of the single bone of the arm. If this method should not succeed, an attempt may be made to reduce the bones by forcibly extending the fore-arm, whilst an assistant keeps up counter-extension by grasping the arm firmly above the elbow.

Thumb. The first or metacarpal bone, which extends from the wrist towards the web of the digits, is sometimes dislocated either backwards or forwards at its upper extremity; this, however, is a rare accident. The second and third bones are frequently dislocated backwards over the heads of the bones above, in consequence of falls upon the end or contracted surface of the thumb. Forward dislocations also occur, though very rarely. In dislocation of the second from the head of the first bone, the reduction in many instances may be readily performed, either by pulling out the end of the thumb, or by forcibly bending the displaced portion backwards, and passing forwards the dislocated extremity of the second bone. When the injured thumb is short, or a firm grasp of it cannot be obtained for the fingers, a finger bandage or piece of broad tape may be tied round the thumb in a *clove-hitch*, and extension made with this. In some cases of the above dislocation, and in almost all cases of dislocation of the third bone of the thumb, reduction is extremely difficult, and before it can be effected it is often necessary to administer anæsthetics, and even to perform a cutting operation. Dislocations of the fingers are not so frequent as those of the thumb, which they resemble in their direction and indications for treatment.

Dislocations of the Lower Extremity. Hip-joint. Dislocation occurs more frequently at this than at any other joint of the extremity. There are several varieties of dislocation at the hip-joint. The most common form is displacement of the head of the thigh-bone backwards and upwards upon the back of the large hip-bone. This injury is usually caused by the individual falling while bearing on his shoulders a heavy load, or by a fall of some large and heavy mass upon his shoulders whilst the body is bent forwards. The following are the symptoms: the injured limb is shortened to the extent of one inch and a half or two inches; the knee is turned inwards and bent forwards; the foot also is inverted, and the toes rest upon the upper surface of the sound foot; the head of the thigh-bone forms an unnatural projection above and behind the situation of the hip-joint, and the natural roundness of this joint has disappeared. There are two methods of restoring the head of the thigh-bone to its socket, — by forcible traction, or by what is called manipulation. If the former method is to be tried, the patient is laid on his back upon a mattress, and a jack-towel is passed between the dislocated hip and the perineum, and fixed behind the patient's head, either to a bed-post or to a hook firmly screwed into the wall; whilst counter-extension is kept up by this, traction is made on the thigh-bone by cords and pulleys fixed at one end to a staple in the wall in front of the patient, and at the other to a padded leather belt or long towel fastened around the lower part of the thigh, the knee being turned inwards and the whole thigh brought over the opposite limb. The surgeon sometimes endeavors to raise the displaced head of the thigh-bone by means of a second jack-towel passed under the upper part of the thigh, and around the back of his neck and shoulders.

In reduction by manipulation, no pulleys or apparatus of any kind are required. The patient having been put under the influence of an anæsthetic, the surgeon bends the knee and hip of the injured extremity to the utmost extent, then rolls the thigh-bone outwards, and finally abducts the thigh or forces it directly outwards and away from the median line. In cases where reduction has not been effected, the range of movement becomes much increased, owing to the formation of a new joint. The limb is of course shortened, and the patient must always limp, but with the aid of a thick sole to the boot worn on the injured side this inconvenience may be very much diminished. In dislocation forwards and downwards the limb is lengthened to the extent of two inches or more; the knee is bent forwards and the whole limb is widely separated from its fellow; the body is bent forwards and slightly directed to the injured side; the foot is pointed forwards and downwards. This dislocation may be reduced by the pulleys, counter-extension being made as in the former injury by a jack-towel passed around the crutch. Extension of the limb having been made downwards and outwards, the head of the bone should be pulled outwards by means of a towel applied round the upper part of the thigh. Dislocation forwards and upwards happens when a person while walking puts his foot into some unexpected hollow on the ground; and his body being at the moment bent backwards, the head of the bone is thrown forwards upon the pubic bone. In this injury the foot is turned outwards and the whole limb separated from its fellow, rolled outwards, and shortened. In the groin can be felt a large hard mass, which is the displaced head of the thigh-bone. In the reduction of this dislocation the surgeon makes extension of the limb downwards and in a line behind the axis of the body, so that the thigh-bone may be dragged backwards; to effect this the surgeon places the patient near the edge of the bed or couch, so that the injured limb can hang down.

Knee-joint. The leg may be displaced forwards, backwards, or to either side. The dislocation is nearly always partial, as might be expected from the extent of the opposed surfaces of the thigh-bone and the tibia, or larger bone of the leg. In lateral displacement the nature of the injury is apparent at first sight, in consequence of the unnatural projection of the inner or outer condyle of the thigh-bone. The leg is generally twisted upon its axis. These injuries are usually caused by violent and sudden twists of the knee, or by heavy blows. In the backward dislocation, the hollow at the back of the joint is occupied by the displaced head of the leg-bone. The dislocation forwards is associated with rupture of all the important ligaments of the knee and of some of the ham-string tendons. Reduction may be effected by extending the leg whilst the thigh is fixed by counter-extension. After reduction, cold should be applied to the injured knee, and the patient be kept in bed for about three weeks.

Knee-cap. This bone may be displaced inwards, outwards, or upwards. In some cases, it is half twisted upon its axis, so that its outer or inner edge rests upon the front of the lower extremity of the thigh-bone. The most frequent injury is dislocation outwards: this, like the other varieties of dislocation, is generally caused either by a blow on the side of the knee, or by a sudden lateral movement of the body, made by the patient in order to avoid being knocked down by any passing object, or being run over. The bone may be either partially or completely displaced. In the dislocation edgeways, the knee-cap forms a very distinct unnatural prominence in front of the knee; and its sharp edge, in most cases the outer one, can be felt immediately under the tense skin. A laterally displaced knee-cap may generally be restored to its proper position without difficulty by raising the limb high above the level of the body, and then

depressing the prominent edge of the dislocated bone. Sometimes the bone may be taken between the thumb and finger, and lifted into its proper place. A twisted knee-cap cannot be replaced so easily, and sometimes remains immovably fixed. Reduction of this form of dislocation may be produced by bending the knee forcibly and suddenly; or, if this does not succeed, by making the whole limb straight, and then pressing down the prominent edge of the bone. The subsequent pain and inflammation in the joint should be treated by keeping the knee at rest, and by applying ice or frequently renewed cold compresses. A person whilst walking sometimes strikes the everted foot against some hard projecting object, and immediately feels an acute pain in the knee, which prevents him from walking. After the accident the knee begins to swell. In cases of this kind, there is dislocation of the semilunar cartilages, two flat gristly structures of a horse-shoe shape, which are fixed to the margins of the upper surface of the leg-bone. Reduction may be readily effected by first extending the leg upon the thigh, and then suddenly bending it backwards until the heel touches the corresponding buttock; the other hand of the surgeon being placed at the same time upon the front of the knee. This dislocation is very apt to return, and for this reason the patient should, when he takes exercise, wear a bandage or tight knee-cap.

Ankle-joint. Dislocation at this joint is generally associated with the fracture of one or both bones of the leg. The uncomplicated dislocations are those in which the foot is moved forwards, or its upper part driven upwards, between the two bones of the leg. Both these injuries are extremely rare. In those dislocations which are complicated with fracture, the foot may be dislocated outwards, inwards, or backwards. In the first and third class of cases, the slender outer bone of the leg is generally broken, and in the second class both bones across their lower ends. In simple dislocation of the foot forwards or upwards, an attempt may be made to bring about reduction by grasping the instep of the injured foot with one hand and the heel with the other, and making extension, whilst the leg is kept steady by an assistant. In the complicated dislocations, the chief object of treatment will be to reduce the fracture, and to retain the foot in its proper position by splints until the bones are set. The astragalus, an irregularly shaped bone which articulates with the lower surfaces of the bones of the leg, is sometimes thrown forwards upon the upper surface of the foot, and forms there a hard prominent tumor. This, if it cannot be reduced by forcibly extending the foot whilst the patient is anaesthetized, may give rise to much local mischief, and the formation of abscesses, which will necessitate its removal by a surgical operation.

Dispensaries are institutions founded and kept up by charitable people in New York, and other large towns, for the relief of the poor. They differ from hospitals in not having beds for in-patients, and in the fact that out-patients are visited at their homes by the physicians and surgeons, or by the resident medical officer. Out-patients attend also for advice at the dispensary at certain fixed times, and for this they must, in the first place, obtain permission from the proper authority. In some parts of the country efforts have been made of late years to establish "provident dispensaries," where the patients, instead of being seen free, pay a small sum for medical attendance, but as yet they have not come into general use.

Dissection Wounds. Under this heading we may conveniently class not only such poisoned wounds as are encountered by those professionally engaged in the examination of dead bodies, but such as are frequently met with in individuals who may be in any way exposed to contact with decaying or putrescent

animal matter introduced into the system by some local wound or abrasion. During the decomposition of animal matter, substances are formed which have a most deleterious effect if introduced into the blood of a living animal. When the patient suffers from the effects of inhalation of such poison only, he exhibits symptoms of sickness, diarrhœa, or dyspepsia, and the poison is quickly eliminated by change of air, stimulants, or aperients. Where the poison is inoculated, the symptoms are severe, and the result is frequently fatal, owing to lymphatic inflammation, with diffuse cellular inflammation, followed by pyæmia. The most dangerous cases are those in which the subject dissected has died recently of erysipelas, puerperal fever, or pyæmia. In dissecting-rooms, after a puncture or scratch, there is rarely any great danger of more than a local sore, unless the operator is in a low state of general health. It is not usually the *severe* wound which infects, but it is from some insidious scratch or abrasion, which has existed perhaps some time, and has been so small as to pass unheeded. The symptoms manifest themselves perhaps six or eighteen hours after, when the patient begins to feel unwell, depressed, sick, shivery, with severe headache and a sharp, rapid pulse. Supposing a finger to be the seat of inoculation, pain and tenderness in the shoulder perhaps at first directs his attention to his case; afterwards there is severe pain and swelling in the arm-pit, and upon examination there will be seen red, regular lines along the fore and upper arms, proceeding from the seat of inoculation towards the arm-pit, indicating the course of the lymphatics. Abscess forms after a while, perhaps, accompanied with diffuse suppuration of the surrounding areolar tissue. There is always intense constitutional disturbance. Sometimes the influence of the morbid poison is so virulent that the patient dies of the precursory fever before sufficient time has elapsed for any local disease to appear; sometimes diffused cellular abscesses occur in remote parts, such as the knee or hip; sometimes diffused inflammation commences at the seat of injury and extends up the arm, accompanied by cutaneous erysipelas. With regard to the treatment, diaphoretics and diuretics should be maintained till elimination of the poison seems to be complete; afterwards tonics, fresh air, and exercise. In more urgent cases, calomel and opium are frequently beneficial; after suppuration has been freely established, iron, bark and ammonia are indicated; all abscesses should be opened at once. Thirst should be quenched by effervescent drinks; beef-tea, wine, or brandy should be given to support the pulse. In very severe cases doses of quinine and mineral acids are of great service; locally, hot fomentations, poultices to the inflamed and swollen axilla or elbow, and free incision as soon as any decided swelling with softening be detected.

Distilled Spirits are made by distilling alcohol from some of the various forms of fermented liquor in which it exists. Distilled spirit is not, however, pure alcohol, but contains varying quantities of water. A spirit having a density of 920, water being 1000, is called proof spirit in this country, and when distilled spirits contain more or less alcohol than this they are said to be under or above proof. The most common forms of distilled spirits which are used in this country are brandy, gin, rum, and whisky. *Brandy* is distilled from wine, and its peculiar flavor is produced by the addition of peach kernels to the liquid whilst distilling. It also contains œnanthic and acetic ethers. *Gin* is obtained from fermented grain, to which the berries of the juniper are added to give a flavor. Other flavoring substances are used, such as cinnamon, cloves, etc. *Rum* is procured from fermented sugar and molasses in the West Indies. *Whisky* is principally distilled from fermented grain. Many other distilled spirits are drunk in various parts of the world.

Arrack is made in the East from rice or from betel nuts, or the sap of various species of palm. *Liqueurs* are also alcohol distilled with various substances to give it a flavor, and large quantities of sugar are also added. The favorite liquor of the French is *absinthe*, which is a spirit distilled from wormwood. Spirits are made from all fruits containing sugar, as apples, oranges, pears, artichokes, maize, and other things. Honey is capable of vinous fermentation, and a beverage called *mead* is made from it. Proof spirit is used for making tinctures. Sometimes vegetable substances are added to proof spirit and then distilled. Such preparations are called spirits in the Pharmacopœias.

Distilled Water. See WATER.

Diuresis implies an excessive flow of urine.

Diuretics are medicines which increase the flow of urine, whether directly or indirectly. The flow of urine may be increased in various ways: thus, in disease of the heart, by strengthening the action of that organ, as is done by digitalis. But there are certain substances which seem to act directly on the kidney, and to stimulate it in such a way as to give rise to a free flow of urine. Such are cantharides and turpentine. Juniper, too, acts in this way. We may also foster the flow of urine by introducing certain salts into the system, such as citrate and acetate of potass, cream of tartar, etc. One of the most efficient and most readily obtainable diuretics is broom. The tops are boiled and the fluid used. This, combined with cream of tartar and juniper or gin, will often be found to be an efficient and harmless remedy in cases of dropsy depending on heart disease. Alcohol itself is diuretic, and a glass of beer will often produce a copious flow of urine.

Dizziness. See VERTIGO.

Donovan's Solution. This title was given to a valuable combination of arsenic, iodine, and mercury. It was found to be of special value in the treatment of skin diseases connected with syphilis, but not limited to these. It has fallen greatly out of practice, and it is not now contained in the Pharmacopœia. Ten to twenty drops were given for a dose.

Douche signifies a stream of hot or cold water which is poured over the body; it is used in the ordinary process of shampooing, and sometimes it is ordered as a remedial agent, as in cases of chorea and hysteria.

Dover's Powder, known in the Pharmacopœia as Compound Ipecacuanha Powder, contains ipecacuanha, opium, and sulphate of potass, a grain of each of the two former in every ten. Ten grains is the usual full dose. It is a powerful diaphoretic. It does not agree with everybody, and at all times it is advisable to take precautions against cold after its use. In the feverish stage of a common cold, this remedy is particularly valuable, and frequently cuts short the malady. When the patient is cold and shivery, but the skin hot and the nose stuffed, ten grains of the powder at bed-time, putting the feet in hot water at the same time, and promptly getting covered over with the bed-clothes will commonly induce a profuse sweat, and will probably greatly benefit the patient. A cold sponge is advisable next morning, and the bowels must be seen to if confined.

Dracunculus, or **Guinea Worm**, is an animal parasite which burrows in the skin of the legs or feet in Guinea and other parts of Africa. See ECTOZOA.

Dragon's Blood. The common name of an Indian plant (*Pterocarpus draco*), from which exudes a red-colored resin, once used in medicine as an astringent, but now only employed to color tooth-powder, or by French polishers to give a deep color to their wood.

Drainage Tube. This is an india-rubber tube about one-sixth of an inch

in diameter, perforated at frequent intervals. This is introduced into a sinus or abscess, so as to allow of the matter passing through these openings into the tube continuously. The tube should be introduced on an eyed probe, by tying it to it with a piece of thread. A counter-opening in the abscess is generally made, and the tube passed through both.

Drain Fever. See TYPHOID FEVER.

Drastics. This name is given to purgatives whose action is somewhat violent; such are elaterium, gamboge, jalap, scammony, and the like. They should never be used except by medical advice. To do good in consumption, these remedies should be as gentle as is consistent with the fulfillment of their object.

Dress. See CLOTHING.

Dropped Wrist is an affection met with amongst painters, and others who work much with lead: it consists in paralysis and wasting of the muscles of the arm; the result of which is that the patient cannot raise the hand when the palm is looking downwards. See LEAD POISONING.

Dropsy is a term applied to any accumulation or effusion of fluid under the skin or in a cavity of the body, occurring in diseases of the heart, liver, lungs, or kidneys. Sometimes the legs only are swollen; at other times the abdomen becomes swollen to a very great size, and when the breathing becomes impaired the operation of tapping and drawing off the fluid may be had recourse to. Dropsy affects the most dependent parts, and hence the legs are more swollen at night after walking about. When the dropsy is all over the body it is called *Anasarca*; when limited to one part, it is spoken of as *Œdema* of that part; when in the abdominal cavity it is called *Ascites*; in the cavity of the chest, *Hydrothorax*; when in the cranial cavity the name *Hydrocephalus* is applied. Under these headings a more detailed account will be given.

Drowning. This is a frequent form of violent death. In a case of pure drowning the individual at first sinks to a certain depth and then ascends to the surface of the water, where, if he be not a good swimmer, he struggles to clear his lungs and mouth, and to obtain fresh air. As water is generally taken in with the inspired air the patient sinks again for a short distance, and then by his exertions again succeeds in reaching the surface. These struggles are repeated until the lungs and stomach are filled with water, and the general specific gravity of the body is thereby increased. The body then sinks to the bottom. The duration of this contest for life will vary according to the sex, age, strength, and general condition of the individual. Fat persons float more readily than those who have large bones without any unusual amount of adipose tissue. Women and children float longer than adult males, their skeletons being smaller and the fat more abundant. After the final submersion the dying individual still endeavors to breathe, and the remaining portion of air is forced out from the lungs by the entrance of more water, and rises in bubbles. Death is preceded by convulsive movements of the extremities, the patient having by this time become unconscious and insensible. According to Dr. Taylor, who accidentally experienced all the phenomena of drowning up to this point, "there is not the least sensation of pain, and as in other cases of asphyxia, if the individual recover, there is a total unconsciousness of suffering during the period when the access of air was cut off from the lungs." The cause of death in cases like the above is apnœa or suffocation. When the air no longer enters the lungs, the venous blood which passes through these organs is not fitted, in the absence of oxygen which alters dark and venous into bright red and arterial blood, to keep up the nutrition of

the various organs of the body. This arrest in nutrition is indicated by unconsciousness and convulsions, by palsy of the muscles, including those of respiration, cessation of the action of the lungs, and, finally, stoppage of the heart's movement. In cases of drowning, however, death is not always due to simple apnoea. Strong individuals, who struggle much at the surface of the water, and make violent muscular efforts to save themselves, die as much from exhaustion as from suffocation. Weak and delicate individuals, on the other hand, may die from syncope, shock, or sheer fright. Again, in diseased or aged people, cold and intense mental excitement may cause apoplexy or arrest of the action of a disordered heart. In consequence of the body falling upon some hard mass before it reaches the water, apnoea may be complicated by concussion or compression of the brain, or severe injury of some other important organ. The question as to how long a human being may be submerged, and yet be recoverable, has not yet been clearly settled. According to the officers of the Humane Society, persons who have been under water for more than four or five minutes do not generally recover. But on the other hand cases have been reported in which recovery took place after submersion lasting for fourteen minutes, and even half an hour. According to Dr. Taylor, however, the recorded cases of restoration after submersion of half an hour and upwards are to be regarded as "extravagant fables." The following are the appearances generally presented by a body which has been recovered shortly after death by drowning: The surface of the body cold and of a white color, mottled here and there by large patches of lividity; the face also pallid; the jaws closed and the lips and nostrils covered by a frothy foam; the tongue swollen, but not protruded; the eyes half open and the upper lids livid and somewhat swollen; the knees and elbows bent; the hands clenched, and mud or sand, and sometimes portions of weed, found included in their grasp; the skin of the fingers is sometimes excoriated, and mud or sand is found underneath the nails. The stomach and air-passages and sometimes the lungs contain much water. The vessels of the lungs are engorged with black fluid blood. All the important internal organs are much congested. The right side of the heart contains much more blood than the left side. In a body that has been in the water for a long time, general putrefaction has taken place. The skin where not covered by clothes is of green or blue color, and the face much swollen and distorted. The gases formed by putrefaction and decomposition of the tissues collect and render the body lighter than its bulk of water, so that it rises to the surface and floats there. The period at which the drowned body rises varies according to the depth of the water, the character of the water, whether it be salt or fresh, and its temperature. In inquiries as to how a body found in water came to its death, — whether in the first place it was due or not to drowning, and next whether in the former case the drowning was accidental, suicidal, or homicidal, — great importance is attached to the presence or absence of the following post-mortem appearances: excoriations of the fingers; sand or mud under the nails; portions of water-plants or mud grasped in the hand; a rough and contracted skin — the so-called goose-skin; water in the stomach, especially when this contains plants, duckweed, and other substances resembling those which exist in the water from which the body has been taken; froth on the mouth and nostrils; mucous froth containing mud or sand in the air-passages; water in the lungs. The circumstances attending the death cannot very readily be determined, and the questions as to whether it was accidental or intentional, and whether it was the result of suicide or homicide, are extremely difficult to answer. When there are no marks

of violence upon the surface of the body, this point cannot be considered by a medical man, and must be decided upon other evidence. When marks of injury are present, it has to be considered whether these might not have been caused by the fall of the individual against some hard substance at the time of immersion, or by the rubbing of the body against sharp and hard obstacle after death, or, if the marks be such as to indicate intentional infliction before immersion, whether these were such as would be inflicted by one intending suicide.

Treatment of the Apparently Drowned. The following very useful directions have been published by the National Lifeboat Institution:—

“I. Send immediately for medical assistance, blankets, and dry clothing, but proceed to treat the patient *instantly* on the spot, in the open air, with the face downward, whether on shore or afloat, exposing the face, neck, and chest to the wind, except in severe weather, and removing all tight clothing from the neck and chest, especially the braces. The points to be aimed at are, first and *immediately*, the restoration of breathing; and secondly, after breathing is restored, the promotion of warmth and circulation.

“II. *To restore Breathing. To clear the Throat.* Place the patient on the floor or ground with the face downwards, and one of the arms under the forehead, in which position all fluids will more readily escape by the mouth, and the tongue itself will fall forward, leaving the entrance into the windpipe free. Assist this operation by wiping and cleansing the mouth. If satisfactory breathing commences, use the treatment described below to promote warmth. If there be only slight breathing, or no breathing, or if the breathing fail, then turn the patient well and instantly on the side, supporting the head, and excite the nostrils with snuff, hartshorn, and smelling-salts, or tickle the throat with a feather, etc., if they are at hand. Rub the chest and face warm, and dash cold water, or cold and hot water alternately, on them. If there be no success, lose not a moment, but instantly *imitate breathing*. To imitate breathing, replace the patient on the face, raising and supporting the chest well on a folded coat or other article of dress. Turn the body very gently on the side and a little beyond, and then briskly on the face, back again, repeating these measures cautiously, efficiently, and perseveringly, about fifteen times in the minute, or once every four or five seconds, occasionally varying the side. (*By placing the patient on the chest, the weight of the body forces the air out; when turned on the side this pressure is removed, and air enters the chest.*) On each occasion that the body is replaced on its face make uniform but efficient pressure with brisk movement on the back between and below the shoulder-blades or bones on each side, removing the pressure immediately before turning the body on the side. During the whole of the operations let one person attend solely to the movements of the head and of the arm placed under it. The result is *respiration* or *natural breathing*, and if not too late, *life*. Whilst the above operations are being proceeded with, dry the hands and feet, and as soon as dry blankets or clothing can be procured strip the body, and cover or gradually reclothe it, but taking care not to interfere with the efforts to restore breathing.

“III. Should these efforts not prove successful in the course of from two to five minutes, proceed to imitate breathing by Dr. Silvester's method, as follows: Place the head on the back on a flat surface inclined a little upwards from the feet; raise and support the head and shoulders on a small firm cushion or folded article of dress placed under the shoulder-blades. Draw forward the patient's tongue, and keep it projecting beyond the lips, — an elastic band

over the tongue and under the chin will answer the purpose, or a piece of string or tape may be tied around them, or by raising the lower jaw the teeth may be made to retain the tongue in that position, — and remove all tight clothing from about the neck and chest, especially the braces. *To imitate the movements of breathing:* Standing at the patient's head, grasp the arms just above the elbows, and draw the arms gently and steadily upwards above the head, and *keep them stretched* upwards for two seconds. (By this means air is drawn into the lungs.) Then turn down the patient's arms, and press them gently and firmly for two seconds against the sides of the chest. (By this means air is pressed out of the lungs.) Repeat these measures alternately, deliberately, and perseveringly, about fifteen times in a minute, until a spontaneous effort to respire is perceived, immediately upon which cease to imitate the movements of breathing, and proceed to *induce circulation and warmth*.

“IV. *Treatment after Natural Breathing has been Restored.* *To promote warmth and circulation*, commence rubbing the limbs upwards, with firm grasping pressure and energy, using handkerchiefs, flannels, etc. (By this measure the blood is propelled along the veins towards the heart.) The friction must be continued under the blanket or over the dry clothing. Promote the warmth of the body by the application of hot flannels, bottles or bladders of hot water, heated bricks, etc., to the pit of the stomach, the arm-pits, between the thighs, and to the soles of the feet. On the restoration of life, a teaspoonful of warm water should be given, and then, if the power of swallowing have returned, small quantities of wine, warm brandy and water, or coffee should be administered. The patient should be kept in bed, and a disposition to sleep encouraged.

“*General Observations.* The above treatment should be persevered in for some hours, as it is an erroneous opinion that persons are irrecoverable because life does not soon make its appearance, persons having been restored after persevering for many hours.

“*Cautions.* Prevent unnecessary crowding of persons round the body, especially if in an apartment. Avoid rough usage, and do not allow the body to remain on the back unless the tongue is secured. Under no circumstance hold the body up by the feet. On no account place the body in a warm bath unless under medical direction, and even then it should only be employed as a momentary excitant.”

Drowsiness is a symptom which naturally precedes sleep; it is often the forerunner of serious mischief in those who are the subjects of Bright's disease. It occurs also as a result of living in an overcrowded or badly ventilated room, in consequence of an accumulation of carbonic acid gas; it precedes the fatal stupor of those who are frozen to death in the snow.

Drunkenness. Alcohol, when swallowed, is speedily absorbed by the veins of the stomach and mixed with the blood, and then, by its poisonous action on the brain, spinal cord, and nerve trunks, produces the symptoms of acute alcoholism or drunkenness. In mild cases, the pulse becomes rapid, the face hot and flushed, and the eyes bloodshot; if more drink be taken, there is confusion of intellect and partial paralysis of the voluntary muscles, and the drinker feels giddy, reels, and experiences more or less difficulty in articulating properly, as the muscles of the tongue become paralyzed; he becomes maudlin and afterwards noisy and delirious, and finally sinks gradually into a state of deep stupor. On the following day there is general prostration, with nausea and occasional vomiting. In fatal cases of poisoning by alcohol, the state of stupor passes into one of true coma; the drinker becomes quite un-

conscious and insensible, and cannot move; respiration ceases, and finally the action of the heart is arrested. In cases of death from large quantities of alcohol, the patient speedily passes into a state of marked coma, which is sometimes accompanied with convulsions. The intensity and character of the symptoms of alcoholic poisoning, and the rapidity with which they come on, vary much in different persons, even when about the same quantity of alcohol has been taken by each. The more concentrated the spirit, the more rapidly is drunkenness produced. The speedy absorption of alcohol into the blood is favored by an absence of food from the stomach. When much alcohol is taken on a full stomach, the ordinary symptoms of drunkenness are associated with excessive vomiting. The mental symptoms, such as noisy talk, sentimental and maudlin utterances, and delirium, vary according to the character of the individual. When excessive drinking is combined with the consumption of strong tobacco or cigars, drunkenness comes on quickly, and is indicated by much reeling, much mental confusion, and vomiting. During the state of drunkenness, alcohol is present in the urine and sweat, and the odor of the spirit or wine which has been taken is very perceptible in the breath. The action of alcohol on the nervous system is indicated by the double vision, the difficulty of articulation, the partial palsy of the muscles of the lower extremities, and the mental condition of the individual. Drunkenness may be produced by inspiring the concentrated vapor of alcohol. Persons employed in large wine-cellars, and who have been occupied for many hours in bottling spirits, and also anatomists, who have been engaged in the dissection of specimens preserved in strong alcohol, may be readily intoxicated by the spirituous vapor. Consideration of the predisposing causes of alcoholism will render evident the hopelessness of all attempts by mild or ordinary legislative means to reduce the consumption of stimulants so widely prevalent in this country. General education and increased wages to the laboring classes, with an amelioration in their moral and hygienic conditions, will no doubt produce vast improvement in this portion of the community, in respect to the diminution of drunkenness; but still the occupations, both mental and bodily, of those who are the typical representatives of a highly civilized and commercial nation, necessitating, as they do, excessive energy and intense mental excitement and mental tension, which are invariably followed by nervous exhaustion and depression, must induce, in many instances, a craving for stimulants. Excessive indulgence in alcohol prevails amongst those persons whose occupation exposes them to constant temptation, and also amongst those who follow fatiguing occupations, and are exposed to cold and wet and the inclemencies of weather: amongst brewers' draymen, potmen, cab-drivers, watermen, and fishermen cases of drunkenness are very frequent. Poverty, serious disappointments in life, and pecuniary embarrassments are all predisposing causes of alcoholism. Monotony of occupation is also another frequent predisposing cause. Finally, we meet with those unfortunate persons whose tendency to indulge in alcohol has been caused by an inherited morbid condition of the nervous system. The diagnosis of advanced alcoholic intoxication is a question of great difficulty and importance, and has been much discussed of late in consequence of the increasing number of those unfortunate instances in which persons have been confined in police-cells whilst in a state of insensibility due to other and perhaps fatal conditions, such as cerebral apoplexy, concussion from an injury to the head, compression of the brain from fracture of cranium or traumatic intra-cranial hæmorrhage, opium-poisoning, or uræmic poisoning from disease of the kidney. A medical man, when asked to give

an opinion on a case of this kind, has to pass over in his mind the characteristic symptoms of each of the above affections. If the face be flushed, and the conjunctivæ red and swollen, if the breath smell strongly of liquor, and if the man, when aroused, supposing it is possible to do so, talks maudlin or sentimental nonsense, the case is clearly one of drunkenness. If the face be pale, the surface of the body cold, the pupils contracted, and if the patient, when aroused, speaks but a few words, and then relapses into a state of unconsciousness, the case is considered to be one of concussion. If the breathing be stertorous, the face drawn on one side, the pupils dilated, one or more limbs paralyzed, and the patient in a state of confirmed coma, perfectly unconscious and insensible, the case will probably be regarded as one of cerebral compression, due either to apoplexy or to injury. In a doubtful case, the medical man would endeavor to draw off some urine from the bladder by means of a catheter, and then if he found, on boiling this urine, or on adding to it a few drops of strong nitric acid, that there was a dense white and cloudy deposit, he would probably assume, in the absence of any other cause for the state of insensibility, that the patient was suffering from the effects of uræmic poisoning. It should be remembered, however, that although the insensible person may have been drinking freely, and that a strong odor of alcohol in the breath is most unmistakable, the insensibility may not be the direct effect of the drunkenness. He may have had a fall and injured his head; fatal injuries to the brain may occur without any external signs, save a slight graze or bruise of the scalp. Apoplexy may have occurred whilst the man was in a state of intoxication. Again, a person not very intoxicated may be rendered insensible by exposure to cold and wet. And finally, it must be remembered that the symptoms of cerebral concussion or compression may be marked by the peculiar symptoms of alcoholic intoxication.

Dry Cupping. See CUPPING.

Dulcamara, better known perhaps by its English name, which is synonymous with that just given, bitter-sweet (*Solanum dulcamara*), is a remedy of very doubtful value. It has been commended for certain forms of skin disease, especially those of a scaly nature, but most probably it has no real influence over them.

Dulcamarine is an extract, not a true proximate principle, obtained from the twigs of bitter-sweet.

Dumb Ague. See INTERMITTENT FEVER.

Dumbness is usually associated with deafness, and but few instances are met with where it is not so. Occasionally, however, there is some congenital malformation of the organs of speech, which prevents the power of articulation, and in rare instances it is recorded as arising from the entire neglect in childhood of exercising the function. There has recently been a system introduced by which the dumbness consequent on deafness is overcome, and the deaf person is made to articulate sounds by aid of sight.

Dura Mater, a thick fibrous membrane, which lines the skull and spinal column, and forms a covering for the brain and spinal cord.

Dysentery — which is an inflammatory affection of the great gut, giving rise to ulceration, mucous and blood stools, straining, and much pain — is well known and very fatal. It generally appears among soldiers after long exposure to wet in low districts with insufficient food. It always tends to make its appearance in marshy districts where malaria prevails. It generally begins with some uneasiness and griping pains in the abdomen, and there is much desire to go to stool. At first this gives relief, but by and by no relief fol-

lows, so then the patient seems to desire to sit on the stool constantly. What comes away consists at first of badly-formed motions, but by and by they become more scanty, then mucous and even bloody, sometimes mixed up with small hard masses called *scybalæ*. The desire continues to increase; the attempt to gratify the desire increases the pain; the stools alter more and more, becoming bloody, fetid, and with shreds of membrane in them; sometimes, too, there is purulent matter. The urine is frequently voided, and is generally high-colored and scalding. There is at the same time more or less fever, and there is great restlessness and sometimes cramps. The tongue is furred and dry; the pulse small and quick; great thirst and complete loss of appetite. Perhaps these gradually abate, the purging and straining become less frequent, and the rest in the intervals is more complete; gradually the patient gets better, but his bowels remain in a troubled state for a long time to come. Sometimes, on the other hand, and this is especially the case where the malady is epidemic, the patient gets worse, the bowels become inflated and the abdomen tender, the tongue becomes dry and glazed, or aphthæ form on it and the insides of the cheeks. The evacuations are exceedingly offensive and passed under the patient; the whole body has a corpse-like odor, coma comes on, and death soon follows. Very frequently in warm countries, or in epidemics, dysentery is complicated by ulcers of the liver. Sometimes the ulcerations perforate the gut and set up peritonitis, or the gut may mortify. In warm countries, too, the disease may become chronic, and the nutrition of the body is so sadly interfered with that the patient wastes away. The bowels continue during this time very irregular, and the discharges most offensive. Very much may be done by treatment, especially when the disease is not epidemic. The diet should be scanty but nutritious, hot poultices or cold compresses applied to the abdomen, and strict rest enjoined. It is desirable to remove all hardened fæces which may set up irritation, and for this purpose nothing suits so well, or gives the bowels so much relief, as copious injections of warm and very thin gruel. These having been removed, a totally different plan must be adopted: no more copious injections, but enemata of an ounce or two of starch, containing thirty drops of the liquid extract of opium. This may be repeated if necessary. At the same time it is desirable to give internally full doses of ipecacuanha, consisting of not less than from thirty to sixty grains, in any form which may be deemed desirable. It may be repeated in six hours if necessary. If the patient gets over this, another kind of treatment must begin. Tonics must be given carefully, the bowels attended to, and every sign of relapse closely watched. The diet must then be nourishing but not bulky. Remedies may be given to prevent the contents of the bowels from putrefying, such as sulphate or hyposulphate of soda, or sulphocarbolate of soda, or carbohc acid. If dysentery become chronic, change of climate is important, a mild and agreeable atmosphere doing great good.

Dysmenorrhœa, or difficult menstruation, affects more especially women who are nervous, or of a rheumatic and gouty tendency. It may occur at any time in the child-bearing period of life, and affects both the married and the single. The pain is felt in the lower part of the abdomen on each side, just above the groin and in the region of the ovaries; pain is also felt in the back and in the womb itself; it is generally most severe a day or two before the "period" comes on, and is relieved when the flow takes place. Between the different times, the patient may enjoy good health. In some the pain is due to neuralgia of the ovaries or uterus, and in such cases, medicines containing quinine are useful, and bromide of potassium is a valuable sedative. In others

the pain is due to the vessels of the part being too full of blood, and when the congestion is relieved great benefit ensues; a hot hip bath and leeches applied to the neck of the womb, or to the abdomen over the seat of the pain, will give relief. During the interval the general health should be looked to; if able to bear it, moderate exercise every day in the open air should be ordered; if too feeble, a carriage drive may be taken. Avoidance of late hours, of over-work in close and confined rooms, a generous and wholesome diet, with an occasional aperient, will aid in curing this disease.

Dyspepsia. See INDIGESTION.

Dysphagia, or difficulty of swallowing, generally arises from one or other of two causes, — obstruction of the gullet (which see), or defect in its innervation. It may also be hysterical. If hysterical, the best remedy is the interrupted galvanic current.

Dyspnœa, or shortness of breath, is a symptom often met with in many diseases. It occurs naturally after running fast, and is due to the alteration, for the time being, in the quantity of blood passing through the lungs, and the amount of air entering the chest. In emphysema, chronic bronchitis, and in almost all diseases of the lungs, larynx and trachea, difficulty of breathing occurs as a symptom; in many cases of kidney and heart disease it is almost always met with. It comes on when the patient makes any exertion, or on exposure to cold air, as going out on a raw foggy morning, and sometimes it will make the patient wake suddenly from his sleep, and forms then what is commonly called an asthmatic attack. Rest in bed, in a room with moist air, of the temperature of 65° to 70° Fahr., is to be recommended when the patient is very much troubled in this way; avoidance of cold air must be insured; in some cases a respirator is advisable. During an attack, much relief may ensue from taking an expectorant mixture containing ether and ammonia and squills. When there is hydrothorax or œdema of the lung, brought about either by kidney or heart disease, less air can enter the lungs, and dyspnœa must be more or less present, and the space in the chest is further encroached upon by the increased size of the heart usually found in these cases. When the dyspnœa comes on in consequence of a foreign body, as a marble or a coin, getting into the larynx or windpipe, surgical means must at once be resorted to, and when it is due to inflammation of that tube, as in cases of croup or diphtheria, special remedies must be used, appropriate to the treatment of those diseases. (See CROUP, DIPHTHERIA.) Finally, an aneurism of the aorta may cause dyspnœa by pressing on the windpipe, or setting up a spasm of the epiglottis by pressing on the nerve supplying that part of the windpipe; but little can be done in such cases. Orthopnœa is another term employed when the dyspnœa is such as to prevent a patient from lying down in bed.

Dysuria, a pain or difficulty in passing urine, may arise from a great variety of causes, some connected with disease of the organs concerned, others arising from altered conditions of the fluid itself; stone, stricture, inflammation of the bladder and urinary passages, are all important causes, and to these the reader is referred. Alterations in the urine giving rise to dysuria are commonly excessive acidity or the presence of calculi, either of which may give rise to great irritation and a tendency to pass water, without, however, bringing any away. Albuminuria also gives rise to something of the same kind, the patient frequently emptying his bladder. Sometimes there is a kind of neuralgic pain connected with urination, which gives rise to much discomfort. If the pain arises from acidity, alkalies will speedily relieve it; if due to spasms, a pipe of tobacco is perhaps the best remedy.

E.

Ear, Diseases of. The affections of the organs of hearing may be referred to those three chief portions of which it consists, thus: (1.) The affections of the External Ear, or Auricle. (2.) Those of the Middle Ear, or Tympanum. (3.) Those of the Internal Ear, or Labyrinth.

(1.) **AFFECTIONS OF THE AURICLE.** The auricle is subject to severe cutaneous affections, the most important being *chronic erysipelas* and *chronic eczema*. In *chronic erysipelas* the ear becomes greatly swollen, its skin is dry, red, and covered with epithelial scales, with derangement of general health. The treatment consists in cleanliness and free exposure to the air. If the inflammation is considerable, poultices are of use, and an astringent lotion should be applied. Glycerine is a valuable application. In *chronic eczema* the auricle is considerably swollen, and covered with yellow crusts, exuding fluid. The meatus, or passage, must be well syringed out with warm water, to prevent the accumulation of discharge, and the ear itself bathed with some astringent solution, or with glycerine. The scabs are to be removed by poulticing.

Gout affects the external ear, and is a common cause of deafness. The treatment is the same as that for gout in other parts of the body. See **GOUT**.

Tumors are frequently met with. For example, enlargement or hypertrophy of the lobes, frequently met with in women who wear heavy ear-rings, cystic, fibrous, and malignant tumors, all requiring surgical interference.

The *external meatus*, or *passage*, is liable to *accumulation of the cerumen or the natural wax*, and deafness is frequently due to this condition. When detected it should be removed by syringing. The water injected should be warm. The ear should be plugged with cotton wool after the operation is complete, for a day or two. If the wax be very hard and firm, a few drops of oil introduced for a few nights will facilitate its dislodgment. In syringing the ear the nozzle of the syringe should be placed at right angles to the side of the head, and pressing the *tragus* (the eminence over the opening) forwards. Small *abscesses* or *boils* often form in the meatus, causing intense pain. Hot poultices and fomentations applied to the ear give great relief, and in severe cases free purges and leeching may be advisable. The constitutional treatment consists in the administration of tonics, of which iron is of the most value. This external meatus is very frequently the seat of inflammation, which may either be acute or chronic. In acute inflammation there is at first a dull aching pain, enlargement of the glands of the neck, and impairment of hearing, followed perhaps by a discharge of mucus, or muco-pus, and considerable derangement of the health. Syringing the passage with warm water gives great relief; hot fomentations and poultices and the internal administration of morphia are useful; all exposure to draughts should be carefully avoided, and the general health attended to. The chronic form is generally a sequel to the foregoing, and is often caused by prolonged bathing and neglect in drying the hair; weak astringent lotions, such as a weak solution of acetate of lead or of nitrate of silver, are of great use. In children this complaint is invariably associated with derangement of the health, and quinine, cod-liver oil, and iron are indicated.

Polypi. These growths may form anywhere in the passage, and not unfrequently on the membrane: one form soft, pulpy, and vascular, and the other

firm and fleshy. They cause deafness, and set up an offensive discharge. The treatment consists in their removal.

Foreign bodies. See FOREIGN BODIES IN EAR.

(2.) AFFECTIONS OF THE TYMPANUM. *The Membrane of the Ear* (see HEARING) is liable to both injury and disease. *Rupture* may occur from a variety of causes, such as the introduction of foreign bodies, a blow, sudden deafening noises, violent syringing, with improper introduction of the syringe (*vide supra*), violent blowing of the nose, vomiting, coughing, etc. The symptoms are *slight* pain, generally a little bleeding, and perhaps impairment of hearing, although this condition is not necessary. *Inflammation* of the membrana tympani may be acute or chronic, a consequence of cold, gout, scrofula, or syphilis. The symptoms are pain, itching, and slight deafness. Ulceration may take place, and perforation of the membrane ensue. It is to be treated with reference to its cause; beyond this the treatment is the same as that for inflammation of the external meatus. *Perforation* of this membrane may occur after ulceration of its substance from internal inflammation; the diagnosis of this perforation is easy. In the first place, it can be detected by a *speculum*; again, the patient, by closing the mouth and nostrils, can blow air (if the Eustachian tube be not obstructed) through it; and the patient is moreover somewhat deaf. If possible, attempts must be made to close the orifice by the application, in slight cases, of lunar caustic to the edges of the wound, or by the introduction of cotton wool, or by the artificial membrana tympani. At first this apparatus should only be worn for an hour or two, and always removed on retiring to rest. Occasionally the hearing becomes re-established after it has been worn for some time. The Eustachian tube, or passage of communication between the middle ear and the pharynx, is liable to several forms of disease, obstruction, and a permanently open condition. The cavity of the tympanum is liable to severe inflammation, arising from cold, scrofula, or a sequence of scarlet fever. The usual symptoms of this condition are discomfort in swallowing or blowing the nose, headache, and intense pain in the ear, and more or less deafness. The constitutional symptoms are severe, and in adults delirium is present, and convulsions in children. These conditions terminate either in resolution, or by the formation of abscesses. Salines should be given, if due to gout or rheumatism, colchicum, or iodide of potass. Locally, steam, poppy-head fomentations, linseed, onion, or garlic poultice, and small blisters behind the ear.

(3.) AFFECTIONS OF THE INTERNAL EAR. The function of hearing may be impaired, or completely destroyed by the results of the severer diseases of the middle ear, when suppuration has followed either of them. The auditory nerve, which is found lying within the labyrinth, is subject to functional diseases, causing what is termed nervous deafness. True neuralgia has been described as occurring occasionally. *Earache*, or *otalgia*, a neuralgic affection, occurring in fits of excruciating pain, darting over the head and face, is generally caused by bad teeth. It may be partly relieved by syringing the ear out with warm water, to which a little laudanum has been added — say, twenty drops to a wineglass of water. Hot fomentations should be applied to the ear, or tincture of aconite or belladonna painted behind the auricle. The state of the bowels is to be carefully attended to, and free action obtained by purgatives.

Earth Closets are contrivances recently introduced for superseding water closets, particularly in country places. In them, instead of pulling the handle and allowing a flood of water to sweep away all matter from the pan

into the sewer, the same handle allows, from a hopper, a quantity of dry earth to fall and cover the evacuations. The dry earth completely prevents any smell arising from them, and apparently prevents all further decomposition. After a time the accumulated matters may be removed, and constitute a valuable manure. Only one or two precautions are necessary to make them work well. Fluid excretions should, as far as possible, be kept apart from solid excreta, and the earth used should be well dried before use. Imperfectly burned wood ashes, mixed with ordinary loam dried, makes the best kind of earth to use. Sand does not suit well.

Eau de Cologne is a much-esteemed perfume, which derives its name from the city where it is so largely manufactured. It is a distillation in alcohol of various sweet-scented substances, and is most refreshing and grateful as an application in cases of headache and exhaustion.

Ecchymosis. See BRUISES.

Echinococcus is the name given to the parasite found in hydatid cysts, and when occurring in man the echinococci are developed from the tape-worm of the dog. See HYDATIDS.

Eclampsia. See PUERPERAL CONVULSIONS.

Ecraseur. This is an instrument that has been devised for the purpose of removing tumors by a combined process of crushing and tearing. Its use is attended with much less bleeding than that of the surgeon's knife, and for this reason it has been applied with success to cancer of the tongue, internal piles, and other vascular growths. It consists of a chain mounted upon a metallic staff, and arranged above in a loop, which can be tightened by working a handle. There are various forms of *écraseur*, some large and very formidable, others consisting of a single fine wire.

Ecstasy, a peculiar form of intense nervous and emotional excitement. See CATALEPSY.

Ecthyma is the name given to a skin disease. It consists of large, circular, raised pustules, surrounded by a livid purplish zone. They occur generally on the extremities, and are always isolated; the fingers and legs are very common seats of the eruption. If the pustule is pricked, an unhealthy greenish-colored fluid exudes, and a scab forms; then in about three weeks this scab falls off, and leaves no ulcer beneath, but simply a red scar. It mostly occurs in children, and especially when, from any cause, they are in a debilitated condition, as after recovery from measles or scarlet fever, or from bad living. Plain but wholesome diet, with fresh air and exercise, will improve the general condition; while steel wine taken internally, and zinc ointment applied to the spots, will generally complete a cure. An occasional aperient may be required. Care should be taken that the child does not knock the pustule or scratch the head off.

Ectozoa are animal parasites which have their "habitat" on the surface of the human body. The following are the most common varieties which are met with:—

(1.) The *acarus*, or itch-insect. There are two kinds, male and female; the latter burrows in the epidermis, and there deposits the ova. They are generally found amongst very dirty and poor people, and occur on the front of the fore-arm, and very often between the fingers, also on the trunk, but rarely above the shoulders or below the knees. The male is about a third smaller than the female. He has suckers on two of his hind feet, and possesses on the abdominal surface genital organs, all of which characters are absent in the female. The female, besides being much larger, is characterized by three

kinds of horny spines which are scattered over the back. By means of the suckers, or ambulacra, they have powers of locomotion, while with their mandibles they are enabled to cut through the epidermis and extract fluid from the tissues. The female seldom leaves her burrow except at night; when disturbed by scratching, they crawl with great rapidity over the skin, and readily pass from one person to another, so that the complaint is easily caught. Great itching accompanies the presence of these insects. Although the disease is extremely troublesome, it is easily cured. An ointment composed of sulphur and lard well mixed together should be thoroughly rubbed in every night until the skin which is rubbed feels a warm glow, and the next morning the patient should be well washed in hot water with coarse soap and a flesh-brush. This method, if repeated three or four mornings properly, will generally effectually cure. Every night the person should be wrapped in an old shirt, which can be destroyed as soon as the disease is cured.

(2.) *Pediculi*, or lice. Of these there are different kinds. Some are found on the hair of the head, and chiefly at the back part; they are of a pale drab color, and much longer than they are broad; they crawl about in the hair, and deposit their ova on the hair by means of a gummy kind of substance. At first these ova are close to the root of the hair; but as the hair grows they may be found an inch or two off the skin; but by that time the ova have escaped, and only left the empty sac in which they lay attached to the hair; these sacs with their contents are commonly called "nits." They give rise to great itching. The best treatment is to cut off the hair as close as possible, and rub in every night for three or four nights some white precipitate ointment; this should be done, however, with care. A solution of carbolic acid (one part of the acid to sixty parts of water) will kill all the lice, but not the ova. Others are found in the hair of the genitals, to which the names of crab-louse and "crabs" have been given. They are much smaller than the former, and are nearly square. In other respects they are very similar, and the treatment is the same.

(3.) The harvest-bug, which often attacks people when walking through a stubble field in the autumn; it is a small red insect, which causes intolerable itching.

(4.) In the West Indies a most troublesome creature is the chigoe, or *Pulex penetrans*. It penetrates the skin, and there lays its eggs, producing, in consequence, an irritable sore. See CHIGOE.

(5.) The *Filaria medinensis*, or Guinea worm, is a long, thin worm, several inches in length, which enters the skin of the legs; it is supposed to enter from the waters of the rivers, and is met with in the legs of those who have been occupied in boats where water has lain at the bottom, or on the backs of those who have been employed in carrying water. The natives extract them by twisting one end round a small piece of stick, and the rest of the worm is gradually coiled out. Care should be taken that the worm is not broken during the process. The common flea and the bug both affect man, and live by sucking animal juices through the skin; but as they lay no eggs, and are only temporary occupants, they are not generally included under the ectozoa.

Ectropion. This name has been given to eversion or turning outwards of the eyelid. It may be temporary or permanent. Temporary ectropion is most frequently due to acute inflammation, with much thickening of the conjunctiva, the smooth, glistening membrane covering the surface of the eyeball, and reflected on to the inner surfaces of the lids. It is generally met with, however, as a permanent and progressive affection, when it may have originated

in one of the following conditions: slow and prolonged inflammation of the eyelid, destruction of the skin of the cheek and eyelid due to ulceration, a thick, shrinking scar on the cheek resulting from an abscess or from diseased jaw, the presence of scars produced by burns or scalds. This condition is frequently met with in scrofulous children. In these it is generally very extensive, and causes much eversion of one or more eyelids. The lower is more frequently affected than the upper lid. Ectropion in its severe forms produces much disfigurement, and finally, if not relieved, opacity of the cornea and blindness. The surface of the eyeball being no longer completely protected against dust, etc., there is much irritation and inflammation of the conjunctiva, which membrane, especially that part of it which is exposed by the eversion and stretching of the affected lid, becomes roughened and of a bright red color. In some cases of ectropion from burns, the lid is not only turned outwards, but has been partially destroyed. In cases of chronic inflammation of the eyelids the eversion is usually slight. Temporary ectropion, which is often met with in the severe purulent ophthalmia of newly-born children, disappears spontaneously as the inflammation of the eye subsides. Permanent eversion is a very difficult affection to deal with, and can be relieved only by some surgical operation. In cases of chronic inflammation of the eyelids, and during the healing of burns and large ulcers on the cheeks, much may be done towards preventing eversion. The eye should be covered by cotton wool, and the light kept out; and, in the latter case, the patient should be told to keep his lids closed as far as possible until the ulcer has healed.

Eczema is a skin eruption of very common occurrence. It is non-contagious, and is characterized by the presence of minute vesicles hardly seen without a lens. These spots may terminate by the fluid in the vesicles being reabsorbed, or excoriations may form, which leave a raw red surface, from which a watery liquid oozes; as the liquid dries it forms dirty scabs on the affected part, which present a very loathsome appearance. It may be produced in a great many ways. Heat may cause it, and then it is called *eczema solare*, or heat spot. Contact with irritating substances will produce it, and so it is found among grocers, affecting the hands of those who deal much in sugar; potboys are, from a similar cause, very liable to it. It sometimes occurs in those engaged in working with quicksilver, or in those who have taken an undue amount of mercury. The eruption begins usually on the groins and thighs; it is commonly produced in the flexures or folds of the skin in fat and dropsical people. The skin at first is red, and is accompanied by heat and tingling; it is apt to extend very rapidly, but although the surface affected may be large, yet the disease does not go below the skin itself. On this red, angry-looking skin numbers of minute glittering vesicles soon appear, and these vesicles are due to a very small portion of the epidermis being raised up by a little serum or watery fluid beneath; at first they are clear and almost pellucid, but the contents become opaque, and under favorable circumstances dry up; more often these little vesicles burst, and the fluid escapes and dries up into gummy masses on the surface; in doing this it entangles any dust or dirt that may be present, and thus forms large, ugly-looking scabs; this takes place when the part is neglected, for with proper care such scabs should not be allowed to form. In children it runs a course similar to what it does in the adult. Owing to their delicate condition, any disturbance of the constitution is liable to cause the appearance of this rash, especially in those who are at all strumous. In infants, after birth, a red rash often appears, merely from the irritation of the air or clothes on the tender skin: this

is well known under the common name of red gum ; it is easily cured by washing the surface with warm water and using zinc ointment. After vaccination eczema often appears, and it is owing to this in a great measure that so much prejudice is felt against vaccination ; now, this operation, simple as it is, and valuable as it is in its result in preserving humanity from small-pox, cannot be done without some slight disturbance of the constitution, and then this disease often appears ; amongst the ignorant and the filthy the rash soon spreads, and forms dirty, fetid scabs, which lead people to imagine that their children are suffering from some horrible and dangerous disorder. No popular prejudice can be more unfounded, as eczema is in nearly all cases curable by a little care and cleanliness, and it is in no degree attended by danger. Teething is another cause, and here again the irritation and febrile disturbance brought about by that process act in a similar way to the above. Fat children often have this eruption in the folds of the chin, beneath the knees, in the bend of the elbow, and very often in the nates or round the buttocks ; this is generally due to the irritation caused by the passage of the excretions, and to a want of due cleanliness and proper changing of linen. The head in children is a very common seat of eczema ; it begins on the scalp in the usual way, and comes behind the ears, leaving angry red places from which oozes moisture. This disease often comes on after a child is recovering from measles or scarlet fever ; it is met after an attack of chicken-pock, glass-pock, and is often due to the child scratching the vesicles and so irritating them. In the disease known as itch, eczema appears sometimes, being produced artificially by the scratching of the skin. A very common cause of eczema in the head of children is the presence of pediculi or lice.

Treatment: In most cases the following treatment will suffice: Smear on the part some simple olive oil, so as to soften the crusts, and then lay on at bed-time a hot linseed-meal poultice, so as to cover the part well. In the morning most of the scabs will be removed and a great deal of the dirt, while a moist red surface will be left, and if the process be not repeated it will soon scab over again ; washing with soap is of no use, as it only further irritates the skin ; let cleanliness be kept up carefully by oiling and washing. If the rash should be in a part where it is difficult to keep on a poultice, it is just as good to wash the part with oatmeal and hot water, instead of poulticing. When the surface is in this way cleaned, let zinc ointment be applied all over the sore. A child in a filthy state, and covered with scabs, may thus in a day or two, with care, make great progress. When itch is present, the remedy for that must be used ; both diseases cause itching, but the itch does not affect the head ; it comes on the body and arms, and between the fingers, and is, moreover, very catching. When lice are present, let the head be shaved, or the hair cut as close as possible at once ; no head can be cured without, and the cure is far more rapid ; then white precipitate ointment should be smeared all over, which effectually kills these creatures ; then a poultice may be applied, and if this be done every night for a week, a cure will soon result. For adults, and especially for old people, this ointment must be used in small quantities and with caution, as sometimes serious results occur ; in children it is borne very well. At the same time, the patient should live on plain, wholesome diet, take exercise every day, and the bowels should be opened moderately. Children are often much benefited by taking steel wine for a few weeks. It is important to know that while the great majority of cases are thus easily cured, yet the disease is very liable to recur, and in a few obstinate cases seems to defy all treatment. In some scrofulous children the disease will

break out in some part or other, the skin at first looking rough, dry, and shiny, as if it were too tight over the part, then it becomes moist and goes through the usual stages. Relief may be afforded for a time, and the child may grow out of it, but such cases are very troublesome.

Eczema of the leg is often met with in aged people, and in those who suffer from varicose veins and ulcers. There are two typical forms of eczema in this situation, namely, the acute and the chronic. In the former, the affection comes on quickly and is very painful. The skin is of a bright red color and very tense. Upon this inflamed portion of skin minute blebs are formed which contain a transparent fluid. As the inflammation subsides, these blebs either dry up and form thin scales, or their contained fluid increases in amount and becomes thick and milky like pus, causing much irritation to the skin, and finally drying and forming thick yellow or brown scabs. The severe symptoms of acute eczema subside in the course of five or six days, and then the affection either disappears altogether, or, as most frequently happens, it passes into the chronic form. Here the skin is less painful and inflamed, and there is less "weeping," or discharge, of thin fluid from the affected surface. The chronic form of eczema is a troublesome and obstinate affection, and is generally attended with much itching. Eczema occasionally attacks the nipples. Like other forms of acute eczema, this is attended with much pain. It attacks women at all periods of life, most frequently girls who have just reached the age of puberty. The chronic form is very troublesome and obstinate. Eczema in the lower extremities of persons troubled with varicose veins may be prevented by the use of bandages or an elastic stocking, cold bathing, and by avoiding as far as possible much standing or walking. The treatment of acute and severe eczema, whether in the legs or on the nipples, consists in administering saline purgatives, and by applying some warmed Goulard water mixed with a small quantity of laudanum. For chronic eczema tonic medicine is generally indicated, and also warm baths. The inflamed parts should be frequently washed with simple water or with bran-water. Soap should not be used. The skin around the inflamed patch should also be well washed with weak spirits of wine, and then carefully wiped. The following are some of the lotions most frequently applied to chronic eczema: bicarbonate of soda dissolved in water; nitrate of silver dissolved in water, with the addition of some sweet spirits of nitre; a mixture of tannin and glycerine; bichloride of mercury, proof spirit, and water; lime-water; borax and glycerine.

Effervescing Draughts are often very useful and pleasant in febrile attacks. They can be made from any of the vegetable acids and an alkali. To a tumbler of water the following proportions are sufficient: bicarbonate of potash, 2 scruples; tartaric acid, 25 grains: or, carbonate of soda, $\frac{1}{2}$ drachm; tartaric acid, $\frac{1}{2}$ drachm. Add a teaspoonful of capillaire, or any syrup, and you have a pleasant draught.

Effusion is the pouring out of any fluid either into a cavity or the cellular tissue of the body. An effusion may be of blood or serum, which is called water. Thus, we have in the first case apoplexy, if the effusion be of blood on the brain; or water on the brain, if of serum. Likewise on the chest, effusion causes either congestion or water, as the case may be. Effusion also may take place in the joints, or between the skin and muscles.

Eggs of Birds are very nutritious articles of food; they contain as much oil and flesh-forming matter as butcher's meat. They enter into the composition of puddings, cakes, buns, and other forms of diet. They are also eaten alone, boiled, or fried, and are most digestible when least done. The egg of

the domestic fowl is usually eaten, but those of other birds are frequently used. All birds' eggs may be eaten with impunity. The average weight of a hen's egg, shell and all, is about 2 ounces. The following is the composition of 100 parts of the white and yolk of hens' eggs:—

WHITE.		YOLK.	
Water	85.0	Water	53.28
Albumen	12.0	Albumen	17.47
Extractive matter	2.7	Oil or fat	28.75
Salts	0.3	Salts . . . . .	.50
<hr/>		<hr/>	
100.0		100.00	

Eggs are found most useful and nutritious as articles of diet in the sick-room. They are used for mixing with castor oil, turpentine, and other strong medicines, to render them more palatable; also for making mulled brandy and wine. A most nutritious and agreeable drink may be made for invalids, consisting of sherry or brandy beaten up with raw eggs and sweetened with sugar. Eggs may also be given mixed with Liebig's extract of meat.

Egyptian Ophthalmia. See OPTHALMIA.

Elaterium is the sediment which falls from the expressed juice of the squirting gourd, or wild cucumber. This plant grows wild in Southern Europe, but is cultivated elsewhere. When ripe it ejects its seeds, hence its name. The juice is set aside after expression, and the sediment is allowed to strain on a linen cloth, after which it is dried on a porous brick. The drug is an exceedingly powerful one, one-eighth of a grain acting as a strong drastic purgative, carrying off much fluid. It accordingly requires to be cautiously given, and should never be employed if there is a tendency to irritation of the bowels. It often causes nausea and sickness, and sometimes gives rise to considerable pain. Its great value is in dropsical accumulations of fluid, as in heart disease, when it is usually combined with a few grains of compound extract of colocynth, causing an immense drain of water. It should, however, not be used for too long a period continuously. Belladonna is a good thing to give along with it.

Elaterine or **Momordicine** is the active principle found in elaterium. Its dose is about a quarter that of elaterium.

Elder Flowers. The water distilled from off these flowers is sometimes used as a vehicle for more powerful medicines. The inner bark of the tree acts as a hydragogue cathartic, and has been used with success in the treatment of dropsies in the form of decoction.

Electricity or **Galvanism** is an exceedingly powerful remedial agent, the exact value of which we are only now beginning to appreciate. There are three kinds of electricity in use: first, the so-called static variety, which is obtained by rubbing a glass plate or cylinder. This is also called Franklin's electricity, from its discoverer, Franklin. The most important variety of electricity to us is that called dynamic, or current electricity, and of this there are two kinds, namely, that which passes in a continuous current from one pole of the battery to the other, and that which is called interrupted, which is a kind of to-and-fro current; the last is also called an induced current, and as its properties were first investigated by Faraday, it has received his name. It would be impossible to enter into full details as to the mode in which these forces are developed; briefly, the main points are these: Suppose a plate of copper and a plate of zinc are introduced into a vessel containing diluted oil of vitriol; if now a copper wire be so placed as to touch both of these, active

change will be set up in the fluid, and an electric or galvanic current will be set up in the fluid from the zinc to the copper, and out of the fluid by means of the wire from the copper to the zinc. This is the continuous current, and if the pair of plates be multiplied, so will the force increase. Moreover, if two wires are used instead of one, and any portion of the body be introduced between the two, the current will pass through the body so as to go from one wire to another, and its effects on the body will be made manifest. It is to be noted that the effects are only noticeable when the circuit between the metals which give rise to the current is complete; when the circuit is broken there is no current. But suppose the current to be made to pass through a piece of soft iron, this will be affected like the wires, readily conducting the electricity from one wire to another. If now, however, a coil of thin wire be made to surround the soft metal, so as not to touch either it or itself, through the coil of wire will pass a stream of electric force whenever the circuit is opened or shut; that is to say, whenever either of the wires is made to remove from or to touch the iron centre piece. When the wires touch, the circuit is closed, and the current passes from the copper to the zinc, as usual, but if removed it can no longer pass, and the iron remains unelectrified. The wire coil does not touch the centre, and so the current is said to be induced; it only passes on opening and closing the circuit, that is, interrupting the current; hence it is also called an interrupted current; but it is plain these interruptions occur in both the original circuit and the induced current, so that in reality both are interrupted, though only one is induced. The so-called magneto-electric machines, which are turned by hand, are related to the last mode of developing electricity, inasmuch as by them electric currents are induced by a permanent magnet of the ordinary horse-shoe form, against which two coils of soft wire are made to revolve. Each of these in turn is magnetized as it approaches an extremity of the horse-shoe, and in this way a current of an interrupted kind is set up. It would not be possible to give in this short space full details of the kind of cases in which the several forms of electricity may prove or have proved useful. In the first place, they may be applied either locally or generally; that is to say, to some one spot or part of the body, or to the whole body. If applied to one definite part, the influence would naturally be to a great extent limited to that part, but if to the whole body a kind of tonic rather than any distinct or specific effect would be anticipated. The mass of force, however generated, of many pairs of plates is likely to exceed in certain powers those of at most one or two wires, however intensified. Hence it is more powerful in overcoming resistance, in reaching parts at a distance from the surface. It also possesses the power of causing muscles to contract, on opening and closing its circuit, in certain instances when induced electricity altogether fails. Above all, it possesses much greater chemical and heating power than the other, so much so that care must at all times be taken that these are not manifested at inopportune times and seasons. The induced current is much more convenient and manageable; and briefly we shall point to two most important sets of cases where electricity does good. First in neuralgia, especially of the face. This most intractable and painful malady sometimes yields in a most surprising manner to the use of electricity, and especially to the continuous current, though cures sometimes do better with the interrupted one. In facial palsy, too, where the muscles are so wasted as to be unable to respond to the interrupted current, prompt contraction follows the application of the continuous one. In ordinary cases of paralysis one great object, at all events, is to keep the muscles properly nourished until the nervous system of what has suf-

ferred damage has had time to be repaired. One form of loss of voice connected with hysteria is promptly cured by the interrupted current. In certain forms of paralysis connected with syphilis the continuous current is most useful. As to instruments, the best continuous and constant current battery is some modification of Daniell's battery ; that in common use in hospitals is such an one, invented by Muirhead. Stöhrer's continuous current batteries are also in use. The interrupted current battery now almost invariably employed in England is one by Stöhrer, of Dresden.

Electuaries are certain forms of remedies into which sugar or honey largely enters. They are much the same as confections, and two of them at least are very valuable remedies. There are confection of sulphur and confection of senna, both sometimes called electuaries ; both are valuable laxatives, the former especially useful to those troubled with piles, the latter as a means of administering a good but nauseous remedy to children.

Elemi is a kind of resin, with properties allied to turpentine, which is imported from the East. Its ointment is sometimes employed in sluggish sores. It is not given internally.

Elephantiasis is the name given to a condition where limbs swell to enormous proportions from no very definite cause, and remain permanently in that elephantine condition. In it the skin and subjacent tissues are greatly thickened and increased in density, but the muscles are destroyed or altered for the worse rather than increased in strength. Most frequently it attacks the lower extremities, sometimes the upper, less frequently other parts of the body. The skin is the part most affected ; it becomes of a brawny thickness. All kinds of remedies have been tried, but success has not been great. In India such a growth frequently attacks the scrotum, causing it to assume the most portentous proportions. For this, as for the other, removal seems the best remedy, and should not be too long deferred, or the health may suffer irretrievable damage.

Elixir is an Arabic word, signifying strength. At one time it was a favorite name for medicines supposed to be particularly efficacious, and where the ingredients were almost entirely dissolved in the menstruum, making it thicker than a tincture. There were then all sorts of elixirs sold, but at present we find in the shops only elixir of vitriol and paregoric elixir, besides a few patent medicines called elixirs.

Elm Bark is a remedy of very uncertain value. It is given in the form of decoction as a tonic and alterative.

Emaciation or loss of flesh occurs in cancer, consumption, starvation, etc., and is due to the tissues not receiving a due supply of nutrition.

Embalming is the process of preparing any animal body to resist the decay natural to it. The art of embalming was practiced by the Egyptians in perfection, and we have their mummies now to prove their skill. The chief ingredient in all embalming preparations is benzoin, a resin existing in Friars' balsam. This, combined with naphtha, is freely used, and bandages soaked in it are bound round the body, after elaborate preparations of spices and resins have been placed within the body itself. At the present day embalming is seldom required, even by the rich, for their dead, excepting when a long time must necessarily elapse before interment ; and, as in the case of royal personages, where lying in state is practiced.

Embolism is a term applied to a condition in which a piece of fibrine in the heart or in a large vessel has become dislodged and carried by the current of the circulation into some distant part. This occurs in some cases of

heart disease, and more especially after rheumatic fever has caused disease of that organ; a clot of fibrine carried into an artery of the extremities will do very little harm, but if carried into an artery supplying the brain an attack of hemiplegia or paralysis will ensue, and the patient will pass into a state of coma or insensibility. An embolon, or plug of fibrine, may be carried from a vein into the heart, and cause sudden death by blocking up the pulmonary artery. Such cases are very rare, but may come on after a confinement. Death will take place in an hour or two, or may be still more prolonged; the patient will suffer intense agony and distress from a feeling of impending suffocation; she will toss herself about, calling for air, although there is plenty entering the chest, and a fatal result will shortly ensue because the blood cannot get to the air to be oxygenated. It is doubtful if recovery ever takes place when once the above symptoms have come on. Embolism may occur on a smaller scale in many diseases, and small areas of tissue may become diseased from the capillaries being plugged, but this condition can here call for no further comment.

Embolon is the term applied to the plug or clot of fibrine which is carried by the circulation from one part to another in cases of embolism. See **EMBOLISM**.

Embrocations are forms of remedies intended to be rubbed into a part, whereas a liniment is strictly intended only to be smeared on to it. Nevertheless, the word liniment is now generally used in the widest sense, so as to embrace embrocations. See **LINIMENTS**.

Embryo is the name given to the earliest appearance of the fœtus when it begins to be developed in the womb.

Emetics are medicines or other agents which produce vomiting, the simplest, and in many cases the most effectual, being a tickling of the back of the throat, especially at the part called the soft palate, with a feather. In medicine several classes of emetics are used; some cause sickness and faintness; some by irritating the stomach cause it to get rid of its contents without any great degree of faintness such as accompanies the other. Vomiting itself is a complex act, partly the result of the powerful muscles constituting the walls of the belly, partly the result of contraction of the muscular walls of the stomach itself, that is to say, of the cavity into which the food is received. Of ordinary emetics, ipecacuanha is that most frequently employed; antimony is also used in the form of antimonial wine or tartar emetic, the latter in small doses. These remedies cause much sickness and prostration, and consequently are used chiefly in cases where it is desirable that such a condition should be induced for the arrest or suppression of certain diseases. Thus, in the case of children attacked with croup, an emetic of this class is of the greatest possible value, especially if accompanied with a warm bath and fostered with lukewarm drinks. Then, again, it must never be forgotten that little children, especially infants, if attacked with cold, cough, and thereby expel from their lungs the matter which has collected there, but this in all probability only reaches the air tubes, and gets no farther. They cannot expectorate, and so the tendency is to accumulate phlegm in the chest, whence the rattling noises heard when they have colds. Now it is of vital importance to get rid of this substance, and of all remedies an emetic is the most efficient. Ipecacuanha wine had best be used, and that may be given in repeated teaspoonful doses until the child is sick and the whole is brought up. This may seem harsh practice, but in the end it is safest. In poisoning by whatever agent it is of vital importance to get it expelled from the stomach, and for this purpose common salt,

mustard, or smelling-salts may be given in the respective doses of a handful of salt, a tablespoonful of mustard, or a teaspoonful of smelling-salts, all freely diluted with water, and to be followed up by copious draughts of lukewarm water. These are especially useful in poisoning with opium or other narcotic agent. For this purpose, too, sulphate of zinc (white vitriol) and sulphate of copper (blue vitriol) are particularly well adapted, but as a rule less readily attainable. Sulphate of zinc is a very safe emetic, emptying the stomach without giving rise to much nausea. Perhaps the best is a combination of this with ipecacuanha, — fifteen grains of sulphate of zinc and five of ipecacuanha, given as usual with much lukewarm water. There are many cases where an individual has partaken of indigestible or unsuitable food, in which an emetic, by getting rid of it, does great good, as during the process of vomiting the liver and gall bladder are compressed, and bile finds its way back into the stomach, thence to be expelled by the mouth. An emetic is often one of the very best plans for getting rid of an accumulation of bile in the liver or its appendages. The process of vomiting also commonly causes a certain amount of perspiration.

Emetine is the active principle of ipecacuanha. It is rarely, if ever, used in medicine.

Emigration is a means of reducing the surplus population of a country, but some loss to a nation is incurred by the process, because the young, the hearty, and the strong go abroad, leaving the poor and infirm at home; but this is somewhat counterbalanced if the children send back to the aged parents some of the proceeds of their wealth. Again, the idle man and the pauper do not emigrate as a rule, and therefore they are a sort of dead weight in the country. The emigrant should, to be successful, be provided with some little means for living for a short time on landing in a new country; agents should be appointed to point out the countries where the different kinds of labor are most required, so as to avoid a glut in the market; all grades of laborers should be sent out, so that a new colony may be self-supporting as far as possible, and the men and women should be pretty equally mixed. The annual average emigration from Ireland between 1831 and 1841 was 40,346, and from June 30, in the latter year, to the end of 1845, it averaged 61,242 per annum. In consequence of the potato blight, famine, and pestilence, the number rose to 105,955 in 1846; in 1847 the numbers were more than double those who left in the previous year; in 1848 the emigrants amounted to 178,159, but in 1849 they again rose to 214,425. The emigration reached its maximum in 1851, when the numbers amounted to 249,721, after which they gradually decreased to 150,222 in 1854. From 1841 to 1851 no less than 1,240,737 left the country, while the number who emigrated from Irish ports in the decade 1851–61 was 1,208,350, — namely, 179,507 in 1851; 190,322 in 1852; 173,148 in 1853; 140,555 in 1854; 91,914 in 1855; 90,781 in 1856; 95,081 in 1857; 64,337 in 1858; 8599 in 1859; 84,621 in 1860; and 17,485 from January 1 to April 7, 1861. From these causes the population of Ireland has diminished to about one-half of what it would have been had there been the same ratio of increase as in other parts of the United Kingdom. The population of Ireland in 1841 was 8,175,124; in 1851 it should have been 9,018,799; in 1861, 9,887,400; and in 1871 it would have been nearly 10½ millions. But from the above causes, of which migration has played a great part, the number of people sank to 6,574,278 in 1851, to 5,798,967 in 1861, and to 5,402,759 at the census in 1871; the decrease is now less rapid than formerly. Emigration has also gone on in other parts of the United Kingdom, but in a much less proportion, and

in spite of it there has been a large increase in population. Official returns state the number of emigrants who left the United Kingdom during the fifty-five years from 1815 to the end of 1869 at 6,756,697. Of this total there went 4,276,597 to the United States, 1,356,476 to the British North American colonies, 971,358 to the Australian colonies and New Zealand, and 152,260 to other parts. The numbers include foreigners who embarked from ports in the United Kingdom. The following table gives the number and destination of emigrants for each of the sixteen years, 1861 to 1876, the last column including all individuals not enumerated under the three great outlets of British emigration, namely, the United States, North American, and Australian colonies.

Years.	To North American Colonies.		To the United States.		To Australia and New Zealand.		Total.	
		Of British Origin Only.		Of British Origin Only.		Of British Origin Only.		Of British Origin Only.
1861	12,707	3,953	49,764	38,160	23,738	20,597	91,770	65,197
1862	15,522	8,328	58,706	48,726	41,843	38,828	121,214	97,763
1863	18,083	9,665	146,813	130,528	53,054	50,157	223,758	192,864
1864	12,721	11,371	147,042	130,165	40,942	40,075	208,900	187,081
1865	17,211	14,425	147,258	118,463	37,003	36,683	209,801	174,891
1866	13,255	9,988	161,000	131,840	24,097	23,682	204,882	170,053
1867	15,503	12,160	159,275	126,051	14,466	14,023	195,953	156,982
1868	21,062	12,332	155,532	108,490	12,809	12,332	196,325	138,187
1869	33,891	20,921	203,001	146,737	14,901	14,457	258,027	186,300
1870	35,295	27,168	196,075	153,466	17,065	16,526	256,940	202,511
1871	32,671	24,954	198,843	150,788	12,227	11,695	252,435	192,751
1872	32,205	24,382	233,747	161,782	15,876	15,248	295,213	210,494
1873	37,203	29,045	233,073	166,730	26,428	25,137	310,612	228,345
1874	25,450	20,728	148,161	113,774	53,958	52,581	241,014	197,272
1875	-	12,306	-	81,193	-	34,750	-	140,675
1876	-	9,335	-	54,554	-	32,196	-	109,469

The English Poor Law Act of 1834, and other subsequent Acts, empower the application of the poor-rate towards the emigration of poor persons, and enable guardians of unions and parishes to promote emigration at the cost of their funds, with the order and subject to the regulations of the Local Government Board. The general effect of the Acts appears to be that guardians of unions, or of separate parishes not in union, may, without the previous consent of the vestry meeting, but with the sanction of the Local Government Board, expend any sum not exceeding £10 in aid of the emigration of any poor person having a settlement in the parish, or in any parish in the union. Poor persons who are irremovable by reason of one year's residence or otherwise, if they are chargeable, or would, if relieved, become chargeable, may also be assisted to emigrate by the guardians, with the sanction of the Local Government Board, without reference to the limit of £10. So also the guardians are not limited as to the amount to be expended by them in respect of poor persons who are actually chargeable upon the common fund of the union, whether settled therein or not.

Emmenagogues are remedies which are supposed to foster the menstrual flow. They are a most diversified and unsatisfactory group. Very often deficiencies or absence of the flow is due to no local cause, but to bad health gen-

erally, especially to the condition known as anæmia. When this is the case it is useless to attempt to restore the local functions until the general mischief is set right. For this reason salts of iron are among the most useful emmenagogues, especially in large towns, and as in these patients the bowels are usually more or less sluggish, especially the lower bowel, it is well to give aloes at the same time. Sometimes the arrest or non-appearance of the flow is due to mechanical obstruction, in which case operative procedure becomes necessary. This is comparatively rare.

Emollients are remedies which, when applied locally, soothe the part and diminish irritation. Bathing with warm water; the application of hot poultices, however compounded; the application of oily or greasy substances, so as to keep the skin lissom and supple, all come within the definition.

Emphysema is a disease of the lungs, which is attended very often by shortness of breath, cough, and inability to expand the chest thoroughly. It very frequently comes on as a sequel to a winter cough. When a person has been suffering every winter with a recurrence of bronchitis, the air-cells of the lungs become unduly distended, and cannot so well expel their contents; it thus happens that the lungs become larger and hold more air than usual, but as the air is stagnant in the lungs in a great measure, respiration is carried on imperfectly, as the products of combustion are not removed fast enough. Such people are generally stout, and have too much fat deposited about them; this arises from the fact that they are not able, or are indisposed, to take violent exercise, and that the ordinary processes of combustion in the lungs are somewhat impaired. In old people also emphysema occurs, in consequence of the changes which naturally take place in the tissues in old age; the lungs, like other organs in the body, are less nourished than usual, and so they are unable to bear the external pressure of the atmosphere; hence the air-cells dilate, and this is most observed in the upper and front parts of the lungs. This disease is met with also in children, and appears in some cases to be hereditary; in many cases, however, it follows whooping-cough or some bronchial affection of childhood, and the little patient may be seen with high shoulders, prominent chest, quick but shallow expansion of chest, and rather engorged appearance in the veins of the face. This disease in itself is not dangerous, but it is so often accompanied by bronchitis, and in so great measure induces that disorder, that grave evils may ensue. Besides shortness of breath and inability to take fast exercise, there is often palpitation of the heart and pain at the pit of the stomach, because the right side of the heart is full and cannot properly force its contents through the altered lungs. Sometimes the neck and face are swollen, and even the legs may become so too, and then when the finger is pressed on the skin a little pit or depression is formed, and the patient is said to be dropsical. But these results do not occur except in bad cases, and only when the person has been suffering for some years. Bronchitis is the most common affection which coexists with emphysema, and often it is extremely troublesome. When a cold comes on, the breath is shorter than before, and there is difficulty in breathing; the patient is wheezy, and feels as if there were a weight lying on his chest; in a day or two, by proper treatment, the cough will become looser, and he will find relief by expectorating a good deal of phlegm from the chest. The cough is generally very troublesome the first thing in the morning, because the phlegm has been accumulating during the night; the patient is unable to lie down comfortably, and feels better when propped up in bed. By coughing so much, pain is frequently felt in the lower part of the chest on each side, and this is due to the

muscles there being tired with the violent exertion. At times the eyes may be bloodshot and the veins of the neck stand out during the cough, because they are congested. Frequently the patient breathes better when he leans forward, resting on his hands, because then, the shoulders being fixed, expansion of the chest takes place more freely. After many attacks the lips, ears, and nose are often of a livid or purplish tint, owing to long-continued congestion of the vessels of the part. A draught of cold night air or a fog is a thing always to be dreaded by any one suffering from this disease. It affects all classes, more especially those whose work exposes them to all kinds of weather: cabmen, who often have no shelter for hours in cold and wet weather, are very liable to it; draymen and costermongers are also subject to it. A very common cause is indulgence in eating and drinking. Women, by leading a more domestic life, are less subject to this disease than men. It is far less common in warm and sheltered places than in cold and damp parts.

Treatment: If a person is predisposed to emphysema by one of his parents having suffered from it, he should avoid exposure to inclement weather as far as possible, and when he has a cold or an attack of bronchitis he should try to get it cured as soon as possible. Avoid excess of eating and drinking, if at all inclined to obesity; take lean meat rather than fat; do not eat much bread, or butter, or pastry, or potatoes, but have dry toast, biscuits or brown bread, and green vegetables; a little claret or sherry is preferable to beer. Exercise should be taken every day in fine weather, and night air should be avoided. Removal to a warmer and equable climate is of the greatest service, but this is often beyond the means of most people. As the next best thing, those places which are sheltered from chilling and inclement winds are to be recommended. When an emphysematous person has taken cold, or has an attack of bronchitis, he should at once go to bed, and keep the room at a moderate temperature of 65° or 70° Fahr.; if too hot, the air is oppressive; the atmosphere should be moistened by boiling water in a kettle, so that the steam shall pass into the apartment; moist hot air is what is most grateful to the patient. Avoid any draught of cold air into the room. Place on the chest hot linseed-meal poultices, but care should be taken that they are really hot, and not allowed to lie on until they become a cold damp lump on the chest; or flannels, wrung out of hot water, may be sprinkled over with a teaspoonful of turpentine, and then placed over the chest or back; a piece of oiled calico should be laid over the flannel, — it not only keeps in the heat, but prevents the clothes becoming wet. The patient should not lie too low in bed, as he will breathe freer if propped up by pillows. Careful attention should be paid to the diet; solid food should be avoided at first, and hot milk, or bread and milk, may be given, with a lightly boiled egg and beef tea at intervals. Beer should not be given, and if any stimulant be needed some port-wine negus or a glass of warm whisky and water may be given; any excess in this direction is bad. Any light farinaceous pudding or some mutton may be tried in a few days, when the appetite returns, but the stomach should not be loaded with food so as to cause distension. The bowels are often confined, and so purgatives may be given occasionally. Severe cold or foggy weather is a great source of fear to the emphysematous. Between the attacks, and during the warm summer weather, the object is to improve the general health as far as possible by careful diet and tonic medicine. Flannel should be worn next the skin, and warm socks and thick boots. A respirator often gives great relief, as the inspired air is by that means warmer, but it is not so pure. Persons affected in this way should breathe through the nose rather than through

the mouth, and they should not talk when out walking in the night air. Great relief is afforded by staying in the house all the winter, so as to avoid being exposed to cold or wet.

Emprosthotonos is a technical name given to those convulsive seizures in which the body of the patient is thrown violently forwards; it occurs in some cases of tetanus. See TETANUS.

Empyema is a disease of the pleura associated with the effusion of pus into the pleural cavity. In many respects this disease presents symptoms closely resembling those met with in pleurisy, but differing in being more intense, and attended with more danger to the patient; in simple inflammation of the pleura, the products effused have a tendency to become absorbed, and to leave only adhesion of the two surfaces of the membrane, while in empyema adhesions rarely occur, and the matter must be let out by surgical interference. Persons who suffer from this disease have generally been in a bad state of health previously, and are often of a scrofulous constitution. Scarlet fever in children may set up empyema, and it is more common from this cause in early life than among adults. In some who have diseased joints or sinuses in the limbs, with diseased and bare bone, and after amputation of a limb when pyæmia has been set up, secondary deposits in the lungs and empyema are very liable to recur. Those also whose lungs are in a diseased state, as in cases of phthisis and some forms of pneumonia, are liable to this complaint. The bursting of a hydatid cyst into the pleura, the rupture of a tuberculous cavity of the lungs, and the extension of a similar disease in the pericardium will set up empyema. And, finally, it may come on insidiously without any distinct cause being made out.

Symptoms: There is at first pain of a sharp and shooting character in the affected side, and this is generally confined to one spot; the patient cannot cough or take a deep breath without increasing this pain. In a few days, when the fluid is poured out into the pleura, the pain may diminish considerably; but there is more or less distress of breathing, because, from the pressure of the fluid, air cannot enter the lung on the affected side, and the other lung is called upon to do all the work; hence the patient lies on his back or diagonally towards the diseased side, so as to give the healthy side of the chest all the room he can to expand. From the first there are the usual signs of fever, — a furred tongue, quick pulse, loss of appetite, and much thirst. The temperature, too, of the body rises considerably, and is liable to much daily variation, being high at night and perhaps two or three degrees lower in the morning. When the disease is well established, the diseased side of the chest is larger in circumference than the other, and there is bulging of the intercostal spaces; the veins also are obstructed over the part, and appear as blue lines running over the chest. The dyspnœa is great, and increased on exertion; each respiration is hurried and shallow; the countenance is anxious, and sometimes pale or livid. Generally the patient is worse at night, and becomes hotter and more oppressed; at times a hectic flush appears on the cheeks, at others there is much perspiration over the head and body; rigors or shivering are very usual in the early stages of the disease, but becomes less frequent afterwards.

Treatment: The patient must be kept in bed in a warm and well-ventilated room; the air should be moist, and of a temperature from 60° to 65° Fahr. When there is much pain a few leeches will often give great relief, and when bleeding has stopped, a hot poultice can be applied, or else flannels wrung out of hot water, and covered over with some oiled calico or oiled silk, so as to

keep in the heat, and prevent the bed-clothes becoming wet. Food of a light and nourishing description must be given; milk, beef-tea, broth, and a moderate amount of stimulant are best borne; the diet, in fact, is such as may be given in all cases of fever, and will be more fully described under the general head of fever. (See FEVERS.) When there can be no doubt in the mind of the medical man that pus is present, it is certainly advisable to open the chest by a small incision, so as to let it out; no good can come by delay, as the patient's health will become worse, and no benefit can be expected from leaving the case alone. Yet, should any doubt exist as to the nature of the disease, an exploratory puncture may be made by means of a fine trocar and canula. If pus escape, then there can be no hesitation in tapping the chest, or in performing the operation which is technically known as "*paracentesis thoracis*." For this purpose an incision, about an inch long, or rather less, is made through the skin, about the sixth or seventh intercostal space, and in the line of the axilla or arm-pit. A trocar and canula about one-fourth or one-fifth of an inch in diameter is then introduced, and when the trocar is withdrawn the pus will run through the tube most readily. The wound should not be allowed to close, but a piece of tubing of gutta-percha should be kept in, so that any more pus that forms may escape at once, and not accumulate again. Even in very favorable cases pus continues to be secreted and to flow through the tube for days and even weeks after the original puncture. The quantity produced daily gradually diminishes until at length it ceases. All this while the patient will be easier; he can breathe more comfortably; there is less fever and hectic; he will recover his appetite, and rest better at night; but in all cases that recover, convalescence is a slow process, and tonics, generous diet, cod-liver oil, a visit to the sea-side or country, are indispensable aids for regaining health. If the lung cannot expand after the matter has escaped, the chest-wall of the affected side will be pressed in by the external atmosphere, and so be smaller than the other, and in this way such patients often have lateral curvature of the spine afterwards. In time the healthy lung becomes much increased in size, and does, in a great measure, the work of both. The mortality from this disease is considerable, and it is nearly always fatal when arising from pyæmia, or when the patient's health has been worn down by previous disease. In a few cases the pus has made its way through the skin of the chest, and burst externally of its own accord; but it is best to tap the chest before such a process has taken place.

Emulsion is a soft, smooth liquid, usually prescribed for coughs, though purgatives can be made into emulsions, as when castor oil is rubbed down with yolk of egg, or milk, or mucilage and syrup. A pleasant cough emulsion is made from almonds, gum arabic, sugar, water, and a little tolu, paregoric, and sweet spirits of nitre.

Encephalitis is a technical term for inflammation of the brain.

Encephaloid Cancer is one of the varieties of cancer.

Endemic. Diseases which are peculiar to localities or situations, such as ague to Lincolshire, England, goitre to Switzerland, and yellow fever to Havana. Diseases may be endemic and epidemic at the same time.

Endocarditis means inflammation of the lining membrane of the heart, and is common after an attack of rheumatic fever, and in the course of Bright's disease; it generally is met with in the left ventricle, and sets up a serious affection of the valves. See HEART.

Endoscope, an instrument devised to see the interior of the bladder, but it is not of any practical use.

Enema. When food or medicine is introduced in a fluid form into the lower bowel it is termed an enema; formerly a clyster. It may be employed with advantage in cases of prolonged constipation, when it is better and easier to act upon the hardened mass from below than from above. Many substances may be employed, but there is none better than plain soap and water. If that do not succeed, half an ounce of castor oil and half an ounce of turpentine may be beaten up with an egg, and a pint of hot water added. In making use of enemata for this purpose, not less than a pint should be used; for the normal stimulus to the bowel to act is distension. If, on the other hand, it is desired that the enema should be retained instead of being expelled, the smaller the quantity used the better. This is the case when from disease of the stomach it is impossible or unadvisable to give food that way, and small quantities of beef-tea, etc., may be thrown up the bowel. Then not more than a couple of ounces should be used at a time. This too is the case when opium enemata are prescribed, as they sometimes are for disease of the lower bowel or neighborhood.

Enervation is a term applied to the weak state met with in cases of nervous debility, and in those who suffer from hysteria and allied nervous disorders.

Enteric Fever. See TYPHOID FEVER.

Enteritis, or INFLAMMATION OF THE SMALL INTESTINES, is rare as a disease arising of its own accord. Usually it is the result of irritants, or is produced by scrofula. The inflammation may affect all coats of the intestine or only the mucous membrane. When inflamed, the mucous membrane becomes of a deep red color, almost black, and occasionally ulcers form on it. Sometimes these ulcers eat so deep into the gut that their outer wall is perforated, the contents escape, and peritonitis, a much more fatal malady, is set up. If the inflammation be only of a subacute character, the bowel may be thickened. This sadly interferes with its function, and gives rise to constantly recurring attacks of diarrhoea. The symptoms of enteritis vary exceedingly in gravity. If all the coats are affected at once, the symptoms then resemble those of strangulation. There is intense pain, a hot skin, quick, hard pulse; the legs are drawn up to relieve the tenseness of the belly, and there is nausea and vomiting. The bowels, too, in this form, are obstinately confined, and there may be faecal vomiting. The slightest pressure increases the pain, so that the patient can hardly bear the bed-clothes. The pulse soon becomes excessively small and hard, wiry, and imperceptible. If the mucous membrane alone be affected, the symptoms are quite different. There is diarrhoea instead of costiveness, and no faecal vomiting; but there is great fever, thirst, and pain, and the bowels swell with flatus. In dealing with such a case we must rely on opium, given both by the mouth and bowel. If it cannot be retained, morphia must be given in the anus or over the bowels. Small doses frequently repeated are best. Hot fomentations or turpentine stupes applied to the abdomen give great relief. Ice to such is both grateful and valuable. Strict quiet is to be maintained in bed, and no attempt made to open the bowels until such time as that is urgently needed. The food, too, should be given in the smallest possible bulk. When it is judged safe to open the bowels, if they do not act of their own accord, enemata of soap and water had better be used. With children, opium must be given with great caution. Lime-water suits them well.

Entophyta are vegetable parasites which dwell within the body; they are found in some diseases of the mucous membrane of the mouth and alimentary canal. In the complaint called thrush, so common in infants, spores of the

fungus known as *Oidium albicans* may be found, also in the false membrane formed in the throat in cases of diphtheria. In certain cases of enlargement and dilatation of the stomach, fungi are found in the vomited matters; the name of *Sarcina ventriculi* has been given to them; they form little square packets of a greenish-yellow color, and are marked by vertical and transverse lines. The yeast plant, or *Tortula cerevisia*, which is made use of in fermenting beer or spirituous liquors, is also occasionally found in the stomach and bladder. They are probably conveyed into the body from the external atmosphere, and develop wherever they find a convenient nidus.

Entozoa are animal parasites which are met with or have their "habitat" within the human body. They have been divided by biologists into three classes:—

(1.) *Cœlmintha*, or hollow worms.

(2.) *Sterelmintha*, or solid worms.

(3.) *Accidental* parasites, or those having the habits, but not referable to the class, of entozoa.

(1.) The following are the most common worms met with in the class *Cœlmintha*: (a.) *Ascaris lumbricoides*, or round worm, which is met with in the small intestine, and often passes upwards into the stomach. The male measures from four to six inches long; the female from ten to fourteen. In shape it much resembles the ordinary earth-worm. They are most common in children between the ages of three and ten years. (b.) *Ascaris* or *Oxyuris vermicularis*, commonly known as thread-worms; they are found in the rectum or lower bowel, and are more frequently met with in children than any other worm. The male measures one-sixth of an inch in length; the female is from one-third to half an inch long. (See ASCARIDES.) (c.) *Tricocephalus dispar*, or the long thread-worm; it is not very common in this country; the male measures an inch and a half in length, the female two inches. It is found in the large intestine. (d.) *Trichina spiralis*, a worm rare in this country, but common in Germany. It gets into the system by eating sausages not thoroughly cooked. It is attended by symptoms not unlike those of typhoid fever, in some respects. They are met with in the muscles, where they lie coiled up in little oval cases, which are just visible to the naked eye. (e.) *Filaria medinensis*, or Guinea worm, found in Guinea and different parts of Africa. It attacks the skin and subcutaneous tissues, wriggling its way in the legs chiefly.

(2.) The following are included under the class *Sterelmintha*: (a.) *Tænia solium*, or tape-worm. Its length is great, varying from six to ten or twenty feet or more. It is a flat, ribbon-like worm, of a white color, about one-third of an inch broad, and made up of segments about an inch long near the tail end, and each fits into the segment preceding. The body is pretty uniform in width, but towards the head the neck tapers very much, not exceeding often one-eighth of an inch, and the segments also are very much shorter. The head is known by four black spots upon it, and these are the suckers by which it clings to the walls of the bowels; the head is about the size of a pin's head, and is rather wider than the neck. On the front part of the head is a small proboscis, on which is arranged a double row of hooks in a circle. The worm increases in length by fresh segments being produced at the neck, while the fully developed segments near the tail drop off; each fully matured segment is called a "proglottis." No good is done unless the head is expelled, as yards may come away, but if the head remain fresh growth will take place. This worm is found in the small intestine. (b.) *Tænia mediocanellata* is an-

other kind of tape-worm, and the more common of the two. It resembles the preceding in every respect, except that there is no proboscis on the head, and no hooklets. (c.) *Bothriocephalus latus*, or broad tape-worm; it is the largest of all, and is often twenty or thirty feet in length and an inch in breadth. The head is club-shaped; there are no hooklets; the anterior segments are narrow at first, but widen gradually, so as to attain their greatest width towards the centre of the body; towards the tail end the segments diminish in width, but increase in depth, so that the worm is much thicker in the posterior than in the anterior part, where it is flattened. The mature segment or "proglottis" of these worms contains both male and female organs of reproduction; when one mature segment has become impregnated with another mature segment, by contact with it, eggs are formed. These eggs remain in the "proglottis" until it escapes from the bowel, when the "proglottis" itself bursts from the growth of the eggs within; when the ova escape in this way, they may be eaten by some animals, or even taken into the stomach by their being present in drinking water. When the embryo in this way enters into a pig or rabbit, it breaks its shell, and, boring through the intestinal wall, lodges in the tissues; here it forms a cyst, where it may attain a large size, and develops an animal consisting only of a head and neck. There are a great many tape-worms of different kinds, and many animals, as the dog, cat, and rabbit, are liable to them as well as man. We may chance to swallow the ova of the tape-worm in the dog by eating water cresses, or drinking water in which the embryo has happened to be; and if this be done, we shall not suffer from tape-worm, but from the intermediate variety, called cysticercus, and thus a cyst may form in some organ, and grow so as to cause some inconvenience, and even danger to life. These cysts are often called hydatids, and the liver is the most common seat; they rarely heal of themselves, but generally form rounded tumors, which cause very little pain or disturbance; they generally contain fluid, and attached to the inner wall of the cyst are those curious bodies known as cysticerci, or the worm in the intermediate stage. Tape-worm in man is not caused by swallowing the ova, but by eating meat in which the cysticerci are lying. Pigs and rabbits provide us with the *Tænia solium*, while oxen may give us the *Tænia mediocanellata*. *Echinococcus hominis* is the name given to the cysticercus of the *Tænia echinococcus*, a tape-worm which is met with in the dog and wolf. There are some other unimportant varieties; the first two are the only common ones in this country; the development of hydatids is very rare. Tape-worm itself is attended with much inconvenience, but very little danger.

(3.) There are a few *accidental parasites*, as the larva of the gad-fly, and a few less well known. These resemble the entozoa in dwelling within the body, but they have no anatomical relation to those which form the class known under the name of Entozoa. See PARASITES.

Entropion. This condition is the reverse of eotropion, and denotes an inversion or turning-in of the eyelid. This, though not a cause of so much disfigurement as eversion, is usually more troublesome and painful to the patient, by reason of the inward displacement of the eyelashes, which are brought into contact with, and constantly rub against, the cornea and the front of the eyeball. Permanent entropion is usually the result of slow inflammatory changes affecting the tissues of the eyelid, chiefly the inner lining of the mucous membrane, and causing retraction of these and inward rolling of the free margin of the lid. In some instances the eversion is due to persistent spasm of the circular muscle which closes the eye. This affection, when

neglected, may result in opacity and ulceration of the cornea, and even general disorganization of the eyeball. Entropion, like ectropion, is more frequently observed in the lower eyelid. It cannot be relieved by any plan of treatment except surgical operation.

Enuresis, a technical term for incontinence of urine. See INCONTINENCE OF URINE.

Ephemera. See MILK FEVER.

Epidemic Diseases are such as are universally prevalent in a district or country at the same time, and which, having endured for a period, at last disappear or die out. Influenza and cholera are instances of epidemic diseases.

Epidermis is the name given to the epithelial covering of the skin; the number of layers of epithelial cells or scales varies in different parts of the body, being thinnest on the inside of the arms and legs, and on the fingers and toes, while it is very thick on the external surfaces of the body, on the palm and heel, etc.

Epiglottis, a valve-like membrane which fits accurately over the glottis or upper part of the air-passages, so as to prevent any food going down that way.

Epilepsy is a diseased condition, the exact causation of which is undetermined, but of which the main features are sudden and total loss of consciousness and convulsions, lasting a longer or shorter period. These attacks have a tendency to recur and ultimately affect the mental powers. Frequently these fits are preceded by a kind of warning (see AURA); and if this can be stopped, the attack may be arrested. The attack begins with a sudden pallor of the countenance and a fixed expression of face. Sometimes there is a shriek, and the individual falls to the ground violently convulsed (hence the name *falling sickness*). There is usually foaming at the mouth; the tongue is thrust forward, and sometimes fearfully lacerated by the teeth. The eyes are often fixed, sometimes rolling and quite insensitive. The countenance is suffused, sometimes purple, and the breathing is frequently suspended for a time. The bowels and bladder may discharge their contents. The convulsions may affect any or all parts of the body; usually one side is worst. Gradually they pass off, and the epileptic remains quiet and apparently sensible; this may pass into sound sleep, from which he may recover, knowing nothing of what has passed, except from the pain from straining his muscles and the pain from his lacerated tongue. Generally, too, there is headache. The fit may last from a few minutes to half an hour, and may recur sometimes once or twice in one day, often not for very long intervals. There is always some risk to the epileptic from being seized in a situation of danger. They may fall on the face and bruise themselves, or they may fall in the water and drown themselves in a pool a few inches deep. Such are the characters of a severe and well-marked fit of what the French call the *grand mal*. The *petit mal* may only mean a slight momentary unconsciousness, instantaneously recovered from, or there may be a faint for a few seconds without any fall or dizziness; or there may be some twitching of the face or one limb, followed by an absent feeling for a few minutes or moments. The appearance of confirmed epileptics is striking: they have a stolid, immobile look, are usually very stupid; and very likely also their moral faculties are obtuse. Epilepsy is often hereditary, but it may be induced by a variety of causes. *Treatment*: During the paroxysm the patient should be let alone, care being taken that he does not hurt himself. The great remedy for epilepsy at the present day is bromide of potassium in full doses. To begin, the patient

ought to have at least ten or fifteen grains, three times a day, going up to thirty, forty, or even sixty, for a dose, if necessary. Strychnine or nux vomica is sometimes given with advantage, but it must be used cautiously, and ought never to be given without a physician's prescription. At the same time every effort must be made to improve the general health.

Epiphora means an overflow of tears. See EYE.

Epiphyta are vegetable parasites, of which there are several varieties met with on the skin or external surface of the human body. They are contagious, because the spores may be taken from one body to another by contact, and they are most frequently met with in children. (1.) *Pityriasis versicolor* or *chloasma*, is due to a parasitic fungus; the disease is a very common one, and often seen on the chests of poor people, especially of those who wear flannel next the skin, and who are not very clean. It occurs in fawn-colored or buff-colored patches, so that the surface of the skin is mottled with these discolorations. A solution of sulphurous acid or hyposulphite of soda, applied to the skin after it has been well washed, will often cure this disease; acetic acid or strong vinegar and iodine paint are effectual, but they are more painful applications. *Microsporon furfur* is the technical name given to the parasite. (2.) *Tinea tonsurans* is the name given to the common affection known as ringworm. It occurs in circular patches on the scalp or back of the neck, or on the arms, but it may be found anywhere on the skin. Commencing as a small red patch, it spreads in a circular manner, so that while the centre may be healed there is an outer ring of a red tint, and covered with a little scurf; this scurf is due to the scales of epithelium which are being shed; when these scales are examined, as mentioned above, the spores of the fungus may be seen. *Trycophyton tonsurans* is the technical name for the fungus. Although very catching, it may readily be healed by painting the surface affected with a solution of sulphurous acid or vinegar, iodine paint, or solutions of corrosive sublimate. (3.) *Favus* is a troublesome disease of the scalp, which now and then occurs in children. It is due to the presence of a parasitic fungus, *Achorian Schonleini*, which attacks the hair follicles and the bulbs of the hair itself; hence the hair becomes brittle and breaks off short. Scales are formed in abundance, and these constitute yellow crusts, whose surface is concave; they are generally circular in shape, and have a disagreeable mousy odor. The only cure is to shave the head as close as possible, and pull out the hairs at the spot affected; then apply a solution of corrosive sublimate; this must be done constantly, and whenever a fresh crop appears, but with every care it is very difficult to eradicate. (4.) *Microsporon mentagrophytes* is a parasitic fungus met with in the hair-follicles in the disease known as sycosis or mentagra. It occurs in man, and affects the mustaches chiefly, or the hair close around; the hairs become brittle and break off, while at the roots are little pustules, which break and discharge matter. The hair should be pulled out, and treated in a similar way to cases of favus. (5.) *Microsporon Audouini* is another fungus affecting the scalp in cases of *Tinea decalvans*. This disease may be known by bald, circular patches occurring on the head. While the centre is devoid of hair, the disease spreads at the circumference, and here short broken hairs may be seen. It may be cured by the free application of acetic acid or sulphurous acid. (6.) *Plica polonica* is not met with in this country; it is found in Poland and the east of Europe among people who, having abundant hair, allow it to become matted together for want of due care and cleanliness. By some it is supposed not to be due to a parasite; by others a fungus, termed *Trycophyton sporuloides*, has been found,

but whether as a cause of the disease or as a consequence of the dirt, it is difficult to say. (7.) The fungus-foot of India is also due to the presence of parasitic fungi, which, penetrating the skin, enter the deep tissues and bones of the hands and feet; a white, red, and black variety has been described, but not much is known about it in this country.

Epispadias is a term applied to a variety of malformation of the wall of the bladder and adjacent parts.

Epispatics, that is to say, things that draw, is the term commonly applied to blistering agents, of which the chief are Spanish flies. See **CANTHARIDES**.

Epistaxis. This term signifies a bleeding from the nose. The blood supply of the nose is important. The arterial supply is derived from the ethmoidal, sphenopalatine, posterior palatine, and facial, and, as a rule, the veins accompany these arteries; but some of them, the *emissory*, have no analogy with the above-named arteries, and establish an intricate communication between the nostrils and the cranial veins — a circumstance of some importance, as accounting for the bleeding from the nose in cases of obstinate cephalalgia or headache, and for the “efficacy of derivative abstractions of blood from the nostrils under such circumstances.” The causes of epistaxis are idiopathic or traumatic, spontaneous or accidental. Accidental or traumatic is the result of a blow, or by any unusual exertion, sneezing, or violent blowing of the nose. Spontaneous or idiopathic epistaxis has, as its causes, several different circumstances: thus, capillary hæmorrhage dependent on active or passive congestion, renal and hepatic disease, ulceration, or the presence of polypi. (See **POLYPUS**.) In young persons of nervous temperament, such symptoms as flushing of the face, buzzing in the ears, and severe headache are generally relieved by bleeding from the nose. Spontaneous bleeding may also occur in vicarious menstruation, scurvy, fever, or in the hæmorrhagic diathesis. (See **HÆMORRHAGIC DIATHESIS**.) Epistaxis is frequently a concomitant of declining and advanced life, in which instance it is usually venous.

Treatment: Simple forms of hæmorrhage from the nose, whether accidental or spontaneous, can be readily arrested: such as by cold applications to the nose and forehead, or snuffing cold water up the nose; a cold key slipped down the back, or cold water dashed on to the nape of the neck, or the elevation of the arms as high as possible above the head, are all of great practical use; in some instances the bleeding may be stopped by pressing upon the nostrils with the thumb and finger for some short space of time. It must be remembered that the head should be maintained in the erect position, as it is naturally. If these simple methods prove unavailing, a stream of cold water, containing a little perchloride of iron, tannin, or alum, directed through the nostrils, will stop the bleeding. The ultimate resort is the plugging of the nares, for an account of which see *hæmorrhage from the nose* under article **HÆMORRHAGE**.

Epithelium. This is a delicate cell membrane, which invests the internal and external surfaces of the body, and which is found lining the various cavities. Over the skin, where there are several superimposed layers, it is known as epidermis; but it is much thinner over the mouth, nose, lips, and fauces; it is very thin all the way down the alimentary canal, which it lines throughout. The ureter, bladder, and urethra, the peritoneum or lining membrane of the abdomen, the pleura or lining membrane of the thorax, and the ventricles of the brain, all have a thin coating of epithelium. It is found in arteries and veins, and forms a large portion of the liver and kidney; it occurs in the heart

and lungs, and in the various follicles and glands of the skin and mucous membranes. It not only serves as a layer to preserve delicate vessels and nerves from injury, but it takes an active part in the functions of secretion and excretion.

Epsom Salts, or Sulphate of Magnesia, are one of our most useful and most simple remedies. These salts are now commonly got by acting on dolomite limestone by sulphuric acid. Formerly they were got from wells or sea-water. They occur as fine needles, which are almost identical with those of sulphate of zinc, — a somewhat dangerous resemblance. In ordinary doses Epsom salts act as a saline purgative, giving rise to a speedy and free watery evacuation of the bowels. Given this way, two drachms or half an ounce would commonly be required; but it is common to give it associated with infusion of senna, which constitutes the familiar black draught. The addition of a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid renders the salt more palatable. In this way it is best given in the morning, and is an exceedingly valuable remedy in cases where there is a tendency to biliousness, with irregular bowels and high-colored urine, such as occurs in men who habitually live too highly.

Epulis. In the *simple form*, epulis is a fibrous or fibro-plastic tumor of the gum, of non-inflammatory origin, often at first connected with a carious tooth or necrosed alveolus. It usually commences in the periosteum between two teeth, or it may commence in the bony texture itself. It is like the texture of the gum in appearance, lobulated and firm in its consistence, slowly increasing, and displacing the teeth in its vicinity by its growth. It frequently attains a large size, impeding speech and deglutition. With regard to the treatment of the simple form, the extraction of the tooth from which it appears to arise will frequently be sufficient, with excision of the growth, and the subsequent employment of a caustic, or, if the bone be implicated, by removing the portion so involved.

A *malignant form* sometimes occurs, in which the bone becomes very early affected, and the mucous membrane of the cheeks and gums becomes involved, the surfaces ulcerating, attended with severe pain; the patient assumes a cachectic aspect; there is a profuse, fetid, bloody discharge, and the disease spreads rapidly in all directions. Early excision is the only remedy.

Ergot is the product of a peculiar fungus which attack the grains of rye, especially in bad years, and gives rise to a black-looking protuberance from the ear of rye. It contains a quantity of oil, and a principle called ergotine. Its best preparation is the liquid extract, but it may also be used as an infusion, if freshly prepared. Ergot exercises its powers, whether directly or indirectly, mainly on unstriped muscular fibre. Hence it acts especially on the minuter blood-vessels, and still more markedly on the womb, especially during pregnancy and at the period of child-birth. Its main use, indeed, in medicine is to stimulate the womb, and cause it to contract during delivery. But it must always be used with care, for if given in unsuitable cases it may prove fatal to both mother and child. Of the powder of ergot twenty or thirty grains are given after infusing in water for twenty minutes, grounds and all; of the liquid extract the corresponding dose would be about thirty minims. Ergot is frequently of great value in flooding after labor, especially if this arises from imperfect contraction of the womb and the retention of blood-clots. From its effects on the smaller arteries, ergot, if long taken, may prove dangerous. It causes such contraction of their calibre that blood is prevented from reaching the extremities in sufficient quantity to keep them alive, and so a kind of mortification, such as sometimes occurs in old men, follows. This only occurs

from eating rye bread made of badly prepared grain, containing, consequently, much ergot.

Ergotism is the name given to the effects of ergot eaten in impure rye bread in the individuals thus fed. See **ERGOT**.

Eructation is a term applied to the rising of gases into the mouth from the stomach; it is often a sign of indigestion.

Eryngo, the Sea Holly (*Eryngium maritimum*). It grows abundantly on almost every sea-coast. A decoction of the root, when made of sufficient strength, is said to act on the kidneys and liver, and is useful in cases of congestion.

Erysipelas of the face is a disease of pretty frequent occurrence. It is rarely seen in children, but it attacks adults of both sexes. It comes on without apparent cause in many cases, but sometimes a blow or exposure to a cold and cutting wind sets up the inflammation. It usually begins at the ear or one side of the nose, and then the redness and swelling extend over that side of the face; more rarely it crosses over the median line and affects the whole of the upper part of the face. Pain and tingling precede the inflammation, and when the latter has reached its height the eyelid is so swollen that it cannot be opened; the ear is large, red, and flabby, while the skin adjacent is swollen, red, and painful. Erysipelas is, in fact, an inflammation of the skin, and it is severe according to the depth to which this tissue is implicated. Sometimes only the upper layer is affected, and then the appearance is like that seen in erythema. There is but slight swelling, and the constitutional symptoms are not severe; but if the whole thickness of the skin be attacked, and, in addition, the loose cellular tissue beneath, then the inflammation is of graver import, and may spread over a large area. There is, from the first, a high temperature, quick pulse, thirst, often a sore throat, loss of appetite, and a thickly coated tongue. The patient feels very restless, and sleeps badly at night; in many cases delirium comes on towards evening, and this is mostly observed in those previously addicted to intemperate habits. The bowels are often constipated, and the urine high-colored, and containing a little albumen. The mucous membrane of the throat is of a dusky purple color, and swollen in some cases, and when erysipelas attacks this part also, it adds to the danger of the patient by preventing deglutition, and even by causing suffocation. Erysipelas of the face, without any other complication, usually runs a course of six or seven days, when the temperature rapidly runs down, the tongue begins to clean, and all the febrile symptoms disappear, leaving the patient weak and anæmic. But if the inflammation has affected the deeper layers of the skin, or if the patient has been previously in bad health, matter or pus may form beneath the scalp from extension of the disease upwards; when this occurs the pus soon burrows about under the scalp, and therefore, when this takes place, an opening must be made to let the matter out at once. *Treatment:* The patient must be kept in bed, and fed on light and nourishing diet. The light should be kept off the patient's eyes, and the access of air to the inflamed skin prevented by dusting the surface with flour, or smearing the part gently with a mixture of equal parts of castor oil and collodion, or castor oil alone may be used. It effectually keeps off the air, and relieves the tightly stretched skin. Some opening medicine may be given at first, if the bowels are confined and the tongue much coated. As a rule, the disease will get well with careful nursing in a few days; but if the throat be much affected, the case must be watched, and means taken to subdue the swelling. During convalescence, tonics, containing iron and quinine, may be given, and for some time any ex-

posure to cold winds, etc., should be avoided ; great moderation in the use of intoxicating liquors should also be exercised.

Erysipelas, Surgical. In the great majority of cases of erysipelas, and especially of the more severe forms, the disease has its starting point in a wound, open sore, or large ulcer on the surface of the body. Given a recent contused or lacerated wound on the scalp or the skin of the leg, in a badly nourished and debilitated individual living under faulty hygienic conditions, erysipelas will most probably show itself in one of the two following forms, simple or cutaneous erysipelas resembling in all respects the affection which frequently attacks the face in the absence of any wound or local irritation, and the characters and treatment of which have been described. In some cases of contused wound of the scalp the redness, swelling, and blistering of the skin of the face are associated with much pain and tenderness over the whole of the head, and a hard, brawny condition of the scalp. The patient, after an attack of intense shivering, becomes very hot and feverish, and often loses his senses, and raves violently. The tongue becomes brown, and the pulse very rapid. In the course of thirty-six or forty-eight hours the condition of the scalp undergoes a change ; it is no longer hard and tense, but now very puffy, and raised from the surface of the skull by a collection of fluid, which subsequently, if not let out by the surgeon, breaks through at one or more points, and shows itself as thick yellow pus or matter. Occasionally considerable portions of the skin are destroyed, and bone is very often laid bare. If the patient should survive the acute stage of this dangerous affection, the erysipelatous redness and swelling disappear, the fever and delirium subside, and the sloughing wounds on the head are replaced by ruddy ulcers, which heal rapidly as the general health improves. In many cases, however, death occurs from one or more of the following causes : the intense general action of the erysipelatous affection, which seems to poison the whole mass of blood ; pain and cerebral excitement ; a general affection resembling typhoid fever, which is associated with formation of abscesses in the liver, lungs, and some of the joints ; purging and hectic fever ; exposure and death of a portion of skull ; and formation of abscess between the inner surface of skull and the upper surface of brain. This, which is called the phlegmonous form of erysipelas, may occur after an external injury at any part of the surface of the body or limbs. It is often seen after severe contused wounds or compound fractures of the lower extremities. There is yet another variety of erysipelas, called diffuse cellular inflammation, which may present itself in connection with local irritation or an open and discharging surface, but which is generally due to the introduction into the system of some animal poison, as in dissection-wounds, the bite of a horse, or in snake-bites. Here there is much swelling and hardness of the affected part, intense pain, and rapid sloughing, with formation of spreading abscesses. The constitutional symptoms are very severe, and death generally takes place on the seventh or eighth day, and sometimes earlier. The essential cause of erysipelas, though as yet not well determined, seems to be a poison engendered from putrid animal matter. The predisposing causes are to be sought for in the affected individual, and in the condition as to ventilation, living, and the like, under which he is placed. Exposure to cold, fatigue, and indiscretion in diet are also predisposing causes. Of all the causes predisposing to erysipelas, deficient ventilation is probably the chief. In the treatment of wounded individuals, care should be taken to remove all sources of foul and unwholesome exhalations, and to keep up a constantly renewed supply of fresh air. Unremitting attention should also

be paid to the cleanliness of the patient and everything about him. The bed-linen ought to be frequently changed, and not be allowed to remain when soiled by discharge. The motions should be at once removed, and a solution of carbolic acid, chloride of lime, or some other antiseptic be poured into the bed pan. The wound or raw surface should not be wiped with a sponge, but with tow or cotton wool, which must immediately be thrown away or destroyed. The patient's bed-room should be emptied of all but indispensable articles of furniture, and bed-curtains be at once removed. The treatment of phlegmonous erysipelas and diffuse cellular inflammation consists in supporting the strength of the patient by alcoholic stimulants and by tonics, the most effectual of which are quinine and the tincture of perchloride of iron. The bowels should be freely relieved from time to time. Bleeding and the application of leeches are now but rarely resorted to, and then only in cases of threatening inflammation of the brain in strong and full-blooded patients. Ammonia is a valuable medicinal agent in bad cases of diffuse cellular inflammation from snake-bites and animal poisoning. In the local treatment of the severe forms of erysipelas, various agents have been used. Of these perchloride of iron, sulphate of iron, tincture of iodine, and nitrate of silver, or lunar caustic, have proved the most useful. When the swelling is soft and boggy, incisions must be made in order to let out the purulent fluid and shreds of gangrenous subcutaneous tissue. In the absence of surgical aid the simplest and best local treatment would be the application around the inflamed parts of flannels dipped into boiling water and then well wrung, or of linseed-meal poultices, to which, when there is a profuse and ill-smelling discharge of pus, charcoal, carbolic acid powder, or chloralum should be added.

Erythema is the name given to an eruption of the skin which is attended by a diffuse redness over a larger or smaller tract of skin. This disease is something like a mild attack of erysipelas, and in some cases may shade into it, but it is much less severe in character, and although troublesome is not dangerous. Unlike erysipelas, it is not confined to the face and head particularly; it is not attended with inflammation of the true skin, nor with any marked pain or fever. When the skin is dry, as in old people, and when it has somewhat lost its elasticity, it is very apt to become erythematous; the face and neck may become in this condition from walking out in a cold north-east wind. These simple cases may be treated by resting the affected part, keeping it covered up from the air, and bathing it with tepid water several times a day. Another kind, which is more important but still very curable, has been styled "*erythema nodosum*." It is generally seen in children, and is found in the form of dirty purplish patches in front of the shins. These are raised above the surface, and are painful on pressure; they are worse after walking about. This state is due to blood and serum being effused under the skin, and it is thus different from the other variety. With rest in bed, plenty of nourishing diet, such as milk, meat, strong beef-tea or broth, and a little medicine of a tonic character, a cure soon takes place. This form is sometimes met with in cases of rheumatic fever. It more frequently affects young women and girls than the male sex; yet it is met with in feeble boys. There is slight fever with it, and a feeling of languor and discomfort. Red, elevated spots, oval in form, then come out in a few days, and they are generally situated along the length of the limb or in a vertical direction. The lumps in a short time become purple, as if they were cold, and this in time dies away leaving no mark behind. The disease, when it occurs, is met with in debilitated persons, and therefore measures should be taken to improve the general health.



FIG XXXVII

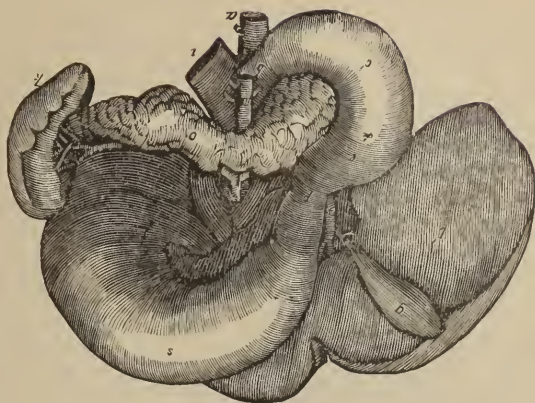


FIG XXXVI

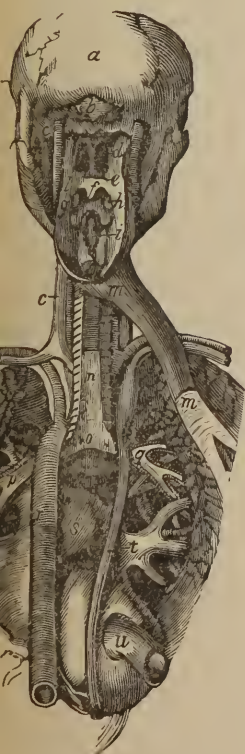


FIG XXXVIII



FIG XXXIX

Escharotics are such powerful chemical substances as when applied to the surface of the body destroy the vitality of a portion of it, this subsequently coming away as a slough or eschar. The most important escharotics are the red-hot iron, the strong mineral acids and alkalies, chloride of zinc, and the strongest acetic acid; acting in a milder degree they are called caustics. Their chief use is to remove unhealthy growths, or such as by their own malignancy would destroy life, and so to obtain a clean surface after the slough has separated, whereby wholesome growth is promoted.

Essences in the English Pharmacopœia are preparations in which the volatile oil extracted from the plant by distillation is dissolved in spirit. The only two essences of this kind are essence of aniseed and essence of pepper-mint. The term is frequently employed for a more or less concentrated preparation of the substance whose name is attached to the title.

Ether, more strictly sulphuric ether, is a liquid obtained from alcohol by abstracting water from the latter. It is a volatile, colorless liquid, with a peculiar smell and pungent taste. It is most frequently given internally, mixed with spirit. When so taken, or by itself, it is a powerful stimulant, acting more rapidly and passing away more speedily than alcohol. Hence it is useful to dispel wind from the stomach, to relieve asthma, spasms, and pains about the heart. It may be used locally, so as to freeze the part and so give rise to complete loss of sensation. This is sometimes taken advantage of in surgery; and as it also produces insensibility when inhaled into the lungs, it is occasionally used for this purpose also. Indeed, anæsthesia was first produced by ether in the United States, where it still maintains its place as an anæsthetic. It is generally considered safer than chloroform, although the practice of English surgeons is generally to use the latter. Given internally the dose of ether should not exceed half a drachm.

Ether Spray. Of late years an ingenious method of producing "local anæsthesia" by freezing has been introduced by Dr. Richardson, with a view of rendering painless certain minor and superficial operations in surgery, such as removing small cysts, opening abscesses, extracting teeth, toe and finger nails, etc. The apparatus is precisely similar to that adopted by the chemists for dispersing perfumes: thus one tube dips perpendicularly into a bottle of ether; another tube is so arranged that a current of air blown through it shall cross the orifice of the first. This creates an upward-suction current in the first tube sufficient to lift the ether, and blows it away in the form of a fine mist or spray.

Euphorbium can hardly be said to be used in medicine. It is, however, a violent irritant, whether applied externally or given internally.

Eustachian Tube. See EAR.

Evaporation is the slow production of vapor at the surface of a liquid. It is through evaporation from the earth's surface that wet clothes dry when exposed to the air, and that open vessels containing water become emptied. Aqueous vapor rises in the atmosphere from the evaporation constantly going on from seas, lakes, rivers, and the moist soil. These vapors condense in the upper regions and form clouds, and finally return to the earth as rain, snow, or sleet. Evaporation is much increased by raising the temperature, which acts by increasing the elastic tension of the vapor; its rate is also affected by the quantity of the same vapor in the surrounding atmosphere; no evaporation could take place at all in a space already saturated with vapor of the same liquid, while it would take place very rapidly in air free from those vapors. Hence on a damp day evaporation takes place very slowly, while on a fine dry

day it occurs readily. It is evident, also, that a breeze, by renewing the air, will increase evaporation, for if the air which surrounds the liquid be not renewed, it would soon become saturated and evaporation cease; the more frequently the air is renewed, the more evaporation goes on. The greater the extent of surface exposed, the more rapidly does this process go on.

Evolution is a term variously applied to different changes going on in the body. The enlarged uterus in a case of pregnancy is said to be evolved from its simple elements, and an embryo is also said to pass through different stages of evolution on its way from the cell-elements of which it is at first composed to the complex structures met with in the infant. The term is also used by biologists to signify the development of man at different periods of the world's history.

Exanthemata, a name applied to several febrile and contagious disorders which are accompanied by a rash or eruption on the skin: the group includes measles, scarlet fever, small-pox, chicken-pox, and erysipelas; some also include under this head typhus and typhoid fevers, but these are generally spoken of as continued fevers.

Excisions. By excision is meant the removal, by operation, of a part of the body; in surgery the term does not, however, include amputation. It is also applied to tumors or morbid growths requiring removal, or to any part in which such a growth exists, such as the upper or lower jaws, eyeball, tongue, etc. The remarks made in the article on incision are of course mechanically applicable to excision, the instruments for such proceedings being knives, saws, cutting forceps, scissors, chisels, gouges, elevators, etc. The excisional surgery of joints belongs to a section of surgery called Conservative Surgery or Conservatism. See **INCISION**.

Excretions. Whatever is no longer serviceable to the system is an excretion, and is thrown off by one or other of the organs of the body. Secretions are the healthy juices of the body, which enter into its composition, whilst excretions are the waste and useless parts which pass away either by the bowels, or bladder, or perspiration.

Exercise as a remedial agent is too frequently disregarded so far as preventing is concerned. Its degree and kind is too often left to the patient himself. The various kinds of exercise used to be classified as sailing, carriage, horseback, and foot, but practically may be limited to the three last. But these do not include the exercise of all the muscles. To do that, gymnastics must be employed. (See **GYMNASTICS**.) The grand rule in prescribing exercise is this: the patient should never feel actually tired or fatigued, but rest should be grateful after it.

Exfoliation of Bone. When a superficial layer of bone (such as from the shin, for instance) dies and detaches itself, after an injury or disease, and comes away as a scale, the bone is said to exfoliate. It is frequently noticed in the jaws after clumsy tooth extraction, or in the shins after blows or kicks. A lotion of weak nitric acid is the best application, and when the shell of bone is *thoroughly* loose it should be gently pulled away with forceps.

Exophthalmic Goitre is a singular disease, of which the chief features are an undue prominence of the eyes, bronchocele or goitre, known by the swelling in the neck of the thyroid gland, and palpitation of the heart. It is of rare occurrence, and occurs in young people, being more common in women than in men, and in persons of a nervous temperament. It is a different disease from the common goitre. This malady is also known as Graves's disease.

Exophthalmos is a name given to the condition in which there is great prominence of the eyes, so that the individual has a marked and peculiar stare.

Exostosis, a tumor connected with a bone, and composed of true bony substance. In most instances the unnatural growth is made up entirely of bone, but occasionally is met with composed partly of bone and partly of cartilage or gristle. The former is called a *true* and the latter a false exostosis. The bones most frequently diseased in this manner are the arm-bone at its upper end, the thigh-bone at its inner surface and close above the knee, the tibia or larger bone of the leg at its inner surface and upper extremity, the collar-bone, and the bones of the skull. Exostoses take the forms of flattened discs, large lumps with broad bases, and oval tumors mounted on a short bony stalk or pedicle. In the first two the structure is generally of ivory hardness; the growths of this character are seated on the jaws and the bones of the skull: the oval and stalked varieties are most frequently met with in the bones of the extremities, and their tissue is more open and spongy. The causes of exostosis are very obscure. The growths are sometimes produced through blows or long-continued pressure. In patients suffering from advanced venereal disease, and in scrofulous children, hard painful tumors resembling exostoses in form and composition are often met with in different parts of the skeleton. These, however, differ from true exostoses in the rapidity of their growth, in the pain attending them — very acute in venereal disease, dull and gnawing in scrofula.—and in their submission to medicinal treatment. True exostosis grows slowly, and is amenable to no treatment save a surgical operation undertaken for its complete removal. Exostoses, when seated on the bones of the trunk or the skull, may cause serious and even fatal consequences through their pressure on important organs.

Expectation of Life. This subject is one of much importance to insurance companies, and tables have been constructed in order to show what is the likelihood of living a certain number of years at any given period of life. More boys are born than girls, but the greater dangers to which they are exposed, the harder life they lead, emigration, and other causes bring about an increased mortality among men, so that after the first few years of life females are more numerous than males. It will be seen from the accompanying table (I.), constructed in England, and used there for calculating the government annuities, that of 100,000 boys alive at three years of age but 94,417 will reach the age of ten; while of girls the number will be 94,531. At fifty years of age the difference is much greater; of females there will then be 65,237 alive, and but 59,123 males. Nine females may reach the age of one hundred years, but none of the other sex. The table (II.) of Expectation of Life shows the average number of years a man or woman may expect to live on attaining any given age. See Tables on pages 226, 227.

Expectorants are medicines or other remedies which promote the expulsion of fluids from the air-passages. They are of a most diverse character, some soothing, some stimulating, some acting directly in altering the kind of the secretion, others in altering its quantity. See *IPECACUANHA*.

Expectoration is the term applied to the fluid or phlegm which is coughed up from the air-passages; it varies much in different diseases: in pneumonia it is viscid, tenacious, sticks to the sides of the vessel, and is of a rusty appearance; in bronchitis it is frothy, abundant, and often marked with black streaks, or it is thicker, and of a greenish-yellow color from the presence of pus; in catarrh, the phlegm is often coughed up in pellets, which are black or iron-gray or yellowish in color, due to particles of dirt or smoke in the inhaled air.

TABLE I. — PROBABILITIES OF LIFE.

Age.	Female.	Male.	Age.	Female.	Male.	Age.	Female.	Male.	Age.	Female.	Male.	Age.	Female.	Male.
3	100,000	100,000	23	86,549	84,787	43	70,860	65,194	63	53,170	42,049	83	15,287	8,575
4	98,900	98,750	24	85,805	83,583	44	70,045	64,314	64	51,958	40,556	84	13,547	7,183
5	97,852	97,723	25	85,058	82,396	45	69,233	63,440	65	50,675	39,014	85	11,971	5,868
6	96,972	96,873	26	84,318	81,242	46	68,430	62,571	66	49,322	37,426	86	10,516	4,658
7	96,206	96,166	27	83,576	80,183	47	67,629	61,733	67	47,887	35,708	87	9,148	3,538
8	95,361	95,341	28	82,832	79,160	48	66,831	60,887	68	45,374	33,951	88	7,849	2,564
9	95,016	94,968	29	82,086	78,155	49	66,036	60,023	69	43,831	32,162	89	6,586	1,771
10	94,531	94,417	30	81,331	77,163	50	65,237	59,123	70	42,209	30,338	90	5,362	1,170
11	94,135	93,888	31	80,583	76,191	51	64,454	58,171	71	40,462	28,474	91	4,182	729
12	93,739	93,372	32	79,825	75,231	52	63,668	57,118	72	38,629	26,603	92	3,080	449
13	93,327	92,877	33	79,059	74,283	53	62,872	55,993	73	36,717	24,757	93	2,132	260
14	92,879	92,385	34	78,276	73,355	54	62,061	54,789	74	34,705	22,967	94	1,390	140
15	92,387	91,877	35	77,478	72,446	55	61,223	53,512	75	32,623	21,266	95	847	70
16	91,749	91,335	36	76,649	71,547	56	60,348	52,171	76	30,538	19,569	96	488	29
17	91,061	90,705	37	75,814	70,646	57	59,437	50,773	77	28,370	18,013	97	247	11
18	90,332	89,979	38	74,980	69,742	58	58,486	49,331	78	26,120	16,443	98	106	3
19	89,573	89,142	39	74,148	68,829	59	57,492	47,871	79	23,833	14,832	99	37	0
20	88,803	88,206	40	73,317	67,907	60	56,458	46,397	80	21,554	13,223	100	9	-
21	88,048	87,174	41	72,496	66,990	61	55,408	44,935	81	19,308	11,630	101	0	-
22	87,300	85,997	42	71,677	66,086	62	54,316	43,493	82	17,206	10,059	-	-	-

TABLE II.—EXPECTATION OF LIFE AT THE FOLLOWING AGES.

Age.	Male.	Female.	Age.	Male.	Female.	Age.	Male.	Female.	Age.	Male.	Female.	Age.	Male.	Female.
1	50.13	55.59	21	37.83	43.36	41	26.39	30.46	61	13.84	16.64	81	4.55	6.20
2	50.04	55.37	22	37.34	42.73	42	25.74	29.81	62	13.28	15.96	82	4.18	5.89
3	49.80	55.05	23	36.87	42.09	43	25.08	29.14	63	12.72	15.30	83	3.82	5.57
4	49.42	54.65	24	36.39	41.45	44	24.42	28.48	64	12.17	14.64	84	3.46	5.22
5	48.93	54.23	25	35.90	40.81	45	23.75	27.81	65	11.63	14.00	85	3.12	4.84
6	48.36	53.72	26	35.41	40.17	46	23.07	27.13	66	11.10	13.37	86	2.81	4.44
7	47.71	53.15	27	34.86	39.52	47	22.38	26.44	67	10.61	12.76	87	2.53	4.03
8	47.02	52.50	28	34.31	38.87	48	21.68	25.75	68	10.14	12.16	88	2.31	3.62
9	46.30	51.80	29	33.75	38.22	49	20.98	25.06	69	9.67	11.57	89	2.12	3.21
10	45.57	51.05	30	33.17	37.57	50	20.30	24.35	70	9.22	10.99	90	1.95	2.83
11	44.83	50.27	31	32.59	36.91	51	19.62	23.65	71	8.79	10.44	91	1.83	2.49
12	44.07	49.48	32	32.00	36.26	52	18.97	22.93	72	8.37	9.92	92	1.65	2.21
13	43.31	48.70	33	31.40	35.61	53	18.34	22.22	73	7.96	9.41	93	1.49	1.97
14	42.53	47.93	34	30.79	34.96	54	17.73	21.50	74	7.54	8.92	94	1.34	1.75
15	41.76	47.19	35	30.17	34.31	55	17.15	20.79	75	7.12	8.46	95	1.18	1.55
16	41.01	46.51	36	29.54	33.68	56	16.57	20.08	76	6.69	8.00	96	0.97	1.32
17	40.29	45.86	37	28.91	33.04	57	16.02	19.38	77	6.23	7.58	97	0.75	1.12
18	39.61	45.22	38	28.28	32.40	58	15.47	18.69	78	5.78	7.19	98	0.50	0.94
19	38.98	44.60	39	27.65	31.76	59	14.83	18.00	79	5.35	6.83	99	—	0.75
20	38.39	43.99	40	27.02	31.12	60	14.39	17.32	80	4.94	6.50	100	—	0.50

In consumption the expectoration varies from a small quantity of frothy fluid to abundant greenish-yellow purulent phlegm.

Extracts are forms of remedies in which some fluid preparation, infusion decoction, or tincture has been gradually evaporated until a thick paste is formed. Some substances lose a good deal of their efficacy in the process; others do not. Remedies so prepared are usually given in the form of pill, the extract serving as the basis of the pill, and having, perhaps, other remedies in the form of powder conjoined with it. There are a few liquid extracts which are less dense than the ordinary ones; these are prescribed in minims instead of grains.

Extravasation of Urine. By extravasation of the urine is meant its unnatural escape from the kidney, the ureter, or from the urethra. The causes of extravasation in each case are either the result of local injury, or the giving way of any one of these structures from special reasons. Usually, however, the term "extravasation of urine" is meant to convey the idea of the giving way of the *urethra*, and the infiltration of the urine into surrounding tissues; as the result of a blow, a kick, or a fall on the perinæum, thereby rupturing the tube, or from the præexistence of stricture, and a consequent preternatural distension of the bladder. When the urine is retained in the bladder and cannot escape per urethram, from whatever cause, ulcerative absorption, as it is termed, takes place just above the point of obstruction, and its most frequent locality is in the membranous urethra, just behind the bulbous portion. The train of symptoms occurring from the escape of the urine are in general as follows: The sense of fullness of the bladder and inability to make water induce violent attempts at micturition, a sudden yielding takes place, followed by a great sense of relief, much to the patient's pleasure, but to his surprise no water flows from the expected channel owing to the giving way of the urethra, and the escape of the urine into the tissues. The effused urine soon excites great local irritation and inflammation, and most alarming constitutional symptoms. The scrotum, which is rapidly distended, becomes dark colored and quaggy to the feel; the constitutional symptoms are those attendant on asthenic suppuration and gangrene, rapidly becoming more and more typhoid and ending in fatal collapse if unrelieved. All relief must be prompt and active: a *free* incision is to be made into the perinæum, through the tissues, into the infiltrated structures, hot fomentations applied, and the patient's strength supported by wine or brandy, etc. It must be born in mind that the scrotum is not necessarily involved in these cases; thus, if the extravasation take place behind the bulb, the urine, being temporarily confined by the deep fascia, burrows, and thus the local signs are obscured; in these cases the glans penis is frequently found to be hard, swelled, and black, indicating infiltration into the corpus spongiosum urethræ, and this is a most alarming symptom, and in such instances free and complete incisions, such as would lay bare the source of extravasation, must be made at once. In cases of extravasation from local injury to the perinæum, as in kicks or blows, etc., scrotal distension is usually very sudden. A full-sized catheter should be passed into the bladder to allow of the escape of urine. In extravasation from *rupture of the kidney*, the different symptoms will be in proportion to the severity of the injury. The symptoms of such an accident are in general collapse, vomiting, pain in the loins and along the course of the ureter, retraction of the testicle, and numbness of the upper part of the thigh. Such urine as would come through a catheter introduced into the bladder will be scanty, high colored, and contain a large quantity of blood; this blood is often stringy and worm-

like, owing to the form given it by the ureter. If urine escape anteriorly, acute peritonitis is set up almost immediately; if posteriorly, the symptoms of peritonitis, perhaps, will not be so early marked; but rigors, high fever, and a general typhoid condition soon make their appearance. Slight cases of ruptured kidney, doubtless, frequently recover; severe ones, never. *Treatment:* Absolute rest is the first thing, and the free administration of opium, and the urine drawn from the bladder daily until it becomes clear. In cases where the extravasation is posterior, on the possibility of suppuration, careful examination should be made with a view of giving exit to the pus. Extravasation from *rupture of the ureter* has been recorded, but the cases seem somewhat obscure. Extravasation from *rupture of the bladder* has been already discussed. See **BLADDER**.

Eye, Diseases and Injuries of. The diseases and injuries to which the eye is subject may be most conveniently classified thus: (1.) Injuries and diseases of the appendages of the eye, that is, of the eyelids and tear-secreting apparatus. (2.) Injuries and diseases of the eye itself, that is, of the eyeball and its contents.

(1.) **EYELIDS.** The eyelids are two thin movable folds placed in front of the eye, protecting it from injury. The upper is the larger, and has the most power of action, being provided with a special elevating muscle, the *levator palpebræ*, which is absent in the lower one. The angles of junction of the upper and lower lids are called the *canthi*. At the margin of each eyelid at the inner canthus are seen two small conical elevations, the apices of which are pierced by a small orifice called the *punctum lachrymale*; it is through this orifice that the tears pass into the nose. The eyelids are composed of the following structures taken in order, as in making a section from the surface: Integument, areolar tissue, fibres of a muscle called orbicularis, tarsal cartilages, fibrous membrane, Meibomian glands, and conjunctiva; and in the upper lid is the tendon of the muscle before mentioned, the levator palpebræ.

The eyelashes, or *cilia*, are thick, short, curved hairs, attached to the free margins of the lids; those of the upper lid curving upwards, and those of the lower downwards, so that normally there is no interlacement of them.

DISEASES OF THE EYELIDS. Owing to the number of structures which enter into the formation of the eyelids, there are necessarily a great number of diseases to which they are liable; but in a work like the present we must content ourselves with describing such as come most frequently under observation.

Ptoſis. Ptoſis signifies a drooping of the upper lid, owing to paralysis of the nerve (the third), which supplies the levator palpebræ muscle. The disease is sometimes congenital.

Entropion. Entropion signifies an inversion of the eyelids, and in its simplest form is sometimes met with in children who suffer from ophthalmia, owing to spasm of the orbicular muscle. Collodion, painted on the skin of the lower lid, contracts the part into its proper position, while suitable remedies are to be used for quelling the existing ophthalmia (which see). The cicatrization following burns, acids, caustics, or severe and ill-dressed wounds is the frequent cause of entropion. In such cases, the means of cure lie in operative proceedings, a variety of which have been devised, and which, of course, must be modified to suit the exigencies of the case.

Ectropion. Ectropion, the reverse of the foregoing condition, signifies an eversion of the lids. A spasmodic form exists, which is seen after purulent ophthalmia in infants. In adults a chronic form of ectropion occurs, as a result of thickening of the conjunctiva after purulent ophthalmia, or after burns, ex-

foliation of bone, etc., and which may be remedied by operation. By far the worst examples we have of ectropion are the result of burns or scalds, or indeed of the ravages of syphilitic ulceration, and for the remedy of which a variety of operative proceedings, forming a branch of surgery termed "plastic," are needful.

Trichiasis. By trichiasis is meant an irregular growth of the eyelashes, such that in some instances three or four lashes will grow inwards against the globe of the eye, setting up a sense of *pricking*, and a constant irritation and weeping of the eye. These lashes should be plucked out from time to time. A good, well-made pair of forceps, *not too fine* at the points, should be used, and the hair should not be *jerked* or *twisted* out, but gradually withdrawn by a slow, steady pull.

Styes. These are small boils, beginning at the edge of the lid as a hard, itching, stiff-feeling knot; suppuration and a discharge of matter follow in a few days, and the lid soon assumes its usual appearance. They are most common in children, especially those of a scrofulous habit. The state of the bowels should be attended to, tonics administered, and locally warm water fomentations or water-dressings applied.

Ophthalmia tarsi is an eczematous inflammation of the edge of the lids, associated with a disordered secretion of the Meibomian glands already mentioned, whereby the lids stick together, and become encrusted with the dried secretion during sleep. *Daily* attention to the washing off of the accumulation, night and morning, is of the utmost necessity. As very minute sores exist at the roots of the hairs, they should be kept closely cut with scissors; by this means the formation of crusts is diminished. The edges of the lids should be neatly smeared with the diluted nitrate of mercury ointment, or the red mercurial ointment, or the oxide of zinc ointment, diluted with spermaceti or fresh lard.

Crab Lice. A species of louse (*phthirus*), quite distinct from that infesting the scalp (*pediculus*), sets up an irritable condition of the eyelids from its presence. This rarely-met insect gives rise to a condition termed *phthiriasis*. The parasites are readily destroyed by smearing the roots of the lashes thoroughly with the white precipitate ointment.

Epiphora and *Stillicidium Lachrymarum* both signify an overflow of tears, but from different causes. In the first case it is owing to an over-secretion of the tears, and in the second it is owing to an obstruction of the little channels situated on the margin of the upper and lower lids (*puncta lachrymalia*), and which naturally conduct the tears into the lachrymal canal. An ordinary epiphora is usually due to some irritability of the eye, or the presence of some foreign body. Astringent lotions, aperients, tonics, and antacids appear to be the best treatment. In the case where the overflow is dependent on obstruction of the puncta, an operation is necessary.

Obstruction of the Nasal Duct, that is, of the tube which conveys the tears from the eye to the nose, generally occurs in strumous persons, and it commences with an overflow of tears in one eye, and a dryness of the corresponding side of the nose.

Injuries. Ecchymosis, commonly called a *black eye*, is the result of an effusion of blood into the areolar tissue, immediately below the skin, generally caused by a blow on the eye. The best and readiest way of getting rid of the disfigurement is the application of a poultice formed of the freshly-scraped root of the black bryony mixed with linseed meal or bread-crumbs. The *immediate* application of tincture of arnica is generally of use.

The eyelids are of course subject, as other parts of the body, to growths of various kinds, which require the assistance of the surgeon, such as cysts, warts, naevi (mother's marks), carcinoma, and epithelial cancer.

Wounds. In the instance of wounds of the eyelids, very fine needles, armed with fine silver wire, should be used, and the stitches withdrawn directly any inflammation or redness appears around them. Cold-water dressings should be lightly applied; and attention to the bowels and diet are of importance.

Substances in the lids or on the surface of the eye. See FOREIGN BODIES.

(2.) DISEASES OF THE EYEBALL AND ITS CONTENTS. *Diseases of the Conjunctiva.* The conjunctiva, the mucous membrane which lines the eyelids and covers the anterior surface of the eyeball, is subject to several severe forms of disease, namely, *conjunctivitis* or *common ophthalmia*. The eye feels as if dust were in it, hot, smarting, and dry. The eyeball is at first *superficially* red, and in severe cases there is considerable discharge. *Chemosis* is a condition where there is effusion of serum between the conjunctiva and the sclerotic, giving rise to great disfigurement by causing the conjunctiva round the cornea to become greatly swollen and elevated. Ophthalmia is generally caused by exposure to cold and damp, and irregularity of the digestive organs. A dose of calomel over-night, followed by a black draught in the morning, and bathing the eyes with poppy water or some astringent lotion, will generally produce a cure; if there is great intolerance of light, a green shade should be worn over *both* eyes.

Purulent Ophthalmia is a form of the disease which runs a very rapid course, terminating in destruction of the coverings of the eyeball, unless attended to very promptly and carefully. There are three kinds: the purulent ophthalmia of adults, or Egyptian ophthalmia; gonorrhœal ophthalmia; and the purulent ophthalmia of newly-born children (*Ophth. neonatorum*). In the first form the inflammation is very severe, and attended with violent pain, and the formation of thick yellow purulent matter. There is great swelling of the eyelids, and generally considerable constitutional disturbance and fever. Gonorrhœal ophthalmia resembles the foregoing very closely, but it is more severe, and runs a very rapid course; it is caused by the contact of gonorrhœal or leucorrhœal discharges. The purulent ophthalmia of infants usually begins about the third day after birth, commencing in the lining membrane of the lids; the edges then adhere, and a drop of thick white fluid escapes as the inflammation spreads; the lids swell, the discharge becomes copious, the child is restless and fretful, and there is great *intolerance of light*, a most characteristic symptom. The discharge is *contagious* in each case. The *treatment* of the purulent ophthalmia of adults consists, in the first place, of clearing the bowels by giving an active purgative; if the pulse be feeble and the patient weak, quinine, bark, and ammonia should be prescribed. Plain food and stimulants in moderation are to be given, according to the patient's habits. If the patient be restless and irritable, five grains of extract of henbane, or two drachms of the compound tincture of camphor, with ten minims of chloric ether, should be given at bed-time. A solution of alum of the strength of eight grains to the ounce of water, or a solution of nitrate of silver, one grain to the ounce, should be injected with a small blunt-nozzled syringe under the lids every hour. The lids should be prevented from adhering by smearing the margins with citrine ointment.

In the case of children the bowels should be kept freely open with castor oil, or a few grains of gray powder with magnesia. The eye should be frequently bathed with tepid water, and a solution of sulphate of zinc injected beneath the lids six times in the twenty-four hours.

Granular Conjunctiva. That portion of the conjunctiva which lines the

lids, and which is reflected on to the globe, is very often the seat of a rough, thickened-looking red papillæ, a consequence of old-standing ophthalmia, causing great pain, and disturbing the proper motions of the eye. It is best treated by counter-irritation outside the lids, such as a small blister behind the ear, and by endeavoring to improve the general health by iron, quinine, and, if possible, change of air.

Diseases of the Cornea. The cornea is the transparent portion of the globe of the eye, through which the rays of light pass to the interior. In the healthy eye it is perfectly clear and highly polished in appearance, sharply and minutely reflecting any object upon its surface. In *acute corneitis*, the originally clear and polished appearance of the cornea becomes hazy, dim, and rough, red, or opaque. The margins adjacent to the sclerotic coat are vascular, and the sclerotic itself at the point of junction is pink, owing to its increased vascularity. There is an abundant secretion of tears, and intolerance of light; it most commonly affects strumous children, or it may be the result of injury. The treatment of inflammation of the cornea consists in subduing the inflammation by small doses of mercury, given with a tonic, such as quinine and ammonia; in very acute cases a leech or two to the temple, or a small blister behind the ear, and warm fomentations. All stimulating lotions are hurtful.

Ulcers of Cornea. The cornea is very frequently the seat of ulceration, which may result from injury, scrofula, inflammation of the conjunctiva, and from insufficient, or non-azotized food. Three conditions are described. healthy, with a slight opacity from the adhesive effusion necessary to healing; the inflamed, with a vascular hazy circumference, requiring leeches and counter-irritants; and a third, clear, transparent, cleanly cut, and indolent, requiring slightly stimulating applications.

Staphyloma is a condition following perforation or disorganization of the cornea after ulceration, when any of the contents of the eyeball protrude through it towards the surface.

Conical Cornea is a rare form of disease, wherein the cornea is exceedingly convex, in some cases almost approaching to a point, with the apex central.

Diseases of the Sclerotic. The sclerotic coat of the eye is that which constitutes the apparent body of the eyeball. It consists of white fibrous tissue, and into it are inserted the muscles controlling the movements of the eyeball, it is pierced behind by the optic nerve and covered in front by the conjunctiva already described. It is subject to several forms of disease, and the most frequent is *acute sclerotitis*, or acute inflammation of the sclerotic, a disease frequently of rheumatic origin, though not necessarily. It is known by a pinky redness of the white of the eye, generally great intolerance of light, a sharp, stinging pain, general malaise, and severe supra-orbital pain. With regard to treatment, iodide of potass in small doses, with bark, or tincture of colchicum, seem the best constitutional remedies, and perhaps a small blister to the temple or eyebrow.

Catarrho-Rheumatic Ophthalmia. This is a combination of conjunctivitis and scleritis, occurring most frequently in broken-down constitutions. Warm opiate collyria, such as sulphate of zinc, with liq. opii sedativ., and the aforementioned remedies for acute scleritis give most relief. Chamomile bags dipped in decoction of poppy-heads applied warm to the shut eye and forehead are frequently of great use in allaying the aching pain. The bowels should be kept well open, but not purged.

Diseases of the Choroid. The choroid is the vascular coat of the eyeball,

containing pigment; it extends over the whole of the posterior portion of the eye, and is continuous in front with the iris. It is pierced by the optic nerve. The coat is subject to an acute inflammation (*choroiditis*).

Diseases of the Retina. The retina is the nervous coat of the eye, and lines the choroid. It is the most essential part of the eye, receiving the impression of light, and is very complex in its structure. *Retinitis*, an inflammation of this coat, is very rare, idiopathically, and is caused by exposure to vivid light, the glare of snow or of burnings sands.

(The diseases of the *lens* and *iris* are separately considered, under the articles CATARACT and IRITIS.)

Squinting, or strabismus, is a want of parallelism in the position and motion of the two eyeballs. The usual forms are the *convergent* and *divergent*. The convergent is most common in young persons, and is that in which the eye is turned inwards. The divergent is more uncommon, and is most frequently met with in elderly persons, the eye being turned outwards, generally from partial paralysis of the inner rectus muscle. If the deformity be only of a few weeks' duration, it may be removed by judicious medical treatment; but if the squint be of long standing and habitual, and if there be inequality of vision, the operation of dividing the internal rectus muscle must be performed. It is performed thus: the patient, if a manageable adult, should be seated on a chair, or if a child laid on a table and etherized, and the eyelid of the affected eye, being held apart by a spring retractor, the surgeon pinches up a slight fold of the conjunctiva with a pair of fine forceps, opposite the lower edge of the inner rectus, just behind its insertion into the sclerotic; and then the tendon of the muscle is sought for and pulled down with a blunt hook, and, lastly, the tendon is freely divided with a pair of blunt-pointed scissors.

Short-sight, or myopia, is where the parallel rays of light are brought to a focus before they reach the retina, caused either by the refracting power of the eye being too great, or its antero-posterior axis too long. With regard to treating it, all minute work must be avoided, and carefully adjusted spectacles should be worn.

Long-sight, or presbyopia, is a failure of vision for near objects. The near point is, in this condition, removed too far from the eye. Spectacles should be used, the lenses of which cause the type of a book to appear bright and distinct, but not *larger* than natural, when held ten or twelve inches from the eye.

Hypermetropia. In this case the parallel rays are brought to a focus behind the retina, and not upon it, and after some time of employment print becomes dim, the lines run into each other, and the eye feels hot and dull. It can be remedied by the use of well-chosen *convex* spectacles.

Astigmatism is "irregular refraction, in which different meridians of the same eye have different power of refraction." Thus certain lines, for instance, appear clear and well defined, whilst near ones are indistinct and blurred.

F.

Face-ache is a form of neuralgia, sometimes depending on unsound teeth, and at other times on an anæmic and debilitated state of the system; it is not uncommon during pregnancy, or during the period of lactation; it is then associated with general pallor and weakness. A liberal diet and tonic medicines, especially quinine, give the greatest relief. See PAIN and TIC.

Facial Paralysis. See FACIAL PALSY.

Facial Palsy is a form of paralysis, which affects more or less completely the muscles of expression; these muscles are supplied by the seventh pair of nerves, and any injury to this nerve, either at its origin in the brain or in the course of its distribution to the muscles of the face, will give rise to palsy or loss of motion. This disorder is often associated with hemiplegia of the arm and leg on the same side (see HEMIPLEGIA); the injury is then dependent on disease of the brain on the opposite side, and it may be due to a clot in the vessels, or to hæmorrhage, or to white softening; in these cases the facial palsy is always partial, and the patient can always have some movement of the muscles of the face; if the person lives, the paralysis often passes off in a few weeks, and no special treatment is required. A more common cause of this affection is exposure to a draught of cold air, as by sitting next an open window when traveling, or when a cold east wind is blowing; the paralysis is then very complete, and is unaccompanied by any other affection; the attack is quite sudden and begins by slight pain and numbness over the cheek, followed by inability to laugh or close the eye on that side. As the opposite side is healthy, the muscles draw the mouth over to that side, while the paralyzed muscles lie flaccid and useless. This disorder is at first very apt to alarm those who are attacked, but no fear need be entertained, as it is a very harmless affection, and recovery will go on gradually and be complete in six weeks or two months without any treatment being adopted. Since the eye cannot be closed well, it should be lightly covered over by a handkerchief, so as to prevent any dust getting into it and so setting up irritation. A more dangerous form presents itself in cases of disease of the bones of the ear, which may occur in the course of syphilis or scarlet fever; then the facial palsy comes on gradually, when the patient is suffering, or has lately suffered, from one of those diseases; there will be great pain over the ear of that side, and, perhaps, some discharge and deafness. The treatment must be directed to the constitutional affection, while the pain may be relieved by hot fomentations and poultices. An enlarged gland on the side of the neck may cause facial palsy, but this will pass off when the gland returns to its usual size; steel wine and cod-liver oil may be given for this purpose. A severe blow over the ear, or a stab with a knife over the same part, may cause this disorder by destroying the nerve just as it emerges from the bones of the skull; in some of these cases the nerve may be so injured that permanent paralysis results.

Fæcal Accumulation is a not unfrequent consequence of the habitual use of strong purgatives, especially in elderly females. The proper stimulus to the gut is distension; when it is full at one particular part, it has a tendency to evacuate its contents. But if the stimulus is unheeded or resisted, then as time goes by the fluid from the fæces is absorbed by the gut and they become hard, and wedged into the bowel apparently, what is technically termed impacted. Many people, the subjects of constipation, only have their bowels opened after they use purgative medicines, and they too often have recourse to the more powerful remedies for this purpose. Of these, compound colocynth pills may be taken as an example, though not the most injurious one. Elderly females are particularly prone to this mischief. The part of the bowel where these most frequently accumulate are the beginning and end of the great gut, the cæcum and the rectum, though frequently the whole of the large intestine is blocked up in this manner. Not unfrequently such accumulations have been taken for tumors of a very different kind. In dealing with such accumulations,

powerful drastic remedies are to be avoided, and gentler remedies, like castor oil and Glauber's salts used, and if remedies given by the mouth fail, enemata must be employed. See CONSTIPATION.

Fæcal Vomiting, or the vomiting of substances already converted into ordure, may arise from various causes, but the essence of them all is arrest of the passage of the refuse food downwards, so that it passes upwards again when converted into fæces, all downward passage being denied. Hence it is a symptom of various import; in perhaps the majority of cases it indicates strangulated hernia (which see). But it may also arise from other forms of obstruction, such as twists of the gut. Even great accumulation of fæces, from the bowels having been long unmoved, may give rise to this symptom. Another cause, though a less frequent one, is a communication between the great gut and the stomach, which does sometimes occur, and then a mingling of the contents of the two takes place. In this way fæcal vomiting occurs from passage of the fæces into the stomach, and undigested food is passed by the rectum. As to treatment, that resolves itself into removing the cause of the obstruction if possible. Each much be dealt with on its own basis. That form most amenable to treatment is the one due to fæcal accumulation without any distinct cause. See FÆCAL ACCUMULATION.

Fæces, the excrementitious contents of the bowels, on the proper nature of which health very generally depends. The color of the excretion depends on the admixture of bile with the mass of refuse which passes from the stomach into the bowels. When healthy it should be of a light brown color and moderate consistence; the presence of too much or too little bile is indicated by the dark or light color of the motions as the fæces are called in the common language.

Fainting. See SYNCOPE.

Faintness, though produced by many different causes, may be said to depend in all cases on impaired circulation in the brain, however brought about. In itself it constitutes a peculiar sensation, and people are often accustomed to speak of being faint, when faintness, as we here use the word, is very far from being present. In such faintness as we now speak of, the countenance, including the lips, becomes deadly pale; the muscles relax, so that the individual can no longer stand erect and will fall, or does fall, if he does not lie down; the skin, too, is relaxed and is covered with a cold perspiration; there is an uncomfortable beating of the heart, indicating imperfect contraction of that organ, and if the pulse be felt at the wrist it will be found to be either extremely quick and feeble or else imperceptible. All these symptoms may be brought about in various ways. Thus pain, alarm, dread, and a great variety of mental emotions acting on a delicate system may give rise to it. A great number of affections connected with the bowels and other abdominal organs, especially the stomach, give rise to it. Interference with the heart's action, from whatever cause, is perhaps the most potent cause of all, and it is in this way these mental emotions act, affecting one special nerve, called the vagus, which in its turn affects the heart. This same nerve is distributed to the stomach, and it is probably through it that any irritation of the stomach causes faintness, not directly, but in a way we term reflex. Thus the irritant, whatever it may be, affects the nerve in the walls of the stomach; by the nerve this irritation or stimulus is conveyed to the brain, and from the brain a fresh stimulus is sent forth which affects the heart. One of the most powerful, if not the most powerful, cause of faintness is loss of blood, from whatever cause. If there is not enough blood in the body to enable it to carry on all its functions,

the brain requiring a good supply to carry on its work, these must be more or less interfered with. All this, however, must be but little apparent whilst the individual is lying quite flat and at absolute rest, but if he attempts to rise or to sit up, the extra exertion on the muscles of the body and the extra work to the heart in driving the blood to the head may be too much; failure is the consequence, and so faintness, which may be deadly. Such an occurrence is, unfortunately, by no means unknown in midwifery practice after childbirth, where there has been great loss of blood. Faintness is by no means, however, without certain concurrent advantages. Thus, where an individual is bleeding from wounds, except the bleeding be artificially arrested, he is likely to perish. But if faintness should supervene, the lessened force of the circulation, due to interference with the heart, may give the blood time to coagulate, and so prevent further hæmorrhage, as it is called. For the cure of faintness the first thing is to secure as favorable blood supply to the head as possible, and accordingly the patient should be laid down flat on the ground, with nothing under the head. It is better to place him on the face, lest the faintness bring on vomiting, and if the patient were lying on his back and unable to eject the vomited matters from his throat, some of it might be drawn by the breath into the windpipe and thus produce suffocation. Restoratives may be given, but not till the patient can fairly swallow; before these, swelling-salts, burnt feathers, or any ordinary preparation of ammonia may be held to the nose. If the patient can swallow, it is better to give some stimulant internally, spirit of some kind, or ammonia, especially its aromatic spirit, commonly called spirit of sal volatile. Thirty drops of this on a piece of sugar do well. A small quantity of brandy diluted with warm water may be given, if this is not to be had. Spirit of chloroform also, called chloric ether, is another useful remedy. Thirty drops should be given. But it is far more important to let the patient lie quietly at absolute rest, without interference, than to bother him or her with a lot of remedies. Of course there are cases where another rule prevails, where the patient would die if something were not done, but these are not ordinary cases.

Falling Sickness is a popular term applied in some parts of the country to an attack of epilepsy, commonly called *fits*.

Fallopian Tubes are hollow canals forming appendages to the womb; they connect the ovaries with that organ, and convey the ovum from the ovaries into the uterus or womb.

False Joints. There are certain bones in man which after fracture rarely become whole again, and the broken pieces of which do not usually unite in the ordinary manner by the deposit around and between them of new bone. The two fragments of a transversely fractured knee-cap, and the detached process of bone at the back of the elbow called the olecranon, retain a certain amount of freedom during the life-time of the individual, and are joined by a thick and flexible structure resembling, and indeed closely analogous to, normal ligament or sinew. This failure of true osseous union, which is the rule in the knee-cap, the neck of the thigh-bone, the olecranon, and the back part of the heel-bone, occasionally follows the fracture of a long bone, where the surgeon usually expects at the end of six weeks or two months to find a hard mass of callous or bony deposit at the seat of injury, and restored continuity of the limb. In these cases the ends of the fragments remain movable, and the limb painful and useless. In most instances, after perseverance in the treatment for another month or more, the usual and expected result takes place, and there is enduring recovery. Occasionally, however, the continuity of the

bone remains broken and the fragments glide freely upon each other whenever an attempt is made to use the injured limb. In the former case surgeons say that there is delayed or retarded union, in the latter that there is non-union due to the formation of a false joint. The opposed ends of the two long fragments of broken bone are reduced in thickness, and are connected like the fragments of a broken knee-cap by strong ligamentous bands, or are inclosed in a sac or capsule of similar tissue, the inner surface of which is lined by a smooth and moist membrane resembling the synovial layer found in healthy joints. In this latter case the ends of the fragments of bone are tipped with gristle or cartilage, and glide upon each other when moved by the muscles of the injured limb. Here there is a close analogy to the conformation of a sound and normal articulation, and hence the name of false joint which has been given more especially to this condition. Non-union of broken bones, except in those mentioned above, is an uncommon event. The bones in which union after fracture most frequently fails, or is retarded, are the humerus or arm-bone, the thigh-bone, and the bones of the fore-arm. Delayed union and the formation of a false joint may be due either to constitutional or local causes, or to these combined. The principal constitutional causes are the presence of diseases such as syphilis, cancer, and scurvy, which cause poorness of blood and general debility, profuse discharges, fevers of a low type, excessive bleeding, and senility. The withholding of an habitual stimulus is often a cause of delayed union. The following are some of the local causes to which the failure or delay of union has been attributed; diminished supply of arterial blood in consequence of tight bandaging, wound and division of the nerves of the injured limb, much displacement and overlapping of the ends of the fragments, interposition between the fragments of a small piece of bone and of a piece of tendon or muscle. In the great majority of cases the condition is due to debility and premature removal of splints from the injured limb. For delayed union of a fractured bone the most effectual treatment is that which consists in improving the general health of the patient by allowing him a full and nutritious diet, and in keeping the limb at absolute rest and evenly and firmly compressed by splints and bandages, or by an apparatus of plaster of Paris. In obstinate cases where some kind of false joint has been formed, a surgical operation is generally indicated, the object to be attained by which is to set up inflammation about the ends of the fragments. Inflammatory processes of bone generally result in the deposit of irregular masses of new osseous tissue. In some cases union may be brought about by violently rubbing the ends together. In those cases that are less amenable to bloodless proceedings, the introduction of a seton, or of ivory pegs, or the simple puncture of the false joint with a long needle, are often resorted to by surgeons. Occasionally it is thought necessary to have recourse to more severe operations, and to cut down upon the rest of the false joint, and to saw off the ends of the fragments, and then, after drilling the bone above and below the breach, to secure the upper to the lower fragment by means of ligatures or metallic pins. False joint sometimes, and especially in children under the age of ten years, obstinately resists every treatment, and finally necessitates amputation of the limb.

Farcy. See GLANDERS.

Fat. See ADIPOSE.

Fatty Degeneration. See DEGENERATION.

Fatty Heart. This is a not uncommon form of degeneration of the substance of the muscular wall of the heart, in which the fibres become softened and friable, and the different cavities dilate, as they are less able to overcome

the pressure of the blood current. This disease is generally associated with changes elsewhere, and especially in the coats of the large vessels. It comes on in middle life or in old age; often it is met with in those who have led intemperate lives, and chiefly in those who have suffered from delirium tremens. Those who are affected in this way generally suffer from debility; their skin is pale and flabby; the cornea of the eye is marked by an arcus senilis (see *ARCUS SENILIS*); they cannot walk fast or undergo any great exertion, as they suffer from shortness of breath, palpitation of the heart, and are very liable to prolonged and serious attacks of fainting; sometimes this disease is accompanied with attacks of angina pectoris. The fatty change affects the left ventricle chiefly, and must be distinguished from fatty growth on the surface of the heart, which is of much less consequence, and often found in stout people. Fatty heart is a common cause of sudden death, and the patient may fall down in the street, and after one or two gasps die in a minute or two; hence it is very important for such persons to avoid any hurry or exertion or excitement of any kind, as such may prove fatal to them. Overcrowded and heated rooms are injurious. Care should be also taken to prevent the onset of any lung affection, as bronchitis or a common cold, and such people should wear flannel next the skin in the winter; anything which tends to obstruct the free circulation of blood through the system tends to aggravate the disorder. See *DEGENERATION*.

Fauces. The back of the mouth and the commencement of the pharynx, extending from the tonsils and uvula to the root of the tongue and the epiglottis, and sometimes called the gorge. The fauces is often the seat of inflammation, causing sore throat.

Favus is a name given to a skin disease, usually occurring on the scalp, and sometimes met with in children; it is due to a vegetable parasite called *Achorion Schonleini*. See *EPIPHYTA* and *PARASITES*.

Febrifuge. A medicine to dispel fever, such as quinine, bark, and arsenic.

Febrile Disorders are complaints in which fever or a rise in temperature forms a prominent symptom. See *FEVERS*.

Feeding. See *DIET*.

Feeding Bottle. The best kind is that which, having an elastic tube connected with the inside of the bottle, causes the infant to draw up the last drop of food in the bottle without imbibing air. The one point to be observed where a bottle is used by an infant is its scrupulous cleanliness. Much disorder of the bowels is caused in infants by the neglect of this; for a very small portion of the curd of sour milk which may have been carelessly left in the bottle will taint the whole of the fresh food, and give a fit of illness to the child.

Feigned Diseases. Diseases are most frequently feigned among soldiers and sailors to avoid duty and to obtain exemption from service; and by the beggar to excite sympathy, and thus to obtain the fruitful harvest of alms he often reaps. Others often do the same to obtain better diet; prisoners, to be exempt from prison labors; whilst yet another and not uncommon class of feigned diseases are those in young women of an hysterical turn, who desire to obtain the sympathy of friends and neighbors. A good classification of feigned diseases is into fictitious and factitious; the former having no real existence, the latter having actual existence, but being of artificial and voluntary origin, for it is wonderful what tortures malingerers will inflict on themselves or voluntarily undergo in order that they may attain their end. Frequently, among bodies of men, such attempts at imposture become epidemic, and can

be got rid of only by sharp measures. No fixed order will be here observed, but the above distinction may be borne in mind. Swellings of various kinds are often produced by soldiers and prisoners; they tie a piece of string tightly round the arm or leg, and so a swelling resembling dropsy is produced. Such are easily discovered by watching the supposed patient for an hour or two, when its effects will have disappeared and no swelling be left. Windy swelling of the abdomen (tympanitis) is easily simulated by swallowing air, and as easily got rid of by a stiff dose of turpentine and castor oil. As for sores, manufactured or feigned, their name is legion. Ulcers of all kinds are favorite subjects of simulation. Corrosive substances are applied to a part either before or after the skin has been otherwise removed, and the sore thus formed is prevented from healing by similar means. Skin diseases are also frequently feigned. Ophthalmia is very frequently manufactured among soldiers. All kinds of irritants are used, and the right eye is generally the one affected. Vomiting is frequently simulated, especially by women. The habit once induced is easily kept up, and of course should lead to emaciation and an appearance of disease. Most frequently, though not always, this is not the case when feigned. Diarrhœa is also most frequently simulated by women, who will introduce all kinds of things into the motions. Alterations of the urine have been tried to be passed off in a similar way, and gonorrhœa has been feigned sometimes with the worst intent. Blood-spitting — hæmoptysis — is a favorite disease among simulating females. Sucking the gums will generally induce it, and it is not easy to detect it. Careful watching will usually elicit the truth. Epilepsy or convulsions of any kind are favorite subjects of study and practice among rogues of the mendicant class. Among those who have much to do with such rascals there is a rather effectual, as being very powerful, way of detecting them. That is by thrusting some sharp body under the thumb nail of the malingerer. It is not pleasant, but is generally effectual. Paralysis of all kinds is frequently feigned, but it needs a skillful impostor to escape detection. Very frequently this is easy; the physician makes an aside remark, apparently not intended for the patient's ear, stating that such and such a symptom is not quite as usual. Having taken care to state the reverse of what is actually the fact, he will generally find not long after that the symptom has appeared exactly as he pretended to say it ought. Deafness and dumbness have often been feigned, sometimes with singular success. Blindness of various kinds and degrees is frequently feigned. Short sight used to be often feigned in the army among recruits. This was detected by giving the person long-sight glasses to read with. Of course, had he been short-sighted, this, with such glasses, would have been impossible. Usually the trick succeeded. Jaundice has sometimes been tried, as, indeed, have most diseases. Staining the skin with saffron or rhubarb was the commonest form of deception. Affections of the mind are very frequently assumed by criminals. See *INSANITY*.

Felon. See *WHITLOW*.

Fennel or Sweet Fennel, the fruit of *Fœniculum dulce*, grows in most parts of Europe. It is chiefly imported from Malta. It belongs to a group of plants of which hemlock is the type, but it has none of the properties of that plant. Its properties rather approximate to those of anise, coriander, caraway, and dill, all of which belong to the same group. These are described as being stimulant, aromatic, and carminative. Briefly, they are given mainly for flatulence and for gripes caused by it, especially in children. Fennel water is the preparation commonly made use of, or its oil may be given on sugar like oil of anise, and in the same quantity.

Fern or **Male Fern** (*Asplenium Filix mas*) is a remedy of very great value in the treatment of intestinal worms. It grows in this country, and should be collected in the summer. The powder of the root may be employed, but the preparation commonly used is made by steeping the powdered rhizome or stem in ether, and then allowing the ether to percolate through it. Partial evaporation of this leaves behind it a thick dark-colored liquid commonly called oil of male fern; technically it is termed a fluid extract. The ordinary dose of this fluid is thirty drops, which should be taken in any convenient vehicle, such as an aromatic water, the first thing in the morning. Some time thereafter — about an hour or so — a small dose of castor oil should be given, just as much as will gently move the bowels, for the male fern has no effect that way. This will generally bring away the worm quite dead. This dose may be repeated on more than one occasion, if necessary. The worms against which male fern is most useful are of the tape or flat kind. It is useless for small round worms. See **INTESTINAL WORMS**.

Fever is an abstract term signifying a condition in which there is increased heat of the body accompanied by a quick pulse, furred tongue, headache, and a general feeling of languor. There may be also loss of appetite, thirst, and restlessness. All these symptoms are met with in inflammatory disorders, as pneumonia, pleurisy, and peritonitis, as well as in those cases which are classified under the head of “zymotic disease.” Under the different special headings will be given a detailed account of each variety of fever; it will therefore suffice for us here to give (1) a classification of the various kinds of fevers, (2) an account of the exciting and predisposing causes, and (3) the general treatment to be adopted.

Classification of Fevers. For this purpose a simple arrangement may be made. Under the head of each fever will be given its history, mortality, causes, results, and degree of contagion and infection. The following are usually enumerated as fevers:—

Continued fevers.	{	Typhus fever.	
		Typhoid, or enteric fever.	
Exanthemata.	{	Relapsing fever.	
		Small-pox, or Variola.	
		Chicken-pox, or Varicella.	
		Scarlet fever, or Scarlatina.	
		Measles, or Morbilli.	
		Erysipelas.	
Rheumatic fever.		Febricula.	
Puerperal fever.		Yellow fever.	
Pyæmia.		Intermittent fever.	
Diphtheria.		Remittent fever.	
Cerebro-spinal fever.		Milk fever, or weed.	

Most of these fevers are spoken of as “zymotic diseases.” See **ZYMOSES**. The seven principal zymotic diseases are: small-pox, measles, scarlet fever, diphtheria, whooping-cough, fever (including those mentioned above as continued fevers), and diarrhœa. Cholera also comes under this division, and other diseases which are less common.

Causes: There is hardly any subject of more importance than the proper understanding of the causes of fever; every year the returns of mortality show the enormous number of lives lost to the country by epidemic disorders which in many cases might be stamped out, or their ravages at least much lessened by simple sanitary arrangements. Yet it may be hoped that with the general diffusion of knowledge a time may come when the community will take a more active interest in the subject of public health, and that they will

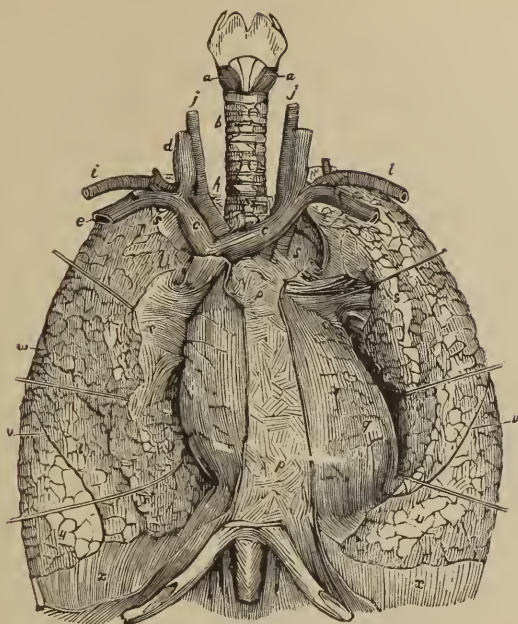


FIG. XL.

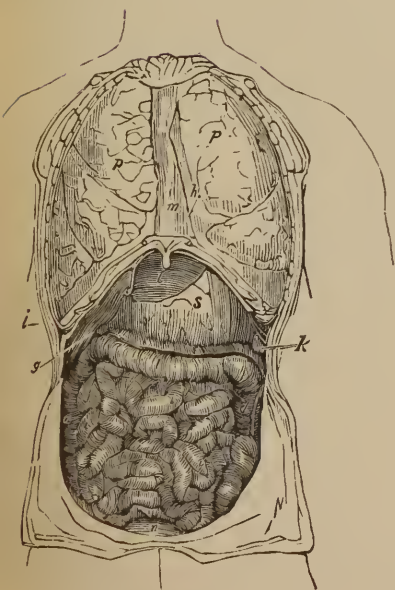


FIG. XLI.

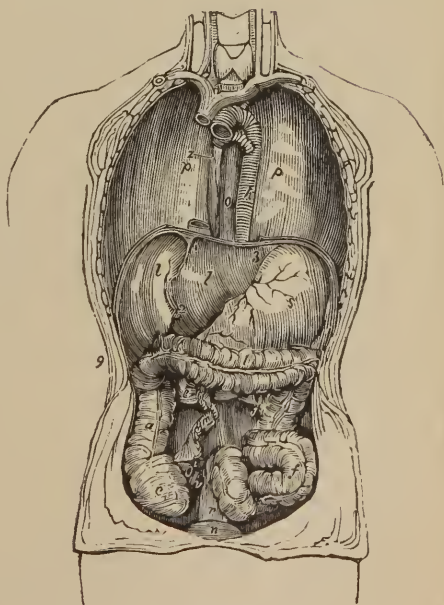


FIG. XLII.

bear in mind the old adage that "prevention is better than cure." In treating of the causes of fevers, we shall here speak of those only in which a morbid poison is assumed or shown to exist. Of such diseases some are said to be contagious, some infectious, and some partake of both qualities. When a fever is said to be contagious, it is meant that another person in close contact with the one attacked is very liable to catch it; thus measles and scarlet fever are very contagious affections, and often the disease will run through a whole family, one after another. When a fever is said to be infectious, it is meant that although persons in the house are liable to catch the fever, yet actual contact is not essential; thus typhoid fever is an example; but in truth the value of these distinctions is of very little use, as most of these disorders are contagious and infectious, and so no hard and fast line can be drawn. Typhoid or enteric fever is not what is commonly called contagious, yet it may infect a very large section of a community; the way it spreads is pretty clearly made out. The stools of a person so affected may be thrown into a sewer or cess-pool; now, supposing that the fluid portion percolates through the soil and drains into a well from which several families draw their daily supply of water, it is quite clear that in this way persons drink in the poison, and that therefore it must be absorbed by the stomach or intestines; it has been shown over and over again that cholera may be communicated in this way. But again, the stools may be thrown into an open drain, and in this case, when there is a dry season and the drain is not well flushed, decomposition goes on and noxious exhalations are given off and may give rise to the disease. It is most probable that decomposition of organic matter itself is a sufficient cause for the disease, and thus sewer gases which leak from a worn-out pipe into a house may give origin to the attack. In these cases we breathe in the poisonous particles, and thus the virus enters by the lungs. In typhus, on the other hand, the poisonous particles are exhaled from the skin and breath of the patient, so that a person in daily contact with him is very liable to catch the fever by inhaling the virus. In yet other cases we may ourselves convey the poisonous elements in our clothes, letters, etc., to a third person, and this is often the case in scarlet fever, and also in puerperal fever. Causes are generally divided into predisposing and exciting causes. Under the first class may be enumerated age, sex, occupation, and country. Children are very liable to measles and scarlet fever. Typhus affects people in middle life, and the majority are attacked after thirty years of age. Typhoid, on the contrary, is met with in the young, and the majority are attacked under thirty years of age. Relapsing fever is met with at all ages pretty equally, but it is very rarely fatal. Small-pox may attack people at any time of life if not guarded by vaccination. Sex has very little, if any, influence, although some are by their occupation more liable to catch some diseases than others. Country makes some differences; thus there are several disorders, as yellow fever and dengue, met with in tropical regions, but not heard of in cold; and again, typhus is more common in Germany than typhoid, while here both are very prevalent. The *exciting* causes are poverty, overcrowding, destitution, bad air, bad food, and bad water. It may be stated as a rule that typhus and relapsing fevers are met with in overcrowded courts and alleys, and originate in a badly-fed family; but when once the disease has been started in a town or village it may soon spread rapidly among the better class of inhabitants. Typhoid fever has been already mentioned as propagated by bad sewerage which taints the air, or by bad water. The other fevers are not so much affected by these conditions, but they seem to be communicable, and people of all classes are liable to the disease.

The *treatment* of fevers is a subject of the greatest importance ; in this class of diseases, more than in any other, the greatest benefit may be derived by careful attention to a few ordinary sanitary rules. With regard to *ventilation*, a distinction must be made between it and a draught. It is often very injurious for a patient to lie exposed to a draught of cold air, although this is often done under the erroneous idea that this is the way to ventilate. It is essential that all foul air should be removed from the apartment, but for this purpose the window may be opened three or four times a day while the patient is partially covered over, or if the weather be very warm the window may be open all day. A small fire is of great use in airing a room, as it aids the entrance of fresh air through the crevices of the door and window. The smaller the room the oftener the air requires renewal ; it is therefore wise to make use of a room as large as possible, and disconnected from the other rooms in the house where practicable. All useless furniture should be taken away, such as bed-curtains, ornamental hangings, carpets, etc., as these tend to retain noxious emanations, and may cause the spread of the disease afterwards to other people. The bed on which the patient lies should not be placed in a direct line between the door and window, as he is exposed to a draught every time any one enters the room. When the room smells close, let the window be opened a little way, so as to allow the heated, stuffy air to escape. The *light* from the window is sometimes very disagreeable to a patient, as in measles, typhus, etc. ; hence the blind should be drawn, or the bed be so situated as to prevent any annoyance in this respect. The *temperature* of the room should be about 65° Fahr., or even a little higher when there is any long complication.

Cleanliness is also very needful ; for this purpose a mattress is preferable to a feather bed, as the soiled sheets can be more readily taken away, and the patient does not sink so low in the bed. All excreta should be taken away as soon as possible, and after being disinfected by pouring some Condy's fluid over them they should be thrown away. The patient's body may be sponged with warm water every morning unless he is very ill, and much comfort is experienced by having the hands, feet, head, and neck washed daily. In every case, at the commencement of an illness, a warm bath is very beneficial, as it opens the pores of the skin and may aid afterwards in throwing off the poison ; amongst the poor, who are often begrimed with dirt, it is most necessary. Another thing of great importance is the subject of *diet*. When a person is attacked with a high fever and has a furred tongue, the appetite for solid food is gone, and therefore all food must be given in a liquid state. In all fevers, and until the tongue begins to clean and the temperature commences to go down, milk is the main support we ought to give to the patient. If good fresh milk cannot be obtained, the preserved milk sold in tins is equally efficacious ; one tin will make three pints of good sweetened milk. Cold milk is often more agreeable than hot. Let the patient have something every two or three hours, and in very bad cases, where they can take very little at a time, it may be needful to give it every hour. Tea may be given, when desired, or a rice pudding with plenty of milk. It is bad to drink large quantities of cold liquids ; a little at a time should be given, so as to quench the thirst. In summer lumps of ice may be put in the milk. Beef-tea is a very useful article of food ; to obtain the most nourishment, take coarse beef, cut it in small pieces, place them in cold water in a jar, and let them simmer in the oven for a few hours ; then, when cold, remove the fat, and warm up half a pint for the patient to drink. When the appetite returns and a desire for solid food is felt, much care should be taken for the first few days : a small piece of fried

sole or boiled mutton may be given with a little bread or dry toast; vegetables are not good to take; jelly, blanc-mange, light puddings made of tapioca, arrowroot or rice may be given, and an egg for breakfast or tea. As a rule, for mild cases of fever, no stimulants at all need be given until the stage of convalescence, when two or three glasses of sherry may be given daily. Stimulants should be given with much caution in the early stages; they frequently tend to congest the stomach and make the patient restless and oppressed, and prevent him absorbing the nutrient food, which is so essential for his well-being. If attention be properly paid to all these points much good will arise, and any one who aspires to be a good nurse will make such her careful study; and let it always be borne in mind that in fever cases good nursing will do more than anything else to expedite recovery. *Quietude* is always advisable. When food is given only a little should be brought at a time, and that in a tempting form. The patient's strength should be saved as far as possible by avoidance of exertion or excitement, at least in severe cases; he should not be allowed to sit up, and when the sheets, etc., have to be removed the patient should be shifted from one side of the bed to the other without being taken out of the bed. Charcoal may be placed in a pan under the bed, as it has the power of absorbing noxious gases, or saucers containing Condry's fluid or solutions of carbolic acid may be placed about the room.

Fibrine is a constituent of healthy blood; when blood is drawn from the body it separates into a clot and an opalescent straw-colored fluid; the clot is mainly formed of fibrine, holding in its meshes the red blood-corpuscles, which give it the dark color. It is composed chemically of carbon, hydrogen, oxygen, and nitrogen. It is sometimes found during life in the veins or arteries of the body, and may then give rise to clots in the vessels, forming *emboli* or *thrombi*. Later researches seem to show that fibrine arises from the chemical combination of two bodies, called respectively *fibrinogen* and *fibrino-plastic substance*; coagulation of the blood will not occur unless both these bodies are present. See **BLOOD**.

Fibrinogen exists in the plasma of the blood, lymph, and chyle. It resembles globulin very closely, and may be thrown down from serous exudations by the action of carbonic acid. Serous exudations are met with in cases of dropsy or anasarca.

Fibroid Degeneration. See **DEGENERATION**.

Fibrous Degeneration. See **DEGENERATION**.

Figs are the ripe fruit, or rather inflorescences, of the fig-tree growing in Asia Minor and elsewhere. When nearly ripe they are dried and exported. In medicine they are not much employed. They are supposed to have a slight laxative effect, and are contained in the confection of senna. Split open and heated they have been used from time immemorial as a poultice to boils and such like sores.

Filaria Medinensis, or **GUINEA WORM**, is the name of an animal parasite met with on the coast of Guinea, and in other parts of Africa. It penetrates the skin of the feet and legs and causes painful symptoms. See **ECTOZOA** and **PARASITES**.

Filters are used for purifying water for drinking purposes. The water of our rivers and ponds contains a varying amount of inorganic and organic matter, and since the presence of the latter is often attended with most injurious effects, it is necessary that careful measures should be taken to rid the water of these impurities. Rain-water and melted snow are very pure, and may be collected in clean vessels and drunk with impunity. Spring water

often contains lime salts, which render it "hard;" it will not then form a lather with soap, and is therefore not useful for domestic purposes; such water may, however, be taken without injurious effects, although, if the lime salts are very abundant, a form of goitre or large neck may come on. But the case is different when the surface drainage manages to find its way into a well, for then organic matters enter and may give rise to typhoid fever and other diseases. The water supply from wells is by no means adequate to the quantity required daily in large towns, and therefore it is usual to collect water from an adjacent river into large reservoirs, and then pass it through filters for the sake of purification. Pure animal charcoal is now considered the best filtering material. It should be deprived of all the lime salts by washing it in hydrochloric acid. The particles of the charcoal should be well pressed together, and the water must not pass through too quickly. This substance removes, in a great measure, dissolved organic and mineral matter, as well as the suspended particles; it also takes away the color, so as even to make a muddy water quite clear and bright. It is said that the power which charcoal has of removing organic matter is lost after a time, but this power is restored by washing the filter with a little potassium permanganate. Charcoal also appears to exert an oxidizing change on organic matter, and converts it partially into nitrites. Vegetable and peat charcoal are both inferior to animal charcoal. Magnetic carbide of iron, manganic oxide, silica, and charcoal may all be used with much benefit. The filters used at the present time for domestic purposes are generally made of animal charcoal or magnetic carbide of iron pressed into blocks, and these can be relied on. As there is a limit to all purifying power, the action of all filters is only temporary. The various substances which have been removed accumulate and block up the filter, and therefore the filters should be taken to pieces and cleaned every two or three months, or a dilute solution of potassium permanganate may be passed through to get rid of the organic matter, and then a little weak hydrochloric acid to remove the lime salts; then pass through two or three gallons of distilled water, and the filter will be quite fit for use again. When a new charcoal filter is used, the water which first passes through should be rejected, as the substance of which the filter is composed gives off some substances to the water; a preliminary washing is therefore needed. A pocket filter is useful for soldiers, or for those who are traveling in a country where fresh pure water is not easily obtained. In hot countries it is often very rash for people to drink from the stream; a common plan for purifying the water is to have two barrels of different sizes, one within the other; the outer one is pierced with holes at the bottom, and the inner one at the top; the space between is filled with charcoal and sand, through which the water percolates into the inner cask. Water should be boiled first, and then allowed to cool, or tea may be made and the cold tea saved for the next day; this is a very refreshing drink. When the water supply is very short, advantage should be taken of every rainfall; salt or brackish water should be distilled, as is done at Iquique and other tropical places on the west coast of South America. In a running stream, men and cattle should be watered at different places, the former above the latter; all washing should be done lower down the stream, and the excreta must not be allowed to contaminate the drinking water.

Fingers. *Supernumerary Fingers.* This congenital malformation, which is called polydactylism, is often hereditary, and in most instances affects to an equal degree both hands. The most common form consists in a small though well-formed and unmistakable digit springing from the root of the fourth or

little finger at the inner side of the hand, and attached by a fold of skin. An additional digit is sometimes met with, springing from the outer side of the thumb. The presence of a supernumerary finger furnished with a long metacarpal bone is a very rare event. Two cases are on record in which a double hand existed. The adjacent normal digit is almost always reduced in size. As supernumerary fingers form unpleasant objects, and are generally in the way when the child grows up and begins to use the hands, the surgeon usually advises their removal during the period of infancy, and whilst the abnormal growths are still small.

Absence or defective development of one or more fingers is sometimes met with, though much less frequently than the previous condition.

Webbed fingers. In this condition the fingers, instead of being free and isolated, are bound together. This is a congenital deformity which usually affects both hands symmetrically, and in the same patient the toes almost always are similarly affected. This deformity is due to persistence of a fœtal condition of the digits which is present at the second month of intra-uterine life. A condition somewhat similar is sometimes observed as a result of severe burns or scalds of the hands, but in cases of this kind the affected fingers are surrounded by scar-tissue, and not by true and sound skin. In congenital webbing of the fingers the extent of the deformity varies greatly in different cases. The fingers may be bound together along their whole length, or only as far as the first or second joint. The operative treatment of this deformity, though not dangerous, is attended with much difficulty. Simple division of the web is quite useless, as the fingers always grow together again. This result may be obviated by passing some foreign body into the cleft whilst the wounds are closing by granulation.

Congenital contraction. This deformity rarely implicates more than one finger. It is due to deficiency of integument, in consequence of which the finger is bent forwards towards the palm. When an attempt is made to straighten the finger, a tight ridge of skin starts up along its concavity. It may generally be treated successfully by prolonged and continuous extension of the abnormally placed digit.

Acquired contraction of the fingers is often met with in adult males, as a consequence of increasing rigidity and shrinking of the palmar fascia and other fibrous tissues that intervene between the muscles of the palm and the integument. These changes in the tissues of the palm are supposed to be due either to violent blows or to long-continued pressure; and this view is supported by the fact that the affection in question is often observed in navigators, gardeners, carpenters, and those whose employment necessitates much compression of the palm. The finger most frequently contracted is the ring finger, and next the little finger. The thumb and index finger are never affected. The contraction comes on gradually, the patient at first experiencing some stiffness in the knuckle-joint. The finger is then turned forwards and cannot be raised, and after a time the adjoining fingers also become stiff and bent. When the affection is well-marked, the finger is bent forwards at the knuckle-joint, whilst at the second and third joints it is free and movable. The flexure of the distorted finger is occupied by a prominent and curved fold of skin, under which can be felt a tense hard band of the contracted fibrous tissue. This band is tense and rigid, and prevents the finger from being straightened. The patient is unable to grasp large bodies and experiences much pain when he attempts to move the fingers. This deformity cannot be relieved save by a surgical operation. This consists in dividing the skin

longitudinally along the summit of the fold in front of the bent finger, in dissecting this back and then in cutting across the exposed fibrous cord.

Tumors. The bones of the fingers are the most frequent seat of cartilaginous tumors. These form hard rounded growths, which commence in childhood or youth, and continue to grow slowly for twenty-five or thirty years. For descriptions of other affections and of injuries of the fingers, the reader is referred to other articles. See NAILS, WHITLOW, PARONYCHIA, FRACTURES, and DISLOCATIONS.

Fish, as Food. The class of fishes yields a larger number of species used as food by man than either birds or quadrupeds. There are but few fishes caught in the fresh water or seas of America that may not be eaten with impunity. The flesh of some fish is poisonous, and upwards of twenty species are known that possess poisonous qualities. In some countries the only animal food known is fish. The flesh of fish contains less nitrogenous matter than that of birds and mammals. It usually contains less oil or fat, and a larger quantity of mineral matters. Fish is not so digestible as butcher's meat, and therefore not so nutritious. Fish, when unfit for human food, acts as a valuable manure. The skins of eels, soles, etc., may be converted into gelatine. Many fish are used for obtaining the oil which they possess, and this is especially the case with the shark and the cod. The livers of the latter yield the well-known cod-liver oil.

Fish, Poisonous. That a certain number of fishes are poisonous is not to be denied, but the exact causes of their giving rise to symptoms of poisoning are by no means clear. In a certain number of instances, undoubtedly, the quantity has had more to do with giving rise to them than the quality. In yet other instances the use of putrid fish has induced symptoms of poisoning. Various tropical fishes are poisonous at all times, but in this country shell-fish, as they are called, which at one time are undoubtedly wholesome, at others have given rise to poisonous symptoms. Chief among these are mussels. The symptoms produced are the same in almost all cases; they are the symptoms of slight irritant poisoning. Sickness and vomiting, sometimes with purging, and marks of prostration are those commonly observed. These it is not desirable to interfere with, but rather to promote until all the irritant matters have been expelled. After this a slight cordial or carminative draught, with a little iced water, a little brandy and soda water, or such like should be given to compose the stomach, when the patient will probably go to sleep and awake well. Lukewarm water or mustard and water should be given to aid the vomiting. Occasionally rashes on the skin are observed, but these require no treatment.

Fissure of the Anus. This is generally a long and shallow ulcer situated either within or on the verge of the anus. In most cases it is met with on the posterior wall of the anus in the median line of the body, occasionally on one side, very rarely in front. It occurs much more frequently in women than in men. The symptoms caused by this affection are considerable irritation about the anus, and severe scalding pain with a throbbing sensation which comes on immediately after an evacuation, and gradually increases in intensity, and continues for some two or three hours. After the pain has lasted for about three hours it gradually subsides, and the patient remains quite free from pain until the next evacuation. The general health at last becomes affected by the repeated attacks of pain, and the patient becomes weak, indolent, and sallow. There are often dull, heavy pains in the loins and groin. On local examination a small red fissure will generally be found just on the

verge of the anus; this extends upwards along the mucous membrane of the rectum and measures from the sixth of an inch to half an inch in length. The ulceration but seldom implicates the whole thickness of the mucous membrane. The edges of the ulcer are generally smooth and level, but in advanced and very bad cases they are thickened and elevated. The outer extremity of the fissure is often covered by a small lump of thickened skin, or by an external pile. The causes of anal fissure are constipation and direct irritation of the mucous membrane of the rectum by purulent discharges, or by the contact of foreign bodies. The palliative treatment of this affection consists in the administration of sedative enemata, and rest in the recumbent position. The patient should take a small dose of castor oil every morning, and pass the evacuations over hot water. The application of solid nitrate of silver (lunar caustic) or sulphate of copper will often produce a permanent cure. In most cases, however, the surgeon finds it necessary to advise an operation in which the base of the ulcer with more or less of the muscle below is divided by the knife.

Fistula. In surgical language, a fistula means a narrow channel or tube leading to a cavity containing matter or dead bone, and lined with a membrane which secretes a puriform fluid. The fundamental cause of fistula is abscess, and the reason of the unhealed tract is an unhealed abscess, where proper outlets to the discharge have not been made, or where some "foreign body" intervenes, such as a piece of dead bone. They usually exist in connection with the rectum, urethra, salivary glands, and bladder. With regard to treatment, all sources of irritation must be removed. If matter forms, it must be let out by what is termed a "counter opening" and the "fistulous tract" stimulated to healthy action by some such injection as a strong solution of nitrate of silver or nitric acid. The operation of slitting up fistulæ is in the hands of the surgeon.

Fits. A "fit" is a term popularly applied to any condition in which a person suddenly falls down insensible, and has convulsions or not; but as so many diseases are associated with the so-called "fits," the reader must refer to articles such as COMA, CONVULSIONS, SYNCOPÉ, EPILEPSY, INTOXICATION, APOPLEXY, HYSTERIA.

Flanks, a term corresponding to the lumbar regions, on either side of the abdomen. See ABDOMEN.

Flannel, though not strictly speaking a remedy, is one of the most valuable means for preserving the health we possess. Its great virtue consists in that it prevents the body from being too rapidly cooled after being greatly heated. Flannel is a non-conductor of heat, even when saturated with perspiration, and so prevents the heat of the body from being wasted in evaporating the fluid after the body ceases to generate excessive heat. This great lowering of the bodily temperature is accompanied with danger, especially in the tropics, where it has been assigned as the true cause of ague. For similar reasons, an individual clothed in flannel will be able to resist exposure to cold and wet better than one clothed in a better conducting material. Such exposure, as we well know, is a frequent cause of rheumatism, and one attack of rheumatism almost invariably predisposes the individual to a second attack. It is therefore a good rule for individuals who have once suffered from this malady never to go about without flannels in future. Those, too, in whom the chest is weak should invariably wear flannels, *especially* when they go abroad in winter. Health resorts almost invariably have a great range of temperature, broiling in the middle of the day, freezing almost at night, especially if

the wind blows. The only thing which will prevent the change doing harm instead of good, is appropriate clothing, of which the basis must be flannel.

Flat-foot. Flat-foot (*spurius vulgus*, see CLUB-FOOT) is said to exist when a person treads on the inner margin of the foot, the toes are turned out and the arch of the foot destroyed, and its cause is a general want of tone in the fibrous structures. In a slight degree it is common in young children, particularly females, in the upper classes, and can be greatly remedied by reducing their standing and walking, the avoidance of fast walking in the company of adults, tonics, attention to digestion, embrocations, and manipulation of the feet, so that inversion and contraction may be prevented. Laced boots, or boots with stiff leather sides, a cork, india-rubber, or felt pad under the inner margin of the foot, greatly assist in preserving the arch.

Flatulence, or the undue collection of gas or air in the stomach or bowels, may be brought about in various ways. It may be swallowed, it may be formed from the food, or it may be apparently secreted from the wall of the stomach and bowels. It is a common and exceedingly unpleasant symptom of indigestion (see INDIGESTION), sometimes very hard to get rid of. It is also a very troublesome symptom in other diseases affecting the bowels and abdominal cavity. In a very great number of instances, flatulence is due to improper food, or the abuse of certain articles of food, especially tea. The symptoms produced by flatulence are often exceedingly unpleasant. There may be a feeling of faintness, of giddiness, or of choking, accompanied by most troublesome belching. The gases thus expelled are most frequently tasteless and odorless, and if so are most probably due either to swallowing of air, or to the formation of such simple gases as carbonic acid or carburetted hydrogen, at the expense of the food. Such forms of flatulence are best treated by dieting, mainly solid food with stale bread, a little dry sherry or weak brandy and water, but no vegetables, tea, beer, or pastry. Flatulence may often be the only symptom of such dyspepsia, and it is often capable of relief by a slight stimulant, as aromatic spirits of ammonia, but spirituous liquors should be avoided. A little acid, or alkali with a bitter, is often of very great service, and *nux vomica* is an exceedingly valuable remedy in such cases. Occasionally the patient is the subject of horribly nauseous flatulence. He belches up gas of the most horrid odors, disagreeable to himself and every one round him. These gases indicate putrefactive changes in the food, and commonly occur in individuals who have some obstruction preventing the passage of food from the stomach, especially if the obstruction be cancerous in its nature. In cases where there is such obstruction, the stomach sometimes expands to an enormous size, and vomiting after food is not unfrequent. In these vomited matters are minute organisms called *Sarcinae*, and these are supposed to have much to do with the development of the gas, just as the yeast fungus has in the formation of alcohol from starch and sugar with the evolution of carbonic acid. In all such cases the use of antiseptic remedies to prevent the putrefaction of the food is indicated. The two most important forms of antiseptic remedies are carbolic acid and sulphurous acid. Carbolic acid may be given in the dose of one or two drops in a wineglass of water, half an hour after food. Its taste is somewhat disagreeable, but it is exceedingly efficacious. Sulphurous acid may be given in the same way, thirty drops of the diluted acid in a wineglass of water, or it may be given as sulphite or bisulphate of soda. Flatulent accumulation in the intestines may be due to any of the foregoing causes, but especially to putrefaction of the food, and apparently in certain cases to secretion of gases from the vessels in the walls of the gut. In children the other

variety is not uncommon, especially if they have been allowed to suck empty bottles or breasts, their thumbs, or the like, and they are fruitful sources of gripes. (See COLIC.) Flatus in the intestines often gives rise to very great pain, and the patient urgently demands relief. Perhaps the best remedy in such cases, if it can be borne, is turpentine. It tends, however, to upset the stomach, and so it is better given as an enema. If given by the mouth, about a drachm should be given for a dose; if as an enema, half an ounce or so, beaten up with an egg in a pint of hot water.

Floating Tumors. This term has been applied to the singular hard and very movable lump which is sometimes observed in the abdomen, generally on the right side. In most instances the patients are women. No pain is complained of, but only an uncomfortable sensation due to the movements of the lump. Sometimes there is obstinate indigestion. On examination of the floating tumor, it will be found to be smooth, very firm, and generally of the size and shape of a healthy human kidney. It is very loosely attached, and can be moved over a considerable extent, both between the ribs and the haunch bone, and from side to side. The nature of this tumor has never yet been clearly made out. From its shape and consistence it has been supposed to be a kidney, which, in consequence of its loose attachment to the spine by fat and membrane, and of elongation of its vessels, has become freely movable. It is probable that in some cases it is an ovarian cyst.

Flooding. See LABOR.

Flowers of Sulphur is a well known form of that substance obtained by heating the crude substance, converting it into vapor, and afterwards condensing the vapor in a cool chamber. This resembles a very fine powder, but minutely examined it is crystalline. See SULPHUR.

Fluctuation implies the wave-like movement imparted to the hand when there is any accumulation of fluid in a part; it is often very marked in cases of ascites, and when an abscess is forming.

Fluids, Atomized, though recently introduced into practice, have already become one of the standard and most frequently employed means of treating certain diseases at our disposal. They are commonly employed in the treatment of diseases of the nose, mouth, throat, larynx, and windpipe; occasionally too, for those of the lungs. The principle on which the fluids are atomized, as it is called, is tolerably familiar to all, in the shape of a toy for dispersing perfume in a room; one end of a glass tube is introduced into a bottle containing perfume, the other end being drawn to a very fine point. Another and similar tube is arranged and fastened at right angles to the former, so that its fine point terminates close to, and just above, the level of the fine point of the tube ending in the perfume. If now, one blows through the tube at right angles to the bottle, the force with which the air is driven from the fine point across the fine extremity of the other, creates a partial vacuum, in which it draws the fluid to the top. Thence it is dispersed in spray in the line of the current of air driven from the mouth. Of course this plan of driving by the mouth would be objectionable in practice, and so two kinds of apparatus have been invented: one, in which steam is driven through a narrow orifice instead of air, the fluid being drawn up from the bottle containing it as before. Another is employed where the air is driven by means of a hand ball made of india-rubber. The fluids best adapted for use in this way are nitrate of silver in strong solution, from three to five or more grains to the ounce of distilled water. Sulphurous acid of pharmacopœial strength is a most valuable remedy, administered in this way. Tannic acid, 20 grains to the ounce, is also

very valuable. Lime-water of pharmacopœial strength, or saturated liquor, or Cond's potassic permanganate fluid and water equal parts, liquor ferri perchloridi of pharmacopœial strength, are all excellent in their several ways. The diseases best treated by means of the spray producer are, first, those of the cavity of the nose; frequently, for instance, after scarlet fever, there remains a tendency to the formation of purulent matter in the upper part of the nasal cavity. This may go on to destruction of the bones of the nose, and the matter discharged has got a terribly fetid odor. Smell is often completely and irretrievably lost, if the process goes on too long unarrested. For this and all similar disorders of the nose, a good strong spray is the best remedy; it softens and breaks down the hardened masses, which form troublesome crusts, and after a time brings them away. This done, a bare surface is exposed to the spray, and healing follows. The best fluids for this condition are sulphurous acid and nitrate of silver. Cond's fluid too is not without its use. If the mouth can be opened widely, it is often better to make use of stronger appliances than the spray, but where the month cannot be opened, and its cavity is diseased, it is invaluable. The diseases it is mainly used in are tonsillitis and diphtheria, and syphilitic affections of the throat beyond the fauces. For these sulphurous acid of nitrate of silver is best, but lime-water tends to soften the patches of false membrane in diphtheria. For regions beyond these, there is hardly any means of treatment equal to the spray. Inflammation of the larynx, whether of a common kind or due to tubercular or syphilitic states of the constitution, can hardly be treated in any other way. When there is ulceration, ehloride of silver solution is perhaps the best remedy; if only inflamed, sulphurous acid may be tried; if œdematous, perchloride of iron will do good. The general symptom, hoarseness and loss of voice, may often be relieved by using hot vapor spray. (See VAPORS.) In certain diseases of the lungs, the same apparatus may be employed, but only mild applications must be used. The diseases most likely to benefit in this way are eroup, as it affects the windpipe, bronchitis, and phthisis, if the lungs are affected. The preparations thus made use of must be carefully adapted for each case. Plain hot water will, however, very rarely do harm.

Flux implies a flow of fluid: thus, when the stools are very liquid, in some cases of diarrhœa, the patient is said to have a watery flux; or a bloody flux when blood flows from any cavity of the body.

Fœticide signifies killing the fœtus while yet in the mother's womb.

Fœtus is the name given to the child when in the womb.

Food is the term applied to all those materials consumed by man, and which are employed by the body to build up its fabric during growth, and renew the tissues which are lost during the performance of the functions of life. What fuel is to a fire, food is to the body. As fire transforms the fuel into other compounds, which it throws off, so the body transforms food into other substances during its vital activity. In the same manner as a fire diminishes as the fuel is diminished, and goes out without fresh fuel, so the human body wastes with insufficient food, and dies from its absence. Just in proportion to the work a man has to do is the amount of food he should consume. Not only do those who work hardest require most food, but just in proportion to the extent of the appetite and the vigor of the digestion will be the ability to perform hard work. As it is with muscle-work, so it is with brain-work. The hard student consumes more food than the idle man who lounges about all day without troubling himself to think. The ultimate elements of the food we take are precisely similar to the ultimate elements of the human body.

(See COMPOSITION OF THE BODY.) The principal elements which enter into the composition of the human body are carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen, and oxygen. These elements are sometimes called organic elements, because they enter into the composition of all the growing tissues of the animal body. It is principally through the chemical relations of these elements that we find the functions of the body carried on. A human body weighing 154 lbs. is found to contain

	Lbs.	Oz.
Oxygen	111	0
Hydrogen	14	0
Carbon	21	0
Nitrogen	3	10

The other elements which enter into the composition of the body are called inorganic elements. They consist of phosphorus, sulphur, chlorine, fluorine, calcium, sodium, iron, potassium, magnesium, silicon. The compounds containing these elements weigh about 5 lbs. 10 oz. Many of these compounds contain the organic elements; thus, in the ashes of a human body weighing 154 lbs., there is found 7 lbs. 9 oz. of ashes which contain mineral compounds. These compounds consist of phosphates, sulphates, carbonates, chlorides and fluorides of lime, potash, soda, magnesia, and iron.

The compounds of the body in which the organic elements exist, and their weight in a body weighing 154 lbs. are as follows:—

	Lbs.	Oz.
Water, containing oxygen and hydrogen	111	0
Gelatine, containing the four elements	16	0
Albumen “ “ “ “	4	3
Fibrine “ “ “ “	4	4
Fat, containing carbon and hydrogen	12	0

Water is found everywhere in the body; by its agency all other substances are taken up into the system. All food must contain water, and it is only by being dissolved in the water that the other substances can be used as food. The quantities of water found in 100 lbs. of different kinds of solid food are as follows:—

VEGETABLE FOOD.

	Lbs.		Lbs.
Potatoes	75	Rye	13
Carrots	86	Peas	14
Parsnips	79	Rice	13
Mangel Wurzel	85	Beans	14
Cabbage	92	Bread	44
Flour	14	Cocoa	5
Barley Meal	14	Lentils	14
Oatmeal	13	Buckwheat	14
Indian Meal	14		

ANIMAL FOOD.

	Lbs.		Lbs.
Milk	86	Beef	50
Bacon	30	Lamb	50
Veal	62	Mutton	44

Fat is a very important constituent of the body; it is found diffused around all the tissues. It is the fat that gives roundness and plumpness to the body. When it is deficient, persons are said to be “thin” or “lean.” In wasting diseases, as consumption and scrofula, the wasting arises from the loss of the normal fat of the body. In such cases it is usual to recommend a fatty diet, and cod-liver oil or other animal oils (see COD-LIVER OIL) are given.

Albumen and *Fibrine* are two constituents of the body which contain the four organic elements. Albumen differs from fibrine chemically, but very slightly. It is, however, soluble in water, and easily separable from it by heat, alcohol, nitric and other mineral acids. It is found dissolved in the blood, where it exists in the proportion of about four per cent. It constitutes the chief compound of nerve-matter, out of which the nerves are formed. It enters into the composition of the eggs of all animals. Its property of coagulating when boiled, forming the "white" of the egg, is well known. Fibrine is found in small quantities in the blood, but is principally distributed over the body, of the muscular tissues of which it constitutes a large proportion.

Gelatine is much more conspicuous in the human body than either albumen or fibrine. It constitutes the cement of the bones, and is the substance out of which the cell walls of all the tissues of the body are formed. It is the waste of these substances that renders food necessary. They do not, however, waste with equal rapidity. Water passes away most rapidly. It does so by the lungs, the skin, the kidneys, and the bowels. The fibrine and albumen pass away less quickly than water. Then come gelatine and fat. Last, the mineral matters which are employed in constructing the tissues of the body are removed. Calculating the quantity of material removed daily, it would appear that a period of forty days would suffice for removing the whole of the used material of a human body. Consequently, a man should eat and drink a quantity of food equal to the weight of his own body in forty days. The class of foods which supply the waste of the fibrinous, albuminous, and gelatinous tissues are called "flesh-giving." They all contain the element nitrogen, or azote, hence they are called "nitrogenous or azotized" foods. They do not, however, pass away from the body in the form in which they go in. They are thrown off the body in the form of a substance which is known by the name of urea. This compound appears to be formed in the blood, and is drawn out of it by the kidneys and then passed to the bladder dissolved in the urine. Heat is generated in an animal body by the union of the carbon of the blood with the oxygen of the air. The oxygen is introduced into the blood by the agency of the function of respiration, which consists in the taking into the lungs of oxygen gas, and the returning into the air of carbonic acid gas. The quantity of carbonic acid thrown out is precisely the measure of the quantity of carbon consumed in the food and the oxygen taken from the air. Whilst the oxygen is uniting with the carbon, an increase of temperature takes place, and the heat of the animal body is thus maintained at a given temperature. This temperature is different in different animals, but in man it is 98° by Fahrenheit's thermometer. It is quite independent of external temperature, and whether a man is exposed to the heat of the equator, or the cold of the poles, his temperature is the same. The great agent by which this is effected is the skin. The skin is copiously supplied with blood-vessels, which are distributed over its surface and are influenced by the external temperature, so that when the temperature of the air is great the water in the blood is converted into vapor; and so delicate is the operation of this structure that the temperature is always kept at the same point, whether the atmospheric heat is great or small. The food possessing this power of maintaining animal heat and force is sometimes called "heat and force-forming." It embraces certain substances not existing in the animal body, known by the names of starch and sugar. The following table is an attempt to estimate the quantity of food daily taken into the stomach, and changed during twenty-four hours:—

FOOD ACCOUNT.

<i>Taken in.</i>				<i>Given out.</i>			
GASES.				GASES.			
Oxygen		Oz.	24	Carbonic Acid.			
					Oz.	Gr.	Oz. Gr.
				Carbon	11	0	
				Oxygen	24	0	35 0
LIQUIDS.				LIQUIDS.			
Water.		Oz.	Gr.	Water.			
In beverage	68	0		By Kidneys	51	0	
In food	25	0		Lungs	31	0	
			93	Skin	16	0	
				Bowels	5	237	
							103 237
SOLIDS.				SOLIDS.			
Flesh-forming.				Urea	1	200	
Fibrine	3	0		Mineral matter	1	0	
Albumen	0	300					2 200
Caseine in cheese	0	137					
			4				
Heat-giving.							
Starch	12	0					
Fat and butter	5	0					
Sugar	2	0					
			19				
Mineral matters			1				
			141				141 0

This table must be regarded only as an estimate. It is drawn up on the supposition that all the food taken in passes into the blood, and is disposed of as indicated by the substances thrown out. The probability is that a large quantity of the matters taken in pass through the bowels without being changed. Persons take food very differently, according to age, height, occupation, climate, and season. Children and young persons take more in proportion to their size than adults, as their food supplies the material of growth as well as waste. Persons employed in sedentary and indolent occupations do not require so much food as those who are more actively employed. Those who live in cold climates consume more heat-giving food than those who live in warm and tropical climates. The excretion of carbonic acid is greatly increased in cold weather. Water is also very variously got rid of by the skin, the kidneys, and the lungs, in proportion as the body is exposed to external heat or cold. It is not all food that is taken into the stomach that is digestible. Cellulose, though apparently digested by many of the lower animals, is not digested by man. It therefore passes through the bowels unchanged. Another substance, called gum, is not absorbed in the stomach or bowels, and therefore cannot be regarded as nutritious. Gelatine alone is incapable of supporting the life of an animal; it ought to be regarded as a valuable accessory rather than as one of the assimilable and necessary articles of food. Besides substances necessary or accessory, there are a number of things taken as food which are not necessary, or mixed naturally with nutritious food. These substances are mostly added by choice, or voluntarily sought by man either to gratify his palate or to act upon his nervous system. These substances are called "medicinal" or "auxiliary" foods: medicinal, because they act like medicines on the system; auxiliary, because they stimulate the powers of the stomach, and aid in the digestion of the food. This class comprises such substances as alcohol, volatile oils, tea, coffee, and tobacco.

In order to get an idea of the various kinds of food, and the purposes they supply in the system, some kind of classification must be pursued. The following table is supplied in order to give a general view of foods and their principal action.

CLASSIFICATION OF FOOD.

Class I. — Alimentary or Necessary Food.

- Group 1. Mineral. Examples : Water, salt, saline constituents of plants and animals.
 Group 2. Carbonaceous, respiratory, heat and force giving. Examples : Starches, sugars, fats, acids.
 Group 3. Nitrogenous, nutritious, or flesh-forming ; proteoids. Examples : Albuminous compounds, fibrine of meat, caseine of milk.

Class II. — Accessory Food.

Examples : Cellulose, gum, gelatine.

Class III. — Medicinal or Auxiliary Food.

- Group 1. Stimulants. Examples : Alcohol, volatile oils.
 Group 2. Neurotics. Examples : Tea, coffee, tobacco, opium.

One of the best types of animal food is milk. It is supplied by the mothers of all animals belonging to the group of mammals, and is capable of furnishing all the materials of their growth till they are several months or years old. It must therefore contain all substances necessary for the growth of the body, and the maintenance of its various functions. For an analysis of cow's milk, see MILK.

The principal difference between the diet of adults and that supplied by Nature for the young consists in the fact that the diet of the adult contains less water and is seasoned with more or less of the group of accessory foods.

We shall now speak of the various groups of foods, as given in the above classification : —

(1.) *Mineral Foods.* The importance of water in this group is at once evident, and although so large quantities are found in all our solid food, it is necessary to add more for the purpose of dissolving all those constituents which are necessary to the functions of life. Although the group of heat-giving and flesh forming foods are many of them insoluble in water, they are rendered so during the process of digestion. (See DIGESTION.) Starch is rendered soluble by the action of the saliva of the mouth, by which it is converted into sugar. The proteoids are acted on by the gastric juice, and are thus rendered soluble in water. The fats taken as food are decomposed by the bile and pancreatic juice, and converted into soluble soaps, which are readily dissolved by water, and taken into the blood.

Water is taken either cold or hot. It is made into soups, tea, coffee, and chocolate, by the infusion and boiling in it of various substances. In all cases where water is taken pure, the greatest precaution should be employed to render it free from impurities which can generate disease. There is no doubt that diarrhœa, cholera, and typhoid fever are spread by the agency of impure water, or water contaminated with the poisons that generate these diseases. The water-supply of a house should be well looked to, and when any suspicion exists, the water should be boiled and filtered before it is drunk. See WATER, FILTERS.

The other substances besides water belonging to the mineral group are common salt and salts. Common salt is chloride of sodium, and exists in abundance in sea-water. It has the power of preserving vegetable and animal substances from decomposition, and is found in certain quantities in the bodies of all animals. The human body contains about three ounces, which is principally found in the blood. Unless certain quantities are taken daily, diseases characterized by debility are likely to occur. It may be taken in large doses from day to day, and no harm occurs, as that which is not necessary for the use of the body is got rid of.

The other saline matters found in the human body, and which are excreted by the urine and bowels, are obtained from all forms of food. (See table in DIETARIES, PUBLIC.) Animal and vegetable food lose some of these saline matters by cooking; hence the importance of taking uncooked food of some kind or another every day. This should be effected by fruit, or vegetables in the form of salads. (See SALADS.) An instance of the value of fresh vegetables as an article of diet is seen in the treatment of sea-scurvy. This disease is brought on by the absence of fruit, vegetables, or fresh meat on board ships. It is prevented by the supply of lemon or lime juice, and vegetables cooked and preserved in tins.

(2.) *Heat and Force-giving Foods.* These consist principally of starch, sugar, and fat. At the same time they may be divided into two groups. The starch and sugar have the following composition:—

Carbon	12' parts.
Hydrogen, 9	} Water, 18 parts.
Oxygen, 9	

In fact, they contain oxygen and hydrogen in the proportion in which those elements form water, and when taken the carbon is alone oxidized, and forms the heat-giving element. It is different with fat and oleaginous foods. Their composition is as follows: carbon, 11 parts; hydrogen, 10 parts; oxygen, 1 part. Not only the carbon, but a large part of the hydrogen is thus left free to be oxidized by the oxygen taken in during respiration.

Starch is found in nearly all our articles of vegetable food. It is almost pure in arrowroot, sago, and tapioca. It is also contained in a peculiar form in sea-weeds and Iceland moss.

Sugar is found in both plants and animals. It is taken as food in the form of cane or crystallized sugar, and grape sugar or glucose. The latter is found in all fruits. (See SUGAR.) It is the only form which undergoes *fermentation*, and is the basis of all fluids containing alcohol. Sugar is found also in animals. The sugar of milk, although differing but little from grape sugar, has, nevertheless, a distinct composition, and of course is constantly taken where milk is used as an article of diet. (See MILK.) Sugar is also found in the liver and the blood, and its increase in the system constitutes a disease called diabetes. (See DIABETES.)

Oleaginous Foods are those which consist principally of oils, butter, fats, or lards. These foods are not generally eaten alone, but are added to starchy diets. The action of oils on the system is principally to maintain animal heat and force, and, practically, they are most largely eaten by those who do the largest amount of work. They not only act in this way, but they also assist in the digestion and assimilation of other foods. It is on this account that cod-liver oil, pancreatic emulsion, and butter, cream, and fat have been recommended as articles of diet in cases of consumption, scrofula, and other wasting diseases of the body.

(3.) *Flesh-forming Foods.* The substances which lie at the foundation of this group of foods are albumen, fibrine, and caseine. These compounds are found nowhere pure, but exist in various forms of vegetable and animal food. The most common form in which the flesh-formers are taken is bread. (See BREAD.) Bread contains fibrine. The flesh of animals, birds, and fishes also contains fibrine. Albumen is found in the white of eggs, and also in the blood of animals. Caseine is found in milk. It is separated with the butter in cheese. (See CHEESE.)

In addition to the flesh-forming principles and fat, animal food contains vari-

ous other chemical compounds, which are the result of the life of the animal, and act in a beneficent manner on the system. If, for instance, we take the flesh of an animal and squeeze it, we get out a juice called the "juice of meat," and when evaporated it is called the "extract of flesh." This compound contains little or no albumen, no fibrine or fat, but it consists of salts and organic substances, resembling, in their composition, quinine. They are called by such names as *creatine* and *sarcosine*. When this substance is taken with water, in the form of tea, it increases the appetite, and renders digestible the food that is taken with it. See **LIEBIG'S EXTRACT**.

(4.) *Medicinal or Auxiliary Foods*. These constitute a very large group of substances, which are used for the sake of flavor and their action on the nervous system and circulation. Their various sources, qualities, and uses will be found under the head of their various names scattered throughout this Dictionary. See **ALCOHOL, BEER, WINE, CONDIMENTS, SPICES, NEUROTICS, TEA, COFFEE, CHOCOLATE, TOBACCO, COCOA, CAMPHOR**.

Forceps. Scarcely any instrument in surgery has so many different forms or uses as the forceps, suited as they are to almost every surgical operation. The most common, and perhaps most useful, are the ordinary simple, bowed, or dissecting forceps, which can be most conveniently applied for the removal of foreign bodies, such as thorns, splinters, etc. They should not be too strong in the spring, and should have broad and deeply serrated blades, best with a groove in the centre. Then there are forceps named specially after the operations for which they are used, such as bullet forceps, lithotomy or stone forceps, tooth forceps, polypus forceps, urethral forceps, vulsellum forceps, for piles, etc., artery forceps, etc.

Foreign Bodies are substances which have been introduced either into some structure or cavity in the body foreign to it in composition. In some cases nature will expel such bodies; in any attempt to do so, assistance is in almost all cases needed.

In the Abdomen. Bodies, such as bullets, for instance, frequently penetrate the abdominal parietes, and either pass into the intestinal canal or remain lodged in the cavity of the peritonæum. Any body so lying in the abdomen it will be desirable to remove as soon as possible, and its size and shape must guide the surgeon as to his proceedings. Early and prompt measures should be taken if any operation appear likely to save life. See **WOUNDS OF INTESTINE**.

In the Male Bladder. Foreign bodies in the male bladder are generally introduced per urethram. Of bodies introduced into the bladder along the urethra, and which have been removed by surgical operation (see **LITHOTOMY**), the following may be mentioned as having been met with: portions of catheters and bougies, both metal and flexible, straw, grains of corn, tobacco-pipe, sealing-wax, penholders, hair-pins, a piece of French chalk, slate-pencil, a bodkin-case, and piece of coal. Portions of catheters and bougies are by no means rare; patients in the habit of passing such instruments upon themselves, after leave given them by the surgeon, frequently break a piece off; if this remains long in the bladder, it becomes crusted with urinary deposits (see **URINARY DEPOSITS**), and thus becomes the nucleus of a stone, which has eventually to be removed by the operation of lithotomy. In many instances portions of a catheter have been removed by forceps or by the lithotrite. It has been shown that bodies impacted in the urethra are most easily removed by an external incision down to them, owing to the ready way in which wounds of the urethra and corpus spongiosum heal up, and all such incisions

should be made parallel with the long axis of the urethral tube ; the edges of the wound are to be allowed to heal by granulation.

In the Female Bladder. The list of articles introduced far outnumbers that mentioned in the case of the male, the female urethra being so short, straight, and dilatable, that bodies of almost incredible size have been found, either impacted or forming nuclei for calculi ; tin jelly moulds and scissors are amongst such as may be met with in the curiosities of museums. When the presence of such a foreign body has been detected it must be removed, and this may be accomplished by dilating the meatus, and making use of forceps specially made for the purpose. Failing this, the lithotrite must be used and the bodies either crushed or withdrawn. The operation of lithotomy has been needed in such cases.

In the Air-passages. Morsels of food get into the larynx or trachea more frequently than other substances, the accident happening when a person is engaged in laughing or talking when the mouth is full of food ; the symptoms being sudden spasmodic cough, protrusion of the eyes from the sockets, blood or froth issuing from the mouth and nose ; the patient gasps for breath, turns black in the face, and perhaps falls down insensible. If the morsel of food be light and of small size, it is sometimes expelled during a fit of coughing. Many bodies may find their way into the larynx and trachea, coins, cherry-stones, beans, or in fact anything which may happen to be in the mouth, and their presence sets up precisely similar symptoms. Inversion of the body, combined with a shaking or jogging motion, will sometimes cause the foreign body to fall through the larynx. The operations of laryngotomy and tracheotomy are generally needed.

In the Nose. These are often introduced by children ; such substances as peas, beads, pieces of pencil, etc. They are generally removed readily enough by a small polypus forceps or a scoop. If the body cannot be extracted through the nose it should be pushed backwards into the pharynx, taking care that it does not pass into the larynx. Very frequently they work out if left to themselves.

In the Ear. The substance introduced frequently becomes covered and escapes without surgical interference, but in cases where instruments must be used they should be passed along the *upper* wall, so as to avoid the membrane. The passage should be syringed with warm water, a proceeding which alone frequently removes a foreign substance. A piece of wire bent into a loop and insinuated around the substance is a method sometimes attended with success. Insects and larvæ sometimes lodge in the ear, causing severe inflammation and local suffering, with great constitutional disturbance ; warm oil dropped into the passage until it is filled, or white precipitate suspended in milk, and injected, will be found sufficient to kill the animals.

In the Eye. The cornea (see CORNEA) should be first examined by evert-ing the lid and telling the sufferer to look up, or down, so that both the upper and lower surface of this part of the globe can be seen. A substance, such as a piece of cinder, or a piece of metal or wood from a turning lathe, etc., sticking in the cornea, can generally be removed by a silver toothpick or fine forceps, or, still better, an eye "shud" or scoop. If the substance be lime or mortar the lids should be everted and the eye well syringed with weak vinegar and water, or oil or water only. A drop of castor oil or of pure glycerine is a most soothing application in painful cases, where the conjunctiva (see CONJUNCTIVA) has been scratched or stripped off the cornea. Very often a piece of dust may be removed by blowing the nose smartly.

In the Rectum. These consist of the following, namely, those composed of materials, which have first passed along the upper part of the alimentary canal and those introduced into the anus. In the first class we find bones, apple or pear cores, fruit stones, scybala, substances taken as medicines, coins, etc. These bodies must be removed with care, the bowel must be well lubricated with oil, and a warm water enema used. If this will not dislodge the mass, it must be seized with forceps or broken up with some instrument, and removed piecemeal. A full-sized speculum should be first introduced so that the bowel is not lacerated or hurt by these attempts at removal.

In the Vagina. Substances are frequently introduced into the vagina, and one of the most common is a pessary the strings break and the instrument remains in, setting up the most offensive discharge. Glass bottles are occasionally made use of, and set up ulceration, establishing an unnatural opening into the bladder (vesico-vaginal fistula). These bodies require great care in their removal. The speculum is frequently required.

In the Œsophagus. Substances retained in the Œsophagus are usually held at the commencement opposite the cricoid cartilage (see LARYNX), or at its lower extremity, just above the diaphragm, as the tube is the narrowest at these points. Various substances have been cited as having been retained in the Œsophagus: thus crust, imperfectly chewed meat, bones, coins, stones, pins, needles, buttons, knives, forks, scissors, spoons, keys, chestnuts, a small apple, fish-hooks, artificial teeth, the handle of a punch bowl, a pencil-case, etc. The symptoms produced by the presence of such a body vary of course with its size; if it be small it produces considerable irritation, with difficulty in swallowing. In time it sets up inflammation, followed by ulceration of the Œsophageal coats, causing most serious consequences and oftentimes terminating fatally. When a foreign body is impacted in the Œsophagus it should be removed as quickly as possible; in the instance of a small piece of bone it may be propelled onwards to the stomach, by making the patient swallow a good mouthful of bread. If the substance is one which on its arrival in the stomach can be easily digested, it may be pushed gently down the canal with an instrument termed a probang. If high up, it may be reached with the finger or long forceps; gentle pressure with the finger on the side of the neck, opposite to the spot where it is felt, will sometimes dislodge it. Hard, angular masses, such as glass, stones, etc., require removal with forceps. If no other means are at hand, the induction of vomiting is occasionally of use. In cases where all these means fail, the operation of Œsophagotomy must be performed.

Formication is the peculiar feeling, like the creeping of ants, which is felt in the onset of some forms of paralysis; also around the arms, when the patient is suffering from worms, and in the limb when a nerve has been pressed upon and is cramped, as in hanging the arm over the back of a chair.

Foxglove. See DIGITALIS.

Fracture. This term is applied in surgery to the breaking of a bone, which, after an incised wound, is probably the most frequent serious accident in civil life. When one or more bones have been broken, whilst the skin and subjacent soft parts are not torn or wounded, the injury is called *simple fracture*. When, in addition to the breaking of the bone, there is a large wound through the skin and muscles leading down to the seat of injury, and exposing the fragments, the fracture is called *compound*. When a portion of bone is broken into several small fragments, it is said to be *comminuted*. Fractures, both simple and compound, may be *complicated*, — by dislocation at a neighboring joint, by wound or division of a large artery or nerve, or by stripping

away from the surface of the fractured bone of a large extent of the periosteum or external membrane. The bones most frequently broken are: the clavicle or collar bone in children; the bones of the leg and fore-arm and the thigh-bone in middle-aged persons; and the neck of the thigh-bone and the lower extremity of the radius or spoke-bone near the wrist in persons beyond the age of sixty years. The immediate causes of fracture are two: external force applied either directly to the bone at the seat of breakage, or at some more or less remote part, and sudden and powerful contraction of muscles. The bones of weak and sickly persons can be more readily broken than the bones of those in robust health. In the subjects of cancer, rickets, and of a peculiar disease of the bone called *mollities ossium*, and also in those who have been confined to bed for a long time, fracture may be produced through slight violence. Sometimes infants are born with one or more bones fractured, the injury having been caused by strong contractions of the womb during labor, or by a blow or kick on the abdomen of the pregnant mother. The symptoms of fracture are not very difficult to make out; a stout muscular man walking along the street makes a false step or slips, and then falls heavily to the ground, with the right leg twisted and bent under him; in his fall he hears a *sharp crack*, and, on attempting to move, finds that there is great *pain* and loss of *power* in the right limb at a short distance above the ankle. He feels also a peculiar grating sensation — the so-called *crepitus* — at the seat of pain, and finds, on looking at the injured limb, that at this part there is *swelling*, *distortion*, and *unnatural mobility*. The most decisive symptoms of fracture are mobility of the bone at the injured part, and the peculiar grating noise produced by rubbing together the ends of the fragments; but these may often be absent. In fractures of the ribs, the haunch-bones, the skull, all small and short bones, and the extremities of long bones, it is generally difficult to make out the nature of the injury without submitting the patient to a close and prolonged examination. In fractures of the shafts of long bones, as the thigh-bone, the arm-bone, and the bones of the leg and fore-arm, all or most of the symptoms can be readily recognized, and the result of the accident learnt without delay. When a bone is broken in several places or into several small fragments, the case is much more serious than that of a simple transverse fracture. The greater the obliquity of the fracture, the more unfavorable is the case. In debilitated or diseased subjects the setting of a simple fracture takes an unusually long time. Compound fractures are always very serious accidents. When the wound in the skin is large, and the muscles, blood vessels, and nerves are much lacerated, amputation of the limb will be necessitated. In less severe cases the patient is still liable to the dangers of inflammation, erysipelas, tetanus, and pyæmia. The most severe fractures, *ceteris paribus*, are those of the skull, chest, and pelvis, on account of the important viscera contained within these cavities, and which may be primarily or consecutively involved. Fractures of the upper extremity are less serious than similar injuries in the lower extremities. Fracture of one or more of the long bones in the arm or leg frequently results after union in puffiness of the skin, wasting of the muscles, and weakness of the whole limb. Stiffness of the joints immediately above and below the broken bone is also a frequent after-affection. Those affections retard the convalescence, and sometimes last for several months, but are usually much relieved by stimulating liniments, shampooing, and the cold-water douche. In the treatment of fracture the surgeon has two objects to fulfill: in the first place he removes any displacement that may exist, and returns the fragments to their proper position, both in relation to each

other and the parts around. This having been done, he then applies splints or some retentive apparatus to keep these fragments in place, and the whole limb below the fracture in a correct anatomical position until the injured bone is thoroughly set. The process of recovery consists in the effusion between and around the ends of the fragments of a plastic material, which sets as it were into tough gristly tissue, and is finally converted into a mass of true bone, which is called the *callus*. In the long bones of the extremities the fracture is not firmly united until the end of six weeks or two months; in fractures of the ribs, collar-bone, and lower jaw the process of recovery occupies a shorter period. The removal of the displacement, reduction, or reposition, as it is called by surgeons, is effected simply by keeping the upper fragment fixed, and pulling downwards the lower fragment until both are in the same line. Reduction is sometimes unnecessary, and occasionally has to be deferred in consequence of much bruising and inflammation, and also of muscular spasm. In some instances the fragments are so interwedged that the displacement cannot be removed. There are several methods of keeping the fractured bone in position: most surgeons in this country use splints, which are flat, slightly hollowed pieces of wood or iron, well padded with tow, cotton wool, or some other soft material. These are applied in varying number to the surfaces of the fractured limb, and are retained by means of bandages. In fracture of the thigh-bone a long splint is usually carried from the arm-pit to the foot along the outer side of the injured limb for the object of preventing shortening. Some surgeons, instead of wooden or iron splints, use long pieces of paste-board, gutta-percha, or some other material which is light and capable of being readily moulded, after submersion in hot water, to the surfaces of the injured limb. These, when applied, are retained by bandages saturated with some solution which speedily sets, and helps to form a hard and solid case. Plaster of Paris, starch, dextrine, and water glass or silicate of potash, are the materials most frequently used for this purpose. In a case of injury to the arm or leg, the first thing to do before allowing the patient to move is to expose the seat of injury. If the pain be great, the clothes covering the limb should be cut, and not pulled off as in the usual way, and the sides of the boot divided with a sharp knife. The situation of the fracture will then be indicated by deformity, swelling, and local tenderness. If one or both bones of the fore-arm have been broken, the limb should be placed in a sling made of a handkerchief or neck wrapper, the ends of which are tied lightly at the back of the neck. In cases of fracture of the arm-bone at some point between the elbow and shoulder, some thick pad—a small pillow, or thin cushion will answer the purpose very well—should be placed between the arm and the side of the chest, and the injured limb then fixed to the body by some extempore bandage, the elbow and fore-arm being supported in a sling. After the patient has been helped into bed, this apparatus should be removed, and the arm laid out on a pillow at an acute angle to the side of the body with the fore-arm bent. In a case of fracture of the leg or thigh it should be a rule never to transport the patient in a carriage, cab, or any kind of vehicle which will not permit of his lying at full length. The best temporary arrangement of a fractured thigh or leg is to place the limb, when half bent at the hip and knee, on its outer surface. In this position the muscles are relaxed, and the whole length of the limb is supported. Extempore splints may be made of thin pieces of wood. These should be covered on one surface by thick pads, made of linen, folded into several layers, or of single layers of linen inclosing tow, cotton wool, feathers, bran, or, if nothing else is at hand, and the accident has occurred in the country, dry



FIG XLIII

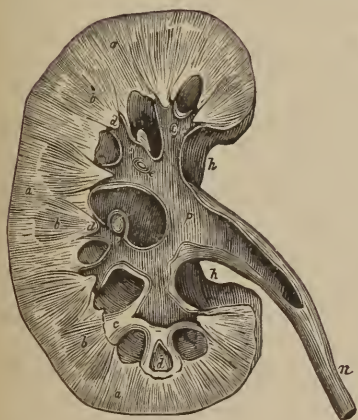


FIG XLIV



FIG XLV

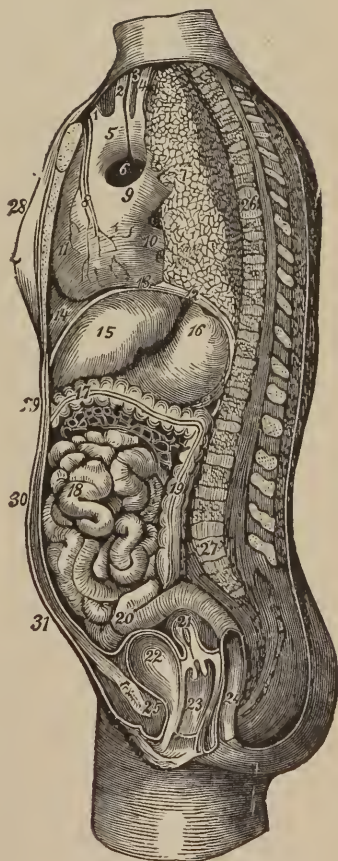


FIG XLVI

grass. Useful temporary splints may be made of bark, leather, paste-board, and of wheat straw or reeds tied tightly into compact bundles. Splints should be fixed over the seat of fracture by two or more handkerchiefs, or by a bandage formed by tearing a sheet or tablecloth, great care being taken not to constrict the seat of injury so as to give pain, and to obstruct the upward flow of blood through the veins of the limb. If the skin has been wounded, the blood should be gently wiped away, and a piece of linen dipped in cold-water placed over the raw surface. When the patient has been placed in bed, and the fracture again exposed by removing the temporary splints and bandages, cold should be applied to the injured part either through rags dipped in cold water, or through ice placed in a sponge-bag or sheep's bladder. The surface on which the patient has to lie during the treatment should be firm and level, and therefore no feather bed should be allowed. The head pillow should be removed and replaced by a bolster.

SPECIAL FRACTURES. *Fracture of Nasal Bones.* Generally caused by a blow of the fist. As this injury is frequently associated with much bruising and swelling of the soft parts, it is frequently overlooked. The lower fragments are usually displaced backwards, and if not returned to their proper position and kept there by plugs of lint or cotton wool introduced into the nostrils, give rise to great subsequent deformity. A fractured nasal bone unites, in seven or eight days, more rapidly perhaps than any other bone in the body. This accident is frequently complicated by a wound in the skin and by bleeding from the nose. During and after treatment, the patient may be troubled with ulceration and a discharge of ill-smelling pus, death of bone, lachrymal fistula, impeded respiration, and impairment of the sense of smell.

Fracture of Lower Jaw is generally caused by a direct blow. The bone is generally broken at some point between the insertion of the middle incisor and that of the first bicuspid teeth, the fracture extending through the whole width and thickness of the jaw. Sometimes the jaw is broken on each side of the middle line, so that the piece carrying the incisors or the incisors and canines, is loose and detached from the rest of the bone, and displaced downwards and backwards. Sometimes, though not so frequently, the jaw is broken through at its ramus or ascending portion, or at the neck or part immediately below the head, which is forced into the socket in front of the external ear. The symptoms of this fracture are generally well marked. Crepitus can be distinctly felt on moving the fragments on each other; there is free mobility, and also some distortion; the pain over the seat of injury is in nearly all cases unusually severe; the gums are frequently wounded, and one or more teeth loosened and perhaps entirely detached. Fracture of the lower jaw generally unites speedily and firmly, although with some distortion along the chin, and irregularity of the lower row of teeth. The following are some of the very many kinds of application that have been devised by surgeons in the management of a broken jaw: interdental ligatures; interdental splints laid along the crowns of the teeth, and grooved so as to be easily retained in place; external splints made of leather, gutta percha, or some other flexible material that can be moulded to the chin. The most useful and simple application, however, in the treatment of a broken jaw, is the four-tailed bandage, the central undivided part of which is placed under the chin, the two anterior tails being carried backwards to be fastened at the back of the head, and the two posterior tails upwards to be tied over the upper part of the scalp. The posterior should then be fastened to the anterior tails of the bandage on either side by cross-pieces of bandage in order to prevent the former from slipping.

Fracture of Collar-bone. This, with the exception of the outer bone of the fore arm, is more frequently broken than any other bone of the body. An oblique fracture at the junction of the outer and middle thirds of the collar-bone is a very frequent injury in children, and is caused generally by a fall upon the hand when the arm is stretched out. It is sometimes produced in adults by a blow upon the front of the shoulder, as in the recoil of an overloaded gun. In this fracture the shoulder falls downward, forwards, and inwards. The inner fragment of the broken bone is very prominent, and externally to this there is a depression caused by the downward sinking of the outer fragment. The patient feels great pain when he attempts to raise the arm from the body, or to carry the fore-arm across the front of the chest. He is unable to raise the hand to his head, or to move it forwards or backwards, without suffering. On drawing back the shoulders so as to bring the fragments of collar-bone into contact, distinct crepitus may usually be felt. A broken collar-bone unites speedily and strongly, but always with some amount of shortening and deformity. It is a very difficult matter to keep this bone at perfect rest, and to restore the outer fragment to its proper position. The most certain method of treatment to insure union without deformity is for the patient to remain in bed until the fracture has been set, the head being kept as much as possible in one position, and the arms confined to the side of the body. With children and adults, the usual apparatus consists in a figure-of-8 bandage carried from one shoulder to the other across the back of the chest, a stout wedge-shaped pad in the arm-pit on the injured side, a broad bandage to confine the arm to the side of the chest, and, finally, a sling to support the elbow.

Fracture of the Thigh. The most frequent seats of fracture in this bone are the upper extremity and neck, the middle of the shaft, and a part about four inches above its lower extremity. Fracture of the neck may occur either within or without the bag or capsule which invests the head. In the former case it is called intra-capsular fracture, and in the latter extra-capsular fracture. The intra-capsular fracture occurs in old people, and is produced by very slight violence — the most frequent cause being a slip off the curb-stone. It is attended with very little bruising and not very severe pain, and hardly ever unites by bone, the two fragments being joined together by ligamentous tissue. Extra-capsular fracture, on the other hand, is generally the result of great direct violence, as in a heavy fall upon the outer part of the hip, is followed by much bruising and intense pain, and almost always ends in firm bony union. The common symptoms of these two kinds of fracture are loss of power in the limb, shortening, eversion of the foot. Crepitus is usually absent or very indistinct. The subjects of intra-capsular fracture are in most cases over sixty years of age; extra-capsular fracture may occur at any age beyond thirty. There are several difficulties attending the treatment of fracture within the capsule. The patient is generally old and infirm, and may sink rapidly in consequence of confinement to bed. When this is the case it would be well to allow the patient to get up and make as much as possible of crutches. When the patient seems to be strong and hearty he should be kept in bed for five or six weeks with the whole limb stretched down between two large sand-bags, or with the hip and knee bent and the thigh and leg supported by a well-cushioned double-inclined plane, made of pieces of wood which can be lowered or elevated at will. For extra-capsular fracture the usual treatment is a long splint of wood about four inches in width, extending from the arm-pit to beyond the sole of the foot. The foot having been secured to the lower end of this by means of a bandage, a band, the central part of which is

composed of tow or cotton wool covered by wash-leather, is carried round the inner surface of the thigh at its upper part, and its two ends are then fastened to the upper end of the long splint which touches the arm-splint, the foot of the injured limb having previously been dragged down to the level of the foot on the opposite thigh. The leg and thigh are then bandaged to the splint, and a broad band or sheet is carried round the chest and the upper part of the splint. By pulling at the ends of the band which passes under the upper part of the thigh the whole limb can be extended. The shaft of the thigh-bone is most frequently fractured at its middle third. This injury may be caused by the passage of a heavy body across the thigh, by the fall upon the limb of some heavy mass, or by the patient falling from a height. The line of fracture is usually oblique, and there is shortening to the extent of one or one and a half inch. There is much displacement of the bones, and consequent deformity, and crepitus can be distinctly felt. This fracture and also that near the lower end of the bone are usually treated by the long outside splint, applied as in the last-mentioned fracture.

Fracture of the Knee-cap. Of this injury there are two varieties. In one the bone is broken into several fragments, in the other there is a simple transverse line of fracture extending from one lateral edge of the bone to the other. The cause of the first, the *stellate* fracture as it is called, is direct violence, as a blow or fall. The second, or *transverse* fracture, is usually the result of muscular action. In this injury there is a wide separation of the two fragments, forming a distinct gap, and a depression in front of the joint. The limb cannot be straightened by the patient, and there is generally much pain and swelling of the knee. This fracture, like that of the neck of the femur within the capsule, unites by ligament instead of by true bone. It may be treated by keeping the limb stretched on a mattress between two large and firm sand-bags, reaching from the upper parts of the thigh to the sole of the foot. The inflammation and swelling of the knee may be best treated by the local application of ice or of linen rags frequently dipped in cold water or weak lead-lotion. The patient should be kept in bed for at least six weeks.

Fractures of the Leg. The following are the fractures most frequently met with in this region: that of both bones at the middle or lower third; that of the shin-bone alone at its upper third; that of the splint-bone alone at a point about two and a half inches above its lower extremity. In the first-mentioned fracture there is generally much displacement and free mobility of the fragments, and crepitus can be easily felt; it is frequently associated with much bruising, and large blebs, containing a thin and dark-red fluid, are formed on the surface of the skin. In fracture through the upper part of the shin-bone the nature of the injury is not so evident; there is very little if any displacement, and crepitus is usually very indistinct. Fracture of the shin-bone at its lower third is in most instances marked by a peculiar distortion and outward displacement of the foot; the lower end of the shin-bone projects very much at the inner surface of the ankle, and the outer edge of the foot is drawn upwards and outwards, and corresponding to the seat of fracture in the splint-bone there is a well-marked superficial depression. When both bones are fractured, with much displacement, the limb is generally placed upon an iron splint, and compressed laterally with two well-padded splints of wood which extend from above the knee to the foot. In cases of fracture of one bone only, and when the fragments are not displaced, the best treatment seems to be the application of the starched or plaster-of-Paris bandage, as the patient may then be allowed to get up and move about on crutches. In fracture near

the lower end of the shin bone, associated with dislocation of the foot, the lower limb should be well flexed, both at the hip and knee, and then be placed on its outer surface, either on a bent wooden splint or between sand-bags on a hard mattress.

Fracture of Arm-bone. This bone may be broken at any point between the head and the lower expanded extremity, but most frequently about its middle. In fracture near the head there is much bruising and severe pain, and crepitus can be felt distinctly on grasping the upper end of the arm-bone and moving the elbow. The most simple treatment of a fracture in this region is to place between the injured arm and the side of the chest a small pillow or a cushion, arranged so as to form a pyramid, the apex of which is to be applied to the arm-pit; the elbow and arm are then to be fixed by means of a bandage carried round the chest. When there is much displacement it will be better to apply a bent leather splint, one limb of which is to be fixed to the side of the chest, and the other to the inner surface of the injured arm, so that the angle occupies the arm-pit. Fracture of the shaft of the bone is generally caused by direct blows; is generally very oblique, so that there is much displacement and distortion. There is generally considerable bruising and also some swelling of the whole limb. It almost always results in shortening and a certain amount of deformity. Union sometimes fails, and a false joint or ununited fracture is formed. The treatment of a broken arm consists in the application of a long external splint, extending from the tip of the shoulder to the elbow, and of two or three smaller splints to the other surfaces of the arm, all being well padded and retained in place by bandages. The fore-arm should then be supported by a sling carried under the wrist, and *not under the elbow*. Fracture at the lower and expanded extremity of the arm-bone is a common injury in children, in consequence of blows or falls on the back of the elbow. Here, as at the upper extremity, there are several varieties of fracture. Sometimes the line of fracture extends into the elbow-joint, and causes much swelling and subsequent stiffness, and impairment of the articular movements. In cases where there is preternatural mobility above the joint, great pain and swelling, and distinct crepitus, a large pad should be placed in the bend of the elbow, and the fore-arm bent over this, and retained in the same position by means of a bandage.

Fracture of Bones of the Fore-arm. The prominent upper extremity of the internal or cubit bone of the fore-arm is sometimes broken in adults by a fall on the back of the elbow, the detached fragment varying in extent in different cases from a mere shell to the whole of the process. It is generally widely separated from the rest of the bone, being pulled upwards by the strong extending muscle which runs along the back of the arm. In this injury the movements of the arm are much impaired. In treating it the arm should be kept straight on a padded splint of wood or stout gutta percha, extending along the front of the limb from the shoulder to the wrist. The fragment is subsequently joined to the rest of the bone, not by bone, but by tough, flexible tissue resembling ligament. One or other of the bones of the fore-arm may be broken singly, or both may be broken at the same time. In fracture of the shafts of both bones, there is distinct crepitus, and the fore-arm is much bent. In fracture of the shaft of one bone only, there is less deformity, but usually much bruising and swelling of the soft parts. Crepitus may in most instances be obtained by holding the upper fragment firmly and moving the lower fragment from side to side. The usual treatment for fractures of these bones is the application of two long wooden splints, one to the posterior sur-

face of the fore-arm, the other in front. The front splint should extend from the bend of the elbow to the ends of the fingers. Both splints should be furnished with pads, so made as to be thicker in the middle than at the sides, in order to press between the bones of the fore-arm and to prevent the broken pieces of bone from falling inwards. Fracture of the lower extremity of the radius is attended with much pain and considerable deformity about the wrist. The lower fragment of the broken bone forms a marked projection at the back of the limb, and leaves in front, just above the line of the wrist-joint, a corresponding depression; the lower pointed extremity of the cubit bone is unnaturally prominent, and the hand is carried backwards and outwards. In most cases crepitus is indistinct or quite absent. There are several methods of treating this injury. The chief point is to keep the hand turned towards the inner side of the fore-arm. This may be done either by a single curved or pistol-shaped splint applied along the front of the fore-arm and the palm, or by fixing the hand between a front and a back splint carried downwards from the fore-arm.

Fracture of the Fingers. The first or long bones of the thumb and fingers extending from the wrist to the web of the hand are occasionally broken by direct violence, as in a fall or in giving a blow. The bone most frequently broken is that of the thumb. There is usually distinct crepitus, and the end of the lower fragment is often displaced, and projects at the back of the hand. This injury is best treated by causing the hand to grasp a billiard-ball, a large circular pad of linen, or an ordinary rolled bandage, and then to fix the fingers over this by means of strapping or a few turns of a bandage. One or more of the bones of the fingers, most frequently the bone nearest the hand, may be broken by direct violence. When the fracture is simple, a narrow splint of gutta serena or thin wood should be applied to the front of the injured digit, and be carried upwards over the palm of the hand as far as the wrist. In compound fracture, if there be any chance of saving the finger, the same treatment should be carried out, care being taken not to apply the bandage too tightly. The wound should be covered by wet lint.

Fracture of the Ribs. One or more of these bones may be broken, either by very great force applied directly or by counter-strokes. The ends of the fragments project inwards in the former case, and outwards in the latter. These injuries are of frequent occurrence, and are produced very often by the wheel of a cart or some other vehicle passing over the chest, or by crushing in a crowd. Fracture with inward projection of the broken bones is generally a very serious injury, as it may be complicated by wound of the lung or compression of the heart. It is very often followed by pleurisy and inflammation of the lung. The most frequent seat of the fracture is at some point in the anterior third of each rib. The fracture unites in about twenty-five days. The chief symptom of fracture of the ribs is an acute pain over the seat of injury, which is much intensified when the patient coughs or takes a deep breath. Crepitus cannot always be felt. This injury is usually treated by applying broad pieces of plaster to the injured side of the chest, each piece being carried from the spine as far forwards as the breast-bone. The plaster should be carried to about four inches beyond the fracture in both the upward and downward direction. Another plan of treatment is to roll firmly a flannel bandage about eight inches in width around both sides of the chest, and to fix it securely by stitching.

Frankincense is the product of a certain species of pine growing in the Southern United States. It has little use in medicine, and its properties correspond with those of ordinary resin. Fine frankincense, the product of an-

other pine, is rarely imported into this country. It forms an ingredient in incense, and in fumigating pastilles.

Freckles are minute spots or specks of pigment or coloring matter, which are often seen on the skin, especially in persons of fair complexion. They are most frequent in those parts which are exposed to the action of the sun's rays, so the face is the part most often affected.

Friar's Balsam, or Compound Tincture of Benzoin, is a remedy at one time much in favor as a "vulnerary," that is, as an application to open and fresh wounds. It is still used sometimes as an application to ulcers to stimulate them, but the principles on which it used to be applied to fresh wounds are superseded. Friar's balsam is composed of benzoin, storax, balsam of tolu, and socotrine aloes, all allowed to macerate in spirit. It is not often used nowadays.

Frost-bite. Exposure of the body to severe and continued cold produces results as dangerous as those following the application of intense heat, although they differ somewhat in character. These results may be divided into general and local phenomena. The former having been already described under the head of COLD it is proposed to deal here only with the effects of cold on portions of the surface of the body. Frost-bite varies very much in severity. The simplest form and the most common is the ordinary chilblain; in a more intense form the affected part becomes cold, livid, and puffy, and feels benumbed. This latter condition, if the cold be no further prolonged, is followed by intense heat and redness, and all the symptoms of acute inflammation, but if no heat or protection be then afforded passes at once to mortification. In this country, however, except among the very poor and destitute, mortification from frost-bite is a rare affection. The subjects most frequently affected are old people and those whose circulation is sluggish, badly-nourished individuals, and drinkers. Though met with in a great majority of instances in the winter months, it is not so often produced by frost as by cold and wet together. Continued compression or constriction, associated with cold, is occasionally a cause of local mortification. Gangrene may also be produced by suddenly submitting to heat any part of the extremities that has been exposed for several hours to the influence of cold and has become numb and livid. In the most advanced stage of frost-bite the affected parts are black and dead; between this portion and the sound skin there is a groove lined by florid tissue, resembling that on the surface of a healthy ulcer, the so-called line of demarcation, and beyond this the surface of the skin for a short distance is reddened. In some cases the skin only is mortified, in others all the tissues of an extremity down to the bone. On the formation of the line of demarcation the dead tissues commence to separate, and the subsequent changes are similar to those which take place in ordinary gangrene. The above morbid changes are primarily due to the action of cold which suspends and arrests the flow of blood through the veins. The parts most frequently affected are the toes, the nose and ears, and the fingers; those structures, in fact, which are most remote from the heart and most exposed to external influences. The treatment of the mildest and the advanced gangrenous forms of frost-bite should be similar to that of chilblains and gangrene respectively, and will be found described under these two heads. A person, when exposed to the risks of frost-bite, should endeavor by active exercise to keep up the circulation of the blood until he obtains some protection against the cold. When a part is livid and cold great care should be taken not to submit it suddenly to heat, to place it in hot water or to place it near a fire. The temperature of the frost-bitten part should be raised gradually, first

by friction with snow, if obtainable, then by friction with the hand, and finally by surrounding the part in thick layers of warmed cotton wool.

Fumigation. This term has been applied to a plan of treatment which consists in bringing the vapors of a medicinal agent into contact with the surface of the skin, either at a certain diseased part or over the whole of the body. The vapors thus applied act locally and at the same time are absorbed by the skin, so that the remedy is diffused throughout the system. Fumigation is seldom carried out save in the treatment of venereal disease by mercury. The compounds of mercury that are used in this way are the bisulphuret, cinnabar, corrosive sublimate, and, most frequently and most effectually, calomel. The selected powder is placed either on one of the several kinds of lamp that have been specially designed for this purpose, or on a brick or tile heated to redness and deposited in a pan containing boiling water. The lighted lamp or heated brick is placed under a cane-bottomed chair, and the patient, stripped of his clothes, then sits upon the chair and covers himself closely, except over the face and head, with a warm blanket, or a mackintosh, or common cloth cloak. In the course of ten minutes light mercurial powder is deposited on the surface of the skin. When all the mercury is volatilized the patient should at once get into bed, taking care not to remove any of the grayish deposit from the skin, as this, during the night, may be partly absorbed. This proceeding is generally repeated every night, or on alternate nights, until the gums become sore. In a general fumigation the amount of calomel usually required is about ten or fifteen grains. This plan of treatment is not well tolerated by every patient; one bath, even, sometimes causes great prostration and general disturbance. Great care, too, is necessary on the part of the patient to avoid catching cold. Venereal affections of the mouth and throat, and ulcers on certain limited parts of the surface of the body, are often treated by local fumigation.

Fungus Hæmatodes. This is a variety of soft or medullary cancer, in which the tumor is large and of rapid growth, and composed of very soft and pulpy cancerous tissue, mixed with large clots of blood. The manner in which a true fungus hæmatodes is generally formed is this: a rapidly growing soft cancer causes ulceration and destruction of the skin covering its most prominent part; the tumor then protrudes, and being no longer subject to resistance grows in all directions, forming a large sprouting tumor, the base of which is much constricted by the margins of the opening in the skin, so that the return of blood along the veins is obstructed. In consequence of this obstruction, the vessels of the tumor become much distended with blood and often give way. Blood in large quantities is then poured out into the interior of the tumor, and forms large clots mixed with the pulpy and broken cancer structure.

Fusel Oil, also known as Amylic Alcohol, is contained in greater or less quantity in all forms of crude spirit, from which it requires to be carefully separated by redistillation. Being much less volatile than ordinary alcohol, it comes over last, or may be allowed to accumulate in the last portions of spirit whence all the good spirit has been distilled. It is the substance to which bad spirit mainly owes its noxious qualities. By oxidation it forms valeric acid, and it is for this purpose only that it is used in medicine.

G.

Galbanum is a gum resin that is a mixture of gum and resin of unknown origin. It comes from Western Asia in small agglutinated masses of a greenish-yellow color. In its properties, galbanum is supposed to approximate to assafoetida, and is contained in the compound assafoetida pill. Probably it is of little value, but may act by virtue of its oil as a stimulant substance.

Gall-bladder, an oval sac or bag, about three inches long, forming an appendage to the bile duct, and situated on the under surface of the liver; it is a receptacle for any surplus bile, and sometimes gall-stones are formed in this cavity.

Galls, or **Gall Nuts**, are small excrescences produced upon the buds of the *Quercus infectoria*, growing in Asia Minor, by means of an insect. This insect deposits its eggs in the young buds of the tree, and around them grows a hard mass, which in course of time becomes the gall-nut. These so-called nuts are more or less globular in shape, and tuberculate on the surface, and are generally about the size of a marble. Two varieties are imported, the blue and the white. The former are much heavier than the latter, which, moreover, are marked by a little round hole perforated in their substance. The only difference between them is that the blue galls are still occupied by the young of the insect, which have not had time to consume any portion of their substance; whereas in the white galls the young one has eaten its way out, and escaped by the rounded orifice. Galls contain a large amount of tannic acid, and a smaller amount of gallic acid; they owe their properties entirely to these two substances. See TANNIC ACID, GALIC ACID.

Gall-stones, or solid concretions formed of bile, are usually formed in the gall-bladder, but sometimes, though rarely, also in the bile ducts. Most gall-stones are mainly made up of a fatty material of crystalline character called cholesterine, mixed with the coloring matter of bile, and may grow to very considerable size. When there is only one gall-stone in the bladder it may grow to the size of a hen's egg, which it somewhat resembles in shape. More frequently a number are formed, and then they have facets or smooth surfaces, corresponding to the points where they have come in contact one with another. They are very light, and when dried float in water till they have absorbed some of it, and then slowly sink. Gall-stones are more common in women than men, perhaps owing to the modes of life differing considerably, for of all inducing causes sedentary occupations and confinement seem to be the most potent. If the bile have a tendency to form deposits, whatever favors long retention of it in the gall-bladder may lead to the formation of gall-stones. The formation of gall-stones does not seem to be specially associated with any diseases of the substance of the liver, except one, that is cancer; but, inasmuch as that disease in its later stages is frequently associated with obstruction to the flow of bile into the alimentary canal, it is most probably the condition so induced which favors the formation of gall-stones rather than the disease itself. So, too, age has some effect in the same way, for gall-stones are rare during the most active period of life, that is, under thirty. Their formation is often associated with a tendency to gout, and may possibly be accounted for in the same way, namely, a sluggish life of over eating and drinking. Most frequently, when of small size, the gall-stones may be discharged through the natural passages into the intestine, but sometimes they are got rid of by ulceration of the gall-bladder or bile ducts into the intestine lower down in its

course. Sometimes, instead of escaping into the gut, the gall-stone may give rise to inflammation or sloughing of the part where it is confined, and so escape into the general cavity of the abdomen. This is followed by inflammation and death, but its occurrence is rare. Usually the inflammation causes adhesion to the wall of some portions of the intestine, and so the two walls giving way, the escape of the gall-stone costs much less pain than does its passage along the natural channels, presently to be described. In the gall-bladder the only symptom ordinarily produced by gall-stones is a feeling of weight in the right side, or at the lower corner of the corresponding shoulder-blade. In the tube which lies between the gall-bladder and the liver they may cause little inconvenience beyond obscure affections of the digestive powers, but in the tract lying between the liver and gall-bladder and the intestine, what is called the common duct, they ordinarily give rise to jaundice. The symptoms from the passing of a gall-stone generally come on quite suddenly, often two or three hours after food, and the pain is described as a kind of spasm. Its situation is on the right side of the abdomen, just below the false ribs, and generally extends through to the back, near the lower angle of the blade-bone, or between that and the spine. The pain is not constant; it comes by fits and starts, and, while it lasts is so severe that the patient writhes in agony, or rolls on the floor, pressing his hands on his side, for pressure frequently relieves the pain. This pain is moreover attended with a feeling of constriction in the lower part of the chest, which is frequently interpreted as a difficulty in breathing, so that a slight attack may be put down to pleurisy. The fit, as it is called, of gall-stones produces severe exhaustion; the pulse becomes weak, the face pallid, and the whole body covered with cold sweat. Often the patient questions whether life is worth having on these terms. The pain of irritation in the vicinity of the stomach causes it to contract, and so there is vomiting, which sometimes aggravates, but more frequently relieves the pain. Perhaps the nausea arrests the spasmodic contraction of the bile duct round the stone, to which doubtless the pain is due. Jaundice, as already pointed out, is a common symptom, but not necessarily present in all cases. If the stone be small or angular, it may give rise to some degree of irritation in passing, but may not be large enough to choke up the duct, and so not produce jaundice. It is rare for gall-stones to cause death during their passage through the bile ducts, and in the majority of cases, especially if the period of the passage has been short, as soon as the passage is accomplished the patient is well, though, if the passage has been long delayed, or gall-stone follows gall-stone, as sometimes happens, the constitution may be greatly shattered. Once in the intestine, as a rule, all danger is past; but if the stone be very large it may stick in the intestine, and cause obstruction of the bowels; or, if it be very small it may become fixed in that troublesome spot, the vermiform appendix, and so cause inflammation. Either event is rare. Individuals who have once suffered from gall-stones are unfortunately liable to do so again. This comes in two ways, as pointed out: several gall-stones may exist and only one at a time be passed, or the conditions which gave rise to one may prevail and give rise to others. In all cases it is desirable to secure the stone by carefully examining the fæces, as indications are furnished by it as to the existence of others, or as to a likelihood of the return of the symptoms. In the treatment of gall-stones the first thing to be done is to relieve the pain and spasm while the stone is passing, and to attempt to get rid of those still left in the gall-bladder, if any, by dissolving them, and so to prevent new ones forming. For relieving the pain and spasm there is nothing like opium. It is best given by the subcutaneous

method. But the sickness is a thing not to be slighted, and so for it we prescribe spirit of chloroform, ice, and the like remedies. Frequently, however, for this purpose large draughts of hot water and carbonate of soda may be given, partially effervescing with tartaric acid, for the effervescence passes off instantaneously, and does much good. The hot water may be repeated as often as necessary. On the other hand, ice is one of the best remedies we can use. But if hot water inside does good, the hot bath sometimes does more, especially accompanied by opiate subcutaneous injections. Thus sleep may often be procured, when it is possible in no other way. Chloral, too, would be well worth trying in good full doses, but meantime our experience with regard to it in these cases is almost *nil*. To get rid of any gall stones left in the bladder, various remedies have been recommended. Chief among these are alkalies and alkaline carbonates, and chloroform or ether. Chief among preventives are air, exercise, and plain food. Beer should be avoided, but a fair allowance of light wine taken. The bowels should be moved daily, if necessary, by Pullna or Friedrichshall water; in the evening a small dose of blue pill may be taken from time to time. If the patient can afford to go abroad, he should try a residence at an appropriate watering-place such as Vichy, Ems, or Carlsbad.

Gallic Acid is prepared by making the powder of gall-nuts into a thick paste with water, and keeping it in this state for six weeks at a temperature of 60° or 70° . This paste is then boiled and strained, and gallic acid is allowed to crystallize out of the fluid. After this it requires to be purified. It differs from tannin in not precipitating gelatine, albumen, or alkaloids, like strychnia: but it forms a blue black with persalts of iron. It moreover exists in fine silky crystalline needles, whereas tannin has no crystalline shape. It does not taste so astringent as tannin, and is more frequently given internally than that substance, which in the system is converted itself into gallic acid. In the Pharmacopœia there is a glycerine of gallic acid, which is a useful astringent application in certain forms of sore throat, especially to the tonsils after being inflamed when they show no great tendency to contract to their proper size, and there seems danger of their remaining permanently enlarged. Gallic acid is frequently given internally, mainly for checking bleeding. It is usually combined with sulphuric acid, and may be given in doses of from five to twenty grains. It is used this way in bleeding from the lungs and stomach especially. It may be also used in bleeding from the kidney, but with less hope of success.

Galvanism is a power like electricity, named after its discoverer, Galvani, and is often applied to the body in case of nervous pains, by means of a small portable machine. An invention known as "Pulvermacher's Chains" is a form of machine which is very portable, and the electric current is continually kept up, passing through the body almost imperceptibly. See ELECTRICITY.

Gamboge is a kind of gum-resin, imported from Siam. The juice of the tree is collected in hollow bamboos; hence the outside of the pipes or sticks, in which form the drug is imported, is marked with streaks corresponding to those on the inside of the bamboo. It is hard and brittle, breaking with a shiny fracture, bright yellow in color. Rubbed up with water, the gum dissolves and suspends the resin, forming an emulsion. It is more used as a pigment than as a drug. Its only preparation is the compound gamboge pill, which is not often used. Gamboge is a powerful drastic purgative, giving rise to copious watery motions. It often causes vomiting, and always griping, and so is seldom given by itself. Perhaps, if given at all, cream of tartar is the best adjunct. The two cause copious watery motions of the bowels. Ginger, cayenne pepper, or some oil should always be given along with it to pre-

vent the griping. It is mainly given as a purgative in dropsies where the power of causing watery stools is of value. It is also sometimes used to get rid of worms. It is the basis of some quack remedies, and being used injudiciously, as these are apt to be, has given rise to inflammation of the bowels, and so to death.

Game. See BIRDS.

Ganglion in surgery is a tumor connected with the sheath of a tendon, arising either from a partial sprain, the fibrous and synovial sheaths being torn, or from the sheath being attenuated and distended with the albuminous secretion. It appears as a fluctuating, translucent swelling, compressible, varying in size and shape from that of a small pea to a hen's egg, and the swelling, though tense, distinctly fluctuates. Their usual situation is at the back of the wrist or upper aspect of the foot. It will be noticed in many instances that they appear to be multiple, or that there are several; this, however, arises from the fact of the tendons, generally extensor, passing over them and dividing them into apparently distinct compartments. The fluid contained is thick, rancid, and glairy, like white of egg. It consists of water, mucus, and epithelium, fat, albumen, and extractive matter, and salts. The treatment consists, if they are very small and have evidently thin walls, in dispersing them into the surrounding tissues by a smart squeeze of the thumb, or a sharp blow, friction, and pressure; these generally cure them. A blister placed immediately over the tumor often excites a sufficient amount of irritation in the sac to absorb the contents. In larger cysts, a fine knife should be introduced flatwise through the walls of the ganglion, so that by pressure its contents may be extended into the surrounding structures, and become absorbed after dispersion. A compress and bandage should next be applied, and if the cyst refills the process must be repeated. Sometimes the tumors may be dispersed by iodine or a mercurial ointment. Persons who are subject to these ganglia should wear some firm india-rubber webbing round the wrist-joint, when about to use the hand much; or, if subject to them on the back of the foot, firm, well-fitting boots, bracing up the instep.

Ganglion in anatomy is a swelling consisting of nervous matter. Ganglia are found in all forms of the nervous system.

Gangrene is the partial death of a part of the body, the preliminary step to mortification, or the absolute death of a part.

Gargles, or MOUTH WASHES, are remedies in a liquid form intended for local application to the mouth and throat. Gargles are intended to fulfill various purposes: some only to cleanse the parts, some to brace them up, some to allay inflammation, some to heal sores, and so on. Of those intended to cleanse the mouth pure water may take the lead. It should be warm, and in this form too it proves of great service in the acute stage of inflammation of the tonsils, to which many are very liable. Not unfrequently it happens that from some cause the covering of the mouth and tongue forms on its surface a mass of decaying material, the odor of which is excessively unpleasant. To remove this something more than water is necessary, and, on the whole, there is nothing better for the purpose than Condyl's fluid and water. Where there is at the same time inflammation of the throat, sulphurous acid and water had better be used. Certain conditions of constitution are accompanied by relaxation of the soft palate and uvula, for which gargles are commonly employed. Chief among the substances used this way are tannin and alum, either separately or in combination. Tannic acid or catechu lozenges may be used for similar purposes. For ulceration of the mouth in children, borax and honey

is a favorite remedy. If the ulcers are very foul, as sometimes happens in syphilis or after salivation by mercury, the best gargle to use is made by adding hydrochloric acid to chlorate of potass. This may be used freely, well diluted with water. Atomized fluids, produced by the spray instrument, have to a considerable extent replaced the use of gargles, but cannot do so entirely.

Gas Coal, Products of. When hard coal is burned in the open air, the principal products of combustion are carbonic acid and water, accompanied by small quantities of ammonia and sulphurous acid. But when the decomposition takes place in closed vessels, more complicated products are produced. A great deal of volatile matter is expelled, partly as uncondensable gases, partly as vapors, when cooled at the ordinary temperature of the air in the form of liquids and solids, while a light porous material, known as coke, is left behind in the retort. Amongst the gaseous products the most important are marsh gas, olefiant gas, hydrogen, carbonic acid, carbonic oxide, ammonia, and sulphuretted hydrogen; the liquid products are complicated in character, and form coal tar and coal naphtha. The illuminating power of coal gas is due to the marsh gas, or light carburetted hydrogen, and to the olefiant gas, mixed with small quantities of volatile compounds; the hydrogen and carbonic oxide are of no use for lighting purposes, but at present it is not possible to separate them satisfactorily. Gas, thus purified, consists almost wholly of compounds of carbon and hydrogen, and when set fire to in the ordinary way these elements combine with oxygen of the air, and form, respectively, carbonic acid and water. If any sulphur is present in the gas, through neglect of properly purifying the gas, it will combine with the oxygen of the air and form sulphurous acid, which has an irritating effect on the nostrils. The presence of carbonic acid in a room after burning gas can be shown by placing a dish of lime-water in the room, when the solution will become turbid from the formation of chalk or carbonate of lime. To the presence of this gas is due the languor and headache felt in working in a close room where much gas is burnt, for the air becomes impure with the products of consumption. Thus, it is necessary to allow a free current of air, as by opening the door or window occasionally, if the atmosphere becomes at all oppressive.

Gastric Fever is another term for typhoid fever.

Gastric Juice. This is a thin acid fluid, poured out from the glands of the stomach during digestion. Its acidity arises from the presence of hydrochloric or lactic acids, but in addition to these constituents the gastric juice possesses another called pepsin, to which most part of its peculiar action is due. When the food is swallowed and enters the stomach, the movements of that organ, when its walls contract, roll the food about and thoroughly mix it with the gastric juice. If small pieces of meat or hard-boiled egg are placed in acidulated water with which some gastric juice has been mixed, and kept at a temperature of 100° Fahr., it will be found that in a few hours these substances have been nearly, if not quite, dissolved and reduced to a pulpy state. This is called artificial digestion, and it has been proved that precisely similar changes go on in the stomach of a living animal. There, soluble substances are then rapidly absorbed by the vessels of the stomach, while some portions go on to enter the intestines. Advantage has been taken of this fact to aid digestion by giving the patient *pepsin* a short time before a meal; this is usually obtained from the stomach of a pig, and since the active properties of the gastric juice are mainly due to this body, it follows that much benefit may, in some cases, result from its use. See DIET, DIGESTION, and FOOD.

Gastric Ulcer, or SIMPLE ULCERATION OF THE STOMACH, occurs most

frequently in youngish persons, especially females of the servant class, though by no means limited to them. Its symptoms are mainly these: pain, vomiting, bleeding; in females, absence of menstruation; there is loss of flesh and pallor of countenance, and finally the ulcer may perforate the wall of the stomach, give rise to general inflammation of the cavity of the abdomen, and so cause death. To take each of these in turn. The pain, which is usually the first symptom, is very characteristic. It commonly begins from a few minutes to half an hour after taking food. At first it resembles a feeling of weight, later it resembles burning, later gnawing and sickening, but rarely if ever of the sharp, darting character, common in cancer. The pain is most frequently situated just below the extremity of the breast bone, and there is often a corresponding pain in the back, between the shoulder-blade and spine. The spot where the pain is felt is generally very tender on pressure, but not always so, and the painful spot is rarely of any considerable size. As the ulcer is rarely at either end of the stomach, but generally in its middle, and most frequently on its back wall, lying on the face will sometimes relieve the pain very greatly. Vomiting is a symptom of gastric ulcer of very grave significance, and may itself be the source of very considerable danger. Ordinarily it occurs when the pain is at its height, the whole contents are evacuated, and relief to the pain follows. If vomiting comes on speedily after taking food, the food itself comes up little altered if digestion has advanced somewhat, then the matters ejected are sour, and later still they may be mixed with bile. Occasionally the vomiting comes on in the intervals of digestion: if so the substances so ejected may consist mainly of glairy mucus. The danger of this symptom consists partly in that the food being completely expelled none is retained to nourish the body, and so wasting and weakness follow. Besides, there is the fatigue engendered by the act of vomiting, which, in a wasted frame, is no slight matter. Moreover, the violent straining of the stomach may favor the occurrence of the two most fatal accessories of gastric ulcer, bleeding and perforation. Hæmorrhage or bleeding is a very grave symptom, and one which not unusually proves fatal. It is due to the ulcerative process eating through the coats of the stomach until that where the larger vessels are situated is reached. If the bleeding be small in quantity there may be no sign of it except that the fæces are a little blacker than ordinary, which is not easy to detect. But should the vessel be of some size and the bleeding free, speedily the stomach becomes distended with blood; vomiting is set up, and the blood is at once detected. Blood ejected in this way is usually dark; rarely, however, it is bright red. More rarely still the vessel opened bleeds so freely that the patient faints and dies before there is time to vomit. In these cases after death the stomach and bowels are found enormously distended with blood, often clotted. Usually in gastric ulcer the bowels are constipated, but not always so. The small quantity of food which passes on into the bowels is one great cause of this. There is nothing to void. In ulceration of the bowel itself this is quite different; in it diarrhœa is the rule, with hardly any exception. Perforation is at once the symptom and the result most to be dreaded in gastric ulcer. If the process of ulceration go on uninterruptedly, by and by the coats get very thin; from some unusual distension or exertion the thinned part gives way, and the contents of the organ escape freely into the cavity of the abdomen. The signs of such an occurrence are unmistakable. After suffering more or less severely from the symptoms already enunciated, the patient is suddenly attacked with excruciating pain in the abdomen, spreading rapidly all over it. The patient becomes collapsed, the pulse fails, and in not many

hours the patient sinks and dies. Dilatation of the stomach sometimes results from a healed ulcer causing constriction at one part, but this is not very common in simple ulcer.

Treatment: To begin with, the simplest and the best, especially when there is bleeding, is ice. The patient may eat it freely, not sucking it only, but champing it and swallowing it in the rough. When there is bleeding, ice should also be kept applied over the pit of the stomach and below the false ribs on the left side. For the pain, which is often very severe, perhaps opium is the best remedy, and it is best given locally, that is, by the stomach, in this particular case. The best preparation is the extract made into small pills, — the smaller the better, half a grain at a time. If these are rejected, morphia in smaller dose might be tried the same way; if that fail, it must be given subcutaneously. For the pain, when there is no bleeding, bismuth is often one of the best remedies we can give, but it must be in goodly quantity of twenty or thirty grains or more. For the vomiting, ice is the best remedy, and rest. The stomach will not bear food, and so food must be given in the smallest possible quantity, and of the most unirritating quality possible. Of all foods perhaps the best is milk; after a time essence (not extract) of meat is to be given, but not at first. In case of vomiting still continuing, all food must be stopped and nutrient enemata used. When bleeding occurs, the same rules are to be carried out, together with absolute rest. Stimulants are not admissible, except excessively dry iced champagne. Remedies, however, may be given to arrest the bleeding, opium among the number. The most reliable undoubtedly is gallic acid, twenty grains for a dose, along with ten drops of dilute sulphuric acid, given in the smallest possible quantity of water which will enable the patient to swallow the mass in comfort. By and by, when the patient begins to improve, iron is to be given, but cautiously, beginning with non-astringent preparations like the ammonio-citrate or tartarated iron weak. Infusion of calumba, too, is most useful, especially later on, when a few drops of acid can be given with it to aid digestion. Of course such a mode of treatment confines the bowels, and these must be opened; first of all by enemata, later by gentle laxatives, such as compound rhubarb powder or castor oil. Great care in dieting must be observed long after recovery, for relapse is frequent and dangerous.

Gastrodynia strictly means pain in the stomach. In this country it is meant to include all degrees of pain, from the sensations that one possesses in stomach-ache to pain of an almost unendurable character. This pain is not always felt in the same spot, nor is it of the same character. Weight, oppression and distension are the sensations most frequently complained of; and this is the form which ordinarily indicates slight form of disease of the stomach. More severe forms are commonly accompanied by a sensation of burning, — not heart-burn, — and others still by a horrible feeling of gnawing or tearing. Pain in the stomach may come from various causes, such as the presence of irritant matters, disease of its walls, alterations in its own secretions, and perversions of its innervation. Foreign substances of an irritant character may be either indigestible articles of food, regurgitated bile, or corrosive substances swallowed, such as strong acids or alkalies; these, however, being rare, compared with the former. The diseases affecting the substance of the stomach, and giving rise to pain, are mainly two, simple ulcer and cancer. The pain of the former ordinarily comes on soon after swallowing food, and is relieved when the food is ejected or passes on into the bowel. The pain of cancer, on the other hand, comes on, as a rule, either earlier or later during swallowing.

or when the food begins to pass away from the stomach. It is, moreover, somewhat different in character: sharp and lancinating, instead of dull and heavy. Altered secretions are a very important cause of pain. But most frequently the excessive acidity complained of is not so much due to alteration in the gastric juice itself as to alterations in the food. What are technically known as neuroses, that is to say, disorders purely nervous, have much to do with pain in the stomach. This variety of pain is most common in delicate nervous women, and in hypochondriac men, broken down by some debilitating cause. A kind of cramp of the stomach, too, may occur. Pain may be reflected to the stomach from the womb or ovaries in females, or it may be due to pure neuralgia. The meaning of pain in the stomach is far from easy to understand, for pains, exactly the same in character, may have a totally different signification. The great point is to find out which pain is neuralgic, and which due to disease of the organ itself. This is very difficult; still some clew is afforded by the fact that in pure neuralgia food often relieves the pain, whereas in ulceration this is commonly the reverse. So, too, nervous symptoms, if purely nervous, are seldom limited to the stomach, but manifest themselves elsewhere also. So, too, the effects of pressure and position help, as pressure is generally badly borne where the surface is broken, but does good in neuralgia. Change of posture may often entirely relieve in ulceration; but, except as increasing pressure, is not likely to influence nervous pain. Frequent pain in the great gut may be mistaken for pain in the stomach; but, as a rule, this is generally due to flatulence, and extends to other parts of the abdomen, which pain of the stomach alone cannot do. Rheumatic pain of the muscles covering the stomach might also be confounded with true gastrodynia, but it is rare. So, too, are certain cases of spinal disease, giving rise to pain in the region of the stomach. As to treatment of pain in the stomach, that must be entirely guided by the nature of its causation, which may be mainly grouped under three heads: indigestion, gastric ulcer, and cancer of the stomach (which see). Heat or cold will, however, frequently give relief, and may be applied either externally or internally, or both. Neither of these is likely to do any harm.

Gelatine, in the form of calves' foot jelly, is a favorite article, used among invalids and others. It is used, too, for the thickening of soups. The gelatine so used is commonly called isinglass, and is the sound of the sturgeon, dried and cut into shreds. It would hardly deserve notice here were it not for the sake of warning the public of the want of nutritious qualities which characterizes it. We do not mean to say that it is absolutely innutritious, but it does not contain the amount of nourishment jellies are commonly supposed to possess, and hence people may be cramming the delicate stomachs of invalids with an almost useless material.

Gentian, as employed in medicine, is the dried root of the yellow gentian (*Gentiana lutea*) which grows on the slopes of the Alps and Pyrenees. As imported the root is in cylindrical, often twisted pieces, and is very tough. Its odor is sweet, its taste somewhat sweetish, followed by an excessively bitter after-taste. Its active principle is readily given up to water, and the infusion of gentian is a favorite preparation; it, as well as the gentian mixture, contains, however, other ingredients. The extract is also in use for pills. The tincture too is used, but seldom by itself. Gentian is one of the most valuable simple bitter tonics we possess. It may be given in a variety of complaints; but, perhaps, is most useful in certain forms of dyspepsia. The infusion, unfortunately, does not keep well, but this may be overcome by adding to it a

small quantity of spirit, such as brandy. In preparing the infusion for home use, half an ounce of root chopped may be used for a pint of water. After standing for about five-and-twenty hours it will be ready for use; two table-spoonfuls for a dose.

Giddiness. See VERTIGO.

Gin. See DISTILLED SPIRITS.

Gin-drinker's Liver, so called because drinking large quantities of gin is one of the causes of chronic disease of that organ. See CIRRHOSIS.

Ginger is the root, or rather the under-ground stem, technically called a rhizome, of a plant growing in both the East and West Indies. Its appearance is tolerably familiar to all, — knotted, yellowish-white in color, easily breaking, and possessed of a hot taste and agreeable smell. Its powder is yellowish-white. There are two forms, the white and the black. The white is scraped, scalded, and dried in the sun; the black is not scraped, and hence its color. It has in it some volatile oil and some resinous matter, which are probably its active ingredients, but it also contains a lot of starch. Its tincture and syrup are the preparations most used, but the powder is, perhaps, more extensively used than both. It is an aromatic stimulant substance, when taken internally producing a feeling of warmth and comfort, and frequently appears to aid digestion. It is accordingly useful as an adjunct to griping purgatives, and to other remedies for indigestion, especially if there is much flatulence. We have sometimes seen obstinate flatulence, accompanied by no other symptom of indigestion, cured by the persistent use of ginger, where other remedies had proved useless.

Glacial Acetic Acid is a form of the acid which is solid at ordinary temperature; any little elevation will, however, cause it to assume the fluid condition. Its uses are those of ordinary acetic acid, but being somewhat stronger it has slightly marked escharotic powers. It is on this account one of the best applications possible to warts and corns, which have little inherent vitality and are easily destroyed. To that end the top should be shaved off, but not so as to make the part bleed; then the glacial acetic acid may be applied to the spot. The end of a lucifer match is one of the best things for the purpose of applying the acid.

Glanders. This is a peculiar disease met with in the horse tribe, which may be either spontaneously developed or communicated by contagion from animal to animal. This disease in the horse is attributed by Mr. Youatt to improper stable management, namely, want of ventilation, ill drainage, bad pavement, want of cleanliness and comfort; anything that injures or impairs the vital energy of the nose, such as fractures of the bones of the nose, violent catarrh, prolonged discharge from the nose; want of regular exercise, excessive and undue exercise, as after a hard day's travel, or at the close of a severe campaign. It is now a much less frequent disease than it was thirty years ago, and it is only found to prevail where neglect, dirt, and faulty ventilation exist. In the horse there are two different forms of glanders, or *equinia glandulosa*, as it has been called. One is characterized by swelling, congestion, and ulceration of the nose, or by a discharge from the nostrils, which at first is thin and watery, and afterwards thick and sticky like glue, and by hardening and enlargement of the glands over the lower jaw. This is *glanders* proper. The other form, called *farcy*, is characterized by cord-like swellings along the course of the absorbents of the legs, and by hard glandular swellings called *farcy-buds*, which are observed about the lips, nose, neck, and thighs. In this form, as in glanders proper, the animal loses flesh and strength.

and generally dies from exhaustion. Farcy in its advanced stage is often associated with glanders. This disease is sometimes, though very rarely, met with in man as a result of contagion from an affected horse. It is generally caused by the application of the virus contained in the nasal discharge of the diseased horse to some abraded or raw surface. The following are the symptoms of the disease: the patient at first suffers from intense febrile disturbance, associated with much perspiration, headache, and pains of a rheumatic character in the limbs; there is often severe shivering, and at times mental disturbance and delirium; the glands in the neck, arm-pits, and groins next become swollen; over the face, neck, and abdomen there may be seen a crop of small shot-like papules, resembling very much those met with in small-pox; the skin covering these breaks down, so as to leave small ulcers; large and soft superficial abscesses form on the arms and legs, chiefly near joints; the mucous membrane of the nostril then becomes inflamed, and furnishes a sticky, thick discharge of a dirty-yellow or tallowy color, which is sometimes marked by streaks of blood; the skin of the face and nose becomes swollen and shining; the inner surfaces of the eyelids also are involved, and their edges are glued together by a thick gum-like discharge; finally, large patches of inflammation often appear at different parts of the surface; these increase in size and become livid and gangrenous. The severe external symptoms are associated with diarrhœa, delirium, and coma. Most cases of severe or acute glanders are fatal, death taking place generally between the fifth and fourteenth days. The affection is sometimes chronic, and consists in a constant discharge of viscid and very fetid pus from the nose, and by swelling and inflammation of the face and eyelids; these symptoms are attended with much constitutional disturbance, and the patient often dies from exhaustion. In acute farcy, there are hard and painful swellings, extending like thick cords along the limbs; the glands in the groins and arm-pits are also inflamed, and there is diffused erysipelatous swelling of one or more limbs. The treatment should be directed to supporting the strength of the patient by strong broths or beef-tea, milk, and alcoholic stimulants. The nostrils should be frequently syringed out with lotions containing creasote, tincture of iodine, chloralum or chlorate of potash. Poultices of bread-crumbs or linseed meal should be applied over abscesses and inflamed glands, and hot fomentations along the cord-like swelling, corresponding to swollen absorbents.

Glands are small bodies, mostly of an oval shape, found in the skin, and, in fact, in all parts of the body; they are very liable to enlarge, especially those under the chin, as is often the case in children after an attack of measles or scarlet fever, or when the child is suffering from eczema; they are frequently called "kernels" by the ignorant; they form a part of the lymphatic system.

Glass-pock is a familiar name for chicken-pox.

Glauber's Salts, technically known as sulphate of soda, is a valuable purgative, unfortunately gone greatly out of repute. It is contained in seawater, and in most purgative mineral waters. It has been displaced by Epsom salts or sulphate of magnesia, but the change has not been altogether for the better. Perhaps the best thing to do is to combine the two, a couple of drachms of each, which, taken fasting in the morning, will generally be followed shortly after breakfast by a copious loose motion.

Glaucoma. See EYE, DISEASES OF.

Globulin, a substance existing in the serum of the blood, and in some other fluids of the body; it is obtained by passing a stream of carbonic acid gas through serum largely diluted with water. See BLOOD.

Glottis, the upper part of the air-passages, also known as the opening into the larynx.

Glucose is found in many plants, and also in the blood of man, being formed to a great extent in the liver. See **GRAPE-SUGAR**.

Glycerine is a sweet substance, the basis of fats, being combined in them with the peculiar fatty acid characteristic of each. Accordingly, when these fats are decomposed by the addition of an alkali, as is done in making soap, the glycerine is set free, and the new combination of fatty acid and alkali constitutes soap. It is also obtained by distilling the fats by means of superheated steam. Thus obtained, the glycerine is a sweet liquid, colorless and syrupy, oily to the touch, yet mixing readily with water. The solution of it in water does not ferment with yeast, and it does not dry up on exposure to heat of a moderate temperature. Its properties are very valuable; it readily dissolves many substances, and not drying up readily it constitutes an excellent basis for applying them to the skin. It is chiefly as an adjunct to lotions that glycerine is of use. Lotions containing it do not dry up and so the skin is kept soft and moist, and the bad effect of drying in forming scabs is avoided. It has been tried internally instead of cod-liver oil, but it is used as a basis for some remedies, as gallic acid and tannic acid, when they are applied to the throat. In this way, too, borax may be made use of in aphthæ with advantage.

Glycogen, a peculiar substance formed by the liver, and capable of being converted into grape-sugar or glucose. See **LIVER**.

Godfrey's Cordial is a well-known and popular remedy, which if well prepared and carefully administered is by no means to be despised in cases of griping and irritation in children. It is second only to Dalby's Carminative, which of all patent medicines of this sort is the best.

Goitre. See **DERBYSHIRE NECK**.

Golden Ointment, a bright yellow ointment in popular use, made of finely-powdered red precipitate and spermaceti ointment.

Goose-skin is a roughness of the skin which occurs when any one is shivering, as in cases of intermittent fever.

Gout is a disease about which much has been spoken and written, whose characters are perfectly well known, and which yet nevertheless retains much of its original mystery. The acute portion of the attack generally locates itself in some joint, and is accompanied by great pain and swelling, general constitutional disturbance, and especially derangement of the digestive organs. It has a very great tendency to recur again and again after intervals at first of apparently perfect health, but afterwards of only partial restoration. Most frequently it attacks the ball of the great toe; later also the hands are affected. Sometimes, more especially in later attacks, the gout gives some warning of its approach. Digestion is impaired, the bowels are out of order, there may be some fluttering about the heart, the skin is dry and hot, and the urine becomes very thick soon after it is passed, with a brick-dust sediment. Usually, however, in earlier attacks there is no warning. The victim goes to bed well, and is aroused about two or three in the morning with a severe burning pain in the great toe, the ankle, or the thumb. There may also be some shivering, but the pain gradually subsides as morning advances, and the patient may have some sleep. When next observed the toe will be red, excessively painful, and still more tender, and more or less swollen. The patient is exceedingly irritable, and more or less depressed. His tongue is coated with a white fur, his bowels confined, and his urine scanty, high colored, depositing a red brick dust

sediment on cooling, or even when passed. Each night the patient is worse than during the day, but the attack does not last long; in about four or five days the patient begins to mend, the swelling abates a little, and scurf is left behind. Presently complete health is regained, and the patient feels better and brighter than he had done for long before the attack. This too often induces a return to the mode of life which brought on the previous attack, and by and by, after a longer or shorter interval, the gout returns. This occurs again and again, the interval becoming shorter and shorter, and less and less distinct, until the patient sinks into the condition known as chronic gout. As the disease advances, more than one joint is attacked, the small ones having the preference, till almost every joint in the body is seized. Round about the joints a matter, at first fluid, but afterwards solid and chalky, is deposited. It consists of urate of soda, and the deposits are called chalk-stones or tophi. Small deposits of the same material are frequently also laid down in the ear. These cause much distortion; now and again they suppurate and form very troublesome open sores. But gout is not alone manifested by what might be called gouty inflammation. When the attack comes on it may become what is described retrocedent; that is to say, may leave the limb and attack some internal organ, especially the stomach and heart. Application of cold to the affected limb is very likely to bring this about, and its occurrence very frequently means the death of the patient. So, too, anomalous gout, as it is called, may manifest itself in various ways. There is no regular attack, but instead there is indigestion with flatulence, heart-burn, and constipation; the heart beats painfully and irregularly; there is pain in various parts of the head; the patient is easily fatigued, and is restless and irritable; wandering pains fly about the body, and any little damp in the atmosphere brings them on at once. Frequently in such patients there will be some form of scaly skin disease, very itchy and troublesome. Gout is sometimes acquired, but very frequently the tendency to it is hereditary. Luxurious living and little exercise are the two great means of producing gout anew, but in many, with a strongly marked hereditary tendency, no amount of sober living will avail in keeping off the malady. The foundation seems in all cases to be imperfect metamorphosis of alimentary substances. They are not burnt up, but remain behind in a half-altered condition to poison the system. There is one special form which this half-changed material assumes; that is, uric acid. It is found mainly as urate of soda abundantly in the system, especially in the vicinity of joints, where it forms chalk-stones. It is also deposited in the joints themselves, where it gives rise to inflammation and other changes in the joints, whereby they are bound together. The internal organs, too, are altered for the worse, especially the lining membrane of the heart and blood vessels. The kidneys are especially affected, being small and granular, and containing deposits of urate of soda. During life these alterations are accompanied and indicated by changes in the urine. This is usually rather abundant in quantity, of low specific gravity, and containing a trace of albumen. As to treatment much may be done both during an acute attack and during the interval. The remedies may be classified under two headings, specific and common or ordinary remedies. Of specific medication we have no better example than the use of colchicum in gout. This remedy given in full dose has undoubtedly an extraordinary influence in relieving the gouty paroxysm, but on what principles we cannot tell. Thirty drops of the wine is quite enough for the first dose, and ten drops every four hours after, until nausea results, when it should be stopped. This may be done earlier if the pain abates, and under no circum-

stances should its use be continued over four-and-twenty hours without intermission. Usually this will stop the attack, but the practice is not without risk, and should not be lightly undertaken. A still more powerful remedy, though a secret one, is Lavelle's Gout Liquid. Its effects are closely allied to those of colchicum, though its constitution is different. Most likely its efficiency is due to white or green hellebore. It must be used with great caution and in accordance with the rules laid down for colchicum. Though not without danger, its efficiency is undoubted, yet men who have used it for years almost invariably give it up. Its effects are extreme depression of the heart, with a terrible feeling of sinking and prostration, which are far from pleasant. For these symptoms the use both of colchicum and Lavelle's liquid are often contra-indicated, and recourse must be had to other remedies, which, though less speedy, are more likely to do good in the long run. Chief among these are laxatives, and those are best which best unload the portal system without weakening the patient. For this gentle saline purgatives are best, say a double salted seidlitz powder to begin with, and a couple of drachms of sulphate of soda and sulphate of magnesia, each with a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid, twice or thrice a day. The effervescing form is, however, the best, as agreeing better with the irritable stomach. These remedies must not be allowed to depress the patient, and in some a more comforting draught of senna, rhubarb, aloes, and ginger is to be preferred. Püllna water is a good remedy, but must not be used too freely. One great object is to get the urine to flow freely, and get rid of the half-metamorphosed material in the system. Alkalies do good in both ways; they tend to increase the flow of urine and they aid metamorphosis. It is best to give the bicarbonate of potash or lithia effervescing with citric or tartaric acid, along with some aromatic spirit of ammonia and tincture of lavender. If the pain is very great it is hardly possible to refuse opiates, though they are to be avoided as far as possible, seeing that they tend to aggravate the disease by retarding food and tissue change. If opium must be given, then let it be given by the arm, for so less will be required than by the mouth. But before having recourse to that it is better to try its effects locally. Thus, a warm lotion containing acetate of lead and acetate of morphia will often do more good than anything. Extract of belladonna rubbed up with water and glycerine and applied warm will often prove of very great service. In all cases warmth is the great thing, cold having a tendency to drive the gout to some internal organ. Rest must be absolute and the diet plain. It must consist only of milk, arrowroot, and the like. All animal food should be avoided, even at first, save the strength demands it. Toast and water, seltzer water, and the like may be taken freely. After a time fish may be given. If there is need of a stimulant, Scotch whisky and water may be given, but for a time all stimulants are better avoided. Then come the rules as to treatment in the interval. It is by this only the disease can be cured. Chief among these is exercise in the open air, sufficient to make rest grateful, but not to fatigue. Sea-bathing is good, so are early hours, and plain food. Claret, chablis, and hock may be allowed, so may whisky and water. All other liquors are forbidden. The bowels are to be kept open best by Friedrichshall or Püllna water, and the urine must be kept right as far as possible by alkalies. A visit to a foreign bathing place appropriate to the case is one of the best things to have recourse to. Vichy, Ems, Carlsbad, Wiesbaden, and Aix la Chapelle are the most appropriate resorts.

Granulated Preparations of various remedies are now in common use. The first granulated preparation introduced was the so-called citrate of mag-

nesia. This might be said to consist of a seidlitz powder, where the acid, the alkali, and the purgative salt, along with some sugar, were all rubbed up together until they assumed the granulated form. Other substances have since been introduced instead of Rochelle salt, and been granulated as before. To keep such preparations unchanged, water must be rigidly excluded. The moment they touch water they begin to decompose, the tartaric acid attacking the bicarbonate of soda and setting free the carbonic acid with effervescence, tartrate of soda and whatever other salt has been introduced remaining behind in solution.

Granular Degeneration is a term applied to the appearance which some organs assume when undergoing a fatty or fibrous degeneration; applied to the liver it corresponds with cirrhosis, while in the kidney a similar change marks a form of chronic Bright's disease. See CIRRHOSIS and BRIGHT'S DISEASE.

Granulations. On examination of the surface of a healthy ulcer, or of a large wound which has existed for six or seven days, it will be found covered at all parts by small and soft nodules of a florid red color. These nodules are called granulations, and it is by their development and subsequent changes that cicatrization, or scarring of the ulcer or wound, takes place. A wide wound on the surface of the body, when free from excessive inflammatory action or sloughing about its edges, presents on the fourth day a deposit over its surface of a soft, white, and tenacious substance, through which ruddy granulations project, forming at first isolated red clots, and afterwards a uniform granular surface. The granulations then increase in size, and at the edges of the wounds reach, and in some cases project beyond, the surface of the surrounding skin. The rounded and free extremities of the granulations break down into pus, which is discharged from the surface of the wound, while at the deeper parts the granulating tissue contracts, and is converted into the tough, filamentous substance which subsequently forms the scar. Along the edges of the wound a pink or chalk-white line is formed, which presents a well-marked border between the moist granulations on the one side and the healthy skin on the other. This border increases in width as it encroaches upon the surface of the wound; it is dry and smooth, and is covered by soft epidermis. By the shrinking of the deeper parts of the granulations, and by the extension of this superficial border of newly-formed epidermis or scarf skin, the wound is gradually closed. Granulations are very vascular, and often bleed profusely on the slightest touch. They vary much in sensibility; those on a superficial wound or ulcer generally give very little pain when touched, whilst those lining the mouth or cavity of a healing abscess are extremely tender. They possess the power of absorption, and transmit into the system any deleterious substance, such as arsenic, opium, carbolic acid, and mercury, that may be applied too freely to the raw surface. Granulations frequently become diseased, and the wound or ulcer, instead of closing speedily and without trouble, either remains stationary and becomes painful, or increases more or less rapidly in size. These morbid changes are often due to local irritation, caused by dead bone, foreign material, unsuitable dressings, sloughs, etc., and the local cause is often assisted by some constitutional disease, or a bad state of the system, due to faulty hygienic conditions. See ULCERS.

Grape-sugar is a substance found in the juice of the grape and many other fruits; it possesses the property, when fermented, of decomposing into carbonic acid and alcohol; this is taken advantage of in making alcoholic liquors; its constituents are carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen. When any

starchy compound, as bread, potatoes, etc., is mixed with the saliva, this fluid decomposes the starch into grape-sugar; it is also formed in large quantities in the liver (see LIVER), and it is present in the blood and urine in cases of diabetes. See DIABETES.

Gravel is the term commonly applied to the small stony concretions formed in the kidney, and which, when passed, seem to form a gravelly kind of sediment in the urine. Their size varies from that of a grain of sand to the largest that will pass by the urinary passages. If this size is exceeded, they must remain behind in some part of the track, most probably the bladder, until, by their increase of size and the trouble they give rise to, they either cause the patient's death or are removed by art. Here we have mainly to do with stones formed in the kidney and retained there, or which, in passing, give rise to what is called a fit of the gravel. The stone, if it remains in the kidney, is sure to grow, and, doing so, gives rise to very troublesome symptoms. There is considerable pain in the back, always increased by jolting, and such accidents are usually followed by a well-marked and unmistakable flow of blood from the kidney, which may coagulate in the passages or in the bladder, and so give rise to very severe suffering. As the stone grows, the symptoms become aggravated, and the health fails. Usually there is great sympathetic disturbance of the stomach, and digestion is imperfect. Little serves to bring on the bleeding, and the bleeding weakens the patient; moreover, the pain is severe. The stone, growing gradually, encroaches on the substance of the kidney, which withers and may finally altogether disappear; if now, as not unfrequently both kidneys are affected, any slight accident happens to disorder the other, life is in great danger, and not unfrequently is thus terminated. Sometimes the whole kidney is destroyed and an abscess left, which has been opened and the stone removed, the patient recovering; sometimes it has ulcerated out. More frequently, however, after the stone has had time to grow to such a size as to be obstructed in its passage through the ureter, it is dislodged, and, carried by the urine, commences its journey towards the bladder. If very small, no symptoms are produced; if very large, it sticks; between the two are all gradations, from momentary uneasiness to weeks of suffering ending in death. The symptoms generally begin suddenly, sometimes with rigors. There is intense pain in the back and loins, extending down into the corresponding groin and testis. Very likely there is sickness and vomiting, partly from the great pain, partly from reflex irritation. And this may go on for days and weeks. Sometimes the urine is suppressed, and death by uræmia follows. On the other hand, a few hours' suffering may end in perfect ease, as the stone passes into the bladder, to be followed a few days after by a short and sharp attack of pain as the stone passes out of the bladder. When the existence of a calculus in the kidney has been made out, everything must be done to avoid further increase; diet must be carefully selected, so as to avoid the formation of uric acid in excess, and to this end, too, it ought to be well diluted, and so diluent drinks should be freely used. Alkaline aerated waters, too, as a rule, will be specially useful, and liquor potassa, which is ordinarily well borne, may be given in good large doses. As regards the passing of a calculus,—that is to say, a fit of the gravel,—the great thing is to relax the passage as much as possible. For this chloroform or a pipe of strong tobacco may be employed, till the patient is fairly sick. He should also be kept in a warm bath to promote the same object; the patient must be put under the influence of opium, and kept under it till the stone passes. The opium had better be given by the arm.

Graves's Disease, also known as **BASEDOW'S DISEASE**, and perhaps more generally nowadays as **Exophthalmic Goitre**, is a malady ordinarily characterized by these symptoms: extreme nervousness, protrusion of the eyeballs, a projection and pulsation of the thyroid body in front of the windpipe; the heart pulsates violently, and there is often a bruit at its base coincident with the first sound. Most writers have overlooked the nervous symptoms, and the enlargement of the thyroid body has misled them in detecting an alliance with true goitre. With this, beyond the enlargement spoken of, it has not the slightest connection, and the remedies which do good in the one are injurious in the other. The eyes sometimes project so far that the eyelids cannot close over them, and in a few rare cases the eyeball is destroyed from the pressure. The thyroid is swollen, but its swelling is rather that of a pulsatile tumor than the mass of a goitre. The vessels in the neck pulsate violently, and the heart beats quickly, violently, and imperfectly. The health is bad, the bowels are deranged, and the patient is easily put out by any little excitement. The subjects of this disease are almost invariably females, and in them it has often come on after a sudden fright. The menstrual functions may or may not be affected at the same time. In dealing with such cases the great object is to improve the health and diminish the local symptoms. Iron and digitalis are the chief remedies. A change of air is good, and especially a stay at one of those cheerful, healthful resorts, called hydropathic establishments. Usually these cases terminate favorably.

Green Sickness, also called **CHLOROSIS**, is a malady peculiar to young females, most frequently, but not always, domestic servants. They become excessively anæmic, they suffer from shortness of breath and palpitation. Their menstrual functions are either in abeyance or materially altered for the worse. In some instances it seems to depend on exclusion from the light, as in towns, at all events, domestic servants being for the most part confined to the basements, the supply of light is there imperfect. That, however, does not assuredly account for the whole phenomena of the disease. See **CHLOROSIS** and **ANÆMIA**.

Gregory's Powder, or **COMPOUND RHUBARB POWDER**, consisting of rhubarb, magnesia, and ginger, is one of the best and safest of domestic remedies. It is chiefly given to children as a laxative, when the bowels have become out of order from the consumption of forbidden delicacies of an indigestible kind. The dose for them is five or ten grains. Among adults it may be used for similar purposes, but is not frequently so used; rather it is given combined with some other drug in small doses over a long period, for the sake of the beneficial effects of the rhubarb and ginger as stomachics.

Griffith's Mixture, or the **COMPOUND IRON MIXTURE** of the Pharmacopœia, is one of the most valuable means of prescribing iron for delicate stomachs that we possess. The iron is contained in it as green oxide, and sugar is added to prevent the changing into the red oxide, but it does so change in a short time. It is the best form of iron for irritable stomachs and for chlorosis.

Grinder's Asthma, or **Grinder's Rot**, is a form of consumption common in those who are exposed to dust from grinding knives, razors, etc., and many suffer from this cause.

Gripings are painful sensations produced by indigestible food in the intestines, and caused by irregular contractions of the bowels and the passage of flatus.

Grocer's Itch is a form of eczema which occurs in the hands of those who work with sugar or other sticky substances. See **ECZEMA**.

Guaiacum is a resin obtained from a tree growing in the West Indies and Central America. The wood is known as *lignum vitæ*, and is excessively hard; it is employed for various purposes, and the chips and turnings obtained in preparing it for these are saved and made use of in medicine. The resin is also got by boring a hole in the log, and putting one end of it in the fire; as it burns the resin melts and runs from the hole. More commonly it is obtained by boiling the chips already referred to in salt and water, when the resin floats on the top. The resin is insoluble in water, but soluble in alcohol. The preparation commonly employed is the ammoniated tincture, consisting of the resin dissolved in aromatic spirit of ammonia. Taken internally the effects of guaiacum are not very certain. It is described as stimulant and diaphoretic. It seems to do good in certain maladies, especially of a syphilitic taint, which affect the skin, the bones, or their immediate coverings.

Guinea Worm, an animal parasite infecting man in some parts of Africa. See *ECTOZOA*.

Gullet, Obstruction of. This is, as a rule, of two kinds, simple and malignant. Simple obstruction, or stricture, is most frequently due to the results of some corrosive poison. The poison may not have proved fatal, but may have destroyed the tissues with which it came in contact to some depth, and as a consequence, when the parts were cicatrized, contraction of the cicatrix has taken place, narrowing the calibre of the tube to such an extent that solids cannot pass. The poisons most likely to give rise to such consequences are the strong mineral acids and alkalis. The symptoms of obstruction may not come on for many months after recovery from the immediate effects of the poison. The great thing to be done in such cases is to guard against the contraction which is almost inevitable. To this end an ordinary gullet tube should be passed from time to time till the calibre of the natural passage has been attained. Nor should it be forgotten that as soon as the distending force is withdrawn the parts will again tend to contract. Indeed, some have worn a tube habitually with very great benefit, and if that is not used a tube must be passed at short and regular intervals, or contraction will speedily begin. There is probably a variety of stricture of the œsophagus or gullet due to syphilis; this, meantime, is not quite certain. True malignant disease of the gullet has symptoms which are at first exactly like those of simple stricture, only there is no history of injury to the part. Moreover, it advances more rapidly, and there may be, but not of necessity, pain. The food is swallowed as usual, but sticks at the obstruction, and either accumulates for a time or at once regurgitates. The vagus nerves being frequently affected, vomiting, cough, and hiccup are common symptoms. The patient wastes rapidly, partly from the character of the disease, partly from want of food. Death rarely results from starvation, as it is wont to do in the other variety of stricture, but the disease spreads to some neighboring part, or bleeding follows, or the like. Very frequently there is produced a communication between the windpipe and gullet. This, too, aggravates the cough. The character of the disease insures the destruction of life in the long run; the only question is a choice of evils. As the disease advances, less and less food can be taken, until the patient is threatened with starvation, though surrounded by plenty. This, too, is the case in simple stricture, though in that there is much more chance of the obstruction being overcome. Under these circumstances we must have recourse to nutrient enemata, which may be used as long as possible. At the same time the mouth may be washed out with a little water, and kept moist by attending to it from time to time. The question remains, Is it right to have

recourse to an incision into the stomach with a view to making a permanent opening for cases which cannot otherwise be dealt with? In malignant disease this is merely prolonging torture, supposing the operation to succeed in the first instance; either way the patient must die. Upon the whole, therefore, to make a permanent opening into the stomach through the walls of the abdomen in malignant disease of the gullet is not an operation likely to be followed with success. The only time when there can be a question of performing it is when the stricture is a simple one, but as death has followed in every instance hitherto the prospect is not an encouraging one.

Gum Acacia. See ACACIA.

Gumboil, *parulis*, is the most common form of alveolar abscess, invariably associated with a decayed tooth causing inflammation of the periosteum covering the alveolar process and of the bone itself. The abscess causes great pain and discomfort, and frequently considerable constitutional disturbance. In the earliest stage, when the formation of pus is threatening rather than established, the malady may be cut short by the extraction of a tooth affected, or by the removal of the stopping from some decaying tooth. If the extraction of such a tooth be undesirable, the gum should be freely leeched, the leeches being best applied through a glass tube, or leech glass (see LEECHING), a brisk purgative administered, and hot fomentations applied to the swelling. When pus has formed, and it threatens to "point," the walls of the abscess becoming thinned and soft, it should be evacuated by means of a scalpel. Occasionally, in severe cases, the matter will "point" externally on the cheek. The offending tooth must be at once extracted, and a vertical cut be made with a scalpel, between the cheek and the jaw, so as to cut across the pus-containing canal. "In all cases of alveolar abscess, extraction of the diseased or loose tooth is the cure; and there are but two circumstances which peremptorily interdict this mode of treatment. First, where a strongly pronounced hæmorrhagic diathesis forbids the extraction of teeth altogether; and, secondly, where the abscess is associated with the upper incisor teeth of young people in whom the jaws have not yet assumed their adult form, and where the permanent dentition is as yet incomplete."

Gums, Diseases of. These structures are occasionally affected with ulceration in consequence of mercurial salivation. In bad cases large and very fetid sloughs are formed, but usually only redness and superficial excoriation of the gums may be observed. The best treatment, perhaps, for small superficial ulcers of the gums is the local application of solid blue-stone or the use of a wash containing alum or borax. In old people the gums frequently become soft and swollen, and separate from the roots of the teeth. The contact of food is painful, and causes bleeding. This condition is often associated with disorders of the stomach and liver. The usual treatment consists in washing out the mouth with a lotion containing alum and tincture of kino, and in the application to the affected gums of tannin and glycerine. Attention should be paid at the same time to the digestive organs, and the bowels be freely opened with blue-pill or calomel, followed by a black draught. In cases of sea and land scurvy, the gums swell and are covered by large spongy outgrowths of a dark red or purple color, which readily bleed when touched. These outgrowths are masses of swollen gum, and generally spring from the small tongues of gum-tissue which project between the necks of adjoining teeth. This morbid condition disappears with the other symptoms of scurvy after the administration of a good diet, comprising fresh meat and vegetables.

Epulis is a firm, painless, and slowly-growing tumor, which appears on the

gums, especially over the sockets of the teeth in the upper jaw. The surface of this growth is slightly irregular and lobulated, and resembles in appearance perfectly sound gum. It generally grows forward from the free surface of the gum, and its root is always connected either with a complete and apparently sound tooth or with an imbedded fang. Sometimes the surface of the growth becomes ulcerated, and pours out an offensive discharge. The usual treatment for epulis is early and complete removal. If the tumor be merely shaved off at its insertion into the gum it will almost certainly return. In consequence of the origin of the tumor from the fang of a tooth and from the inner part of the socket, it is necessary for the surgeon to extract one or both of the displaced teeth, and at the same time to remove with bone-pliers a portion of the corresponding alveolar process of the jaw.

Gunshot Wounds. The term gunshot wounds implies, of course, in its first sense, such injuries as may arise from cannon-shot, splinters of shell, or bullets; but it must be remembered that injuries inflicted by any explosion, such as the bursting of a boiler or blasting a rock, for instance, possess the same general characters. Ever since the introduction of gunpowder the wounds made by its missiles have attracted the minutest attention of surgeons. But the immense improvements of late years in artillery and small arms, from the fact of such weapons being rifled, have led to changes in severity, and, indeed, almost in the nature of gunshot wounds, particularly as regards their infliction by small arms. The form of wound is of the lacerated and contused character, followed by sloughing and suppuration. Hæmorrhage is seldom very extensive in cases where there is much crushing, as the vessels thereby become twisted and thus closed, although in the case of the puncture that a small bullet would make some internal vessels may be wounded and bleed internally, while the external wound is very small and no blood flowing from it. Bullets frequently lodge. In the instance of a spherical bullet, fired from a smooth-bored musket, the aperture of entrance is small, with discolored and inverted margins. The aperture of exit is larger than that of entrance, and its margins are ragged and everted. If the muzzle of the musket were near to the body at the time of discharge, the aperture of entrance would be lacerated, usually containing wadding or clothing, and scorched with the explosion. The appearance of injuries from the conical bullet of the modern rifles, such as the Snider or Martini-Henry, is different from the foregoing in most cases; the wound is more like an incision, and if the ball passes through its apertures of entrance and exit are almost similar. It usually splits any bone in its course, owing to its velocity of rotation. The course taken by bullets, especially round ones, is oftentimes very remarkable, as may be inferred by watching a shot or shell strike the water and rebound indefinitely, and instances might be multiplied of cases where the apertures of entrance and exit have been exactly in a line, and yet the ball has traversed the entire circuit of the trunk. The shock is proportioned to the extent of injury, the importance of the part affected, and the quantity of blood lost. Sometimes fatal injuries are inflicted when there is not the slightest sign of an outward bruise, and bones smashed, muscles and arteries lacerated; this form of injury was formerly called a "wind contusion," but it is now well known that such injuries must have been effected by the actual contact of the shot. The true extent and danger of wounds inflicted by gunshot, in the case of penetration, can hardly be determined until suppuration has been set up. Sloughs become detached, particularly at the aperture of entrance, as at that point the degree of contusion is greatest, although the aperture of exit is always first healed; the suppuration of the slough is usually complete in a

week or ten days. Many formidable accidents are liable to occur, however, such as inflammatory fever, gangrene, erysipelas, abscesses, hæmorrhage, sloughing, phagedæna, non-union of fracture, necrosis, caries, hectic, tetanus, and pyæmia.

Detection of Bullets, etc., in Wounds. It is sometimes difficult to determine whether some hard body felt in a wound is a ball or a piece of exposed bone, and for the purpose of making a correct diagnosis a probe, carrying a small piece of unglazed porcelain at its extremity, is one of the best, as the absorbing nature of porcelain allows of a small stain of the metal being carried on it on withdrawing it from the track (Nélaton's probe). Kress's probe is a very effective instrument; it consists of a common steel probe, having a conical piece of steel at the end, roughened like a file, so that by rotating the instrument between the finger and thumb some portion of the surface of the body reached by the probe is brought away with it. As soon as the injury is inflicted a most careful search should be made for the foreign body, before swelling has come on. The best instrument for making an examination is the finger, but if that fails to reach the substance a long silver probe which readily admits of being bent is required. Bullet forceps, especially made for the purpose, are needed in many cases, but if the ball be near the surface, common incision, with forceps, is sufficient. The external wound must be enlarged in cases where neither the finger nor the forceps can be introduced. Gunshot wounds of the skull are most unsatisfactory and fatal. In the case of simple flesh wounds, if not severe, they will heal under simple dressing and quiet; if the scalp be severely lacerated, suppuration and necrosis of the outer table of the skull, and perhaps meningitis, may follow. If severe rigors and head symptoms occur in from a fortnight to a month after the injury, it would point to the probability of the formation of pus (see FRACTURES OF SKULL). In cases of fracture with depression of bone, and the usual symptoms of compression present (see COMPRESSION), then the surgeon should trephine. If balls or fragments of shell lodge in or penetrate the skull, they are almost always fatal. Injuries of the face may be merely superficial, or of considerable importance when the bones are smashed; care must be taken to relieve any deformity which is likely to arise, by adjusting the parts with sutures, and removing all spiculæ of bone, and applying a light water-dressing.

Injuries of the Chest. The several kinds of gunshot injury of the chest may be conveniently classed as follows, for sake of reference: (1) those in which the thoracic cavity has not been opened; (2) those in which it has; and a further subdivision is to be made of injury and non-injury of its contents. In the first class the danger is small, comparatively; and in the second it is serious, from hæmorrhage and its complications. If the ball has lodged in a penetrating wound the prognosis is unfavorable. The symptoms of wounded lung are great collapse, blanched, anxious face, difficult breathing, and generally frothy expectoration, frequently emphysema (see EMPHYSEMA), from the fact of a rib having been fractured. The patient should be carefully examined, to find out in the first place if the ball be in the thoracic cavity, or if it has passed out at some counter opening. Splinters of broken ribs must be carefully removed, and some light water-dressing be placed over the wound. He should be placed on his wounded side, so that the escape of pus may be favored and the movements of the ribs quieted. Constitutionally, low diet, perfect rest, and the administration of opium, generally suffice. The unfavorable symptoms which may arise are pneumonia, pleurisy, or empyema.

Injuries of the Abdomen may be conveniently divided into non-penetrating and penetrating. Non-penetrating flesh wounds merely require the ordinary

treatment of incised wounds. In the case of penetrating wounds the amount of fatality is very great. If a ball passes through the abdomen without injuring its contents, peritonitis is usually set up. If a large viscus has been wounded great collapse is the first symptom noticed; if the intestines have been lacerated or opened there is severe vomiting, great pain, and passage of blood per anum; the nature of the discharge from the wound is itself a guide to what viscus or viscera are implicated. With regard to the treatment of these formidable injuries, the first thing to be done is to endeavor to replace any protruding contents, avoiding all unnecessary handling, and in the case of a wound noticed in any portion of the protruded intestine, its edges should be neatly approximated, by what is known as a *continuous* or *Glorer's* suture. Large and frequent doses of opium are needed, to allay pain and overcome the peristaltic action of the bowels. Simple flesh wounds of the extremities require the ordinary treatment of incised or lacerated wounds; if the bones be simply fractured, and there is not much external injury, the limb should be put up on a splint, but severe contusion and lesion of surrounding muscles and deep structures require amputation. The cases of gunshot wounds of the extremities which require removal of the limb are: (1.) Those in which the limb has been torn off. (2.) Where there is severe laceration of the superficial tissues, with injury to the main artery, vein, and nerve. (3.) Severe compound or comminuted fractures, with destruction of surrounding tissues. The experience of modern army surgeons as to the question of amputation is that when necessary it should be primary.

Gunshot Wounds of Joints are always serious, even though the joint be not opened by an external wound, as in such cases the inflammation set up may, and generally does, terminate in suppuration. In the treatment of these injuries it usually results either in amputation or excision. In cases where it seems that the limb can be saved without risking the life of the sufferer, the case may be treated as one of compound fracture, pus being evacuated by free incision and constant irrigation by cold water. The treatment of wounds of joints will be found discussed at greater length under the articles JOINTS and FRACTURES.

Gymnastics. By gymnastics, we mean at once physical education and the use of muscular exercises in the cure of disease, and though these are, strictly speaking, totally distinct, it may not be amiss to take them together. Physical education has to a very great extent been left, in this country, to take care of itself. We are no worshipers of the system which would subordinate mind to matter, which would make a well-trained boating man or athlete the most perfect being on earth, but assuredly we do not hold to the other view, that men may grow up misshapen, rickety articles, provided only their mental powers are developed to the uttermost. Strength of body is necessary to strength of mind, and most men of great mental vigor, not necessarily of subtlety and refinement, are also men of bodily vigor. Here, it may be as well to say that physical education does not mean what is sometimes described as "hardening" children. You see a miserable little wretch, shivering in the cold of winter, only half dressed, and you are told by his parents that they are hardening him. It is true the result may be satisfactory, but it may not; some live and do well, but a good many die in the process. Physical education means taking the material you have got, however unpromising, and making the best of it. To do so, you require good food and clothing, air and exercise, and the cleanliness which comes next to godliness. In physical education, the object aimed at is the exercise of all the muscles of the body, none assuming

an undue preponderance over others. The foundation of all physical training is that a part grows by exercising it. The more it is wanted to do, within due limits, and provided due nourishment be supplied, the more it will be able to do. It grows by exercise; now the part of exercise which seems to do most good is motion. Suppose you move your arms backwards and forwards a score of times, these will do the muscles more good than moving backwards and forwards, under greater difficulties, ten times; which leads us to the conclusion, that for training purposes, especially among children, apparatus is of little value, save as a means of directing movements. Take the case of dumb-bells. They are intended to strengthen the muscles which protrude and draw back the arms. But if you use heavy dumb-bells, another thing is called into play, namely, the support of their weight, whether close to the chest, or at a distance from the body; that means the use of another set of muscles, which will not be exercised, only strained. So too Indian clubs: first-rate things they are for opening out the chest, but if you use them too heavy, you only drag and strain the muscles, speedily tiring them out, instead of exercising them. But the exercises are easier with clubs than without them; with them, too, you can exercise several muscles you could not without them, and so we prefer clubs, but light ones. We had almost said, the lighter the better, at all events not heavy ones to tire the individual during exercise by weight only. It would be useless to enumerate all the various kinds of apparatus used for training. In point of fact, we think, with a pair of light wooden clubs you can do all you want. We want to enforce the point that what is required is motion, and motion, if possible, of every joint and muscle. There is one caution which should not be overlooked: that is, do things by degrees, never attempt violent exercises all at once. The reason is obvious, your muscles may be strong and require little training, but a town life almost inevitably throws out of good training the heart and lungs, though we do not seem to perceive it until we attempt some unusual exertion. Medical gymnastics are totally different things. Their purpose is to train, not the whole body, but some one defective part or organ, to enable it to do its duty aright. Let us take an example: but a few years ago, it was supposed that squinting was due to one muscle of the eye pulling more towards one side than its antagonist on the opposite side can resist. Then the plan was to cut the muscle which dragged, and let the other get fairer play. Now it is well known that squinting is not due to any one cause, but is symptomatic of many. It may be a sign of paralysis instead of over-exertion, and so requires to be treated in very different ways; stimulation by a galvanic battery, so as to exercise the muscle at fault, being one of them.

H.

Hæmatemesis, or VOMITING OF BLOOD, is a symptom of grave importance. It occurs under various conditions: sometimes from ulcer of the stomach, or from cancer of that organ, or from the mechanical congestion caused by disease of the heart or liver, more rarely from the bursting of an aneurism into the œsophagus or stomach. It has also been stimulated by hysterical patients, and some malingerers have swallowed blood on purpose, and then vomited it for the purpose of exciting commiseration; occasionally, hæmatemesis comes on at the end of renal disease. The blood vomited is generally of a coffee-ground color and appearance from being acted upon by the gastric juice, but if a large quantity is suddenly poured out from a rup-

tured vessel and vomited at once, it will have a dark clotted character. If due to heart disease, the effused blood is seldom large in amount; the capillaries and veins of the stomach share in the general congested state of the body, and the coats of some of them become ruptured from over-distension. In such cases there will also be dropsy of the legs and abdominal cavity, and the usual signs of heart disease. Treatment is of little avail, and death speedily occurs, not because of the loss of blood from the stomach, but of the general condition of the body, of which the hæmatemesis forms only a part. In long-standing disease of the kidneys, and more especially in that form which is met with in gouty people, hæmorrhage from the stomach is often present; headache, bleeding from the nose, sickness, a sallow complexion, and the presence of albumen in the urine are generally associated phenomena. The treatment consists in avoiding stimulants, keeping up a free action of the skin and bowels by promoting perspiration and giving aperients, and in this way relieving the kidneys, which are the source of the mischief. Cirrhosis, or contraction of the liver (see CIRRHOSIS), often causes hæmatemesis by mechanically obstructing the flow of blood. The treatment will consist in keeping the bowels open, so as to relieve the liver, giving light and nourishing diet, and making the patient lie down quietly. In these cases, as in those depending on heart disease, the bleeding ought not to be stopped, as it really relieves the dilated vessels, and if it could be stopped in one place it would only break out in another. But if the hæmatemesis depend on an ulcer or cancer of the stomach, it should be put a stop to as soon as possible. Ulcer of the stomach may give rise to bleeding, from rupture of some blood-vessel round the margin of the ulcerated surface. Perfect quiet and rest in a horizontal position should be adopted, in this as in all the other cases; very little food should be taken by the stomach, and nourishment may be given by means of an enema; iced milk should be swallowed slowly and in small quantities, and small pieces of ice may be dissolved in the mouth with much benefit. Cancer of the stomach is attended by the usual signs of indigestion, great pain over the organ, and constant vomiting; great and rapid emaciation is also noticeable, and a sallow, cachectic look; hæmatemesis now and then occurs in the course of this disease, and hastens its fatal progress; the treatment will be the same as for an ulcerated stomach. Vomiting is very common in some kinds of hysteria, but there is not often any blood present; when there is it appears in red streaks, and generally proceeds from the gums, decayed teeth, or back of the throat; such people do not lose flesh, although they seem to be constantly sick; they are generally young females and are suffering from other signs of hysteria. The bleeding is extremely small in quantity, and can do no harm; the inside of the mouth should be examined carefully, as the bleeding may be done on purpose by scratching the gums, etc., with a pin or with the finger nails; detecting the imposture is the surest way to cure it. A malingerer would be found out by the absence of pallor, or general symptoms proportionate to the amount of bleeding; detection would ensue on carefully watching such a patient. Hæmatemesis from the rupture of an aneurism would at once prove fatal.

Hæmatocele. The external tunic of the testicle (the *tunica vaginalis*) is sometimes the seat of extravasated blood, generally the result of injury. The scrotum usually shares in the swelling produced, as it is from external violence that the disease proceeds. The scrotum and testicle appear enormously distended, bruised, painful, and tense. In simple cases, rest, a slight purgative, and a cold evaporating lotion will be sufficient, but should severe inflammation supervene and abscess form, the matter must be evacuated by means of an incision.

Hæmaturia signifies that blood is present in the urine. It is, as a general rule, a grave symptom, as it implies that there is some disease going on in the kidneys. A common cause is some severe blow on the loins, and may be produced by falling backwards, or by a direct blow being given over that part. Great pain is at once felt, and is often accompanied by sickness, with a sensation of faintness and inability to walk erect. In a few hours the patient finds on passing water that there is more or less blood mixed with it, so that it is almost the color of porter. He may need to pass water more frequently, and will most likely have pain extending from the loins down by the groin into the thigh. The patient should be at once put to bed and kept at perfect rest. To ease the pain, hot flannels, or flannels wrung out of hot water, and put across the loins, are very beneficial, and if there is much pain and distension of the abdomen they may be applied in front also. Morphia, or some preparation of opium, may be given under medical advice. The bowels may be kept moderately open, and very plain, simple diet should be given. Nothing should be taken to cause any irritation to the kidney; as the patient will most likely be thirsty, and feel sick, iced milk and water is very grateful; beef-tea, arrow-root, tea, and barley-water may be also taken. So long as any blood is present the urine will give a white, heavy, flocculent precipitate of albumen, when a small quantity is placed in a glass test-tube and boiled over the flame of a spirit-lamp. This is a very simple test, and to insure a good recovery the patient ought to be kept to his bed, or at least to his bed-room, until all traces of albumen are gone. If any exertion is undergone too soon, the bleeding is apt to recur, and may, in fact, lay the foundation of serious mischief in the future. For some time the patient will feel weak and will be pale; to remedy this, tonics are of great value; all preparations containing iron are good, and are useful in checking the hæmorrhage; when the tongue is clean and the invalid feels hungry, solid but light and nutritious food may be given. Hæmaturia may arise from the presence of a stone in the kidney, and this may be induced by severe exercise, such as riding or driving over rough ground. If the stone is lying quietly in the kidney, the bleeding may soon go off on resting a short time, but if the stone is passing down into the bladder, very great pain and distress will be endured until that process has taken place. A hot hip-bath is then of great service, and if the pain be very severe the medical attendant may give a little chloroform to be inhaled. At the same time diluent drinks may be given, as barley-water, toast-and-water, tea, and milk. Hæmaturia is very often met with after scarlet fever, and forms part of the disease known as "dropsy after scarlet fever." It is often due to a chill being taken while the skin is peeling. The urine suddenly becomes bloody and rather less than usual is passed; there may be slight aching pains in the loins, but not to any great extent; there is often with this condition a puffiness of the eyes and feet, which is caused by an effusion of serum under the skin of those parts. When the urine stands a short time, a considerable amount of dark brown flocculent sediment is observed, and on boiling, as before described, a good deal of albumen will come down. Hot fomentations may be applied and the patient placed in a hot bath so as to encourage sweating, and to make the skin do the work of the kidneys. The bowels should be kept gently open. This disease is most common in children, and may often be accompanied with convulsions. Hæmaturia may occur at the very onset of scarlet fever, but is not then a sign of much importance; it is found to occur slightly in nearly every severe case of fever, but in such cases rarely calls for treatment. It may come on after taking turpentine or

cantharides (the Spanish fly); these are really poisonous agents, and have been occasionally given for that purpose. They cause a stoppage in the amount of urine passed with great pain and vomiting, and often serious results. Blood may occasionally appear in the urine from eating indigestible food, from over-exertion, and in some people it is met with in very hot weather, when all the tissues of the body seem relaxed. In such cases the hæmaturia will last only a few hours, and may be cured by finding out the cause and avoiding it. In the diseases known as scurvy and purpura, blood may appear in the urine in a similar way to the manner in which blood is effused under the skin. More recently the name "intermittent hæmaturia" has been given to a disease, where, for a few hours, blood will suddenly appear in the urine, and as suddenly disappear; such persons are generally very sallow, and know when an attack is coming on by feeling a shivering fit; in some, getting out of bed and going out into the cold air will bring on an attack at once. Good diet, rest, and improving the general health are the chief things to be done in such cases.

Hæmoptysis is a term applied to coughing up blood. It comes on in the course of many diseases of the lungs and air-passages. Sometimes it is very small in quantity, and only streaks of blood are found in the phlegm; at other times the flow of blood is so excessive as to cause sudden death. In pneumonia or inflammation of the lung, blood is always found in the sputum, giving it a rusty or lemon-color look; in the early stages of consumption, blood is frequently coughed up, but never to cause a fatal result; in the later stages of this disease, when cavities have formed in the lungs, a large vessel may give way and cause hæmorrhage which cannot be stopped. The bursting of an aneurism into the air-passages, or rupture of the pulmonary artery through ulceration of the bronchus, may set up fatal hæmoptysis. In many cases of heart disease, blood is often found in the sputum during the last few days of life. In some forms of bronchitis, hæmorrhage occurs, but very rarely, and to no great extent. Warty growths, ulcers, and cancerous disease of the larynx and trachea or bronchi, may cause the patient to cough up blood; this symptom generally accompanies cancer of the lung. The treatment consists in perfect rest in bed, the head and shoulders being generally propped up, as the patient cannot lie down in comfort. Ice broken up and applied in a bladder to the spine or front of the chest is often of service, or small pieces may be slowly dissolved in the mouth. No speaking should be allowed, nor any exertion whatever on the part of the patient; the room should be warm (60°-65° Fahr.), and the air rather moist, so that any irritation from external cold may be allayed. Inhalation of turpentine vapor is perhaps the most valuable remedy: a jug may be nearly filled with boiling water and a tablespoonful of turpentine put into it; the patient should then hold his mouth over the jug and inhale the steam, which will carry with it the turpentine vapor; better still, to use inhalers which are manufactured for the purpose, and may be had of any chemist. Various astringent medicines have been given internally, as iron, tannin, gallic acid, acetate of lead, etc., but they are more useful in cases of hæmorrhage from the stomach and bowels. Opium is of service in quieting the circulation, and in allaying the nervous excitement which is generally associated with hæmoptysis. When the bleeding has ceased, rest should, for some days, be carefully enjoined, and any exposure to cold or other exciting cause should be avoided. There will be anæmia and debility afterwards to a greater or less degree, and these must be combated by appropriate tonic medicines. In all cases of hæmoptysis, the cause must be clearly made out; in pneumonia, the bleeding will

not signify, and it is very small in quantity, and no special treatment is called for on that account; again, in heart disease it is of no avail trying to stop the hæmorrhage from the lungs. In other cases the above remedies should be tried. Occasionally, hæmoptysis occurs in hysterical females; of course, in these cases it is very small in quantity, and the treatment will consist in attending to the general state of the patient, and not to the bleeding.

Hæmorrhage. By hæmorrhage is meant an escape of blood from an artery or a vein, whether as the result of a wound, or from some pathological cause, such as ulceration. Arterial hæmorrhage is recognized by the blood escaping in jets, *per saltum*, and being of a bright red color; venous hæmorrhage by an oozing of black blood, though in the instance of some of the large veins being wounded, and the wound opening superficially, the *oozing* is converted into a *rushing*. In the matter of treatment of hæmorrhage from an artery, the first indication is obviously to cut off the supply from the heart by applying some method of compression *between* the wound and the heart. (See ACCIDENTS.) This may be done either by pressure by the finger in the course of the vessel (which follows the inner axis of a limb), by a *tourniquet*, or by tying a handkerchief round the limb, with a stone placed in it *over* the artery, and twisting the handkerchief tightly with a stick. This arrests *immediate* danger. The surgeon, however, performs the operation of *ligature*, by cutting down upon the wounded vessel in its track, and placing a hempen or silken ligature upon it above the seat of injury; an operation of course demanding considerable anatomical knowledge and judgment. In the case of bleeding from a superficial small artery, if pressure does not control it, it may be caught up with a pair of forceps and twisted (*torsion*), or its end picked up and tied, or a needle may be placed underneath it, and a loop of silk applied over the ends of the needle, and the inclosed tissue containing the bleeding vessel (*acupressure*). In the case of hæmorrhage from a *vein*, ordinarily it may be restrained by pressure at the spot, either by a bandage and a graduated compress, that is, a pad made of conical shape, applied with its apex downward, or by unremitting pressure of the finger, or in very severe cases by acupressure, or ligature, as in the case of arterial hæmorrhage.

Hæmorrhage from the nose, or epistaxis, may be caused by injury, by general excitement, plethora, or by some excitement of the mucous membrane, such as scrofula or plithisis, in which case the bleeding is arterial. Again, it may be a passive drainage of *venous* blood, owing to obstruction of the circulation in the heart or liver, as in scurvy, purpura, or the last stage of fever. With regard to treatment, in some cases a good purge should be administered, and quinine and steel exhibited; or in more protracted cases the patient should be sent to bed in a cool room, suck ice, have the nostrils syringed out with cold water, or water containing a drop or two of perchloride of iron or a few grains of alum or tannin. In cases of great urgency, the method of plugging the posterior nares must be had recourse to, and this is done as follows: a curved catheter or bougie, or an instrument made for the purpose, is passed, with a long piece of silk fastened to its end, through the nostril into the pharynx (remember that the lower border of the nostril is horizontal); the end of the silk in the pharynx is then brought through the mouth with a forceps, and a small piece of sponge is tied to it. Then by pulling the silk back through the nose the sponge is drawn through the posterior opening of the nostril, leaving one end of the string in the mouth; the anterior nares should then be plugged by a fold of lint passed on the end of a probe, and tied in by the nasal end of the string. The plugs should be left in for a few days. Hæmor-

rhage from the kidneys is the result of disease, such as calculi, or blows, or the congestion consequent on scarlatina; from the bladder or prostate gland, by clumsy catheterism, stone, or malignant disease. In kidney hæmorrhage, tinctura ferri perchloridi, or gallic acid are of chief use; or, if there be inflammatory symptoms, cupping, purging, and the administration of acetate of lead. In bladder hæmorrhage, a catheter should be passed and tied in, and small doses of turpentine administered.

Hæmorrhage from the urethra sometimes occurs as a result of forcible catheterism, or during chordee; generally a recumbent position will check it; if not, pressure, far back in the perinæum, cold, or the injection of tannin or gallic acid is of value.

Hæmorrhage from the rectum is caused either by the bursting of a varicose vein in piles, or from the vascular surface of internal piles, induced by defecation. Should the hæmorrhage result from piles, those piles should be operated on, and astringent applications, such as bark injections, be used. Internally, bark and sulphuric acid, or copaiba. If the hæmorrhage be very violent, the rectum may be plugged with a cork, having some styptic applied to it, or lint or ice be thrust up the cavity. Frequently, hæmorrhage from the rectum is an evacuation, which affords relief in plethoric individuals, to be combated by exercise, temperance, and aperients.

Secondary hæmorrhage is bleeding which comes on some while after the receipt of an injury or operation. The most simple form is that which occurs after reaction has set in; thus, after a wound has been dressed, the small arteries will burst out bleeding. The wound must be opened up again, and bleeding vessels tied, and, if necessary, the surfaces sponged with cold water. Another form is that which occurs from a wound in an artery (generally of the lower extremity), when a ligature has been placed upon it, above the wound, although the hæmorrhage is controlled for a while; after the collateral circulation has been established, the blood will find its way back out of the original wound. The blood is generally of a venous, or dark color, and oozes out. Again, secondary hæmorrhage may occur from sloughing, or from the imperfect closure of an artery at the point of ligature, at the time when this ligature comes away, which may happen from the roots of the vessel being in a diseased condition, or from some constitutional malady which prevents the proper adhesion of the coats. The extraction of teeth sometimes sets up very severe hæmorrhage, which may arise from the dental artery or from the gum. A small piece of cotton wool, soaked in perchloride of iron, stuffed into the cavity, will generally suffice to stop it, but in obstinate cases a very firm plug of lint should be pressed in, with a compress over it, so that by binding the jaws together by a bandage considerable pressure is exerted upon the bleeding point.

Hæmorrhage, Cerebral, is caused by the rupture of a vessel in the brain, in consequence of which blood is poured out into the tissue around; the danger is generally in proportion to the quantity effused, but a small bleeding into the medulla or pons, where most important nervous centres are placed, is nearly always fatal. The seat of hæmorrhage is, as a rule, in or near the corpus striatum or optic thalamus, and only one side is affected at a time. Very profuse hæmorrhage may escape into the ventricles and kill in a few hours. The person attacked will then fall down in an apoplectic fit and lie in a state of coma; or the bleeding may be confined to a very small area, and the patient will recover and find the arm and leg of one side paralyzed. (See HEMIPLEGIA.)

Hæmorrhage, Internal (medical) is caused by a rupture of some vessel in an internal organ or tissue of the body. Special names have been given with reference to the seat of the hæmorrhage; when it proceeds from the lungs and air-passages and is coughed up, it is called *Hæmoptysis*; when the blood is vomited from the stomach the name *Hæmatemesis* is used; bleeding from the kidney or bladder is called *Hæmaturia*, from the bowels *Melæna*; hæmorrhage into the skin is called an *Ecchymosis*, and sometimes *Purpura*; into the brain substance, it is called *Cerebral Hæmorrhage*, and is often found in cases of apoplexy. Hæmorrhage takes place at regular periods in women as a natural process, and is known as the *Catamenial Discharge* or *Menstrual Flow*; when this takes place in excess the term *Menorrhagia* is applied.

Hæmorrhoids or **Piles** are swellings which are situated in the region of the anus, and which by their size and their liability to irritation and inflammation cause much trouble and uneasiness, and sometimes intense pain. These swellings may be formed either by circumscribed thickening of the skin just without the anus, or of enlarged folds of the mucous membrane of the terminal portion of the gut, which folds are often protruded from the anus. In the former case the affection is called external piles, in the latter internal piles. External piles consist in a collection just without the margin of the anus of rounded hard tumors covered by thickened skin, and of prominent ridges of skin. These growths at first cause little or no pain, but after a time one or more of them may become irritated and inflamed, and then give rise to very acute pain with throbbing and a sense of great heat, and to a constant desire to go to stool. These symptoms pass off in the course of three or four days, but the attacks are frequently renewed, and the piles gradually enlarge and invade the lower portion of the intestine. This affection originates in distension of the veins about the anus in consequence of obstruction to the circulation. It is met with generally in those who follow sedentary employments, and those who, in consequence of indulgence in highly-seasoned food and in alcoholic drinks, suffer from congestion of the liver. Much horse exercise, long-continued standing, and constipation are also causes of external piles. The presence within the anus of large rounded and soft tumors covered by red mucous membrane is attended with more serious symptoms. These internal piles, when large, come down through the anus from time to time, generally when the patient is at stool, and become engorged with blood and are very painful. Evacuation of the bowels gives rise to a burning or throbbing sensation, and as the piles increase in size becomes more and more difficult. A dull pain across the loins is complained of; occasionally the urine cannot be passed in consequence of irritation at the neck of the bladder. The most serious symptom is bleeding, which occurs during evacuation of the bowels, when the piles are protruded and compressed by the anus. The blood is red and arterial, and is often passed in considerable quantity. In addition to the discharge of blood there is in most cases a constant flow of thick slimy or purulent fluid. These growths, like external piles, are sometimes inflamed. Then, in addition to intense pain and other severe local symptoms, there is high fever. Inflammation of internal piles sometimes ends in mortification and in expulsion of the mass of abnormal growths from the rectum. The causes of internal are similar to those of external piles. Congestion of the liver causing venous obstruction in the intestines, and direct irritation of the walls of the intestine, are the conditions which most frequently give rise to this affection. The latter condition is often due to an immoderate use of strong purgatives, especially aloes. The general treatment of piles, both internal and external, consists in

removing congestion of the veins of the liver and intestines, in keeping up the strength and health of the patient, and in avoiding or alleviating the results of certain conditions favorable to the development of the disease. The patient should restrict himself to a carefully regulated and temperate diet, and abstain from highly-seasoned dishes, pastry, and spirits; wine and beer ought not be taken except in moderation. Walking exercise is to be recommended, and, during the summer months, sitting in the open air. Riding on horseback or in a jolting vehicle is to be regarded as positively injurious. The affected region should be well bathed every morning with cold water, and then carefully dried. To external piles may be applied lead lotion or a weak solution of alum. For both external and internal piles the compound gall ointment is a very useful application. When internal piles protrude after every evacuation, they should then be sponged over with cold water or a solution of alum, or be smeared with gall ointment. The bowels ought to be kept in daily action by some mild aperient, as rhubarb in the form of a pill to be taken at night, or confection of senna, castor oil, seidlitz or Püllna water, to be taken in the morning before breakfast. When a patient with external piles complains of almost intolerable pain in one pile, which is found to be swollen, tense, and livid, an incision into this with the point of a sharp knife will often let out a small dark-red clot of blood, and give immediate and total relief. By these means the bad effects of both external and internal piles may be much relieved, or, as occasionally takes place, the disease may be permanently cured. When, however, the affection increases in extent and intensity, it will become necessary to undergo some surgical operation in order to obtain permanent relief. External piles are generally treated by excision, the tumors, together with the adjacent ridges of thickened skin, being removed with large curved scissors. Internal piles have been treated by various operative methods; many surgeons apply a ligature round the base or contracted portion of each pile; other surgeons prefer to cut away the pile and then to apply to the raw surface the red-hot iron. Fuming nitric acid is often applied to the surfaces of small internal piles. In these operations, but more especially in those consisting in excision or incision of internal piles, the bleeding is very free, and, if it should recur in the absence of a medical man, dangerous to life.

Hair, Diseases of. The hair is subject to alterations in its growth, corresponding with those through which the body passes. Thus, after fevers or exceedingly acute diseases, the hair, which during the period of the disease has remained stationary in its growth, generally falls off and a new growth begins, which at first frequently differs in its characters from the hair before illness. Then, too, it usually grows faster for a time. Ordinarily a good growth of strong hair may be taken as a sign of a vigorous constitution. A thin crop of sandy, that is, imperfectly colored hair, commonly marks one in whom the original force of bodily growth has been deficient. Thinning of the hair may take place from a variety of causes, and very often precedes absolute baldness (alopecia). Sometimes there is total loss of hair over a limited surface, as the result of parasitic disease. Complete loss of hair may begin early in life, and it may begin in one spot and gradually extend, or commence as thinning only. This has been assigned to various causes; they resolve themselves into this, that the power of forming hair ceases, and that present falls. Grief, great mental anxiety, or over brain-work, are the most frequent causes of premature baldness. That baldness which occurs in the course of years is due to the general atrophy of the body, which, beginning at various periods of life, invariably ends in death, supposing the individual is not carried off by some

intercurrent malady. When the hair thins generally all over the head, the scalp is commonly seen to be dry and scurfy. Frequently, too, in these cases the hair itself alters, splits up at the end, tends to break off, and becomes dry and unruly. Both these conditions, though due to local causes, are, through these local alterations, dependent on some alteration in the general system, to which, and not to the hair, the attention must be directed. This is quite different in parasitic disease giving rise to baldness; then the fungus causing the destruction of the hair must be dealt with. The baldness of old people is generally preceded by alteration in the color of the hair, which becomes gray. It generally falls first from the very top of the head, and thence gradually spreads. Baldness in young people, arising from parasitic disease, is not preceded by alteration in color. Generally there is some local irritation, and in this spot the hair begins to fall. This is usually on the side of the head, and frequently the hair is broken and stubby round the bald spot. This form of baldness is commonly called ringworm (which see). Baldness almost invariably follows syphilis during the period of secondary eruption. This baldness is sometimes sudden and very complete, the hair coming out literally by handfuls. When hair falls through disturbance of the constitution, it is mostly the custom to give arsenic, and frequently, when there is much nervous debility, arsenic does good, but not because of its fancied action on the skin; rather because it is a really good, serviceable tonic. Iron, quinine, and strychnine will generally do good. If the hair follicles are totally wasted, local measures will do no good, but if they are in a condition to respond to stimulation, local applications may restore a goodly head of hair. If downy hairs are visible, these may usually be made to grow by stimulation; even if they are entirely absent, good may be done if the scalp look at all natural. If white, shiny, and with little fat below the skin, there is not much hope. If, too, the scalp be swollen or thickened, some local application will be required. The best for this last is tincture of iodine, but it must be used with caution. When there is a chance of getting the hair to grow again, stimulants may be used. If there are downy hairs, let the head be shaved and a blister lightly applied, for of all stimulants to the growth of hair Spanish flies (cantharides) are the best. These must be used repeatedly if necessary. When the hair is thinned only, the first thing is to restore the scalp to a healthy condition. The scurf should be got rid of by bathing with tepid water night and morning, and the constant application of glycerine and lime-water in the interval. No fats or oils are to be used at this period, as they are apt to turn rancid and so injure the irritated scalp still more, but glycerine and lime-water, or *fresh* olive-oil and lime-water, may be used. A very good compound for gently acting upon the hair follicles is to be obtained by adding a few drops of tincture of cantharides to toilet vinegar, and gently damping the scalp after it has been well washed with the compound. In short, the principles above laid down are those which must guide any individual in dealing with the hairy scalp. Each may apply them for himself.

Hanging. The cause of death by hanging is suffocation, from the pressure of the rope upon the trachea preventing the admission of air into the lungs. In certain cases of suspension, death takes place very suddenly, and this may arise from two causes: from fear, producing syncope, or from injury to the spinal cord, by dislocation of the cervical vertebrae, fracture of the odontoid process of the axis, or second cervical vertebra, or rupture of the intervertebral substance. These injuries to the spine are due to the fall of the body from some considerable height, or by a twist given to the body at the time of the

fall; these details are observed in legal executions, with a view of producing death as suddenly as possible. Death from apnoea is next in order of rapidity; and the least rapid, that produced by apoplexy, induced by the pressure upon the great vessels of the neck. The body should be immediately cut down, and the knot or loop eased from around the neck. Cold water should be forcibly dashed over the face and chest, artificial respiration (see ARTIFICIAL RESPIRATION) should be employed. Blood should be taken from the external jugular vein, if there be turgidity of the face, and a galvanic current passed from the nape of the neck to the pit of the stomach, to excite the diaphragm, through the course of the phrenic nerves, that is, just in the hollow above the collar-bones. It is obvious that in the case of dislocation or fracture of the cervical spine these measures are unavailing, but in cases where the hanging has taken place very recently, or where there has been a very short fall, such measures should be most assiduously applied.

Hare-lip is a congenital fissure of the upper lip, dependent on an arrest of development of the structures forming the upper lip or its bony support. It is almost always on one side of the mesial line, though it may be on both. Fissure of the under lip is sometimes, though rarely, met with. That part of the upper jaw-bone which contains the incisor or cutting teeth, and which constitutes the præ or intermaxillary bone in the human fœtus, and in some animals, may be ununited on one or both sides, leaving a gap in the alveolar ridge, and this may extend so far back along the palate as to present the condition known as *cleft palate*. All possible complications and deformities may occur. The existence of a fissure deranges those movements of the lip and face where the associated action of the muscles which act upon the lip is called into play. When the lower lip alone is affected, the child can neither retain its saliva nor learn to speak, except with the greatest impediment; the constant escape of the saliva, besides being an annoyance, is found to be detrimental to health, for its loss impairs the digestive functions, the patient becomes emaciated, and even death would sometimes ensue if the incessant discharge of so necessary a fluid in the animal economy were not prevented. It has been observed that the sense of smell is defective in these cases, and it seems to be accounted for by the want of that mechanical arrangement of the nostril by which, through an act of sudden inspiration, a relatively large quantity of odoriferous effluvia is forced upon that portion of the pituitary membrane in which the radicles of the olfactory nerve are most abundantly distributed. There are two species of hare-lip, the *simple* and *complicated*. Of the simple, there are two or three varieties. If there is one, it is almost always on one side of the mesial line, though it has been observed in the mesial line. If two fissures occur, they are usually lateral, and isolate a labial segment; this segment is sometimes atrophied, sometimes hypertrophied, in either attached directly to the tip of the nose or by a short septal pillar. The varieties of complicated hare-lip are: (1.) A single fissure of the lip, and a simple fissure of the alveolar margin of the jaw, the fissure being either median, or at some one of the lines of junction of the intermaxillary and maxillary segments, existing at the time of development; this split in the alveolar ridge corresponds with that in the lip. (2.) A single fissure of the lip may be coexistent with a separation of the opposing edges of the alveolar cleft, constantly associated with cleft palate. This variety is most frequently met with on the left side. (3.) The most frequent variety is that in which both lateral segments and the maxillary bone are but imperfectly developed, whilst the intermaxillary attains its normal size and position; a double fissure of the lip is connected with this condition of the jaw; whilst

the intermediate portion is generally more or less of an oval or rounded shape, and, curling upwards towards the nostril, leaves the incisor teeth uncovered in so unsightly a manner that this deformity has been called "wolf's jaw."

(4.) With a double fissure may be entire absence of this intervening lobe, and of course absence of the incisive bone. Most modern surgeons agree that operative proceedings for the cure or relief of this condition should be had recourse to as early after birth as possible. Operations on adults are more easy of performance than on children, for the reason that they have command over themselves, by the exercise of the will, to keep as still as possible during the proceeding. Children should always be etherized.

Hartshorn. See AMMONIA.

Hay-fever or **Hay-asthma**, is a peculiar disease to which some people are subject in the month of June or July, or during the hay season. It is characterized by excessive irritation of the eyes, nose, and the whole of the air-passages; producing, in succession, itching of the eyes and nose, much sneezing occurring in paroxysms, with a copious flow from the nostrils; pricking sensations in the throat; cough, tightness of the chest, and difficulty of breathing, with or without mucous expectoration. It affects both sexes, and generally occurs in the adult. Various remedies have been suggested, but none of them seem very efficacious. Certain sections of the United States are known to be exempt from this disease; notably the White Mountain region, whither sufferers from this malady largely resort, and find perfect immunity from it.

Headache, technically called *Cephalalgia*, may for the most part be looked upon as a symptom, though sometimes also the most important part of the disease. Certain pains in the head, not commonly called headache, are rheumatic and neuralgic affections of the scalp, though these are sometimes also spoken of as rheumatic and neuralgic forms of headache. Pains from syphilitic nodes may usually be distinguished from true headaches by the great tenderness over localized points; in rheumatism of the scalp, too, there is usually some tenderness, but more diffused than in the preceding. The pain of acute inflammation may readily be distinguished by the other and more characteristic features of the malady. Pain in the head is a very constant, but by no means invariable symptom of disease of the brain and its membranes. This, if persistent and accompanied by vomiting, especially if the pupils be affected, is a grave sign. Inflammation of the membrane gives rise to more pain than does inflammation of the substance of the brain, and it is usually of a sharper description in the former than in the latter. Another form of headache is described as congestive or plethoric. It is not unfrequently occasioned from over brain-work. It gives rise to a feeling of tightness across the head, and a fullness and whizzing behind the ears. It occurs in females of full habit of body, in whom the menstrual function is defective or in abeyance, and is especially troublesome about the period when this stops, when it not unfrequently leads to that form of headache indicative of brain disease by insensible gradations. Perhaps the most common form of headache is that connected with indigestion. It is sometimes called sick headache, sometimes bilious headache. It most commonly follows some indiscretion or excess in diet, and is generally worst in the morning. The pain is very severe, of a throbbing or bursting character, and the sickness is intense. Sometimes this sickness ends in vomiting, and then the pain in the head is greatly aggravated for a time, but by and by the patient probably falls asleep and awakes refreshed. In point of fact, such headaches seldom last long, and are generally cured by a good long sleep. Occasionally these headaches become almost

constant; if so, there is permanent derangement of the digestive organs, which must be set right before anything else is done, or before any permanent amendment can be secured. There is still another form of headache very common. For want of a better name it is called nervous, and is very common in women. Not unfrequently this form of headache depends on some distant irritation, as decayed teeth, which must be removed before any good is done. Headaches are sometimes classified by their site, which will oftentimes aid us in determining their origin. Thus, bilious headaches, if slight, are commonly confined to the forehead; others, especially the nervous forms, are felt more on one side than the other. Occipital headaches are perhaps most frequent in the outset of fevers and such like acute diseases. Patients who have resided in marshy districts, and many who as far as we know have not, are subject to attacks of headache which recur at definite periods. This, however, is not uncommon in pure neuralgia, and so may have no malarious origin. Hysterical girls are often subject to acute attacks of pain in one particular spot, which has been likened to driving a nail into the head; hence the Latin name *clavus* has been given to it. Purely neuralgic pains are more distinctly confined to the line of certain nerves than are the others. The treatment should be the same as that of an acute attack, and of the general condition which has given rise to it. For a bilious headache, if known to be due to any error in diet or excess in liquor, perhaps the best thing, if the patient can make up his mind to it, is an emetic of zinc and ipecacuanha. Whether this be taken or no, the patient must be kept absolutely quiet, with the eyes shut, or in a darkened room, and pressure on the temples, so as to arrest the beating of the arteries, will often give relief. By and by he will probably fall asleep, however severe the pain may seem, and he will generally awake tolerably well. A cup of strong black coffee, a walk, and a fast for six or eight hours will generally suffice to set everything to rights. When the patient is suffering from nervous depression, as often happens, drinking a draught containing a drachm of the aromatic spirit of ammonia, with a little gentian, will generally do much good. This holds true of the purely nervous headache also. In some cases cold is grateful, in others heat. Cold is best applied by means of eau de Cologne, or some similar spirit, of course still better by ether; ice or iced water may also be employed. If heat is best borne, let it be applied by heating a quantity of salt in a fire shovel, and binding it in a handkerchief round the temples. Recently a new remedy called Guarana has been introduced for sick headaches. It is undoubtedly successful in a certain number of instances. If the headaches be purely neuralgic, recurring at different intervals, a full dose of quinine, five grains at least, should be given, as well as a little spirit of ammonia. Some sedative should be applied locally, and if necessary some should be given subcutaneously. For after-treatment in the bilious form, a laxative should be given; blue pill if there is much tendency to biliousness, ipecacuanha and rhubarb if there is not. Podophyllin, which was greatly lauded at one time, is very good for relieving congestion of the liver, and effectually emptying the gall bladder. A dose of compound rhubarb powder every morning, or just before dinner in smaller quantities, is a very good remedy. Diet too must be regulated; it must be plain and unstimulating; beer, port, sherry, and spirits should be avoided, but claret and other light wines may be taken. Exercise should be taken, especially in the open air, and indolent habits should be got rid of. Where the headaches are purely nervous and depend on weakness, the remedies used should be strengthening, and nux vomica or strychnine is one of the best, especially with nitro-hydro-

chloric acid. If acids do not suit, liquor potassæ and compound infusion of gentian should be given. Finally, in a considerable number of cases, especially in women, no drug does so much good as sal ammoniac (chloride of ammonium); its mode of action is not quite plain.

Health Resorts. The places here referred to acquire importance more from their atmospheric qualities than from anything else, and many, we fear, are hardly in a condition to be called health resorts at all, for the unsanitary state of some of them is alike to be dreaded and wondered at. Change of air is in many instances the clew to the benefits derived from health resorts. Thus, those living in inland places, which are remarkably healthy in every way, are often benefited by a visit to the seaside, whilst those living near the sea are benefited by a visit to the hills. Then, too, for the inhabitants of large cities, the great thing is to get out of town, whether to the country or the seaside. Asthmatics, on the contrary, are often better in town than in the country. To one set of large city dwellers Long Branch and Newport are the perfection of health resorts, to another Saratoga. Notwithstanding all its faults, when filled with the *crème de la crème*, Newport is healthy, and out of the season is often an excellent place for a short sojourn. Its climate is distinctly bracing, and during certain portions of the year exposed to east winds, which in spring are trying enough, though in late summer they may be pleasant. The air is good; so is the water-supply. It is a first-rate place for children and other persons suffering from strumous or scrofulous diseases, at the proper period. In this country are hundreds of health resorts more or less suited to all conditions of life. In this work it would hardly be best to describe all in detail. Abroad there are also hundreds of noted health resorts, a few of which we mention. Ramsgate, England, on the side of the Foreland, is warmer than Margate, and more bracing than any place on the south coast. Its season corresponds with that of Margate. Next to these comes Brighton, a far more aristocratic place, but which possesses similar climate characters to Ramsgate during the period of its season, which is in late autumn and early winter. In these months it is bracing, later on it is distinctly cold. Nervous patients do well here; so do those whose digestion is out of order, or who are fagged and want invigoration. Convalescents from acute disorders do well as a rule, but certain patients do badly; those who are called "irritable and plethoric," for instance. Between Ramsgate and Brighton lie a multitude of health resorts, almost every considerable and inconsiderable town being one. Folkstone is one, and a very good place it is too, especially for those who want rest, quiet, and good air; it may be said to have a season on to November; its air is tonic, and is well suited for sufferers from dyspepsia. Sandgate, close by, is milder, and even patients with weak chests may venture to spend the winter at it. Dover is quite different; it is very cold in winter and spring, and the east winds are trying; at other times of the year its bracing atmosphere attracts to it a large number of visitors; strumous affections, indigestion, and nervous breakdown do best here. Hastings and St. Leonard's are winter health resorts; they are sheltered from the north by high cliffs, and the soil is dry. Chronic bronchitis and rheumatism improve generally. Consumptive patients do not, perhaps, greatly benefit, but they do not fall back. Eastbourne is a place somewhat similar, but is more bracing. Worthing is another of the mild winter climates; it is well sheltered by the South Downs, and its air is neither too sedative nor too bracing. Worthing is consequently a good resort for convalescents in winter, for chest cases and chronic rheumatism. Bournemouth, farther west, is also a very good place in certain months. It is very well

screened from the north and northeast, but is quite open to the southwest. When it is dry, walking is always practicable, and the walks are good, but it often rains. In spring and early summer, fogs are frequent; in summer it is rather too hot; it is best in winter, not being too relaxing, yet mild. Ventnor and the Undercliff of the Isle of Wight are greatly frequented by sufferers from the chest. They have a southern exposure and are backed by high cliffs. The time for Ventnor does not, however, begin before November; before then it is very relaxing, but between November and May it is, perhaps, the best residence for consumptive patients in England; the air is decidedly bracing, and herein lies its superiority over Torquay and the places further west. Torquay must be taken as the type of the western health resorts. Its situation is exceedingly sheltered, and its season extends from September to May. Early winter is generally very pleasant. Torquay, and most of the neighboring localities, from which, however, it in many respects differs a good deal, is mainly resorted to in winter by patients suffering from consumption or other disease of the chest, or rheumatism. Penzance is also a winter residence, but is very relaxing. The temperature is very even. It is best for those suffering from irritation of the windpipe and air tubes, with little expectoration; where there is much expectoration, both Penzance and Torquay are to be avoided. Ilfracombe is almost entirely a summer resort; its air is bracing, and the bathing, though inconveniently reached, is very invigorating; it is a capital place to pick up in after hard mental labor. Clifton, though without any bathing attractions, has an atmosphere somewhat similar to Ilfracombe, if the downs be taken as the type, but the place itself, built lower down, is much milder. If the patient can bear the exposure on the downs it does great good in convalescence from acute diseases. Wales is chiefly visited in the tourist season for an outing. The two most important health resorts are Tenby and Llandudno; both are good bathing places, and to the lover of natural science most interesting. Both are good summer places. Malvern is a delightfully situated spot, not far from Worcester. Its air is good, and for a convalescent or a man broken down from work it promises much, being distinctly bracing. Along the coast of Lancashire are several seaside resorts, which in summer are crowded by the manufacturing population inland, and hardly suitable for invalids. Morecambe Bay we have heard spoken of as a winter residence for chest patients, but do not know much of its effects. It is too far north and too far west. On the opposite coast of Yorkshire are some of the finest seaside resorts for the summer season, chief among which is Scarborough. Whitby and Filey are also frequented. These are extremely bracing, more so than any of the others, and out of the season are bleak and cold. They are, therefore, best adapted for those who want sea-bathing and air after the wearing effects of city life. Scarborough is too fashionable for a real invalid. Yarmouth possesses some of the characters of Scarborough. Ireland has few spots which in the summer time are likely to attract ordinary invalids there for a tour. Queenstown is a first-rate spot for many forms of chest affection, its climate being exceedingly mild and equable. Scotland, too, though attracting many tourists, has few places to be called health resorts. Invalids generally hurry farther south. The Channel Islands, also, are mainly frequented by tourists, the sea passage, which is often rough, keeping back many. Some of the health resorts in the south of France have already been alluded to (see CLIMATE); a few words more with regard to them may be added. Pau we have mentioned as characterized by calmness. Its climate is soothing and sedative, and so is suited to those who are of an irritable type, but quite un-

suitable for cases requiring stimulation. Then for patients in whom consumption is for the time quiescent, no climate could be better; for those recovering from most acute diseases it is quite the reverse. Biarritz is a bathing-place not very far from Pau, and is a good change for patients in the summer. The bathing is not so stimulating as further north, the water being quite warm. Montpellier had once a great reputation as a winter station, but that is now entirely gone. Its climate is changeable and irritating. Along the south coast of France are a great variety of winter stations, now mainly occupied by English. Cannes has a climate intermediate between Pau and Nice, being less sedative than the former, less stimulant than the latter. It is a very good place for a rest, if a man breaks down in winter. Cases of indigestion, accompanied by nervous and irritable symptoms, do very well here. Nice has not the reputation it once had. It is found to be exposed to dangerous cold winds from the east and northeast, which come rushing down gaps in the chain of mountains behind it. The climate is not at all favorable to consumptive patients, but is good in many cases of derangement of the womb, and in children of a strumous habit of body. Mentone is one of the most sheltered of the towns along the coast, and the night temperature is mild, so that windows can be kept open. The place is one of the best for patients in the earliest stages of consumption and in chronic bronchitis. San Remo approaches somewhat in quality to Mentone. Ansim has hardly come into fashion yet as a health resort; nevertheless it offers some advantages which in time may bring it into notice. Ajama is not so stimulating as Mentone, and is somewhat warmer. It is the only spot in the island where an English-speaking invalid could winter. Malaga is, perhaps, the only spot in Spain which could be called a true health resort. Its climate is excessively mild and equable, and it is neither too moist nor too dry. In winter there is a cold northwest wind sometimes, which is distressing. It is best adapted for those cases where inflammation of the lungs threatens to pass into consumption. With regard to the cities of Italy they are for the most part to be avoided by the confirmed invalid. On the other hand, for a convalescent they are very good, provided one is fit to travel from place to place, but few are adapted for a long stay. Exception may, perhaps, be made to the Bay of Naples, Ischia, and Capri. Patients suffering from kidney diseases often get good there, but the whole peninsula is to be avoided by sufferers from consumption. Egypt has recently come into repute for sufferers from consumption, owing to its extremely dry climate. This is best adapted for the earliest stage of consumption, chronic bronchitis, clergyman's sore throat, and such like affections. Algiers affords an exceedingly interesting winter residence, and is undoubtedly favorable to those suffering from consumption. Madeira used to be the most favorite place of resort for consumptives. Now it has in great measure been abandoned, the climate being too moist.

Hearing is interesting, medically, chiefly in its absence, which we term deafness, etc. As to the mode in which the ear fulfills its functions, a word or two may be said. Sound is the effect of vibrations in the air or in some more solid body, and these, for the purposes of hearing, must be transmitted to the sentient nerve, called the auditory nerve, as nearly as possible unimpaired. To this end they are conducted and reflected from the outer ear inward, and strike upon the drum of the ear, as it is called, and through it set in motion a chain of jointed bones which communicate with another membrane. Immediately beyond this is a collection of fluid, which can be set in motion by the membrane, and its undulations affect the nerve, which is spread out some-

thing like the keys of a piano. Anything which interferes with the transmission of vibrations to the nerve gives rise to deafness more or less complete. But there is another method whereby the auditory nerve may be reached, that is, through the bones of the head, which are capable of conducting the sonorous vibrations. Thus, suppose a man hold in his teeth a tuning-fork while vibrating, the sound will be propagated through the bones of the head to the nerve of hearing. If now a similar fork be tried just outside the ear and no sound be heard, but sound be heard when it is held in the teeth, it is plain that it is the conducting apparatus only which is in fault; whereas if the sound is heard in neither situation we are bound to confess that the nerve itself is at fault, and the case is hopeless. See DEAFNESS.

Heart. The heart is a hollow muscular organ, which is the main agent in propelling the blood through the numerous vessels of the body. It is situated in the chest or thorax, resting on the diaphragm, while its upper border is on a level with the junction of the third cartilages with the sternum or breast bone. Its shape is roughly triangular, the base being directed upwards, while the apex points downwards, forwards, and to the left side; the apex-beat may be felt in the space between the fifth and sixth ribs, and a little within a vertical line drawn through the nipple. The weight varies somewhat, being rather more in man than in woman; the average weight in man is between nine and ten ounces, while in woman it is between eight and nine ounces; in disease its weight may become enormously increased. The heart lies in a sac made up of a dense fibrous tissue, and lined within by a very smooth membrane called the pericardium; this membrane is also reflected over the heart itself, so that the movements of the heart are attended with the least possible amount of friction; in the cavity thus formed a little serous fluid is found, just enough to moisten the opposed surfaces. The heart lies between the two lungs, and, for the most part, it is overlapped by their anterior edges, but as the left lung has no middle lobe the heart becomes superficial, and appears close to the chest wall. It is divided into four cavities, two of which are called the *auricles*, and the two others are termed *ventricles*; each side of the heart is separated from the other by a muscular partition wall or septum, so that in health the blood on the right side of the heart is quite distinct from the blood on the left side. There is an auricle and a ventricle on each side, and the four cavities are therefore named thus: *right auricle, right ventricle, left auricle, left ventricle*. Each auricle is situated behind and rather above its corresponding ventricle; each has a thin muscular wall, and their cavities are generally smaller than the ventricular cavities. The auricles receive blood from the veins and pass it on into the ventricles. The right auricle receives the blood from every part of the body by means of two large veins, known as the superior and inferior venæ cavæ; the former brings back the blood from the head, neck, and upper extremities, while the latter performs a similar duty for the rest of the body and the lower extremities. This stream is venous, and has already passed through the various tissues and organs of the body; it now requires to be oxygenated and to be exposed to the action of the oxygen of the air: to do this it must go through the lungs, and the mechanism of the process is as follows: the right auricle sends the venous stream through an opening, which is called the *tricuspid* orifice, into the right ventricle, and the latter sends the current on to the lungs by a large artery called the pulmonary artery, which divides into two branches, one going to each lung; arriving there it breaks up into several main divisions, and these again divide into innumerable small branches, which ramify all through the lung substance and spread themselves in a delicate network outside the air cells or the ultimate

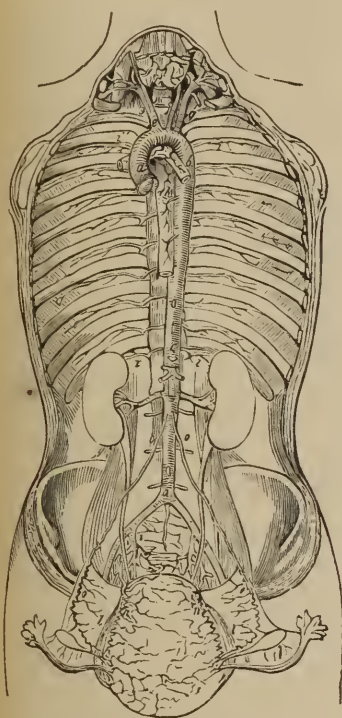


FIG XLVII

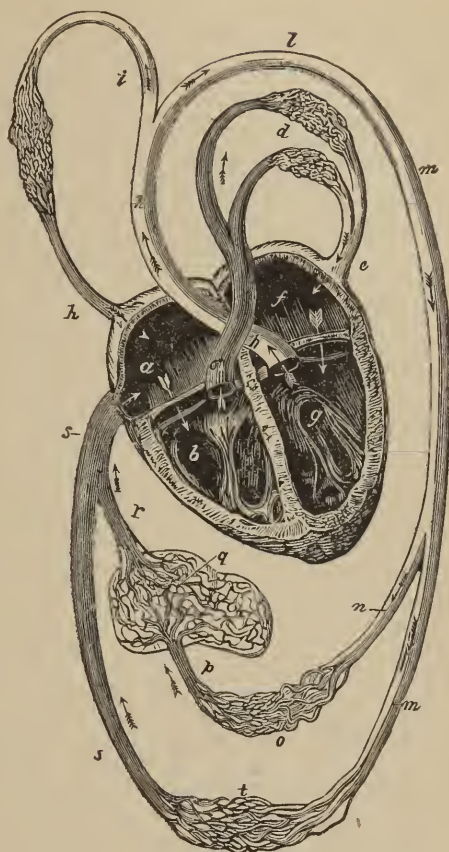


FIG XLVIII

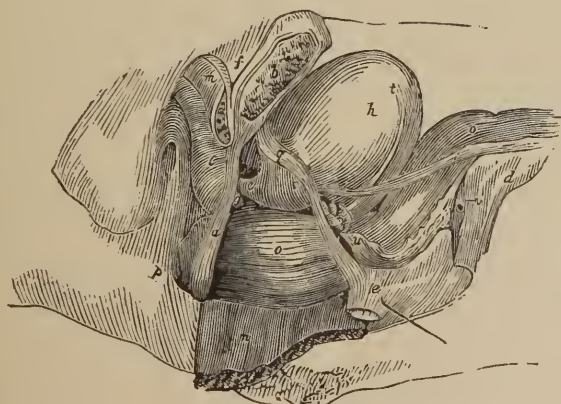
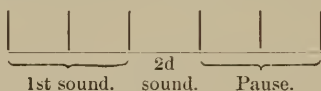


FIG XLIX

extremities of the bronchial tubes. As these arteries diminish in size, so also their coats become thinner, until at length the wall of the vessel appears as a homogeneous, microscopic membrane, which readily allows of the passage of gases to and from the blood. These minute vessels are called capillaries, and they differ from the arteries only in their size and in the simple structure of their walls; next, these capillaries join together again and form veins, and these uniting one with another form at last four large trunks, which are termed the pulmonary veins; these enter the left auricle, and this stream passes then into the left ventricle through an opening called the *mitral* orifice; thence it is sent into the aorta, a large artery arising from the left ventricle just as the pulmonary artery does from the right, and then the blood is sent all over the body by means of various large branches, which, after dividing again and again, become finally so small as to form capillaries; these again uniting form veins, and at length, by trunk after trunk joining to form larger ones, all the blood is brought back to the right auricle, once more to pass through the long circle of the circulation. Arteries carry blood *to* a part and veins carry it *from* a part, while between the two, but continuous with each, are the capillaries; and the use of the latter is to enable the different tissues to receive nourishment easily and to give up their effete products, which could not be done unless the walls were very thin, and the blood brought into the closest possible connection with the elements of the tissue or organ. Thus everywhere there are intricate meshworks of vessels, some having a close web and some with wider interspaces, according to the requirements of the part. This being the course of the circulation, there remains to be considered the means by which the blood is, so long as life lasts, kept in continual motion. Each ventricle will hold four or five cubic inches of blood. Each ventricle is made of strong muscular walls, the right one being about one eighth of an inch thick, while the left one is about half an inch in thickness; this is because the former has only to send the blood to the lungs, while the latter has to propel the blood through all the remaining parts of the body. The ventricles are lined, as well as the auricles, with a delicate membrane called the endocardium, which is also continuous with the lining coat of the vessels which enter into or arise from the heart; farther, there are certain folds or reduplications of this membrane at each orifice which serve as valves; as each ventricle has an entrance and exit, there are therefore four sets of valves, two on each side of the heart. The tricuspid valve is formed of three folds of the endocardium, and is situated between the right auricle and the right ventricle; it is attached above to a circular fibrous ring round the tricuspid orifice and points towards the ventricle, so that when viewed from the auricular aspect it looks like a funnel; as the blood flows through it from the auricle to the ventricle, the various segments flap open, while when the flow is from the ventricle into the pulmonary artery these segments flap to and prevent any backward flow; they are prevented from being pushed too far back by fibrous cords which are attached to muscular prominences on the inner wall of the heart, called *columnæ carneæ* on the one side, and to the different curtains of the valve on the other. These cords are often spoken of as the *chordæ tendineæ*. The pulmonary valves are three semicircular folds of the lining membrane which are attached to a fibrous ring at the commencement of the pulmonary artery; they guard this orifice, and while they can readily open to allow the passage of blood from the ventricle into the artery they close directly afterwards, so as effectually to prevent any of it from returning. The mitral valve is formed like the tricuspid, but it has only two curtains instead of three; it guards the mitral orifice or the opening between the left auricle and the left

ventricle. The aortic valves are in shape and size similar to the pulmonary, and perform similar work. Both sides of the heart, in health, act in perfect unison, and each part has separate duties to perform; each auricle contracts at the same moment, and each ventricle does the same; the corresponding valves also open and shut on each side with the greatest precision. Every minute each ventricle contracts some sixty or seventy times, and sometimes a great deal oftener; after the contraction it rests for a short period while it is being refilled, and then contracts again. Any one who listens to the beating of the heart will hear a sound just at the same moment as he feels the heart beat against the chest wall; this is called the *first sound* of the heart; it is followed immediately by a second, shorter and sharper, sound, and this is called the *second sound* of the heart; then comes a short interval or pause before the first sound is heard again; each heart-beat, therefore, is divided into three periods, each of which varies slightly in length, although all are very rapidly performed; it may make it simpler to divide each beat into five equal periods, and give the length of each sound thus:—



During the first sound both ventricles are contracting, and this is called the *systole* of the ventricles, and the sound is also often called the systolic sound; the rest of the time their walls are relaxing, and its state is called the diastole; sometimes the second sound is called a diastolic sound, but this is not quite correct, as the diastole lasts three-fifths of a cardiac beat, while the second sound only takes one-fifth of the time. Both auricles contract at the end of the pause, and therefore they fill the ventricles immediately before the contraction of the latter; the rest of the time they are passive and allowing blood to flow quietly in. When the ventricles contract, the pulmonary artery and aorta become full of blood, and their coats, being elastic, are distended; directly after the systole they recoil, and would send some of the blood back again into the ventricle if the valves which guard the orifice did not immediately close and prevent it; the effect of the recoil of the vessels is still further to propel the blood onwards, while at the same time there is great pressure on the valves which thus shut off the blood from the heart while the ventricles are being filled again. This closure of the aortic and pulmonary valves is accompanied by a sharp clicking sound, and it is this which is called the second sound of the heart. The mitral and tricuspid valves are closed when the other two are open, and are open when the other two are closed; thus, when the left ventricle contracts, the mitral valve shuts to prevent any of the blood-current going back to the left auricle whence it has just come, while the aortic valves fly open so as to allow the blood-stream to enter the artery; directly afterwards the aortic valves close while the mitral valve is open, so that fresh blood may enter the ventricle, in its turn to be propelled onwards; of course similar remarks will apply to the action of the corresponding valves on the right side of the heart. During foetal life, that is, while the child is in the womb, the circulation is somewhat different; at that period of existence no respiration takes place, and therefore there is no need for the blood to pass through the lungs; so the greater part of the venous stream passes directly from the right to the left auricle through an oval opening in the septum called the *foramen ovale*; there is also a second communication by a small vessel, the *ductus arteriosus*, which joins the pulmonary artery and aorta, but which becomes closed soon after birth; by this means that part of the blood

which in after life passes on to the lungs, takes in the fœtus a shorter course, and, avoiding the lungs, is at once carried on to the arterial system of the body. The fœtus derives all its nourishment through the placenta, a complicated structure providing for the free interchange of nutrient elements between the mother and child. The heart is very liable to disease, and important changes may take place both before and after birth. In the former case they generally occur as *malformations*. Sometimes the *foramen ovale* remains open, and persons may live a long time without being much inconvenienced by it; or the septum between the two ventricles may be deficient and allow of an intercommunication between the venous and arterial streams; this is a serious defect, and leads to a deficient circulation, coldness, and blueness of the extremities, and shortness of breath. At other times, the large arteries arising from the heart may be transposed, or the valves may be deficient or increased in number; now and then the heart has been developed outside of the body in certain cases of monstrosity. Any defect of development leads to a condition called *cyanosis*, or general blueness or lividity of the skin, specially noticeable in the extremities, where the circulation is more feeble than in other parts. (See CYANOSIS.) Diseases of the heart arise from many causes, as follows:—

(1.) *Traumatic causes*, or those caused by external injuries; falling from a height or from a horse when hunting has ruptured some of the valves and set up heart disease; a sword wound, or stab, and a pistol shot, would probably prove fatal at once; sailors are liable to suffer from aneurism of the aorta, or from heart disease, from lying on their chests while furling the sails; the tight stocks of soldiers and the old way of wearing a knapsack tended to disease by preventing a ready flow of blood through the vessels.

(2.) *Inflammation* may take place in the (*a*) pericardium, or (*b*) endocardium, or in the (*c*) muscular wall of the heart. Inflammation of the pericardium, or pericarditis, causes an alteration in and a roughness of the smooth lining membrane above described; more or less serum is poured out, and the heart's action is much interfered with. (See PERICARDITIS.) Endocarditis is an inflammation of the smooth membrane lining the cavities of the heart and forming the valves; this disease is far more common on the left side than on the right side of the heart; it is generally caused by an attack of rheumatic fever, but may occur after scarlet fever, and many other blood poisons, as erysipelas, pyæmia, etc. The change consists in little beads or warts of fibrine which are formed on the valves, and sometimes these form very long and shaggy processes. Their presence, of course, impairs the action of the valves affected, and gives rise to an alteration in the sounds of the heart called *bruits*, and these are called *systolic*, *diastolic*, or *præsystolic* *bruits*, according as they occur during the *systole*, *diastole*, or *pause*. Any change in the valves, whether inflammatory or not, will cause a greater or less mechanical obstruction to the circulating stream, which may end in dropsy and serious impairment of the affected tissues. Each valve has to open and shut, but it may fail in doing one or the other, or even in both; now as there are four valves, they are liable to eight different forms of disease: four are called *obstructive*, when they will not open properly, and four are termed *incompetent* or *regurgitant*, when they will not close properly; but of these eight, three are by far the most common, namely, aortic obstruction, aortic regurgitation, and mitral regurgitation. To show this more clearly we may take the latter case; when the left ventricle contracts, the mitral valve ought to close and the aortic valves to open; then the whole amount of blood contained in the cavity (about four or five cubic inches) ought to pass into the aorta, but if the disease allows of mitral regurgitation, one or

two inches of the blood will pass back into the left auricle, and the aorta will receive less than its share; it is also obvious that the auricle will be distended, and the backward flow will meet the column of blood coming from the lungs and cause congestion of those organs. Myocarditis or inflammation of the substance of the heart may occur in combination with pericarditis and add to its danger; it requires here no detailed notice.

(3.) *Atheroma* of the valves or lining membrane of the aorta may occur; this comes on in old age and in those who have lived hard or been fed badly; it consists of a fatty change, which comes on in the tissues in consequence of want of nourishment.

(4.) *Calcification* of the valves is often associated with the last change, and it consists in the deposit of lime-salts from the blood in parts in which living changes have ceased to exist.

(5.) *Fibrous thickening* of the valves may occur and cause constriction of the orifice, and in that way obstruct the passage of the blood. The symptoms common to these four changes are shortness of breath, palpitation of the heart, pain in the left side, and inability to run fast or hasten up-stairs. These symptoms may go on for a long time, and if the patient is very careful to live quietly, avoid any great exertion, take nourishing food, and avoid bronchitis in the winter, life may be prolonged for years. The lungs are liable to congestion, and so in the winter, or when the east winds are prevalent, bronchitis is very apt to come on and increase the mischief. Increased shortness of breath is often followed by dropsy of the legs, by a diminution in the quantity of urine passed, which is also darker than usual, and deposits much sand on standing. There may be also pain over the region of the liver, and a slightly jaundiced skin, and at last ascites may come on. (See ASCITES and ŒDEMA.) The obstruction in the valve of course gives the heart more work to do, and hence hypertrophy of the muscular wall takes place so as to overcome the obstacle. Sometimes, however, the patient is badly fed and cannot obtain meat and nourishing food enough to provide for this increased growth, and then the ventricle, unable to withstand the increased pressure, slowly dilates until it attains very large dimensions. When dilatation occurs, the apex-beat of the heart is much lower than usual, and the heart takes up more space than usual in the chest; thus the lungs, besides being congested, are also much encroached upon, and the patient is very short of breath, and unable to lie down; so at this stage he will be propped up in bed by pillows. Hypertrophy of the heart is known by the increased impulse felt by the hand when it is placed over the region of the heart. Much relief may be given to persons suffering in this way by rest in bed, a warm temperature, and light nutrient diet. A belladonna plaster placed over the heart (about four square inches in area) and kept on for ten days or a fortnight will give much relief. Tonic medicines, as iron and quinine, with digitalis, are often of much benefit. There are some other diseases of the heart, which, however, are of very rare occurrence, and can only be merely mentioned here. Hydatids have been met with in this organ, and by their rupture have caused sudden death. (See HYDATIDS.) Rupture of the tendinous cords affixed to the mitral and tricuspid valves has been found, and of course it has been attended with a fatal result. A clot of fibrine may be deposited from the blood in the right auricle and right ventricle, and cause death by obstructing the circulation; such a clot is called a *thrombus*; now and then a portion of a clot is carried through the heart into the pulmonary artery, and it is then called an *embolon*. A more common variety is that known as a fatty heart, where the walls become weak and fragile in conse-

quence of a fatty change taking place in the muscular fibres; this change usually occurs after middle life and in those addicted to intemperate habits; such persons are liable to fainting and palpitation, and may die suddenly from failure of the heart's action. The treatment should consist in nourishing food, avoidance of stimulants in excess, or of any great physical exertion, and the occasional use of tonic medicine and gentle exercise.

Heart-burn is a sensation of heat or burning in the region of the stomach, due apparently to the presence of excess of acid in the stomach. This excess of acid may be due to fermentative change in certain articles of food, or it may be due to excessive secretion of acid gastric juice. Thus, many substances of a starchy or sugary nature, readily ferment and give rise to acetic and lactic acids. With these changes carbonic acid gas is separated, and so there is commonly flatulence; at the same time there is acidity. The other, where there is excess of acid secretion, is, as a rule, accompanied by less digestive disturbance than is the other, though the fluid so secreted is deficient in digestive power. The pain produced by excessive secretion comes on sooner after taking food than does the other, and may be induced as readily by a slight stimulus as by a greater one. The pain is generally felt behind the breast bone, and is worse when the stomach is empty. If at these periods a glass of wine be taken, a fit of heart-burn is almost certain to follow, for the gastric juice is induced to flow freely by the stimulus of the alcohol, and it has nothing to act on save the stomach itself. Food, on the other hand, if subject to fermentative change, is as a rule followed by distress. Sometimes the vomiting produced by the acidity is very trying, and tends to reduce the patient's strength. As heart-burn is due to excess of acid, it is natural to seek relief in the exhibition of an alkali, and for the time being this often succeeds, a dose of bicarbonate of soda being frequently followed by relief. This is only temporary, and other means must be sought. If the acid is due to fermentative changes in the food, a drop or two of creasote or carbolic acid will often do good. If excessive secretion is at the root of the mischief, *nux vomica* is the most likely remedy. In either condition, large doses of bismuth generally give relief. See INDIGESTION.

Heat and its opposite **COLD**, which is only less heat, are both excessively powerful remedies. Much of their power is due to this, that whereas cold causes the vessels to contract, heat causes them to dilate, the one obstructing the flow of blood to and through the vessels of a part, the other favoring it. Cold is applied in a variety of ways, by means of sponging, washing, etc., with cold water, by the use of ice-bags, and again by using artificial means other than water for reducing temperature, as sponging with spirit, or the application of ether spray. Heat is applied mainly by means of hot water as a fomentation, or as a warm bath, but perhaps the most favorable way of applying heat and moisture combined is in the form of a poultice (which see). The warm bath is at first a pleasant application to the skin, if not too hot; but if continued too long, the effects of the heat on the vessels become marked, and there is throbbing in the head and temples, and much prostration. Some forms of pain are signally relieved by heat. Thus gripes, as they are commonly called, especially if brought on by cold, are better treated by warm drinks and applications externally than in any other way; the turpentine stupe is a very good way of applying heat and stimulation at the same time, but a cloth wrung out of water as hot as the hands will bear often suffices. There is another form of pain from which children frequently suffer, a kind of nervous pain or earache. Nothing, as a rule, does this so much good as heat, dry

heat from a warming-pan or hot brick, or the like, being best. It is in diseases somewhat similar in certain respects that the hot bath seems to do most good of all. Such are the maladies called a fit of the gravel and a fit of gall-stones. Some forms of skin disease benefit greatly by the warm bath. These forms are mainly of the scaly kind, and in the acute stage. The water should be as soft as possible, if nothing be added as a medicament. Heat receives a variety of other applications in medicine, which will be incidentally noticed.

Heat, Animal. All animals preserve their own natural temperature, irrespective of the medium in which they live. The animal heat of various creatures greatly differs. Thus man, birds, reptiles, and fishes have each their special temperature. By the action of the skin human beings are enabled to endure great variations of external temperature, and yet preserve their own animal heat. The proper heat of a human body is 98° Fahr. Any diminution of the natural heat of the body denotes disease, and is a symptom worth attention.

Heat Spot is a form of eczema, sometimes produced by exposure to the sun on a hot summer's day. Bathing with tepid water or lead lotion and keeping the patient cool will soon cure it.

Heat-stroke and **Sun-stroke**, though closely allied, are not exactly the same thing. In typical sun-stroke, the individual, on exposure to the effects of the sun's rays, falls down suddenly, and may almost immediately expire. In heat-stroke, the onset is more gradual: very likely there is a dry skin, prostration, and a tumultuous action of the heart; there may be difficulty of breathing and a feeling of restlessness. If the bodily temperature be tested by the thermometer it will be found to be far above the normal, perhaps as high as 102° or 104° Fahr. This is the typical symptom, and it is this which causes the distress and the risk. It must be reduced, or there is no safety for the patient. If it is very high, say 105° or 106° Fahr., sharp means must be used for reducing the bodily heat to a normal level. Ice must be used, either directly to rub the body, or to cool the water in which the body is immersed. A bag of pounded ice ought to be applied to the head. If these remedies are not at hand, the douche, represented roughly by pails of water, may be used, or the patient put under a pump and pumped on. No ceremony can be used: it is a matter of life and death. Some stimulant may be necessary to keep the heart going. Aromatic spirit is the best, but some iced brandy or iced brandy and water may be given. The patient, too, should be kept absolutely quiet. No exertion of any kind should be permitted, or the heart may stop, and a fatal termination of the disease come about. In very hot weather it is desirable to alter our habits as well as our dress. The dress should be as light and loose as possible, and, as we have always a variable climate, flannel should be its material. The head should be covered by some light-colored texture, and ventilated well. Sun umbrellas of white material should be used if the heat is very great; if not, an ordinary one will do. The heavy meals ought to be taken early in the morning and evening. During the middle of the day, exposure to the sun's rays should be avoided. Beer should not be taken, nor spirits; light wines freely diluted form the best drink. Ice should be used freely with the drinks, and a cold sponge bath taken once or twice a day. Ventilation commends itself.

Hectic Fever. This, as its name expresses, is an habitual or abiding febrile disorder. It occurs in connection with certain destructive diseases of internal organs, or results from exhausting drains upon the system, either in consequence of a greatly increased amount of normal secretion, as in diabetes,

or by profuse and prolonged suppuration, as occurs in death and chronic ulceration of bone. Hectic is observed also very frequently in connection with progressive angular curvature of the spine, associated with a large abscess extending downwards to the groin, and in severe and painful diseases of the hip or knee. The most marked symptoms of hectic are rapid loss of flesh, great heat of skin, especially of the palms of the hands, occasional chills during the day, and towards the end of the day a distinct fit of shivering, followed by intense fever, and afterwards, when the patient is in bed, by profuse and exhausting perspiration. The pulse is quick and very irritable, and is rapidly affected by the patient's movements, and by mental excitement or emotion. The tongue is moist and clean, and always very red. The skin during the day is hot, dry, and rough. During the night it is covered by perspiration. The appetite generally remains good. The bowels during the early stages of hectic are generally constipated. The mind remains unaffected. If the primary cause of hectic fever still persists, the patient sinks in consequence of rapidly increasing emaciation and loss of strength. The pulse becomes weaker, and the tongue is covered by white patches (aphthæ). The ankles and afterwards the legs become swollen and dropsical, whilst the skin of the arms and body remains thin and shrunken, and is covered by rough branny scales. The cold fits become more and more severe, and the nocturnal perspiration more profuse. When the patient is in this condition, bed-sores may be formed, the discharge from which, associated with diarrhœa, increases the exhaustion of the patient, and hastens a fatal termination. Death takes place slowly and quietly. The following are the diseases that most frequently end in hectic fever: pulmonary consumption, diabetes, Bright's disease of the kidneys, psoas abscess, ulceration of joint cartilages, with death or ulceration of subjacent bone. In cases where it is impossible to remove the cause of this febrile disorder, the treatment should be directed to supporting the patient's strength by tonics, such as quinine and bark, and by a good diet, with a free allowance of wine and other alcoholic stimulants. The bed-linen should be changed often by reason of the profuse perspiration during the night, and in advanced hectic care should be taken to prevent, if possible, the formation of bed-sores.

Hellebore, Black, is not now contained in the Pharmacopœia, but has been used in medicine from time immemorial. The parts used are the underground stem and rootlets of the *Helleborus niger*, or Christmas rose, dark externally, white internally. Its taste is first sweet, then acrid and bitter. Its powder and tincture have generally been employed in medicine. It acts as a powerful drastic purgative.

Hemeralopia. See NIGHT BLINDNESS.

Hemicrania, or BROW AGUE. See INTERMITTENT FEVER.

Hemidesmus, or INDIAN SARSAPARILLA, is the root of a plant growing in India. Its properties are supposed to resemble those of West Indian Sarsaparilla; but as this last is now out of favor and but little used, so its Indian substitute has correspondingly decreased in estimation. It was used in skin eruptions, especially in those of a syphilitic nature, and was supposed to do good in some diseases of the kidney.

Hemiplegia signifies paralysis of the arm and leg on one side of the body. The loss of sensation is generally very slight, if at all marked, but the loss of motion is most particularly noticeable; this may be partial or complete. The seat of mischief may occasionally be in the spinal cord, but, as a rule, it is always in the brain, and on the opposite side to the paralysis; thus, if there be

hemiplegia of the right arm and leg, the disease will be on the left side of the brain. Any influence which interferes with the due supply of blood to a certain area of the brain will cause hemiplegia; *white softening, cerebral hemorrhage, a clot of fibrine* obstructing the vessels, *disease of the coats of the vessels* from fatty change, and *epileptic* attacks will cause this form of paralysis. Hemiplegia may come on suddenly without any coma or insensibility, as when it is caused by a very small clot; more generally the two symptoms are present, and when sensibility returns the patient finds he has lost the use of his arm and leg. In most cases the limbs lie useless and flaccid, and, if raised up, drop at once when left unsupported. Improvement may be known by the patient being able to perform simple movements or raise the limb a short distance from the side. When the individual has recovered from the shock, friction may be used to the extremities, or a galvanic current or rubbing with rough towels after a stream of cold water has been applied; this should not be done until three or four weeks after the disease has begun, and then only when the patient is in a fit state for it. In every case the treatment and chance of recovery must depend in a great measure upon the nature of the injury. See APOPLEXY.

Hemlock (*Conium maculatum*) is a plant which grows wild in this country. The fresh leaves and young branches, collected just when the fruit begins to form, and the dried ripe fruit, are the parts used. They contain a peculiar substance or alkaloid, called conia. This is volatile, and is easily set free by means of an alkali like caustic potass, with which, when the substance is rubbed, a peculiar and characteristic mousy odor is observed. The best preparation for use is the *succus conii*, or hemlock juice, got by expressing the juice from the fresh leaves, and adding a little spirit to make it keep. Hemlock in large doses seems to paralyze the animals to which it is given, mainly by acting on their motor nerves. It is chiefly of use, apparently, in thus controlling violent muscular movements, as in some forms of chorea, but as yet it has received no very extensive therapeutic application. One great obstacle in the way is the uncertainty of its preparation, the only tolerably stable one being the *succus conii*.

Hemp, Indian, consists of the dried flowering tops of the common hemp-plant grown under the tropical sun of India. The female plant is to be used, and it should be carefully noted that the resin is still present. The tops are usually found together in bundles a few inches long, have a greenish color, and exhale a peculiar odor. In India it is used in various forms. The resinous exudation of the leaves and flowers gathered into masses is called *churru*. The plant itself, gathered complete and packed in long bundles, is called *gunjah*, whilst the leaves and fruit, without the stalk, constitute what is called *bang*. It is the resin, developed by the great heat and powerful sun, which gives its value to the Indian plant. This may be readily dissolved out by alcohol or ether, but the addition of water causes its precipitation. The solution in spirit evaporated to a paste constitutes the extract of hemp. The effects of Indian hemp are very wonderful. The resin of the plant gives rise to a peculiar form of intoxication; this is always attended with exuberance of spirits, and, if the individual sleeps, is attended by dreams of a pleasing kind. It relieves pain, and in many cases occasions sleep, and its after-effects are not unpleasant. There is little languor, and no loss of appetite, neither does it constipate the bowels. Indian hemp is seldom given to allay pain purely; but in certain cases of painful menstruation it does great good. It is best given until the patients begin to feel light in the head, after which the pain or

dinarily ceases. In cases, too, where the menstrual flow is excessively profuse, it ordinarily arrests this excess. It has been given in many diseases — in whooping-cough, in asthma, and in spasmodic diseases of a nervous origin; but it seldom does the good expected, partly because the preparations of the drug are often worthless. As a rule, it may be said that if the drug does not produce its peculiar physiological properties, especially lightness in the head, it will not affect the pain. The dose of the tincture should be from ten to twenty drops, and it is best given in aromatic spirit of ammonia, — spirits of sal volatile.

Henbane, also called *HYOSCYAMUS*, consists of the leaves of the *Hyoscyamus niger*, gathered when about two-thirds of the flowers are expanded. The plant is of two years' growth, flowering the second year, and the flowering or second year's growth should be selected. It grows wild, but it is also cultivated; and the cultivated plant, although not the best, is most commonly made use of. The leaves are woolly, underneath especially, and have a strong and peculiar odor. The preparations mainly employed are the extract and the tincture. As to its action, it seems allied to that of belladonna and stramonium, but is milder. It has the power of dilating the pupil, and it has distinctly a power of soothing irritable conditions of the system, and of preventing the griping action of certain purgatives. Its main use is as a sedative where opium cannot be given for other of its effects, as when the lungs are congested. *Hyoscyamus* is also used to relieve irritability of the bladder. In large doses its effects are dilatation of the pupil, dryness of the mouth and throat, slight delirium, and partial loss of power. The dose of the tincture is from ten to thirty drops.

Hepatic disorders or derangements. See LIVER.

Hepatitis, or inflammation of the liver, is a disease which is exceedingly common in tropical regions, especially in Americans and Europeans living there who are careless in their mode of life. We shall speak here solely of the form of inflammation which tends to end in softening and the formation of an abscess. Other forms of liver disease are sometimes spoken of as inflammations, but they have nothing of the nature of that process. The disease would seem to be caused sometimes by free living in unhealthy climates, exposure to marsh or jungle miasms, and very frequently it is due to dysentery. The onset of the disease is marked by pain and fullness of the side, with some degree of tenderness, especially on pointed pressure. Then there is fever, the skin is hot, the temperature high; there is much thirst, and the urine is scanty. The pain in the right side is often severe, but sometimes absent. It is much worse on lying on the left side, or on coughing. There may be a slight tinge of jaundice, but not much. Usually, too, there is a peculiar pain in the right shoulder, especially about the collar-bone. More rarely the left shoulder is affected. If the inflammation go on to the formation of an abscess, as it commonly does, the occurrence of suppuration is commonly marked by shivering; there is increased pain, and tenderness very often, especially if the abscess be on the upper part of the liver, a dry cough, and a feeling of weight and dragging in the right side; the muscles forming the wall of the belly on that side, too, are tense, and kept tight, as if to protect the sensitive organs beneath. Sometimes it may be distinctly made out that the liver is enlarged, but often this is not the case, and as time wears on the patient suffers from hectic fever, there is great prostration, and most frequently diarrhœa or dysentery. Inflammation of the liver may abate, and the patient get well without any abscess being formed; but generally, when an abscess has been produced, it is

contents must be got rid of, or the patient will die. The escape may be natural or artificial, but it is always dangerous. Sometimes they burst into the cavity of the abdomen; if so, death is almost certain, for inflammation is set up and a fatal termination is not far off. Sometimes they open into the bile-ducts or gall-bladder, and so their contents may escape into and through the gut. Most frequently, as the abscess nears the surface of the liver, an inflammation of its covering is set up, and thus it is glued to the neighboring parts; if to the wall of the abdomen, an opening may be made in it, and so the pus escape externally. It may also adhere to the intestines, and an opening be made in them, and the fluid escape that way. The same may occur by way of the stomach.

The treatment of hepatitis consists in a considerable measure in letting the patient alone. The bowels ought to be kept open, but not loose. If confined, and the tongue is brown, and there is much fever, rhubarb and alkalies are likely to do good. If they are too loose, and there is a tendency to dysentery, astringents must be used, especially in combination with ipecacuanha, in full doses. When suppuration has fairly taken place, good nourishing food must be given, probably also tonics; and we must wait. If there is much restlessness and pain, small doses of chloral or morphia subcutaneously will be best. If the abscess has fairly declared itself as likely to burst on the surface, the fluid may be withdrawn by aspiration, or that may be attempted beforehand. After that a stimulant and supporting treatment is solely needed.

Hermaphrodite, an individual combining both sexes in the same organisation.

Hernia. By the term hernia is meant any protrusion of the contents of a cavity through its walls. But in general the term is applied to the protrusion of the abdominal viscera, constituting rupture. The predisposing cause of hernia is a weakness in the walls of the abdomen. The exciting cause is compression of the contents of the abdomen by the surrounding muscles, which are very powerful, and are brought into violent action by rowing, lifting weights, pulling, etc. Hernia is divided into the following varieties: reducible, irreducible, and strangulated.

By *reducible hernia* is meant one returnable into the abdominal cavity, and its symptoms are the existence of a compressible tumor in the abdominal walls, which lessens in size if the patient lies down, or disappears altogether, receives an impulse on coughing, or on any exertion being made, and can be readily returned by pressure. This form of hernia can be treated either palliatively or radically; the first by means of trusses, and the second by operation for the closure of the aperture through which the rupture passes. A truss consists of a ring of steel, to the extremities of which are attached pads, one of which presses upon the aperture and retains the hernia within the abdominal cavity. There are many forms of trusses, but the measurements to be taken in writing for any form recommended are the same; thus, if an inguinal or femoral truss be required, the circumference of the body at the hips should be stated, midway between the spine of the ilium and the trochanter. In *Coles's* truss there is a spiral spring acting on the pad; the *Moc-Main lever* truss dispenses with the usual circular spring, and the pressure upon the rupture is gained by a strap passing under the thigh and acting on a spring lever attached to the pad. Salmon and Ody's *self-adjusting* truss has a pad revolving on a ball and socket. The best form of truss, however, in modern use is *Wood's*. In this truss a flat and level pressure is applied at the *sides* of the hernial opening instead of at the *axis*. The part of the skin upon which the pad presses should be regu-

larly washed and bathed with eau de Cologne or spirit, or dusted with violet powder or fuller's earth. In children, an india-rubber band and pad answers generally.

Umbilical Hernia, or *exomphalos*, is most frequent in newly-born children, and presents itself as a protrusion at the navel; a flat disc of metal, or even a penny piece, retained against the protrusion with a strap of plaster, will retain the hernia.

Ventral Hernia is a protrusion of bowel through the abdominal walls in the mesial line, or through any parts of the parietes which are not usually the seat of otherwise named herniæ. There are several other forms of herniæ in which there are protrusions through those natural openings in the pelvic or abdominal walls which serve to transmit muscles, vessels, and nerves to the limbs, or which may be the result of arrested development or of injury, and which can hardly be mentioned except by name, such as perineal, vaginal, labial, obturator, ischiatic, and diaphragmatic, and for which the reader is referred to special works on surgery.

Strangulated Hernia. By the term *strangulated* hernia is meant that, a portion of intestine being protruded, there is a total stoppage of its contents, so that they cannot be propelled towards their natural outlet, and, moreover, that the structure of the bowel itself is so constricted that it is itself *strangulated*. The symptoms of this condition are: firstly, those of obstruction of the bowels; secondly, those of inflammation. The individual has flatulency, tightness over the belly, a desire to evacuate the bowels, and an inability to do so. Next, vomiting supervenes; in the first place, of the contents of the stomach, of bilious matter, and then of matters smelling strongly of feces, in consequence of the ingesta being detained in the intestinal circuit. In this state of things operative interference is necessary, and that at once, although, until such aid is at hand, some assistance is to be derived from what is termed *taxis*, from which, even in unprofessional hands, if properly directed, good results may ensue. The patient should be placed in a warm bath, and both the thighs be raised towards the belly and placed close to each other, as a means of relaxing all the muscles and ligaments connected with the abdomen; he should be engaged, if possible, in conversation, so as to relax the respiratory muscles. Next, the visible tumor should be grasped gently with one hand, to empty it as far as possible, and with the other the neck of the tumor should be *kneaded*, with a motion *towards* the abdomen. This operation should be continued for some time, a quarter of an hour or so, if no great pain is produced by so doing, at the end of which time, if the proceeding be successful, a slight gurgling sound will intimate the return of at least a portion of the tissues. In some instances, when mere *taxis* has failed, raising the pelvis and lowering the shoulders have proved effectual. Chloroform is a great aid in the reduction of such a hernia; so is a hot bath (96°–100° Fahr.), a large dose of opium, an enema of tobacco, a drachm to a pint of boiling water; or cold, in the form of ice, or of a freezing mixture, in a pig's bladder, applied over the swelling. In the event of these milder remedies failing, a surgeon must perform an operation to relieve the constriction. Herniæ passing over Poupart's ligament are called *inguinal*, either direct or indirect, external or internal, as they take the course of the spermatic cord or not, or are external or internal to the deep epigastric artery; *scrotal* or *puddental*, if they descend into the scrotum or pudenda; *femoral* or *crural*, if they pass under the above-named ligament.

Irreducible Hernia. By the term *irreducible* is meant that form of rupture

where, from some impediment in the canal through which it passes, it cannot be replaced in the abdominal cavity. If an irreducible hernia be neglected, it produces many inconveniences, abdominal pains, vomiting, and general intestinal disturbance, and the contents of the bowel may be obstructed in their natural passage, causing colic and constipation, and, moreover, the chance of the bowel becoming *strangulated* at that point is greatly enhanced. With regard to treatment, it is either palliative or radical, the palliative measures being the application of a *bag truss*; and all violent exertion or excess in diet should be avoided. The *radical* proceedings, which have been before alluded to, are of course only to be attempted by an experienced surgeon.

Herpes is a skin eruption, made up of clusters of small vesicles or blisters, surrounded by a pink or red areola. It generally occurs on the upper lip in cases of ordinary cold, and it often is found there in those suffering from pneumonia; it is then called *herpes labialis*. It is caused by the irritation of the nasal discharge, and commences with tingling pain and itching and slight redness. A little cold cream applied night and morning, or simple zinc ointment, will suffice for a cure. There is another variety, named *herpes zoster* or *shingles*, the peculiarity of which is that it only affects one-half of the body; it is oftenest met with on the right side of the chest, but may occur anywhere; clusters of vesicles with red margins are found along the course of the cutaneous nerves. The eruption commences with pain along the nerves, and in two or three days a copious rash will appear; it may occur at any age, and is perfectly harmless in its nature. Bathing with warm water or Goulard's extract, or smearing on a little zinc ointment, is all the treatment required, and a cure will take place naturally in a few days.

Hiccough. See **Hiccup**.

Hiccup consists of a short, abrupt contraction of the diaphragm, and a sudden jerking, imperfect ejection of the breath. Most frequently it is purely emotional, and brought on no one knows how; and very often it may be got rid of in the same way, by frightening the individual, by exciting the curiosity, and so removing the attention from the hiccup. A draught of cold water or sucking a piece of ice will generally get rid of this nervous form of the affection. A variety of it is not uncommon in hysteria, when it may continue for a very long time, apparently resisting every remedy. The application of the galvanic battery to the region of the diaphragm will in most cases put a stop to this hysterical kind. There is a form of very grave origin, however, when gangrene of any part sets in, but especially gangrene or mortification of the gut; this proves very troublesome, and in most instances it is a fatal symptom.

Hiera Picra, better known as hickory-pickory, consists of a mixture of equal parts of canella bark and aloes. The canella bark is an excellent stomachic tonic, possessing a warm and spicy taste, which is agreeable and comforting. The laxative effects of this remedy are due to the aloes which it contains, and its properties mainly approximate to the properties of that drug. See **ALOES**.

Hip-joint Disease. The hip joint is liable to the following injuries and diseases: dislocation (which see) and a peculiar form of disease known as *morbus coxæ*, or coxalgia. It most frequently attacks children between the ages of seven and fourteen, although no age is exempt, and generally prevails in cold, moist climates. The first symptom noticeable in a child is the fact of its dragging the affected limb after the sound one, a flattening of the natural fold of the buttocks, and pain referred at first to the *knee*; and in standing the patient advances the foot a little, slightly everting the toe, and does not

rest his weight upon it. After a while pain comes on in the hip-joint itself, and generally continues chronic for several months. At length the symptoms may disappear and become far more serious; thus the affected limb becomes shorter than the sound one, the motion in the joint being impaired or destroyed, and permanent dislocation taking place. Matter now forms in the region of the hip and makes its way to the surface, and then, after a tedious illness, the patient either becomes hectic and dies, or recovers with a stiff ankylosed joint and a wasted, useless limb (Syme). The treatment in the earliest stage consists in maintaining the limb at perfect rest in the straight posture, and this is best effected by placing sand bags on each side of the limb, the external one reaching as high as the arm-pit, and the body and legs kept fixed straight by a stout sheet drawn tightly over them and fastened to the bedstead. Counter irritation by means of small blisters around the hip, and the internal administration of cod-liver oil and tonics, with resort to sea air, is the best method of treatment to be depended on. In advanced cases, when there is extensive disease of the bone, operative measures, such as removal of dead bone, either partially or by the operation of excision of the head of the femur, must be resorted to.

Hoarseness, a common term for **APHONIA**, or loss of voice. See **APHONIA**.

Hob-nailed Liver, so called because in cirrhosis the surface of that organ is rough and uneven. See **CIRRHOSIS**.

Homœopathy. A theory of medicine opposed to that commonly known as **Allopathy**, and introduced by Dr. Hahnemann, a German physician, about the year 1810. The main principle of the practice of this theory is that "like cures like," and the motto "*similia similibus curantur*" is adopted by Hahnemann and treated of in his works. Homœopathy professes to cure diseases by the employment of remedies which, if given to a healthy person, would produce symptoms of a disease similar to the one to be treated. The three points on which the fabric of homœopathy may be said to rest are, first, that like cures like; second, that the curative power of drugs is increased in proportion to their minute subdivision; and third, as a consequence, that infinitesimal doses of medicine are the proper treatment of all diseases. By degrees most people learn that attention to diet, general habits, exercise, and rest have more to do with the cure of disease than the absolute medicine swallowed, and it is thus doubtless that homœopathy has secured its present amount of popularity.

Honey is the sweet juice of plants and flowers elaborated by the bee, and deposited in waxen cells in the form of liquid sugar. The quality of honey, both in flavor and richness, depends greatly on the character of the country over which the bees roam for food. Honey is used in medicine as an emulsion, expectorant and laxative, and is often combined with vinegar and squills to make a simple remedy for colds, coughs, and hoarseness.

Hooping-cough. See **WHOOPING-COUGH**.

Hops are the flowers of the female hop plant collected and dried. The flowers consist of scales inclosing a quantity of powder to which they owe their peculiar effects. This powder may be separated by sifting, and is then called lupulin. Various preparations of hops are in use — the tincture, the extract, and the infusion; the best is, however, bitter beer. The hops themselves are supposed to be slightly narcotic, and a pillow of hops has been used to give sleep, but there is no evidence whatever to show that any preparation of hops has this particular effect. Hops are besides bitter, stomachic, and

tonic, and this wholesome bitter in good bitter ale is often invaluable. Much of the beer used, however, owes its bitter to something else than the hop, and in many instances that something is not quite so wholesome.

Hordeolum, commonly called a sty, is a small, hard, painful boil developed in the margin of the eyelid. It is of slow growth; the suppuration proceeds imperfectly, and as it increases in size it presses on and produces obstruction of some of the ducts of the Meibomian glands. (See EYELID.) Suppuration should be promoted by the frequent application of warm fomentations, such as a hot soft sponge, wrung out in boiling water, applied to the eye, and a hot bread-and-milk poultice applied over night. When the pus "points" a very slight puncture may be made, and the warm applications continued. If the margin of the eyelid remains thickened and painful, and the tissues immediately adjacent be indurated, a little citrine ointment should be applied along the margin of the lid. Aperients, and afterwards tonics and alteratives, are always necessary, as the complaint is traceable to debilitated conditions. Those affected with scrofulous habits, or who often suffer from chronic ophthalmia, are peculiarly liable to be attacked with sty, and they then occur one or two together or in succession, plainly indicating something wrong in the general health. When sty occurs frequently in relapses in scrofulous children it is readily cured by the administration of quinine. If it occurs in persons of full habit, spare diet and gentle aperients are indicated. If the tumor remains indolent, some stimulating ointment, such as iodine or citrine ointment, or nitrate of silver, proves very efficacious in dispersing it.

Horehound (the *Marrubium vulgare*), a plant belonging to the Labiate family, has long been used in domestic practice. Its uses are ill-defined, but it was supposed to act as a tonic and expectorant, and so was generally used for coughs and colds.

Horse-radish (*Cochlearia armoracia*) is a plant well known for its culinary virtues, though not much can be said for its medicinal properties. It is sharply pungent, and will act as a stimulant to the flow of saliva, probably also to that of gastric juice. Its only official preparation is a compound spirit, which is rarely if ever used. It is best taken scraped, with roast sirloin of beef.

Hospital Gangrene. Under this term have been included several gangrenous and ulcerative processes which attack wounds and stumps after amputation, when the patients are collected together in great numbers, and are placed under faulty hygienic conditions. Hospital gangrene in all its forms is both contagious and infectious, and seems in some instances to be due to epidemic influences. It is very prevalent among armies during military operations, and when large numbers of wounded soldiers are collected together in buildings unsuitable in size and internal arrangements for hospital purposes. The disease has often made its appearance without any known cause in hospitals. It attacks small as well as large wounds, and even blisters and leech-bites, but is never met with in perfectly sound individuals. In the most severe form of hospital gangrene a small livid spot or bleb makes its appearance on a stump, or near the margins of a wound, which had previously been closing favorably. This bleb increases rapidly in size, and converts the extremity of the stump or the whole of the wound, with the surrounding healthy skin, into a black and swollen gangrenous mass. The disease spreads rapidly, and is associated with constitutional symptoms of a low typhoid character. At other times a stump swells and becomes hard and very pale, and its surface is marked by

large blue veins. This form is also attended with severe general symptoms and much pain. Like the preceding one, it is generally fatal. In the less severe forms the surface of a wound is covered by a thick, yellow, and adherent crust, which increases rapidly both in depth and superficial extent. This disease has been met with chiefly in Europe, and is there known by the name of diphtheria of wounds. The constitutional symptoms are not so severe as those of the strictly gangrenous forms, and the fever, if it be present, is usually high and of an inflammatory kind. The general treatment should consist in supporting the strength of the patient by tonics, stimulants, and nourishing diet. In the diphtheritic form, however, the diet should be moderate, so long as there is high fever, and alcoholic drinks should not be given freely. The local treatment is generally directed towards arresting the spread of the gangrene by the application of nitric acid or the red-hot iron. The affected parts should be frequently cleansed by lotions containing carbolic acid, Condyl's fluid, or tincture of iodine, and after the application of a caustic agent be covered by yeast or charcoal poultices.

Hospitalism. The aggregation of living beings in well-filled habitations is undoubtedly a cause of disease and a high death-rate. M. Rossignol, in his *Treatise on Military Hygiene*, states that the mortality among the French cavalry horses, which, previous to 1836, varied from 180 to 197 per 1000 per annum, was reduced in the following ten years, after enlargement of stables, to 68 per 1000. In man the effects of extensive aggregation, and of the conditions usually associated with aggregation, are fraught with danger to health and life. At the present day, in spite of improvements in building and a more extended knowledge of hygiene, the death-rate of large cities far exceeds that of country districts, and the average mortality of a place bears an almost direct proportion to the aggregation of the residing population. In some remarks on the subject of habitations, Professor Parkes states that "barracks have been in our army, and in many armies of Europe still are, a fertile source of illness and loss of service. At all times the greatest care is necessary to counteract the injurious effects of compressing a number of persons into a restricted space." That the residence in large hospitals of persons in a state of good health is prejudicial to life has been indicated in a recent report of the Scotch Lunacy Commissioners. In Scotland chronic and harmless lunatics are either lodged in lunatic wards attached to poor-houses, or are boarded with peasants in private dwellings. From the year 1861 to 1867 inclusive, the average annual mortality of chronic lunatics living in lunatic wards was 8.6 per cent., and that of lunatics living in private dwellings 5.6 per cent., or, as it was put by Sir James Simpson:—

Of the chronic lunatics resident in private dwellings 56 in 1000 die annually.

Of those chronic lunatics resident in lunatic wards 86 in 1000 die annually.

There seems, then, to be no doubt as to the prejudicial influence of close aggregation on healthy individuals residing in large and badly-ventilated dwellings. For several years past this subject has been supplemented by the important and serious question whether the present system of constructing large hospitals and of collecting several patients in spacious wards is not a grave hygienic mistake, and whether the sick and injured who apply to those institutions for relief are not submitted to risks which they would certainly have escaped had they remained at home. The subject was first brought under the notice of the medical profession in 1848 by Sir (then Dr.) James Simpson, of Edinburgh, who then held that a total change in the system of hospital practice would

much contribute to save surgical and obstetric patients from inflammation of the veins and other analogous disorders, and that a great saving of human life would be effected if hospitals were changed from being crowded palaces into villages or cottages, with one or at most two patients in each room. He advocated the use of iron in the construction of such a village, so that this might be removed and rebuilt every few years. Nothing further was written on this subject until the year 1864, when the interest of the profession was aroused by the discussions concerning the best site for the new St. Thomas's Hospital, by a prolonged debate in the French Academy of Medicine on the comparative mortality of surgical patients in the hospitals of London and Paris, and chiefly by a remarkable work by Miss Florence Nightingale called *Notes on Hospitals*, which had been published in the previous year. In the preface to this work the following passage occurs: "It may seem a very strange principle to enunciate as the very first requirement in a hospital that it should do the sick no harm. It is quite necessary, nevertheless, to lay down such a principle, because the actual mortality in hospitals, especially in those of larger crowded cities, is very much higher than any calculation founded on the mortality of the same class of diseases amongst patients treated out of hospital would lead us to expect."

In the year 1867 Sir James Simpson again brought forward this subject, and in an inaugural address as president of the Public Health Section of the Social Science Association, which had met at Belfast, propounded the question, "To what extent are hospitals, as in general at present constituted, banes or blessings; and how can they be changed so as to convert them from the former to the latter?" In conclusion, he suggested that hospitals, in order to be made as healthy and useful as possible, should be changed "from wards into rooms, from stately mansions into simple cottages, from stone and marble palaces into wooden or brick or iron villages." In the spring of 1869 Sir James Simpson again returned to the charge, and published in the *Edinburgh Medical Journal* some important articles under the title of *Hospitalism*, by which he implied the prejudicial influences of large hospital buildings upon sick residents. In order to obtain sufficient data on which he might base his objections to the construction of large and palatial edifices for hospitals, Sir James had collected figures showing the comparative mortality of amputations through the bones of the upper and lower extremities in rural private practice and in large and metropolitan hospitals. The total number of cases of amputation in rural practice was 2098; of cases of amputation in large hospitals 2089.

Out of the 2098 amputations in country practice 226 died, or 1 in 9.2.

Out of the 2089 amputations in hospital practice 855 died, or 1 in 2.4.

Sir James also found from his statistics that

In fatal country amputations 5 in 100 die of pyæmia.

In fatal hospital amputations 50 in 100 die of pyæmia.

In the 2098 cases reported to Sir James Simpson by medical practitioners of the country the patients in not more than half a dozen instances belonged to the upper classes. In eight or ten per cent. the patients belonged to the middle classes; but in the great majority of cases they were artisans, laborers, farm servants, masons, quarrymen, etc., or some members of their families. The house accommodation of the best class was reported in most instances as "being bad, and not such as most hospital surgeons would have deemed eligible." The country returns indicated to Sir James that limb amputations become more and more successful in the hands of rural and provincial practitioners in ac-

cordance with the experience which they have had of the operation, so that had the skill and experience of the country operator been equal to the skill and experience of hospital surgeons, a still higher rate of success would have been obtained by the former. Sir James also collected the statistics of eighty-two amputations performed in private practice in Norway. These confirmed the conclusion that the average death-rate after amputation of the limbs in private country practice is about one in nine.

In August, 1869, Sir James Simpson further extended his arguments in a series of articles, styled *Some Propositions on Hospitalism*, which were published in the *Lancet* in answer to some adverse criticisms from Mr. Timothy Holmes. Further statistics, including some of the surgical practice of provincial hospitals, had been collected, and the following comprehensive table was formed in order to show that the mortality of limb amputations is regulated by the size of hospitals, and the degree in which patients are aggregated or isolated:—

	SIZE OF HOSPITAL, ETC.	DEATH-RATE.
1st Series.	In large and metropolitan British hospitals, chiefly containing from 300 to 500 beds or upwards, out of 2089 limb amputations 855 died, or	1 in 2.4.
2d Series.	In provincial hospitals, containing from 201 to 300 beds, out of 803 limb amputations 228 died, or	1 in 3.5.
3d Series.	In provincial hospitals, containing from 101 to 200 beds, out of 1370 limb amputations 301 died, or	1 in 4.4.
4th Series.	In provincial hospitals, containing from 26 to 100 beds, out of 761 limb amputations 134 died, or	1 in 5.6.
5th Series.	In provincial hospitals, containing 25 beds or under, out of 143 limb amputations 20 died, or	1 in 7.1.
6th Series.	In British private country practice, with the patients operated on in single or isolated rooms, out of 2038 limb amputations 226 died, or	1 in 9.2.

“In the *Propositions on Hospitalism*, Sir James Simpson endeavored to show that the high death-rate after limb amputations in large hospitals as compared with that after similar operations in country and private practice was due not to the greater number of deaths by shock in hospital practice, but was the ‘result of pyæmia and those congener affections which are the natural consequences of defective hospital hygiene.’ In propositions XIX. and XX. it is stated that—

“Surgical patients in surgical wards seem sometimes to have pyæmia or surgical fever, induced by the accidental inoculation of the morbid secretions formed in the bodies of other patients previously affected.

“The air breathed by patients aggregated in surgical wards becomes sometimes morbid and dangerous by its containing various inorganic and organic materials, and by the inmates mutually vitiating it more or less by the exhalations and excretions from their wounded, ulcerating, and sick bodies.”

In conclusion Sir James Simpson advocated the modification of existing large hospitals by adopting Sir Sydney Waterlow’s plan in regard to dwellings for London workmen. According to this plan each flat of the dwelling is so divided that there is no other communication between it and the flats above and below, except a staircase perfectly open to the external air. Sir James believed that by building up the doors and other entrances from the wards into the hospital stair-landings, and by making all the wards and flats accessible from without by new external staircases, and by covered balconies placed upon the outer wall of the ward, perfect isolation and ventilation of individual wards could be thus effected.

Views so original as those propounded by Sir James Simpson, and which involved such grave accusations against an old established system of hospital relief, were not long permitted to remain unchallenged. In answer to Miss Nightingale's remarks on the general mortality of hospitals, and her conclusions from the tables of the Registrar-General, it was urged by Dr. Guy that the class of cases treated in the different hospitals varied to such an extent that any collection of figures treating them as homologous units failed in the very essence of its assumption. Sir James Simpson's statements, however, concerning the prejudicial effects of large hospitals, being based upon a profusion of figures and more extended information, and indicating the necessity of such radical change, attracted increased attention both from the profession and the general public, and were soon submitted to severe criticism. Some surgical critics disputed the correctness of the figures showing the results of amputations in hospital and private practice; others, while granting the accuracy of the statistics, opposed the deductions made by Sir James; and others, following Mr. Jonathan Hutchinson, objected to a sweeping condemnation of hospitals on account of the facts supplied by the study of any special class of injury or disease; these hold that a great majority of cases, medical as well as surgical, are cases in which there is no risk of contamination, and that the case of amputations and capital surgical operations, like that of confinements, was quite a special one, which might be efficiently controlled by isolation, without having recourse to costly changes and a general disturbance of the present hospital system. It was held by many critics that the lower death-rate in country practice, after amputations of the limbs, was no proof of the unhealthiness of large hospitals, but rather indicated a difference in the constitution of the patients, being more debilitated, more frequently the subjects of chronic alcoholism, and, for those reasons, more likely to sink from shock or to contract phlebitis, surgical fever, and pyæmia. Among the most formidable and able critics of Sir James's views concerning hospitalism was Mr. Timothy Holmes, who was the better entitled to give an opinion on this subject as he, in connection with Dr. Bristowe, of St. Thomas's Hospital, had drawn up an elaborate and valuable report on the hospitals of the United Kingdom, which was published in 1862 in the sixth report of the Medical Officer of the Privy Council.

The following is a brief statement of the arguments adduced by Mr. Holmes in his articles on Hospitalism, published in the *Lancet* of 1869: In the first place it was denied that the figures showing the mortality after amputations in the country, collected in such manner as they had been by Sir James, could faithfully represent a normal and actual average. He believed, too, that these returns furnished a small sample of the mass of country amputations, considering the period comprised in these statistics (twenty years), and the great number of amputations that must be performed by country surgeons. Under the third head Mr. Holmes states that amputation is not an entity which can be submitted to a numerical method of reasoning, like cattle or inanimate objects, but is obviously a process, a step in the treatment of a surgical case, upon the nature of which case the failure or success of the amputation very commonly depends. The errors were not balanced or diminished by the large numbers of Sir James Simpson, but rather increased, as these errors depended on essential differences between the two classes of cases compared. Four returns, taken from Sir James's statistics, show 125 amputations of all the limbs for injury (the thigh having quite its fair proportion) occurring in the practice of four surgeons, and comprising their entire experience, without a single death.

This, says Mr. Holmes, occurring in the unselected hospital practice of four surgeons, would be nothing short of miraculous, because in so many of the amputations in hospitals for injury the operation is performed in desperate injuries, or on patients whose decrepit or diseased condition has prostrated attempts at conservative surgery. Granting that secondary surgical affections (erysipelas, pyæmia, phagedæna, tetanus) are rarely met with in country districts, this is no proof of the greater advantage of treating surgical cases in urban residences than in large hospitals. "Secondary surgical affections," asserts Mr. Holmes, "are met with in town practice amongst every class of population; the nobleman in his palace and the artisan in his narrow lodging suffer from erysipelas and pyæmia, as well as the hospital patient." Mr. Holmes next discusses the alterations in hospital arrangements suggested by Sir James Simpson, and questions whether the balance of deaths would be redressed, and the contemplated change prove really a benefit. If it were possible to allow to each surgical patient a separate, well-ventilated room and a skilled nurse, although the chances of recovery in each case might be increased, such improvement would not protect an urban population from the ravages of erysipelas and pyæmia. To transform a palatial hospital into a series of iron sheds would not produce much change in the condition of the wards, "except that the walls would be," Mr. Holmes supposes, "more pervious to the weather, the floors nearer the soil, and the sheds more easily removed. We should, after all, come back to a hospital ward again, liable to overcrowding as now, liable to contamination of its atmosphere by the exhalations from wounded and diseased surfaces as now, liable to the effects of contamination from careless nursing as now; in fact, equally liable to all admitted and proved sources of unhealthiness, and free only from those which, for anything that has yet been shown, are imaginary." In conclusion Mr. Holmes observes that the alleged greater salubrity of cottage hospitals, or of small city hospitals, as compared with large ones, rests on no evidence whatever. There are great drawbacks in treating the poor in their own homes, such as badly-ventilated rooms, dirt, want of nursing, and general discomfort; and it cannot be admitted that grave surgical cases can be safely treated at home, in the circumstances of the London poor.

Another series of articles from Mr. Holmes, in answer to Sir James Simpson's Propositions on Hospitalism, appeared in the *Lancet* of 1871. The author agreed with Sir James in believing that there was a lamentable waste of life amongst hospital patients, and that hospital practice, including operative surgery, was not so successful as it might have been and ought to have been; but he differed in attributing a large share in this result, not to the ventilation of hospital buildings, but to the low vitality of the patients in London hospitals, and the late stage of the disease in which hospital surgeons are often consulted.

No further facts or arguments of any great importance have been brought forward, either in support of or against the views of the late Sir James Simpson, concerning this subject of hospitalism. It still remains a very doubtful question whether the high mortality attending surgical practice, especially operations, be principally due to influences which patients might escape if they were treated in isolated buildings; and it seems to be a question which it is impossible to determine satisfactorily. There is without doubt a very great difference in constitution and bodily strength and vigor between the inhabitants of country districts and those of large cities, who on account of injury and disease resort for treatment to large hospitals. It is well known to London

surgeons that in out-patient practice injuries even of a slight kind frequently do badly. One would imagine that children were no less amenable to the bad effects of hospitalism than adults, but still operations performed upon patients under ten or fifteen years of age are quite as successful in the hospitals of London, and of other large cities, as they are in the country. The difference in the mortality of the operations in town and country is met with in dealing with patients of middle and advanced life, when it might be supposed that harder work, less regular habits, and worse hygienic conditions had told unfavorably upon the laboring urban population. On the other hand, it is clear that secondary surgical affections, as inflammation of veins, erysipelas, hospital gangrene, and pyæmia are evils inseparable from the present hospital system, which, however, may be reduced in severity and extent by improvements in the construction of hospital buildings, by good ventilation, and by efforts on the part of managing authorities to procure at any price the services of an abundant staff of experienced and intelligent nurses.

Hospitals being buildings intended for special purposes, special rules have to be applied to their construction. Where practicable, the selection of a site should be governed by the same laws as hold good with regard to ordinary inhabited houses (see **HOUSES**), but this is seldom attainable. Hospitals are intended for the relief of the sick and injured poor, and where these are congregated together there must the hospitals be also. Nowadays, however, the work of hospitals in towns is largely supplemented by convalescent hospitals in the country, and to these the rules for selecting a site apply with all their strictness. Even the outline of a site must be dependent on circumstances in towns. Nevertheless, even in towns there are neighborhoods which can be avoided, such as those where unhealthy trades are carried on, and very low and damp situations should be strenuously avoided. The size of a hospital must of course be governed by circumstances, but it has been found by experience that one of between two and three hundred beds is most economical, fewer servants being required proportionally for this than any other size. The material must of course vary with the part of the country; in America it is usually good sound brick, and there can be none better. Portland cement on the outside may be used if desired; on the inside parian, if not too expensive, might be used. The drains are always trying in a hospital, for if the drainage is not good the place soon becomes a hot-bed of disease instead of one for its relief and cure. Where there is a system of drainage, stoneware pipes, well protected, should be used. These should be laid, if possible, in such situations as to be easily come at if required; they should be ventilated by shafts reaching to the highest point in the building. Cesspools should be avoided. If such a thing is possible, and it generally is in the country, the dry-earth system should be used for the wards, the liquid portion of the evacuations and slops being run off and used for irrigation. The water supply is a matter of extreme importance; usually it comes from pumps or from the general town supply. In either case, whatever is used for drinking purposes should be purified by filtration. Rain-water may be collected for washing purposes, but must not be used for any other. What are called the silicated carbon filters are perhaps the best for all ordinary purposes. The shape of the hospital must depend in great measure on its site. The number of floors must likewise be dependent on the size desired and the size available; perhaps three floors — two, that is, above the level of the ground floor — are most convenient. Sometimes after these the best attics are used as separation wards. Elevators should always be used; they save an enormous amount of labor, and provide

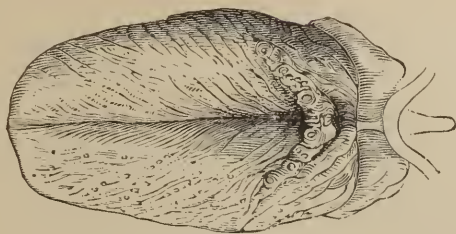


FIG. L.

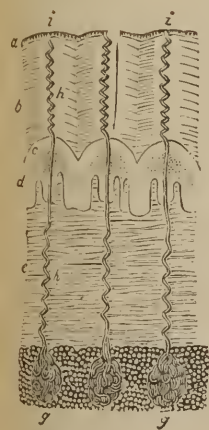


FIG. LI.

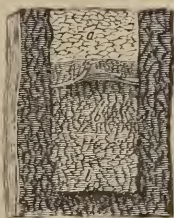


FIG. LII.

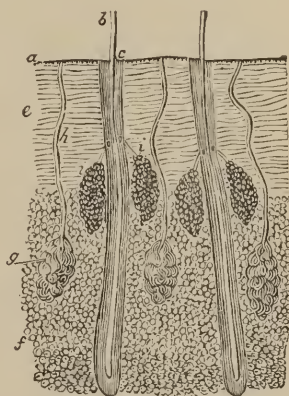


FIG. LIII.

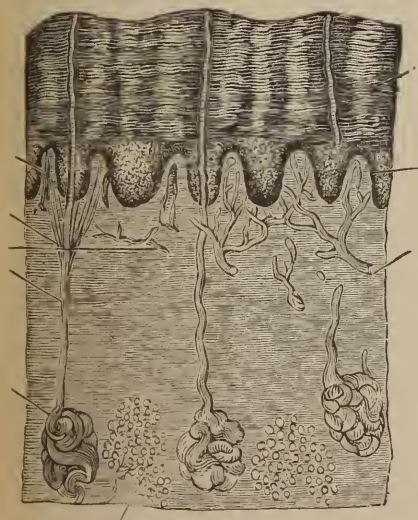


FIG. LIV.



FIG. LV.

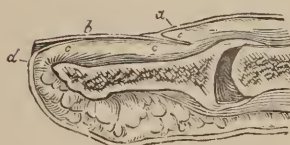


FIG. LVI

prompt means of removing as well as bringing up the patients' meals, etc. The elevators are best managed on the endless rope system where water-power cannot be applied. The size of the ward is a matter of very considerable importance; still more so is its shape. The ward should never contain more than thirty patients, and frequently half that number will be found enough. The shape of the ward should be oblong, and there should be no projections to interfere with ventilation or harbor dust. The simpler the outline of the room, the better. On either side of it should be windows for through-and-through ventilation, which is best attained by opposite windows, and should always be sought for. The windows should be arranged so that a bed intervenes between each. It is better that the windows should be high than that they should be wide; they should not come quite so low as the patient's head when he is asleep. There should not be — as unfortunately there is in some hospitals — a perforated wall extending along the middle of the room, thus dividing it into two separate wards; this is a very bad system. In height the ward should be about fifteen feet; in width it should be such as to contain a row of beds on each side wall, a central table with all necessary conveniences, and room between these and the beds for students, if intended for clinical purposes. The walls may be partly painted, partly whitewashed; either way they must be re-coated from time to time, the whole of the old coating having first been removed: this is of the first necessity. The flooring is very important; it must be impervious to soakage of any kind. Two plans are available for dealing with it: either the floor is to be varnished and polished, or it must be scrubbed daily. The substance of the flooring may be either oak or parquet, but well-scrubbed deal does very well. In some of our hospitals the flooring has been scrubbed quite thin in the course of years. Flooring of brick or stone is to be avoided; it is very uncomfortable for the patients in winter. The ward furniture need not be very grand; polished deal varnished looks best, and costs least. Of course the bed is the main thing; the bedsteads should always be iron, and it is desirable that they should not be too low. In some recently constructed hospitals they are, on the other hand, too high. This, though convenient for the physician or surgeon, is not convenient for the patient to get in and out, even when he is convalescent. The bottom of the bed is commonly stout canvas; this of course does not spoil easily, and is fairly elastic. We have seen various others introduced and tried, but none have as yet so well stood the test of time and use. Over these should be a good mattress of hair; no other material should be used. Feather beds are an abomination, and spring mattresses do not last. Besides, with wet or dirty patients, such as constantly occur, the horsehair can easily be purified, and is at once as good as new again. By the side of the bed should be a receptacle for the patient's necessities and a seat for him when he is able to sit up. Sometimes the lower end of the bed sustains a sliding box for holding his clothes. Day-rooms are seldom found except in convalescent hospitals; there they are of great use. The baths of a hospital will probably continue to assume a greater and greater importance. There is the fixed bath, through which each patient should pass before being admitted to the wards, provided there is no reason against it; and there are the movable baths, which can be brought along-side a patient's bed. Baths are being more used now in the treatment of disease, and these movable baths are absolutely necessary. The fixed baths are best made of zinc or enameled earthenware; this last is best, but many patients do not like it; they should always be cased in wood. Warming and ventilation are two of the great vexed questions in hospital con-

struction. In this country we have a very strong prejudice in favor of the open fire-place, and ventilation by the doors and windows. Abroad some form of stove is generally used for heating. Where corridors are in use hot-water pipes are very convenient means of keeping them warm, but one or two fire-places should be added. The open fire-place is moreover of service in various other ways, but it burns much more fuel. A coil of hot-water pipes and an open fire-place will warm a ward at much less cost than will most systems, whilst the place receives the advantages of both. There are artificial systems of ventilation by the score—clever contrivances for letting out the foul air and admitting the fresh. There is only one objection to them: they won't act; the wrong current will perversely select the wrong orifice. Air-shafts connected with the wards, and having the air impelled through them by heat, are used in many hospitals with advantage as auxiliaries, but our main trust should be in the doors, windows, and fire-places. Sash windows are best, as by them we can easily regulate the quantity of air admitted. It is especially important to see that the ventilation of water-closets be independent of the wards, and that these are never ventilated through the water-closets, as sometimes unfortunately happens. Of the internal management of a hospital this is hardly the place to speak. On the whole, it is desirable that there should be an independent medical officer at its head, but as clearly such an appointment should be temporary, or mischief is sure to result. The best mode of nursing a hospital is a difficult question. In many hospitals, now, nursing sisterhoods are employed; these do well on the whole, but very often they presume on their position, and follow their own ideas. This of course cannot be tolerated, and usually discomfort is the result. Where two medical officers—as not unfrequently happens—entertain different religious views, things are apt not to go quite smoothly. Perhaps, on the whole, the best plan is for each hospital to be independent, to have a good head and a good staff of nurses, with probationers under them. Such a system is less costly, more easily worked, and generally more satisfactory. On the other hand, where religious feeling predominates, a sisterhood is a very efficient instrument, but it must be worked with care. The block or pavilion system is now generally adopted for hospitals; in this system a building containing one or more wards on each floor is isolated from all its neighbors, and the blocks are multiplied according to the accommodation required. In this way a block containing infectious diseases may be kept quite apart from all the rest. In the centre or most convenient spot is the administrative department, containing cooking arrangements, offices, rooms for officers, etc.; each block has its own domestic utensils, bath-rooms, etc. That is the foundation of the system; of course its application varies with the ground at the disposal of the authorities and the accommodation required.

Housemaid's Knee is a familiar term applied to enlargement of the large *bursa mucosa* (see *BURSÆ*), situated in front of the knee cap or patella, and of the tendon immediately below it (*ligamentum patellæ*). It is often noticed in those whose daily occupation necessitates much kneeling, as household servants, carpenters, plumbers, carpet-layers, etc. Enlarged bursæ of the patella are frequently attacked by inflammation and suppuration, and usually there is extensive inflammation of the surrounding cellular tissue. Sometimes troublesome burrowing ulcers remain after these abscesses, which are singularly obstinate, attended with fungous growths, the surrounding skin being dark and unhealthy, with deep burrowings under the integuments of the knee, and a foul offensive discharge. In severe instances the bone (patella) may become

necrosed. (See NECROSIS.) The treatment consists in the first place of complete rest, and a well-fitting splint must be applied, and all motion of the joint prevented. If a recent enlargement, a stimulating lotion of acetic acid and hydrochlorate of ammonia, or a small blister, will often cause it to subside. If there is considerable thickening, as there always is if the tumor has been of long duration, evacuation of the sac and subsequent counter-irritants will often effect a cure. Some surgeons use a seton (see SETON), composed of a few threads of silk passed through the cyst, and by setting up suppuration and the consequent contraction and granulation the cavity becomes obliterated. When the tumor has become a solid, gristly mass, there is no other treatment than dissecting it completely out. In the cases most commonly brought under observation, rest, leeching, hot fomentations and purgatives, and failing these a free incision, usually effect a cure.

Houses and their construction are of the very greatest importance from a sanitary point of view. Often the health of families is completely lost, very frequently death itself ensues, from defects in household construction. If a man sets to work to build or select for himself a house on sound principles, the first thing he has to satisfy himself about is the site in which it is to be or has been built. We do not, of course, refer to beauty of situation, which will always speak for itself; but rather with regard to the nature of the soil. There are two kinds of sites,—the natural and artificial. Artificial foundations, except they be carefully prepared, are to be strenuously avoided. It is quite true that in a damp soil a good sound artificial foundation is a very great improvement; but then it must be carefully prepared, not made of materials heaped together at random. As far as site is concerned, the possibility of good drainage ought to be carefully kept in view. A house with damp foundations is an artificial hot-bed for rheumatism, with all its dangers to health and life; and so a situation below the high-water mark of rivers is to be avoided. A point much studied in selecting a building site, and yet often on wholly erroneous principles, is the nature of the soil. Thus a gravelly soil is commonly supposed to be far superior to a clayey soil, on which to build a house; so it is, other things being equal, which is precisely what, as a rule, they are not. A gravelly soil is good, or not, according to the nature of the subsoil and the direction of the water-shed. If there is a considerable depth of sand or gravel, and a distinct water-shed away from it, no better site could be selected; on the other hand, it is quite possible for a gravelly site to be the very worst site possible. If, as very often happens, the subsoil be gravel or clay, the water which falls on the gravel will sink through it till it reaches the clay, and no further, for the clay is not permeable by water. Having reached the level, it must flow away as it would from a clay surface, only percolating through the soil, instead of running above it until it reaches the lowest level in a stream or otherwise. But if it does not flow away, if there is no water-shed, it will accumulate in the soil, just as it might in a reservoir on its surface, and, rising higher and higher, at length reach the foundations of the house, and sap the timbers of its flooring. Such a condition of things is most likely to occur under the following conditions: Suppose, by the agency of the great forces at the disposal of nature, a huge basin has been hollowed out of the clay and subsequently filled with gravel. This, we know, not unfrequently occurs. Out of this basin there is no escape for the ground water, unless it overflows the clay banks of the basin, and so it rises and falls according to the season. Such a gravelly soil would be the very worst site for building purposes it would be possible to select. But if now in this sea of gravel there was a little

island of clay, that would be subject to no such variations in the rise and fall of its ground water. When rain fell it would run off its surface into the gravel beyond; its own ground water would be invariable. If, therefore, underneath the gravel there is a water-shed which will allow of the free escape of the ground water, no site could be drier or healthier; if not, no site could be worse. The nature of the ground site having been settled, the next thing perhaps, especially in the country, is to consider the direction and nature of the prevalent winds. If possible, the house should have its greatest exposure to the direction whence come the driest winds, and have the best exposure to the sun. Thus each district and each situation must be considered by itself: protection from the worst winds and exposure to the most favorable being sought in every case. This, perhaps, is hardly a proper place to speak of the kind of trees which should be planted round a house with a view to protection; but such should be carefully selected with a view to shade in summer and protection in winter. It should not be left to hap-hazard. The materials of the house itself also merit consideration. Every one may not be able to tell the difference between good brick and bad brick, but there are people who can; and it is better to pay for such skill than to have one's house constructed of bad material. In districts where stone is used, this too requires to be selected. Of the wood used little need be said, beyond the necessity to provide for future comfort by having nothing but seasoned timber; otherwise, imperfectly fitting doors and window-sashes will try tempers and give rise to draughts. As to plan or elevation, each may suit his own fancy; but from the health point of view there are certain broad rules to be observed. Simplicity of design should as far as possible be aimed at. Again, the rooms should be well balanced. The living-rooms should correspond to the size of the family, and as a rule the bed-rooms should be larger than the sitting-rooms. We consume a very great portion of our time in bed, not less, usually, than one-third, and during that period most people have their windows shut, so that the air can change only by the chimney, and that too is often closed, and no chinks left in the walls or doors. It is desirable, therefore, that the sleeping-rooms should be so large that the total quantity of air they contain cannot become very greatly fouled, even supposing it is not changed during the period devoted to sleep. There can be no doubt that breathing the same air over and over again is unhealthy. Houses should always be built, be the plan what it may, so as to admit of through-and-through ventilation. In some large cities abroad a horrid plan prevails of building houses back to back, so that the back wall suffices for two streets. Nothing could be more pernicious to health than this, for it is impossible, however desirable, to obtain sufficient ventilation. As for the rooms themselves the best system of ventilation is the natural one, that is to say, by the doors, windows, and grates. All artificial systems of ventilation have hitherto proved failures. The perfection of ventilation is where a room is kept constantly sweet and fresh by an insensible change of air. The open fire-place is undoubtedly of great service in ventilation, and Americans will not willingly see it superseded; yet it occasions great waste of fuel, and has the disadvantage of not keeping up an even temperature. The open grate draws upwards the cold air which has entered the room, heats it, and causes it to ascend the chimney; in this way a constant current is kept up. Often, however, grates have this great disadvantage, in bed-rooms which are also sick-rooms, that it is hardly possible with them to keep up an equable temperature for the four and twenty hours. If a good fire is lighted at bedtime, it warms the room to begin with; but as morning advances, and the tem-

perature outside sinks lower and lower, so too the fire sinks, and it goes out just when it is most wanted, that is in the early morning hours. This is the time which is most trying to those who are subjects of chest affections; it is then when coughs most become troublesome. Certain kinds of stoves are free from this inconvenience; but they necessitate ventilation by artificial means. But besides air, houses should admit plenty of light. Hence big windows should be provided, if possible; if the light proves troublesome by its excess, it is easily shut out. Too many creepers should not be trained against the house; they are picturesque, but they harbor damp. There is nothing more important in the ordering of a house than the water-closets and drains. In the country, where there is little water-power, and no means of getting rid of sewage, there is but one thing or course compatible with safety, namely, avoid water-closets altogether. Even in towns they are hardly tolerable; in the country they are intolerable. It has been clearly proved that many diseases are spread by their means, if they do not indeed arise from them originally, and these diseases are very fatal: typhoid fever is a good instance. Even in towns the closets should be as far from the living and sleeping portions of the house as possible, and the drains ought not to ventilate through it. The drains should be ventilated by a shaft reaching above the top of the house, and having its basis in the drains. The closet is best kept sweet by carbolic and disinfecting powder, or by a teaspoonful of carbolic acid in a gallon of water. In the country earth-closets alone should be allowed in the house, and outside the same dry-earth system ought to be employed; closer attention to this rule would prevent many a case of typhoid fever. Previous to building a house, it is now very common to have the drinking-water analyzed. This is a very good rule, for bad drinking-water is a sure source of diseases. As a rule a water which contains much nitrate and chloride is to be avoided. The storage of the water in the house should be attended to. Lead cisterns used to be the rule; now galvanized iron ones are coming into use. The lead is dangerous with soft water, if it stands long and is not run off. This risk is avoided by the other. The cistern should always be kept covered, so as to prevent rats, mice, and the like from getting drowned in it, and thus remaining to flavor the water. Moreover the cistern should be readily accessible, so as to be easily cleaned. Finally, the drains should be earthenware pipes. It is well to understand the mechanism of the traps, so as to know if they are in working order. A very little attention to this slight detail will often save much inconvenience, and guard against detriment to health.

Humidity. The air is never free from moisture under ordinary conditions; for from the surface of the earth, and from rivers, lakes, seas, etc., evaporation is going on constantly; this aqueous vapor, ascending into the higher and cooler regions of the atmosphere, forms clouds; and this vapor descends to the earth again as rain, snow, or hail. The amount of evaporation varies much at different seasons of the year, being much greater in summer than in winter. The hotter the air, the more aqueous vapor will it hold. It is to the presence of humidity or moisture in the air that the deposition of dew can take place. Instruments, called hygrometers, have been devised to find out the amount of watery vapor in the air at any temperature and at any time. Hot and damp air generally has a relaxing effect on the constitution, while cold and damp air is unsuited for those who suffer from chest affections, and who are liable every winter to bronchitis and winter cough.

Hydatids are cysts formed by the ova of the *Tania echinococcus* or tape-worm of the dog. In the article ENTROZOA it is shown how tape-worms occur

in man; the ova, however, of those tape-worms which infest the human subject will not produce in him the mature worm at once, but it is developed in some other animal as a cysticercus; so in the case of the worm met with in the dog or wolf, the ova passing into man do not develop a worm, but a cysticercus or hydatid. These bodies, minute at first, pass from the alimentary canal into the system and may be carried by the circulation into the nearest organ. The liver is the organ which is most commonly their seat; but they have been found in the lungs, heart, brain, kidney, pelvis, and bones, etc. When they are deposited in an organ a fibrous cyst (the ectocyst) is formed around, and within this is the endocyst, a clear, gelatinous membrane which lines the former, and itself incloses a large collection of watery fluid holding in solution some common salt and phosphates. These cysts vary in size, from a marble to a child's head. They tend to grow larger and larger, and they may at length burst; in this way they have escaped into the heart, pleura, peritoneum, intestinal canal, etc., and nearly always with a rapidly fatal result. No medicines are of any avail in checking their growth, or in causing the absorption of the fluid. Various methods have been adopted to empty the cyst by drawing off the fluid, and in a great many cases this is done with excellent results. Now and then inflammation of the cyst takes place, and the contents become purulent; the only chance then for the patient is to have a free opening made and let the matter out. Still more rarely the cyst dies early; the contents become of a cheesy consistence and the cyst may remain in the body for years without giving rise to any symptoms whatever.

Hydragogues are remedies of the purgative class, which produce copious watery stools. Some seem to give rise to fluid specially, apart or in excess of their purgative effects; others seem to do so only incidentally. Elaterium is a remedy of this kind, so are most of the purgative salts. Gamboge, too, produces very watery stools. Compound jalap powder is a remedy much used in this way; so too is compound scammony powder. Hydragogue purgatives are employed mainly to get rid of excessive fluids, as in dropsies, especially of the cardiac kind, or in the earlier and acuter stages of renal dropsies.

Hydrocele. When there is a collection of serum in the external or serous covering of the testicle (*tunica vaginalis*), the tumor so formed is called hydrocele, or dropsy of the testicle. It commences in the lower part of the scrotum, and grows upwards; it is fluctuating on pressure, painless, interfering with the patient's comfort only from its size and position. It does not receive an impulse on coughing, as in the case of a rupture, and the flame of a lighted candle held on one side of it can be discerned through it. It occasionally attains an enormous size. It frequently arises without any local cause, although sometimes it is dependent apparently on injury or is due to syphilis. The method of treatment consists in evacuating the contents of the tumor by means of a small trocar and canula. The tumor being grasped with the left hand, the trocar is entered below, and pointing upwards; then the trocar is withdrawn and the canula left in the cavity, allowing the fluid to escape. To insure cure, or at all events to give a chance of the cyst not refilling, an astrigent injection should be introduced into the cavity to set up inflammation. Tincture of iodine is the injection commonly used by surgeons.

Hydrocephalus is a disease of which the main feature is an accumulation of fluid in the central cavities of the brain. Sometimes the child is born in that condition, and then the dangers of delivery are considerably increased; more generally the symptoms appear after birth, and become more marked in the second and third years of life. At first, and before the child can walk,

nothing particular may be noticed, except that it has a large head. But as it grows older it will be found that the child is not so sharp as others of the same age, that it walks with difficulty, that its teeth are backward in appearing, and that the size of the head is out of all proportion to the rest of the body; the upper part of the skull enlarges so that the face appears much dwarfed; the anterior fontanelle remains open; the eyes are very apt to roll about, and there is inability to look upwards; the skin over the scalp is smooth and tense, and often marked with the superficial veins. The rest of the body is generally badly nourished, and the legs are often bowed if the child has walked too early, and the wrists and ankles are enlarged. Such children are more liable than others to catch infantile disorders, such as whooping-cough, convulsions, measles, scarlet fever, etc. When the mischief is but slight the child may grow up to adult life; but when far advanced death generally takes place before the child has reached five years of age. The treatment will consist in giving nourishing food and tonic medicines; bathing with cold water or sea-water may do good. Bandaging the head has been recommended, and various preparations of mercury have been rubbed in, but very little in this way can be done. This disease is often called *chronic hydrocephalus* to distinguish it from *acute hydrocephalus*, an affection of quite a different character, and which is described under the head of TUBERCULAR MENINGITIS.

Hydrochloric Acid, also known as muriatic acid or spirit of salt, is a waste product in the manufacture of common washing soda. It is often impure, and requires to be carefully purified to get rid of arsenic and other substances with which it is commingled. The strong acid is not used in medicine. In the dilute form, given in doses of from ten to twenty drops well diluted in water, it may be found useful, given immediately after food, in aiding digestion. It is the natural acid secreted by the stomach for the purpose of digestion, and itself has, at the temperature of the body, considerable power in dissolving meat or solid white of egg. It is also of some use as a gargle diluted with water, but it is best given along with chlorate of potass for this purpose, when it has the power of setting free a substance allied to chlorine. This certainly has a beneficial effect in foul ulceration of the throat, and in diphtheria where sloughs are formed and tend to decompose, still further poisoning the system. It has also been given as a remedy in typhoid fever, but perhaps the disease is better treated without the remedy.

Hydrogen, Sulphuretted, is not itself used in medicine, but mineral waters which contain it free and in the form of sulphides of the alkalies are of very great value. The smell of this gas, from the simple substance or the gaseous, resembles rotten eggs; and the same is true of the so-called sulphurous waters. The baths containing sulphur are exceedingly useful in certain diseases of the skin, chronic gout and rheumatism, and chronic lead poisoning. A preparation for destroying the itch animalcule is made by boiling sulphur and quicklime together. This is very efficacious. Given internally, either as mineral water or as sulphides, this substance is said to benefit scrofulous ulcers very greatly. Small doses of the sulphides seem to relax the bowels, as sulphur itself does.

Hydrogen is one of the gases contained in water, and is notable for its extreme lightness; as far as we know, however, it possesses no remedial action. A compound of it, called peroxide of hydrogen, has been tried. It possesses the property of freely giving off the oxygen it contains, and so may be useful in certain conditions. Applied to the skin it whitens or bleaches it, and has been used to favor the healing of sores.

Hydro-nephrosis is a peculiar condition of the kidney, induced commonly by some obstruction to the flow of urine from it. This condition is commonly present on one side only, and the obstruction may arise in various ways. The tube conducting the urine from the kidney, and which is called the ureter, may be constricted as by an irregular blood-vessel; it may be compressed by tumors, or obstructed by calculi or deposits of various kinds. Sometimes both kidneys are affected. Occasionally the condition is present from birth. The obstruction, however caused, prevents the flow of urine from the kidney, so that it accumulates in the sacculated portion of that organ. With increasing distension this portion increases in capacity until at last the secreting portion of the kidney may only constitute a portion of the wall of a vast cyst. When this is the case the pressure of the sac itself upon the ureter is sufficient to keep up obstruction; but in certain cases, after this has existed for a time, the pressure becomes great enough to overcome all resistance, and an enormous flow of water takes place. Once emptied, however, the cyst tends to fill up again until the pressure becomes as great as before. These causes of hydro-nephrosis will probably depend on some peculiarity of the ureter at its origin in the kidney, or its course to the bladder, which renders it liable to be pressed upon or otherwise obstructed. In some cases these tumors have been tapped, and enormous quantities of fluid removed. The point of greatest practical interest about hydro-nephrosis is its liability to be mistaken for ovarian tumors. Double hydro-nephrosis is not very likely to occur: sometimes we do see the ureters enlarged on both sides, when there has been very long-standing stricture of the urethra, but not very often; even then it is doubtful if the kidneys could become very much distended without causing death.

Hydropathy, also known as the Water Cure, is a system of dealing with disease invented by a German named Priessnitz. His doctrine was that plain water outside and inside was all that was necessary to cure disease. Undoubtedly he committed grievous errors, but he was not like a consulting surgeon or physician; he had his patients under his thumb, and could diet them and manage them as he liked. Undoubtedly, too, he introduced a very potent means of dealing with some disorders which has been too much overlooked by the regular faculty, chiefly on account of its antecedents, and because too much was claimed for it. Now, however, things seem to have reached their proper level, and many practitioners are glad to send their patients to hydropathic establishments provided they can rely on their instructions being carried out. Hydropathic establishments are generally situated in places of great natural beauty, which induces the patients to exercise. The diet at them is usually plain and wholesome, and early hours are insisted on. The baths mainly used are the shallow bath, in which the individual sits immersed up to the hips, is well laved, and finally has a bucket of cold water thrown over him; the sitz-bath, where the water plays on the lower portion of the body; the rain-bath, where every portion of the body is acted upon in the same way; the shower-bath, where the rain comes only from above; the douche-bath, where a column of water of varying weight and force is made to play on different parts of the body. Then there is the Roman or Turkish bath, where hot air is used to induce sweating. The body is well kneaded, and the perspiration abruptly stopped by a douche or plunge-bath. But one of the chief means for dealing with disease is the wet pack. This is a very valuable means of reducing the temperature and getting the skin to act. The patient must be in good heat. He is stripped naked, laid on a wet sheet, and packed in it like a mummy; then follow blankets in the same way, with a feather-bed

over all; a wet towel is applied to the head, and the patient is left, usually to sleep. Presently the cold gives way to heat, the skin is enveloped in one vast poultice, and if there be much irritation of it the relief is magical. A cold douche or plunge or rain-bath ends the process, which should not last much over half an hour.

Hydro-pericardium means a passive effusion of serum into the sac of the pericardium, or membrane inclosing the heart; it occurs in many cases where dropsy of other parts is present, as in diseases of the heart, lungs, and kidneys.

Hydrophobia is the term applied to the conditions which occur in the human being after the inoculation of the saliva of a rabid animal, most frequently of dogs or cats. The term in its derivative sense is not always applicable, as the "dread of water" is not always present either in the patient or in the animal inflicting the injury. Mr. Youatt in his treatise on canine madness thus describes the symptoms of this disease in dogs, from whom the disease is most generally derived: "The disease manifests itself under two forms: the *furiosus* form, characterized by augmented activity of the sensorial and locomotive systems, a disposition to bite, and a continued peculiar bark. The animal becomes altered in habits and disposition, has an inclination to lick or carry inedible substances, is restless, and snaps in the air, but is still obedient and attached. Soon there is loss of appetite and thirst, the mouth and tongue swollen, the eyes red, dull, and half closed, the skin of the forehead wrinkled; the coat rough and staring; the gait unsteady and staggering; there is a periodic disposition to bite; the animal in approaching is often quiet and friendly, and then snaps; latterly there is paralysis in the extremities, the breathing and deglutition become affected by spasms; the external surface irritable, and the sensorial functions increased in activity and perverted; convulsions may occur. These symptoms are paroxysmal; they remit and intermit, and are often excited by sight, hearing, or touch. The *sullen* form is characterized by shyness and depression, in which there is no disposition to bite and no fear of fluids. The dog appears to be unusually quiet, is melancholy; and has depression of spirit; although he has no fear of water, he does not drink, he makes no attempt to bite, and seems haggard and suspicious, avoiding society, and refusing food. The breathing is labored, and the bark is harsh, rough, and altered in tone; the mouth is open from the dropping of the jaw; the tongue protrudes, and the saliva is constantly flowing. The breathing soon becomes more difficult and laborious; there are tremors and vomiting and convulsions." A knowledge of the periods at which madness attacks dogs is of great importance, and with this object the Council of Hygiene of Bordeaux issued the following instructions: "(1.) A short time after the madness has seized the dog, he becomes agitated and restless and turns himself continually in his kennel. If he be at liberty, he goes and comes, and seems to be sucking something; then he remains motionless, as if waiting; he starts, bites the air, seems as if he would catch a fly, and dashes himself, barking and howling, against the wall. The voice of the master dissipates these hallucinations; the dog obeys, but slowly, with hesitation, as if with regret. (2.) He does not try to bite, he is gentle, even affectionate, and he eats and drinks; but he gnaws his litter, the ends of the curtains, the padding of the cushions, the coverlid of beds, the carpets, etc. (3.) By the movement of his paws about the sides of his open mouth, one might think he was wishing to free his throat of a bone. (4.) His voice has undergone such a change that it is impossible not to be struck with it. (5.) The dog begins to fight with

other dogs." When the disease has attacked the human being, we find striking points of resemblance to those already quoted as occurring in the dog, but at the same time several points of difference. At first no symptoms manifest themselves, and it is usually not until some weeks afterwards that the effects of the introduction of the poison into the system appear. The first symptoms are general, and are those of general malaise, nausea, loss of appetite, and restlessness. The peculiar or special symptoms, however, which set in later, comprise an irritation in the locality of the bite, simulating neuralgia. The cicatrix becomes red and swollen, and discharges a thin unhealthy pus. The actions and affections are changed; children, if the objects of the injury, become shy; adults, depressed, lonely, anxious, and melancholic, and anticipatory of resulting danger. Some, on the contrary, are usually irritable and ill-tempered. There is a characteristic anxiety, with a sense of weight and pressure in the chest, disturbed sleep, and frightful dreams. These symptoms, with complications, constitute what may be regarded as the first or primary stage of the disease. The second stage is ushered in with stiffness of the muscles of the throat, jaws, and tongue, pain in the pit of the stomach, with chills, and drowsiness, convulsive spasm of the muscles of deglutition, causing swallowing to be difficult or impossible. There is great dryness of the mouth, with burning thirst, there is spasm of the muscles of the larynx, causing the peculiar hawking or barking noise in the attempts to expel the secretions of the mouth and fauces. There are convulsive paroxysms, and the sight or sound of fluids produces aggravation of them; the mind becomes in a state of agitation, inspired with a dreadful feeling of despair. Sometimes the mental disturbance may be slight, but generally it is the reverse, bordering on maniacal fury. The third stage, or stage of decline, is attended with rapid depression and nervous exhaustion, with incoherency and delirium, and death takes place either from choking, or during a convulsive attack, or from exhaustion. The duration of the disease varies from seventy-four hours to six or seven days, and there are cases on record which have lasted for two or three weeks."

The treatment, in the first instance, on the receipt of the bite, must be immediate, and the injured part should be at once destroyed by some powerful escharotic, which must be used unsparingly over the whole surface and depth of the bite. Thus, nitrate of silver, caustic potash, nitric acid, sulphuric acid, arsenical paste, chloride of zinc, the actual cautery (hot iron), boiling oil, etc., are all of use. In the absence of these means, the bitten spot should be cut out at once. As drugs, stimulants and other anti spasmodics, anodynes or narcotics, and tonics are frequently indicated. Thirst should be alleviated by ice. The course of the disease, however, is usually fatal.

Hydrothorax, or, as the name signifies, water in the chest, is met with in cases of disease of the heart and kidney. Either from an alteration in the quantity of the blood or from a change in its quality, serum is poured out into the pleural cavity, and generally both sides are affected, although not equally so. It is attended by no pain, and its chief result is to cause an increase in the difficulty of breathing, with which such patients are mostly troubled; this is the case in consequence of the lungs being compressed by the effused fluid, and so there is less room for the air to enter. The treatment will consist in the use of purgatives, so as to remove the fluid by the bowels, by the action of sedatives, if the heart's action be very tumultuous, and by rest in bed and nourishing food; any special treatment must be decided upon according to the particular form of mischief in the heart or kidney, and upon the state of the patient.

Hydruria means an excessive secretion of limpid, watery urine.

Hygrometer. A hygrometer is an instrument for observing the dew-point, or the amount of moisture in the air, and various kinds have been made for the purpose. Daniell's dew-point hygrometer consisted of two glass bulbs, communicating with each other by a glass tube; this tube is bent twice at right angles, but in such a way that one arm is longer than the other; a wooden stand supports the centre of the horizontal portion of the tube, so that the arrangement has something of a T shape, but one bulb must be lower than the other. The apparatus contains ether which is boiled, so as to expel the air in the tube, and the instrument is hermetically sealed while the ether is boiling. A sensitive thermometer is placed in the long limb of the tube, and its lower end ought to dip into the ether in the bulb; the lower bulb (*b*) is also made of black glass, so that any moisture on its surface can be more readily observed. The other bulb (*a*) should be covered with muslin. When the hygrometer is to be used all the ether is driven into (*b*) by inverting the instrument, and warming the bulb (*a*) with the hand. On allowing a few drops of ether to fall on the muslin, the vapour within the ball (*a*) is condensed by the reduction of temperature occasioned by the rapid évaporation thus produced on its outer surface; fresh vapor rises from the surface of the ether in the blackened bulb from the diminished elasticity of the vapor above it; the temperature of this ether and of the bulb in contact with it is lowered, and a deposit of dew commences on the surface of the black bulb in the form of a ring, which coincides with the level of the ether. Directly this occurs, the temperature, marked by the included thermometer, is noted. The temperature of the atmosphere at the time is observed by means of another thermometer close at hand, or attached to the wooden stand of the apparatus. In making the observation, the hygrometer should be placed at an open window, and a screen should be placed between the two bulbs, so as to prevent the vapor of the ether on the muslin from extending to the atmosphere around the blackened bulb. The rate of evaporation varies at different seasons, being greatest in summer and least in winter. The wet-bulb hygrometer is another form of instrument adapted to determine the quantity of moisture present in the atmosphere. It consists of two similar thermometers placed side by side on a vertical stand; the bulbs of both are covered with muslin, and one of them is kept constantly moist by the capillary action of a few fibres of cotton, which connect it with a small vessel containing water. The dew-point may be ascertained by multiplying the difference between the temperature of the dry and the wet bulb by a number depending upon the temperature of the air at the time of observation. Mr. Glaisher gives the following numbers from observations made at the Greenwich Observatory :—

Dry Bulb, Temperature of.	Multiplier.	Dry Bulb, Temperature of.	Multiplier.	Dry Bulb, Temperature of.	Multiplier.
Below 24	8.5	31 to 32	3.6	55 to 60	1.8
24 to 25	7.3	32 to 33	3.1	60 to 65	1.8
25 to 26	6.4	33 to 34	2.8	65 to 70	1.7
26 to 27	6.1	34 to 35	2.6	70 to 75	1.5
27 to 28	5.9	35 to 40	2.5	75 to 80	1.5
28 to 29	5.7	40 to 45	2.3	80 to 85	1.0
29 to 30	5.0	45 to 50	2.1		
30 to 31	4.6	50 to 55	2.0		

Hyperæmia is a technical term for increase in the quantity of blood in a part; it comes on in every case of mechanical obstruction to the circulation, and precedes inflammation of a tissue.

Hyperpyrexia is a term applied when the temperature of the body is very high, as in some cases of rheumatic fever, when 107° or 110° Fahr. may be reached, and a fatal result may be expected; the only relief at present known is by cooling the patient down by means of a cold bath, or by packing in sheets wrung out of ice-cold water.

Hypertrophy is a term applied to an increase of a healthy tissue without any change in the quality of its component parts; thus a muscle is said to become hypertrophied when it is increased in size by using it, as in the arms of a blacksmith or athlete.

Hypochondria. See ABDOMEN.

Hypochondriasis, also known by the old English equivalent of the Vapors, seems to be the correlative in the male sex for what in the female we call hysteria. The conditions have long been well known, though very various causes have been assigned to it, the favorite being for many years the formation and circulation of "black bile," for melancholia means this exactly. Nowadays we assign to it a nervous origin, and though there may be no actual disease, the condition is one very hard to get rid of. Most frequently there is functional derangement of some part, generally of the stomach, though sometimes there is really alteration in structure. The chief characteristic of hypochondriasis is a morbid self-consciousness similar in some respects to that of hysteria, but generally taking a different direction. The hypochondriac commonly fancies himself the subject of all the ills that flesh is heir to. There is usually a great dread of death, and the patient resents being told that there is nothing the matter with him. Such a man always has something the matter with him, generally a most obstinate indigestion; and if that be cured the patient is in a fair way to be relieved of his mental symptoms. Frequently this malady assumes the character of insanity, some member of the body being supposed to be lost, or so altered as to be useless, or worse than useless. Hypochondriasis seldom occurs in those who lead an active, healthy life in the open air. It is most frequent among those who, living well, take little exercise, and whose lives are what is termed sluggish. Such individuals will often be subject to short attacks of a malady of this kind, which a little laxative medicine and exercise in the open air will soon carry off. It is very frequent, too, among those who, having led an active life, retire to comparatively early rest and quiet, as they think. Such, having seldom any internal resources in the way of education and cultivation, have recourse to morbid retrospection, their own feelings, desires, and aims are their only company, and each uncomfortable sensation is pondered over until some comparatively slight ailment becomes a thing of the first magnitude. Those who have long had their minds strained by over-work are liable to a somewhat similar form of disturbance. In them, however, the bodily condition is less the subject of notice—it is the mental; it is those which suffer most. They become miserable objects for the time being; they lose their nervous energy, grow weak and wretched; they fear to cross the streets; they live in constant dread of having done something wrong, or of having wrong attributed to them; they are the shadows of their former selves. Hard students are frequently so troubled. We have already hinted at the causes of this malady. These are essentially the continued use of one part of the system, the other being left without due exercise. In one set of cases mentioned above, exercise for the head is wanted; in another, exercise for

the body. For the retired man of business something is wanted to keep his mind engaged, and this may often be supplied by the affairs of the city or township in which he may be placed. To the other set of patients mental work is already too severe a burden; they ought to have more relaxation, and this relaxation ought to be devoted to bodily exercise. The selection of the kind of exercise may in great measure be left to each individual. But this is to be borne in mind, that extremely violent exercise for a few moments will not answer the same purpose that moderate exercise for a longer period will. So, too, violent exercise one day and quiet the next will not answer: the great thing is to keep the system equable. Such men as desire to excel in mental work should not attempt to vie with an athlete. The two things are very seldom compatible. These things are, however, rather to be looked upon as means of maintaining health in all these circumstances, or in getting rid of slight attacks of the malady. They will not suffice for more serious ones. When a man is fairly "hypped," as it is called, there is only one satisfactory remedy, a total change of scene and pursuits. Often we have seen a new lease of life gained by a short rest and change of scene. After these the general rules above laid down are to be duly observed; especially is the digestion to be looked after, but only by proper food and appropriate exercise, not by medicines, if they can be avoided. There is but one final caution we desire to enforce, and we do this very earnestly. As a rule, hypochondriacs sleep badly; often those, especially, who have too much mental and too little bodily work are troubled with frightful dreams and restless nights. To these we say, Avoid opium or other sedative; if the bowels are not open, try a blue pill and a black draught.

Hypodermic Injection. This is a procedure which has been adopted of late years, by which medicines may be inserted under the skin, and absorbed into the blood, without having first to enter the stomach. Thus there are cases where the patient can take very little food, and opium or morphia swallowed in medicine will bring on sickness and distress; but if a smaller quantity be inserted under the skin, the stomach will be at rest, the pain relieved, and no disagreeable effects follow. The fluid, which is concentrated, so that five or ten drops will suffice, is placed in a small glass syringe so graduated that one can easily see the exact amount to be injected. To the lower end of the syringe is attached a fine and hollow needle, so that the skin can be readily pierced and the fluid introduced. The syringe should be kept very clean and dry, and the injection should be made while the point is held downwards, so that no bubbles of air enter the skin with the fluid. Very slight pain attends the operation, but it should not be adopted without medical advice, as poisonous effects might follow its use. Morphia is generally injected in cases of great pain, as after an injury, and in cases of inflammation, cancer, neuralgia, etc.; but other substances have been used as well.

Hypospadias, a malformation sometimes occurring in the under surface of the penis and bladder.

Hysteria is a malady chiefly confined to women, but by no means necessarily so, though if it does occur in the male it is in the weak, imperfect creatures who approximate to women mentally and morally, if they do not physically. It is apparently connected with, if not due to, an imperfectly balanced mental and moral system. The controlling faculty is either in abeyance or imperfectly developed, whilst the susceptibility of suspension is often morbid. It is most common in young women who are unmarried after the age of puberty up to a very variable period, this period depending in great measure on the time when hope of marriage becomes faint. It is much less frequent in

married women who have children, but in married women who have none it is perhaps most common of all. The hysterical tendency manifests itself in very many ways; sometimes it assumes the form of a regular stereotyped kind of fit. In others it may simulate any disease under the sun, and frequently it appears in the most anomalous shapes it is well possible to conceive. The true hysterical fit or paroxysm commences in various ways; most frequently the patient is observed for a second or two staring before her with her eyes wide open, and then falls to the ground. Here she may lie quiet for a moment, as if dead, then suddenly begin all sorts of shrieks, screams, beating of the breast with clenched fists, tearing the hair or garments, seizing and scratching anything near at hand. Sometimes the limbs seem convulsed and the arms rigid. Presently the patient will be quiet, and suddenly break out into a fit of laughter, beating the ground with her heels; this, again, will cease; she will sob till you think she is heart-broken, and this goes on till she is exhausted, when presently she will come to herself with a very imperfect recollection of all that has taken place. Usually there is presently a profuse discharge of limpid urine, which occasionally indeed is discharged during the attack, but this is only one phase in the numberless forms assumed by the malady. These attacks sometimes closely simulate those of epilepsy, and consequently it is of the greatest importance to be able to tell which is which, the chances of recovery or the reverse being so very much greater in the one than the other. In epilepsy there is complete insensibility; during the attack in hysteria there hardly ever is. Moreover, the breathing is not interrupted and the heart beat is not greatly altered; the pupil of the eye always responds to the stimulus of light; and the mode of termination is different. Epilepsy generally ends in cases of deep sleep, and the patient is completely unconscious of everything; not so in hysteria, as already said. One thing on which we are wont greatly to rely is the state of the tongue. In epilepsy the muscles of the tongue are convulsed, as are most of the others. Accordingly the tongue is thrust forward, whilst the jaws are ground together, so that it is rare in a case of well-marked epilepsy for the tongue to escape laceration; it is just as rare, or even more so, to find it affected in hysteria. There are two things very common in hysteria: a choking feeling in the throat, and stitches of pain in various parts of the body. The choking sensation seems often due to a ball, and hence is termed the *globus hystericus*; the sharp pain, especially as it affects the head, often goes by the name of *clavus hystericus*. This pain is often of a very serious character, and there may be increased tenderness of the part; but as a rule, a slight stratagem will serve to divert the patient's attention, when both pain and tenderness will disappear. It is the opposite condition to this which sometimes enables hysterical women to appear perfectly insensible to all pain or injury to certain parts of the body, and has rendered efficient service to various kinds of impostors. Akin to this is a tendency on the part of some hysterical females to attract to themselves public attention, and so deprive themselves of food in order that they may seem to exist without it. Such usually take to bed, and, as they undergo no exertion, an exceedingly small quantity of nutriment will suffice to keep them alive. Such a case was once known as that of the Welsh fasting girl, where the unfortunate creature was allowed to die instead of being made to swallow her food. If carefully watched and deprived of the small quantity of food they require, and which they manage to secure unseen, they are bound, as would be any living thing, to perish. There is but a step from this to the shamming of disease, and there is hardly a disease under the sun which may not and has not been simulated by hysterical

women. But there are some which are hardly feigned; chief among these are cough and shortness of breath or breathlessness; hiccup, too, is another thing commonly assumed, as is yawning and sobbing, but it is very hard to say where the voluntary and the involuntary impulses begin and end. For it is useless to look upon hysteria as other than a real disease, tormenting alike to the patient and to the patient's friends, and to suppose its assumption is entirely voluntary on the part of the female is a great mistake. True, the symptoms can be got rid of by powerful mental influences, and not unfrequently are so got rid of, but the disease is not cured except the patient be at the same time removed from the mode of life which has led to the loss of controlling power; the malady is sure to return. Still worse policy is it to yield to such patients one single iota. There is one rule, and one rule only, "kindness and firmness;" the judicious use of these will overcome the most troublesome cases. The treatment of hysteria resolves itself into management during an acute attack, and management during an interval. Suppose the patient has a fit and struggles about, the best thing to be done is to remove all tight fastenings about the body, surround her by cool air, and prevent her from hurting herself. If the attack seems likely to continue too long, we must try and stop it by using sharp but not brutal remedies. Cold water plentifully applied to the head and face usually does most good; strong smelling-salts held to the nose are also beneficial. Above all, the patient should be kept quiet; everybody should be removed save a nurse and the medical attendant, and then let her know that her case is understood and that she will gain no sympathy. But the worst of these attacks must be allowed to wear themselves out, for it is in the interval that the physician must aid. The most important thing is to obtain moral control over the patient. To this end it is not necessary to be brusque or hard, but it is necessary to be unyielding. Such patients always have ill health, and this must be seen to. Nervine tonics, like *nux vomica* and oxide of zinc, usually do good, and as the menstrual function is generally disordered, iron and aloes may be prescribed with advantage. Cold baths and a healthy, quiet mode of life are of the greatest service; early hours should be the rule; and whilst the patient should be treated kindly at home, anything like weakness in dealing with her is worse than folly, is criminal. The food should be good and plain; anything like fancy in articles of diet should be discouraged; change of air and scene is almost always beneficial, as assuredly is amusement without excitement, and an occupation in life.

I.

Ice is the name given to water when it is cooled down below 32° Fahr. Its properties and appearance are too well known for description.

Ice-bags are made generally of india rubber, into which pounded ice is placed and applied to the desired spot; it is equally advantageous to break ice into small pieces and put them into a bladder

Iceland Moss is not, strictly speaking, a moss, but a lichen or liverwort named *Cetraria islandica*. It is collected in large quantities in Iceland, and is used as food by the natives of Iceland and Lapland. The moss contains a bitter principle, of acid character, which has been called cetraric acid. The decoction is the preparation used in medicine. It is slightly tonic and demulcent, but has no well-marked property.

Icterus is the medical name for jaundice; *icterus neonatorum*, or yellow

gum, comes on sometimes in infants soon after birth, but disappears of itself in a few days, when the natural functions of the body are properly established.

JAUNDICE.

Ichthyosis occurs in two forms. It is met with as a dryness of the skin in both children and adults. It is usually congenital, and occurs in many members of the same family. The skin is dry, harsh, and rough, and it appears as if it were too tight for the body. The epidermis often peels off; on the neck it is rough and horny, and in the rest of the body the cracks of the epidermis correspond with the lines in the skin. In the other form dry and hard grayish or slate-colored scales appear on different parts of the body, unaccompanied by any redness or heat of skin. Its most frequent seat is on the extremities, and especially on their outer aspect. True ichthyosis is often hereditary. Alkaline baths will remove the thicker scales, but they are speedily re-formed; so also with castor oil. Patients who are affected with this disease generally do not enjoy good health. Treatment may relieve, but will not cure it; the part affected may be rubbed with oil, and cod-liver oil and tonic medicines may be taken internally to improve the general health.

Idiocy might be defined as that form of insanity where the mind from the first is imperfectly developed, and remains permanently in this undeveloped state. This imperfect state of the mind seems due to imperfect development of the brain itself, and this not unfrequently is accompanied by defects in other parts of the body. A distinction which on the whole is useful is commonly drawn between idiocy and imbecility: an idiot being considered one in whom mental or moral powers can hardly be said to exist, imbecility the condition where these exist but are defective. Very often the one is confounded with the other. The idiot is distinguished very frequently by peculiarities of countenance, and still more commonly by peculiarity of gait and speech. Notwithstanding the defects of these unfortunate beings, much improvement may be effected in their condition by careful training, and to this end more than one asylum is now specially devoted. The brains of idiots, when examined and weighed, generally speaking, present marked deficiencies. Some of the parts, too, may be wanting. Two very important points need to be borne in mind with regard to idiocy: one is that some idiots have been known to attain considerable mental powers, especially after injury to the head. The other is still more important. It is a fact finally ascertained that intermarriage in the same family tends inevitably to lower the intellect, and finally, if the process be not arrested, to produce hopeless idiots.

Idiopathic is a term of no distinct meaning, often used to veil ignorance, and is given as the *cause* of a disease when nothing else is known to give rise to it.

Idiosyncrasy is really the professional term for that condition of mind or body which is commonly known as antipathy. Some persons are peculiarly affected by certain smells, sights, or noises, and these we call their idiosyncrasies. The smallest possible dose of a particular drug will, in some cases, produce the most violent and peculiar effects, — some articles of ordinary diet, likewise; one man cannot eat any shell-fish without breaking out in an eruption all over his skin; another cannot bear the smell of flowers without faintness: and these results are technically called idiosyncrasies.

Ileus is a term applied to those cases, whether inflammatory or not, in which, owing to an obstruction in the intestines, the food passes back into the stomach, and is then vomited.

Illusions are sensations without corresponding external objects; when the

eye is the seat of the sensation, it is spoken of as a spectral illusion, phantom, or hallucination; and *illusion* means a mockery, false show, or counterfeit appearance, and is opposed to *delusion*, which is a chimerical thought. An illusion of the senses, if believed to be a reality, becomes a delusion of the mind.

Impetigo. This skin disease is most frequently met with in children: it begins as small pustules, slightly raised above the surface, and surrounded by an angry red blush; the pustule is about the size of a pin's point, and of a yellowish-green color, so that if pricked a minute quantity of matter will exude. They are at first separate from each other, but as the child picks them they run together and form a bleeding surface covered with scabs: this condition is similar to what is met with in eczema, and has been termed *porrigo*. (See *PORRIGO*.) The angles of the mouth, chin, and cheeks are the parts chiefly affected, and this disease has a great tendency to spread, because the matter exuding from the pustules is so acrid and irritating that if any other part is touched with it another spot rapidly develops. The treatment consists in preventing the child from picking or rubbing the spots, so as to prevent their spread as far as possible; the eruption should be washed twice a day with oat-meal and hot water, and not with soap; zinc ointment should be applied night and morning, and the child's health should be improved by a careful diet and steel wine twice a day; the bowels may be kept open by Gregory's powder, and every day exercise should be taken in the open air: by this method a cure may soon be effected.

Impotence, deficient or absent sexual power, is a subject which, in a volume like the present, requires to be handled with delicacy. Nor indeed would it be touched upon at all were it not that the plan of systematically ignoring it has produced disastrous consequences. There are few things which have given rise to so much mental torture as the idea of the want of sexual power, and perhaps there are few faculties so seldom absent, though being peculiarly subject to nervous influence, it may be for the time in abeyance; then, too, the idea of impotence tends to perpetuate the condition. So, too, still more do efforts to overcome it, until at last the unfortunate individual is sometimes driven to acts of the rashest self-violence. For such individuals there is nothing like peace of mind and rest of body. In all probability the condition will depart of its own accord in due time. Meantime interference is sure to do harm. Rigid continence and chastity in thought, word, and deed should be practiced for the time being, until a more healthy condition of things comes about. This refers especially to individuals who have led healthy lives; but there is, however, another class who have had themselves in part to blame for their condition, real or fancied. Such are often subject to exhausting discharges, which will not, we are assured, cease until the mind and body both become healthier. To both of these classes we very earnestly desire to speak. We counsel them, if they love their own peace of mind and future comfort, to have nothing to do with the class of advertising impostors who prey on such unfortunates. Let them apply to the best and most respectable medical practitioner within reach, fearing nothing, for these things are well known and carefully studied among such. Above all, let them have no fear that their confidence will be divulged; but from a quack expect ignorance, avarice, and devilish malice.

Impure Air may be caused by several conditions: (1.) Carbonic acid gas may accumulate in the air from people living in too small a room, or in an ill-ventilated apartment; or from the same cause the proper amount of oxygen may be diminished. (See *VENTILATION*.) (2.) Various fever poisons are

supposed to be conveyed by the air ; such is the case in scarlet fever, measles, and small-pox, in cholera and influenza, etc. (See FEVERS.) (3.) Emanations from chimneys, manufactories, and gas-works render the air impure. In many of our large towns the smoke hangs over the place in a dense cloud. This, although disagreeable, is not hurtful, as in those cases where fumes of sulphuretted hydrogen or arsenic are given off, as in smelting furnaces ; in some parts no vegetation can grow for some considerable distance around, and where vegetation cannot exist it is injurious for man to live. (4.) Smells may exist in the air without causing mischief, although they may render the neighborhood disagreeable to some people. Tan-yards, gas-works, and tallow-chandling are well known to render the air odoriferous in their neighborhood, but they cause no injury to health. Again, air may contain all the germs of a fever and yet produce no smell, although its effects may be dangerous, or even fatal to life, so that there is no relation whatever between the *smell* of the air and the *danger* arising from breathing it ; yet, in some cases, the two are combined, as in cases of decomposing animal and vegetable matter, and then the smell, like the Davy lamp to the miner, is the signal to warn us when danger is near, but is not the danger itself. The impure air along the bank of a river where there is rank and decomposing vegetation is very injurious ; while in the marshes in Italy and on the Mediterranean shores, and in the low-lying valleys of India, malarious emanations are very common, and produce intermittent and remittent forms of fever. For further information the reader must refer to articles on AIR and VENTILATION.

Inanition is the condition brought about by bad feeding, or by food which is deficient in quantity or in quality, or in both respects. It is a too frequent cause of death in infant life ; the child gradually loses flesh and “ wastes to a skeleton,” until finally death takes place by exhaustion.

Incisions. Divisions of the several tissues of the body, whether made by knives, scissors, or saws, are called incisions, although the term is generally applicable to such as are made by a sharp cutting edge. In surgery, rules are laid down for the various incisions requisite in performing operations. Such incisions must be made with some definite purpose, with determination and steadiness, so that the operator neither injures his patient nor his assistants. In all incisions the integuments only should be first divided, and all other structures, as much as possible, in the line of their natural direction ; and in making incisions in situations where vessels or nerves abound, great caution is necessary, the overlying tissues being divided seriatim on a director, and if possible in the direction of such vessels. In any region of the body, where the resulting scar would be noticeable, care should be taken to make such incisions in the line of some natural fold or wrinkle, or in some place from which the hair can be shorn, and subsequently grow up to cover it. Incisions may be straight, curved, semilunar, circular, V, L, T, H shaped, crucial, or stellar. The instrument must be perfectly clean and sharp (the keenest edge examined with a lens is serrated or saw-like.) All incisions should be made promptly ; a clean cut depends upon the tension of the parts the edge is acting on, and it will be found as a rule that the blade of any instrument should be perpendicular to the tissue acted on. In using scissors, care must be taken that the cutting edges meet in the same plane, thus giving the hand greater power over them, and causing less liability to the deviation of the blades.

Incompatibles are remedies which, when mixed together, destroy each other's effects, or materially alter them. It was at one time the universal custom to order several substances in the same prescription, one of which, if

care was not taken, might neutralize or destroy the effects of the others. This, of course, had to be guarded against, and so lists of incompatibles used to be given with each remedy. Nowadays we tend more to give remedies singly, and so incompatibles are of less consequence. Incompatibility mainly depends on chemical reaction; physiological incompatibility has been but little studied, though it certainly does exist. But as examples of incompatibles, we might cite iron and all substances containing tannin or gallic acid. Either of these acids, with an iron salt, strikes a black-like ink, and the medicine is thus rendered unpleasant; but it by no means follows that it is inert. Some incompatibles are, however, more serious. Many of our vegetable remedies owe their efficiency in great measure to the presence of some alkaloid, and if that is thrown down the mixture becomes useless. There is another form of incompatibility, however, which men do not sufficiently study; that is, incompatibility with water. Resinous substances mixed with water promptly solidify, and fall down, except the substance also contains some gum, as does gamboge, or gum is added to the mixture to suspend it. Take the ammoniated tincture of guaiacum; that, if added to water, is immediately precipitated; if an alkali be added it remains in solution. This is only an example; but there are many other remedies which a few drops of ammonia would keep all right.

Incontinence of Urine is a troublesome symptom, occurring at different ages from various causes. In children it may arise from bad training, or from some irritation in the penis or bladder; such children should be made to pass water just before going to bed, and may be even roused in the night for the same purpose; if punishment be of no avail, search should be made for a cause, and sometimes, when proper training will not cure it, some tonic, as iron wine combined with belladonna, will do good; if it is due to any abnormal condition of the penis, a surgical operation may have to be performed. In adults, it may come on from paralysis of the bladder, as in cases of paraplegia, where, from over-distension, the urine dribbles away; the treatment will consist in drawing off the urine night and morning with the catheter, and in keeping the patient dry and clean so as to prevent the formation of bed-sores. In young hysterical women it sometimes occurs, and the best thing for them is cold bathing, change of air and scene, healthy and useful occupations, daily exercise, and avoidance of hot and overcrowded rooms, late hours, and morbid mental excitement. In old people this symptom may come on from an enlarged prostate, or irritable bladder, and for this condition very little can be done except daily catheterism. In those also who suffer from a fistulous opening into the rectum or vagina, or in those who have a false opening in the urethra, this condition may prove very distressing from the constant flow of urine; perfect cleanliness must be enjoined, and a piece of sponge may be so adjusted as to catch any fluid that dribbles away: if a stricture of the urethra is the cause, surgical interference must be resorted to.

Indigestion, or DYSPEPSIA, as it is also commonly called, is in one group mainly due to what is termed atony, that is; simple derangement of the powers of digestion, without any eventual change in its organs. This derangement is dependent on weakness; but the source of the weakness may be local, that is, confined to the stomach; or general, that is, due to something which affects the whole system. To this group, too, belong the changes which take place in the digestive organs in old age. Another large group of indigestions are connected with inflammatory changes in the stomach. These changes may depend on various causes; very frequently improper food — improper, that is, in quantity or quality — is at the root of the mischief. Yet another form of

indigestion is due to nervous influence; witness the effects of anxiety, fear, and the like emotions in completely averting not only appetite, but digestion.

A brief word as to the relative functions of various organs concerned in digestion is necessary to a clear understanding of those defects which constitute dyspepsia. Our food may be taken to consist mainly of three kinds of substances, which are represented to a different degree in almost every article of diet, yet are present in some form or other in most dietaries. These substances are starch, or sugar which can be derived from starch; oil, or fat; and albumen, or white of egg, which may be taken as the type of all kinds of meat. The object of digestion is to convert these several elements into a material fitted for the nourishment of the body. The first secretion encountered which has any influence on the food as prepared and ready for swallowing is the saliva. This speedily converts the starch of the food, especially if that starch have been cooled, into sugar similar to that found in fruits, and called grape sugar. But the food does not remain long enough in the mouth to undergo this change in its entirety; it is swallowed, and passes on into the stomach, where the saliva ceases for the time being to act.

In the stomach the albuminous element in the food is converted by the gastric juice into a substance which can more readily pass through animal membranes than itself can, and all kinds of albuminous food are reduced nearly to the same chemical substance.

When stomach digestion has finished, that part of the food which has not been absorbed by the vessels in the inner surface of the stomach passes on into the small intestine. There it encounters the secretion of the liver, called the bile, which promptly puts a stop to all further change such as has been going on in the stomach. Here, too, is poured out the secretion of the pancreas, or sweet-bread, which enters the intestine along with the bile. These, too, are powerfully alkaline, and neutralize the acidity of the gastric juice, so that now the change in the starch can begin again. Another substance, too, remains unacted on, that is, the fat contained in the food; these two substances act upon it, and finally by converting it into a kind of soap, partly by suspending it, the fat becomes ready for absorption, and is taken up by special vessels accordingly. The pancreatic juice has a further influence on albuminous substances. These it alters something in the same way as does gastric juice, and renders them more easily taken up by the absorbing vessels. The refuse of the food is ejected together with certain other waste products. The signs that tell us something is wrong with the stomach are partly such as the patient alone is cognizant of, partly such as are appreciable by the skilled practitioner. There are certain special signs which tell us something is wrong with the stomach, such as flatulence, acidity, or heart-burn, acid eructations, and perhaps vomiting.

The tongue used to be taken as a certain guide to the condition of the stomach and other digestive organs, and so the indications afforded by it were carefully studied. Though of less value than was supposed, still the signs afforded by the tongue are not to be neglected. The "fur," as it is called, is formed from the scaly covering of the lips and cheeks, as well as from the tongue itself. This is agglutinated by the saliva drying, and so gives rise to the furred appearance spoken of. Some people sleep with their mouths open; these have almost invariably an accumulation of fur on the tongue in the morning. This may mean nothing. Again, any irritation of the mouth may give rise to an unusually copious production of this substance, and so the tongue be furred. This fur often decays and produces putrid gases, which cannot fail to be prejudicial to health. When the fur is due to stomach mischief, that is generally

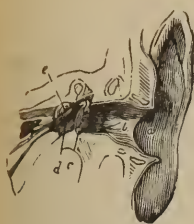


FIG. LVII



FIG. LVIII.



FIG. LIX.

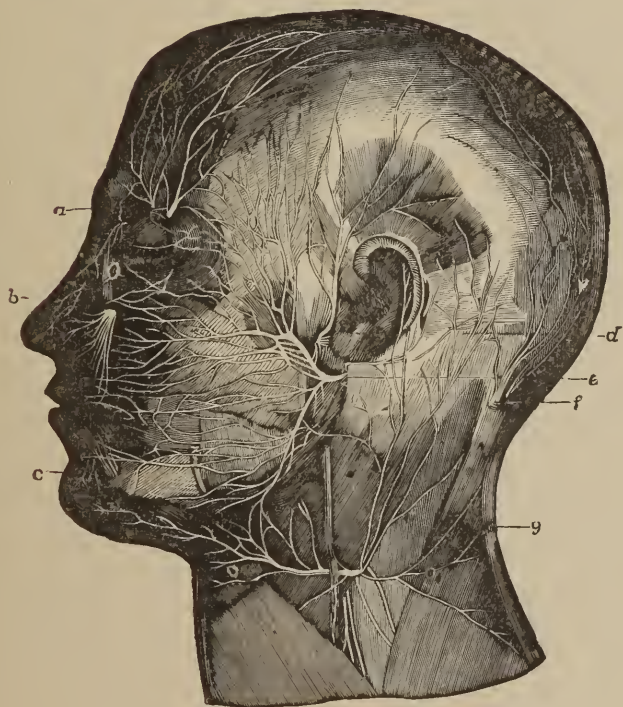


FIG. LX.

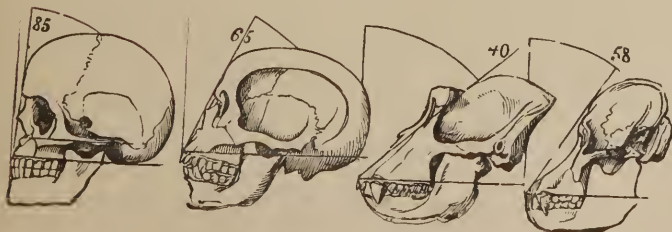


FIG. LXI.

of a semi-inflammatory character, and thus the appearance of the tongue and mouth affords not only valuable means for making out the nature of the disease, but also helps us to some clew to its treatment. The alternations in hunger and thirst are often of value in enabling us to come to a conclusion as to the existence and nature of stomachic derangement. There may be loss of appetite (anorexia) with dyspepsia; if so, the malady is generally inflammatory, and rather acute in its nature. The opposite condition (boulimia, or voracious appetite) is hardly a sign of dyspepsia, though it does occur. More frequently it is associated with such a malady as diabetes or the presence of tape-worms. This is different from the craving or sinking feeling often experienced. Eating food repugnant to ordinary appetites (pica) is more a sign of hysteria than dyspepsia. Thirst is most common in irritative states of the stomach, and then mostly manifests itself some hours after a meal. Of all the symptoms derivable from such sources, thirst and loss of appetite are the most valuable.

Flatulence is a very important symptom of indigestion. It is due either to accumulation of gas in the stomach and bowels, or it may be formed there. That gas which gives rise to flatulent distension (which is called, if excessive, tympanitis and meteorismus) is commonly derived from fermentative changes in the food swallowed. The formation of gases from food will certainly occur when substances already fermenting are swallowed, when too much food to be digested is swallowed, or the food is of a kind exceedingly prone to fermentation, and when the secretions which are required to digest the food are deficient in quantity or altered in their characters. Especially, it would seem that when these peculiar secretions are deficient, the ordinary mucus secretion becomes excessive in quantity, and perhaps altered in quality, so that it is very prone to set up fermentative instead of digestive changes; in the course of these changes carbonic acid, carburetted hydrogen, and sulphuretted hydrogen are generated.

Acidity is another important symptom of indigestion. It arises from two causes, over-formation and fermentative change. The latter occurs under the same circumstances as does the flatulence produced in like manner; for the fermentation which sets free the gas above referred to produces acids, acetic, butyric, and lactic, when starchy or saccharine substances and milk become altered. But another cause of acidity must be admitted in excessive secretion of acid gastric juice. Perhaps more frequently, however, if there be excessive secretion on the part of the stomach, it is of an alkaline mucus, rather than of acid gastric juice. This is especially the case in inflammatory conditions of the stomach.

Heartburn, as it is called, is usually present, whether the excessive secretion be acid or alkaline, perhaps even more in the latter, though then it may be due to fermentative changes in the food. The sensation is one of burning at the entrance to the stomach, with a desire to bring up something, which commonly ends in a hot burning fluid regurgitating to the back of the throat and sometimes being ejected. Pain is not constant in acidity. If the acidity be due to fermentation, the pain is longer in coming on, and often ends in colicky pains. The pain produced by over-secretion, on the other hand, very commonly occurs when the stomach is empty, and is very readily set going by a stimulant, such as a glass of hot spirits and water. Both forms of acidity, if not checked, may give rise to dangerous symptoms. Fermentative change, as interfering more with digestion in the bowel, is perhaps more dangerous than the other, but both seriously undermine health by the exhaustion to which they may give rise. The vomiting of pregnancy illustrates the danger, for

though due to different causes, it is sometimes so severe, and the exhaustion occasioned by it so profound, as to endanger life, or even prove fatal.

Pain in the stomach may be due to irritating substances in its interior, derived from without, or perverted secretions derived from within. It may be due to profound alterations in its texture, or to those imperceptible alterations which we ascribe to altered nerve-power. The question how far this pain may depend on altered nerve-power is not easily answered. Usually this is accompanied by some alteration in the secretions. Perhaps, too, there may be a kind of cramp or spasmodic contraction of the stomach, which may give rise to acute pain. Undoubtedly, too, there is a neuralgia of the stomach. In these cases of purely nervous pain, digestion may go on well enough during the intervals of ease.

Vomiting is mainly produced by the compression of the stomach against the diaphragm by means of the abdominal muscles; but the walls of the stomach and various other parts participate in the action. It may be induced by irritating the nerves, either at their centres in the brain, or where they end, in the stomach and neighboring organs. Consequently we have vomiting in head affections as well as in affections of the stomach and neighboring organs. As a means of diagnosis it may be said that vomiting arising from irritation of the stomach is attended with more or less pain, the tongue is furred, and there is a feeling of heaviness and nausea preceding the act. These are rare when the vomiting is due to cerebral symptoms. As to the causes of dyspepsia, the first we shall deal with is unsuitability of food, and the food may be unsuitable both in quantity and in quality.

The human digestive organs, from the teeth downwards, are fitted for a mixed diet, partly animal, partly vegetable. An undue preponderance of either of these, therefore, is likely to lead to injurious consequences if long continued. The excess of saccharine material gives rise to an undue secretion of acid in the stomach, which is not reabsorbed, and disorders digestion lower down in the alimentary canal. Excess of starchy food seems altogether incapable of being digested under ordinary circumstances, and so passes into ferment and undergoes the changes which give rise to flatulence. Again, a certain amount of indigestible material is mingled with all our food. It does good by distending the bowels and so inducing in them the movements needful to carry the remains of the food, digested or undigested, out of the body. If, therefore, the food is too nutritious, as in those who live highly, there is not enough of this material in it, and so the bowels become confined. On the other hand, very poor diet, containing little nutriment, is apt to irritate the bowels, and to give rise to indigestion and perhaps diarrhœa. Certain, indeed most, articles of food undergo in course of time changes which render them unfit for human use. This takes place under almost any condition, but is more likely to take place under some than others. Thus putrid meat or fish, sour bread, and imperfectly or excessively fermented beer give rise to irritation of the stomach, or even to worse consequences. One of the most potent causes of dyspepsia is deficient mastication. Again, from various causes, people nowadays lose their teeth earlier than they were wont, and this loss sadly interferes with the due pulping of the food. The remedy for this is a good false set. When from any cause the saliva becomes altered, as it sometimes does, its action on starch may be entirely prevented. This may occur when the secretion of the mouth itself is acid. Such conditions are exceedingly liable, if starch be much used in food, to give rise to flatulent indigestion. The quantity of food is quite as important as its quality. It is notorious that excessive quantities of food, excessive, that

is to say, as regards the powers of the stomach, are in a certain class the most prominent cause of dyspepsia. The stomach seems in most cases only to secrete enough gastric juice to digest the food necessary to the wants of the system; the rest is passed on to ferment or putrefy in the bowel, and so give rise to the tortures of dyspepsia. When the digestion is good, and this surplus food is digested, obesity results; or the food so taken into the system is only imperfectly consumed, is not readily extruded, and so the phenomena of gout ensue.

Irregularity in taking food is a great drawback to perfect digestion. And this must be remembered, that if a man is working hard in the open air, he can digest twice as much food, and many times more of some kinds of food, as one who lives a habitually sedentary life.

Deficiency of food, accompanied as this almost invariably is by unsuitable food, is a serious cause of dyspepsia among the poorer classes.

Certain causes of dyspepsia are located in the stomach itself, and these may be mainly referred to such conditions as obstruct the passage of food through it, or to alterations in its secretions. The stomach, like other portions of the alimentary canal, has the power of expelling its contents in due time. But these movements may be impaired, as when the stomach is atrophied and dilated. So, too, indigestion may result from obstruction at the intestinal end of the stomach; but that being of a cancerous kind, or of some other new formation, withdraws it from the realm of dyspepsia pure and simple. Adhesions of the stomach to surrounding organs, interfering with its movements, and not likely to be discovered save through the signs of indigestion it gives rise to, may be referred to here, but only referred to.

Hypertrophy, or excessive growth of the muscular tissue of the stomach, is mentioned as being one of the causes of hastening food too rapidly through the stomach and into the intestines, and so giving rise to dyspepsia, but we confess this is hard to understand.

As to altered secretions, these being two in number, deficiency of the active one, that is, the true gastric juice, is often accompanied by an excess of the other, which is mucus, and that is worse than useless. The secretions are undoubtedly influenced by changes in the blood itself, as is well seen in Bright's disease.

The precise mode in which the nervous system influences gastric secretion is not very plain, but that such an influence exists is patent to all, as witnessed in the manifestations of anxiety, sorrow, fear, and even joy. Most probably this takes effect through the sympathetic nerves. There are certain forms of the malady, too, which depend on what has been called reflex irritation. Thus constipation is to many, especially to those not habitually its subjects, one of the surest causes of a temporary indigestion or loss of appetite; but it is just possible that the same cause which in these has produced the constipation may also produce the indigestion, more distinctly if this reflex character is the indigestion due to the presence of worms. The three main varieties of indigestion, then, are the atonic, the nervous, and the inflammatory. The atonic form is almost invariably chronic, rarely attended by fever or pain, but indicated by a dull sense of weight, uneasiness, and languor, especially after taking food. Very generally, too, there is depression of mind — hypochondriasis in the male, or hysteria in the female.

Weakness of digestion is very often accompanied by weakness of other organs besides the stomach, — weakness, too, of a hereditary origin. In aged people this form of indigestion is almost habitual, and on that account easily made worse by any indiscretion of diet, a sub-inflammatory form being thus

induced. The digestion in these cases is excessively slow, and frequently continues from one meal to another. There is also a feeling not amounting to pain, except in hysterical women, but apparently giving rise to imperfect respiration or want of breath, or a feeling as if something had stuck in the throat. There is flatulence, and very likely eructations of acid, or more likely undigested or half-digested food. Frequently the eructations are offensive or acid, and these occur some hours after food. The flatulence is not confined to the stomach, but affects the bowels also, giving rise to troublesome distension. The appetite, as a rule, is impaired, and certain forms of nutriment, as soups and broths, indeed most kinds of fluid, markedly disagree. The tongue is pale and flabby, marked by the teeth at the edges; there are marks of general relaxation in the mouth and throat, especially about the uvula, which the patient commonly attempts to relieve by hawking. The bowels are usually constipated, and the gases passing along them give rise to unpleasant noises, though there may be no sensation of them. Frequently the bowels become distended at one particular spot by accumulations, and this is not relieved by purgatives. The breath in these cases is ordinarily offensive. The evacuations are usually hard and deficient in bile, but in a good many cases this alternates with the opposite condition. In these cases, too, the pulse is slow and weak, but readily raised, so that if the patient be examined immediately after exertion he would seem to have an unnaturally fast pulse; palpitation, too, is frequently present; and these two frequently lead the subjects of the complaint to fancy themselves affected with heart disease. There are no marks of fever about the patient: the skin is soft, flabby, and moist. The extremities, too, are cold, especially after meals. The color of the skin is bad, generally sallow or muddy. For the same reasons the nervous system is affected, and there is languor and lassitude, and a sense of weariness in the limbs. Sick headache is frequently present from time to time, and the mental faculties are dulled and incapable of prolonged exertion.

In fever, as is well known, there is an almost complete arrest of appetite and digestion. This is due in part to changes in the secreting structures, similar to what take place in other structures of the body. These various changes are, some of them, such that they hold out a good prospect of recovery; but some, especially those of old age, are well-nigh hopeless. The treatment to be adopted for atonic dyspepsia must have a twofold end: there must be an endeavor to improve what is called the general tone of the system, and special pains must be taken to enable the stomach to do its duty aright. It is especially in cases like the present that due attention to food and drink is necessary, and hence the treatment resolves itself into dietetic and medicinal. As regards diet, we have already pointed out that in a very considerable number of instances the indigestion has been brought on by overtaking the powers of the stomach by too frequent and too copious meals. It is, therefore, necessary here to beat back, so to speak, to find the least quantity of nutriment which is required by the system, and the greatest which can be digested by the stomach in comfort. Here the conditions of the patient's life must be borne in mind, for there is a great difference in the amount of food which will suffice for a listless invalid and that required by one habitually undergoing powerful bodily exertion.

Moreover, it is of the first importance to present this food to the stomach in an easily digested form. As already pointed out, soups and broths are rarely tolerated in such conditions, mainly because they dilute the digestive fluids too much. Nevertheless there is one fluid form of food which can usually be

taken, that is milk, and if it cannot be taken fluid it may be coagulated by rennet. When arising from exhaustion, this form of dyspepsia necessitates small meals, but these may be frequently repeated, and stimulants may be combined with them. No salt or preserved meat should be used, and it should be fairly well but not over cooked. Hence recooked meat is forbidden. Mutton and beef must form the staple diet; game and fowls may be allowed as a change. Pork and veal are entirely excluded, as are ducks and geese. Fish is also permitted within certain limits; herrings and salmon are beyond these, and so not allowed; eels and trout are on the border land. The best for ordinary use are plain boiled turbot, sole, whiting, or haddock. Shell-fish, except oysters, are entirely forbidden. Still more care is necessary with regard to starchy food. All vegetable food should be cooked, none raw, and it should be young, tender, quite fresh, and well boiled. It is better, on the whole, to try stale bread, macaroni, and rice, with some green vegetables, than to use potatoes. Such at least is our experience. Light puddings are permissible, not heavy doughy preparations, and all pastry is to be forbidden. Butter may be used with bread, but in no other way, and it should be quite fresh. Fat or oil in any other shape is inadmissible. Fruits must be carefully selected; but most may be eaten, or rather sucked, provided everything solid — husks, seeds, and woody matter — be not swallowed. Nuts of all kinds must be rejected.

Three meals a day is perhaps the best rule: breakfast, say, at nine, something about one, and dinner at six. Too long intervals are almost as bad as too short, especially should the sufferer aim at cheerfulness during its digestion and absorption. To aid this there is nothing better than a moderate quantity of good wine. Port rarely suits and should be avoided; dry sherry usually does well; a sweet sherry is most hurtful. Good sound *vin ordinaire* suits most, if diluted with at least its bulk of water; whilst some do best on weak brandy and water. Tea after dinner almost invariably does harm; not so black coffee, moderately strong, with a teaspoonful of brandy in it. As a rule it suits, but it must not be swallowed hotter than the temperature of the body, or a little over, so as to feel pleasantly warm.

All the other matters tending to a restoration of health must be observed. Change of air and change of scene, a sea voyage, etc., will often do much good; but as the invalid is greatly dependent on food for his cure, he should seek to recruit himself where good plain cooking and sound food is to be had. A good steady walk of twenty miles a day, through fine scenery, with an old-fashioned inn to rest at in the evening, will often do marvels in the way of cure. A cold bath in the morning should be the rule to all who can stand it; if not, one as cold as possible, but not warmer than tepid, should be used. If a settled residence is desired, one of the bracing localities alluded to already should be selected. (See CLIMATE and HEALTH RESORTS.)

An alkali and a bitter, as calumba, are frequently the best drugs to begin with, after which iron in one or other of its forms will be found useful. Liquor potassæ and gentian, too, are useful, but this is mainly when there is no inflammation superadded to the atonic condition.

In simple atonic dyspepsia we can as a rule give iron from the beginning, but rarely such preparations as the sulphate or chloride. Usually we must begin with reduced iron, the carbonate or ammonio-citrate, and these may be given along with meals; though they are best, perhaps, before them. If not well borne they may be given effervescing, but even then they may cause irritation; if this is the case, a phosphate may be given. Usually we may combine

with the iron nux vomica in some shape or other, though, perhaps, it is sometimes best given by itself. There are certain cases where the tincture of the bark of nux vomica does better than the alkaloid strychnia, though the latter with a mineral acid is a most efficient tonic. Quinine itself does not seem to do particularly well, but some preparations of bark, especially the liquid extract and compound tincture, answer well where there is no irritability. Of the other bitters commonly used, besides calumba and gentian, cascarilla and chiretta seem of undoubted value. The hop, too, in the form of good bitter beer, is not to be despised. Ipecacuanha, where there is considerable irritability of stomach, is valuable; but its use, and that of certain other remedies, belongs to another form of dyspepsia altogether. In this form of indigestion, aids to digestion are of prime importance. Chief among these are the mineral acids and pepsine. The normal acid of the gastric juice is hydrochloric, and perhaps on that account we should be led more naturally to prescribe it than any other to aid digestion. Nevertheless, it has seemed to us that a mixture of nitric and hydrochloric acid, which acts much in the same way as does hydrochloric acid, is a better preparation. It should be given in doses of ten or fifteen minims in some bitter preparation, as tincture of orange-peel or infusion of calumba, just before, during, or after food; that is, if the meal contains meat or allied substances, not otherwise.

Pepsine is even a more valuable remedy, though it has been much decried, probably on account of the very inferior preparations abroad. For an adult five or six grains will suffice, and it may well be given with hydrochloric acid, as above stated.

The next group, which we shall call nervous dyspepsia, — dyspepsia or indigestion that is due to interference with the functions of the nerves, — is in many respects allied to atonic indigestion, but there are certain special causes worthy of note. They are much more frequent among women than among men; but exhaustion or general weakness may reduce a man to a somewhat similar condition. The whole group of symptoms, of which the indigestion is one, are commonly grouped under the heading hysteria. The condition in the male called hypochondria is still more closely associated with indigestion; and the depressing effects of chronic alcoholism, though these give rise to morbid changes of a specific kind, are in part due to nervous influence. The reflex forms of dyspepsia mentioned are, as far as the stomach is concerned, of a nervous origin, especially certain connected with imperfectly known conditions of the ovaries and womb. The pain, which is one of the most prominent symptoms of this form of indigestion, is usually very severe and intermittent. The duration of the attack is variable, from a few minutes to hours. Frequently it terminates in acid eructations or the ejection of an alkaline mucus. Food produces variable effects; most frequently it gives relief. Commonly enough in this class of indigestion, insipid demulcent substances frequently give rise to more pain than do matters of a more irritating kind. In many cases digestion goes on readily enough in the intervals of the attack. The most typical form of nervous indigestion is that to which the term gastric neuralgia has been applied. This commonly is accompanied by vomiting. Perhaps in this class ought to be included the vomiting of pregnancy, to which, however, we shall not here further allude. We have briefly referred to some of the main peculiarities of nervous dyspepsias: the pain generally intense, often most so when the stomach is empty, and relieved by food; the tendency to vomit without much nausea, and from no special change in the food; especially the tendency to nervous pains and disturbances elsewhere in

the same individual. As to treatment, *nux vomica* and iron are the mainstays. In most cases iron relieves the neuralgic pain. The carbonate is the best preparation, and, if the bowels are confined, a little aloes and rhubarb may be given at the same time. Next after these comes opium, but that must be used with care. In some of these cases, where there is also constipation, it would almost seem as if opium opened the bowels. Aromatic spirit of ammonia will also be found of great value in many cases. Hydrocyanic acid is given with benefit, though not, I think, with greatest benefit, in this form of dyspepsia. Of course it should never be given without a physician's prescription and instructions. Where there is much vomiting ice must be employed. See *Hysteria*, *Neuralgia*, and *Pregnancy*.

The acute form of inflammation, such as is seen in other organs, is rare in the stomach; but it is very subject to such forms of inflammation as occur in mucous membranes, and go by the name of catarrh. This acute inflammation of the substance of the stomach apparently occurs almost only in poisoning by irritant substances.

Gastric catarrh may be either acute or chronic. The acute form is most common, perhaps, in young children, as in them few articles of food prove suitable; and unsuitable food generally brings about an acute attack of indigestion due to this malady. In those, too, whose stomachs have been weakened from any cause, a slight addition to the inconvenience of digestion may bring about an acute attack of catarrh. Thus atonic dyspepsia, or whatever causes it,—starvation, drinking cold water when the system is greatly heated,—all may directly or indirectly bring about this condition.

Acute indigestion may assume any degree of severity. Usually it commences with a feeling of fatigue and heaviness, very likely with pains in the back, soon followed by uneasiness in the stomach itself,—this sometimes amounting to severe pain. There is also a sense of faintness, with weak, fluttering pulse and cold perspiration; headache affecting the forehead, sometimes with intolerance of light and sound. Nausea and increased flow of saliva follow till the offending substance is rejected, very likely with a quantity of thin acid fluid. Then, after a period of rest, relief follows. Instead of being thus rejected the offending substance may pass on into the bowels, when follow colicky pains and gripes; probably diarrhoea comes on, and so the substance is got rid of, though sometimes a purgative is necessary. There is usually, in this state, a loathing of food and persistent nausea. The tongue is loaded and the breath offensive. There is also much thirst, though few liquids are well borne by the stomach. There is dizziness, and often palpitation.

Besides the symptoms already enumerated, there may be disordered vision, noises in the ears, and throbbing in the temples and eyeballs. There is great depression, sighing, yawning, and shivering. The attack may last a variable period, generally under forty-eight hours, and then passes away in sleep. After waking the pain is gone, but the patient is weak and nervous and the stomach irritable. Great care must be taken of digestion for a day or two.

If the irritating matters are not got rid of, the condition may last much longer, and prove much more troublesome. There are, however, still more severe forms of the disorder, which may simulate the early stage of typhoid fever. Usually, however, there is a good deal of pain in the stomach, a sensation of burning, and obstinate vomiting, brought on by the smallest quantity of liquid. Mucus mainly is so ejected, sometimes streaked with blood, more frequently mixed with bile, and even after the stomach is emptied the retching goes on. The tongue, in these cases, is loaded at first, but afterwards becomes

raw, and sometimes both it and the lips become cracked. There is thirst, not easily appeased, as nothing will rest on the stomach, and the appetite is gone. Shivering is common from time to time, and a feeling of cold, though the skin is too hot. The pains in the back and limbs continue, and during sleep there is often delirium. The urine is scanty and high-colored. This form of disease rarely lasts long if left to itself or treated properly; if treated badly it is very likely to give rise to prolonged suffering.

The acute gastric catarrh which follows the abuse of alcoholic drinks is of the kind first described. That from the continued abuse of the same is of the nature of chronic gastric catarrh, hereafter to be described. In infants such attacks are indicated by vomiting and diarrhoea. There is little heat of surface, but the bowels often give rise to pain before they are moved. The motions are liquid and offensive, and often greenish, and give rise to much straining, and the child is greatly prostrated. The vomited matters are intensely acid, and the coagulated milk is usually accompanied by much fluid. There is great thirst, but fluids are retained with difficulty. The disease, if not speedily relieved, tends to a fatal issue. Gouty inflammation of the stomach may be either accompanied or relieved by attacks of gout elsewhere, or only appear when these affections disappear. Flatulence and spasm are the ruling characteristics of this form of disease.

The foundation of the treatment in all these cases is rest. First of all, if there is any substance, as there usually is, to give rise to this troublesome condition, it must be got rid of by emetics. If the substances have passed into the bowels, a purgative must be given. The best is castor oil, if it can be retained; if not, a few grains of calomel, followed by a seidlitz powder.

In children, a dose of gray powder (hydrarg: c. creta), with some rhubarb, or calomel and magnesia, is perhaps the best thing to give; but such must be given with caution, for they are easily weakened, and if weakened are easily carried off by the malady. A small dose of castor oil will generally suffice to carry off the irritant matters, and careful dietary must do the rest.

In the adult, where there is purging, opening medicine should be used with caution. A very small dose of castor oil, or, perhaps better, of tincture of rhubarb, with a little magnesia, may be given, but nothing more. After that it may be even necessary to use astringents, of which compound chalk powder is perhaps the best. The patient must be kept absolutely in bed, and it is better, if the individual is a fairly strong one, to let twelve hours or so pass without any solid nutriment. A teaspoonful of solid beef-tea, frozen if necessary, may be given, but nothing more. In a considerable number of instances this will be all that is required; no other medicine will be needed except attention to diet for a short time. But in more severe cases, where food by the stomach cannot be borne, and food is necessary, nutrient enemata may be given. The first food should be milk and lime-water, or milk with a little bicarbonate of soda in it, and soda-water (ordinary soda-water contains no soda), or the beef-tea, or essence of beef, which is better, or, better still, new pulped meat. An exceedingly small quantity of this last will suffice to keep life going for some time. It may be given to infants, too, but sparingly. In them milk is the ordinary diet to be given, but largely diluted with lime-water. We disallow farinaceous food altogether, but some permit and even recommend it. As for spirits, they are to be avoided as far as possible, and all wines but champagne of the driest brand are forbidden. If stimulants are required absolutely, the best is either a little soda-water and pale brandy, or the dry champagne alluded to. A mustard poultice, or even a hot simple fomentation over

the pit of the stomach, often tends to stop the vomiting; but a cold compress, consisting of a towel wrung out of cold water and applied to the stomach, and covered over with flannel, often does better.

With regard to internal remedies, the first is morphia, and it may be given in small doses either as a pill or subcutaneously. In pill not more than a quarter of a grain should be given, and under the skin not more than one-sixth or one-fifth. If, however, it be necessary to use emetics or purgatives, it should not be administered until the action has ceased. It is therefore of most value in the severer forms of the disorder. Hydrocyanic acid is rarely of much good in such attacks; its use is in the chronic irritability, still to be spoken of. Sometimes it does well given in an effervescing draught. Bismuth, too, is perhaps of greater value in the chronic form of the malady; but even in this it is of great use, provided it be given in full dose.

Chronic inflammatory indigestion, or chronic gastric catarrh, may either originate in some severe irritation insufficient to excite an acute attack, but lasting long enough to excite and keep up a subacute form, or it may follow on an acute case, when that has been improperly dealt with. Or yet again, attack after attack, each following on the other at frequent intervals, may finally leave the stomach in that irritable state we call chronic gastric catarrh. Such are very common after cholera.

Diseases which tend to interfere with the venous circulation are very favorable to chronic catarrh. Phthisis is very frequently complicated by it. So, too, contracted liver (cirrhosis) and contracted kidneys are both very frequently accompanied by catarrh of the stomach. Habitual excess in eating and drinking, too, very commonly ends by producing a chronic inflammatory state; habitual obstruction to the passage of food from the stomach is a regular cause of chronic catarrh, whether the obstruction is due to cancer or to simple stricture. The symptoms of the condition are those of aggravated indigestion. There is at all times a sense of weight and oppression across the chest, a general uneasiness after meals, and a tendency to flatulence, which may be considerable. Food may not cause pain, but it increases the uneasiness. The pain complained of is usually under the left breast, and extends through to the corresponding blade-bone. There is rarely tenderness on pressure. Heart-burn and acidity are generally very annoying, the appetite is very variable, and eating soon brings satiety — even the presence of a meal is often enough to turn the patient against it. Thirst is usually well marked some time after a meal, the tongue is usually furred, and there is a bad taste in the mouth in the morning; the tongue in most cases is flabby, and the papillæ on its surface raised and reddened. In other cases the tongue is raw, red, and inclined to crack, whilst in yet others it is covered with a thick yellow fur. The bowels, as a rule, are obstinately confined, and there is very often uneasiness of the lower bowel, which is increased by the distension necessary for the passage of the hardened motions. Frequently the hardened masses are covered with a glassy mucus. These motions are pale from deficient bile, and for the same reason the smell is unusually unpleasant. Sometimes the stools are frothy and loose, and this condition may alternate with the former. As might be expected from the habitual constipation, piles are frequent. The skin is dry and harsh, frequently sallow, and often with a tendency to scaly eruptions. The hair is dry, and tends to split and fall off; the nails are furrowed, brittle, and marked with white lines; and the teeth frequently decay. There is usually marked loss of flesh and strength, and the circulation, as indicated by cold hands and feet, is imperfect.

Headache is frequent. Irritability, timidity, and despondency are generally present. The sleep is disturbed, or there is sleeplessness, and the heart's action is irregular. The treatment of chronic catarrh of the stomach requires modification to the various customs. To use a rule, the best treatment is the avoidance of the condition; but if there is an acute attack, tending to become chronic, we must do our best to stop it. Bismuth and magnesia, with or without alkalies, are the appropriate remedies. It is in this condition that nitrate of silver has obtained a great reputation. It does good, but must be used with care. It is best given in pill, half a grain for a dose, along with opium or belladonna. Oxide of zinc is of value in those cases where the nervous symptoms predominate. In some cases, especially where food has been the cause of the irritability of the stomach, blue pill or calomel generally does good; but in children this, or the gray powder more frequently employed, must be used with caution. When due to obstruction in the portal system, mineral waters are frequently the best things to prescribe, especially if they can be taken on the spot. If not, such water as Püllna, Carlsbad, and Friedrichshall are the best.

For habitual use as purgatives, too, aloes are of great service, as they act specially on the lower bowel, and so tend to relieve the constipation and piles. Small doses of the aqueous extract, or of the compound decoction are best given. Castor oil is also an excellent remedy for relieving oppression and heaviness about the stomach, frequently restoring a healthy appetite. Strong purgatives are, however, to be strenuously avoided; and in many cases a small dose of aloes, iron, nux vomica, and belladonna before dinner will do more to keep the bowels open than anything. If the condition is due to alcoholic excess, the liver must be seen to, and so mild mercurials and salines had best be given with opium if the irritability of the stomach is great. Even astringents may be given to check the copious mucous secretion from the stomach. The dyspepsia of consumption is most difficult to manage. Prussic acid often does good; calumba and liquor potassæ are better. In this malady purgatives must be avoided, for unfortunately in its course there is only too much risk from the purgation which arises from the disease.

Pepsine and acids are both of great value when the irritability has been removed. The rules for food are much the same as for acute catarrh and atonic dyspepsia.

Indigo is prepared from various species of plants belonging to the leguminous order of plants. The original substance is white; but from it may be prepared an indigo red and an indigo blue. It is this last substance which is commonly employed. Dissolved in the strongest sulphuric acid, it forms a peculiar compound sometimes called sulphindigotic acid; this is decolorized by chloride, and is used as a test of the presence of that substance. Indigo has been used in epilepsy, but its value is not understood. It appears in the urine as a bluish-green compound; sometimes it is found in abnormal urine.

Induration is a term applied to the hardening of tissues around the seat of previous mischief; this induration may occur on the site of an old scar or wound, or an old abscess, or in the glands under the chin, etc.

Infanticide. This term is used to signify the voluntary murder of an infant, either during the process of its birth or as soon as it begins to live an independent existence from its mother. The law on this matter is very peculiar, and before convicting any woman of the murder of her infant, it requires proof that she has been pregnant, that she has been lately delivered of a child, and that she had no assistance during the labor. The methods by which the

life of a newly-born child may be sacrificed are, in medical jurisprudence, divided into those which consist in omitting the necessary services required by an infant, and by inflicting violence. It should not be forgotten that an infant may die during or immediately after birth, without any criminality on the part of the mother, and in cases of great exhaustion, where disgrace and shame would attend the exposure consequent on calling for help. According to the law of Scotland, the earliest period at which the crime of infanticide can be sustained is from the time of quickening. In England the period assigned by law dates from the seventh month, when the child is supposed to be capable of living. Experienced surgeons are able by many signs to judge from the dead body of a child whether it has ever lived or been born dead; the most certain proof is, however, by post-mortem examination. The state of the lungs indicates whether they have ever been inflated with air, and if so it is certain the child has lived; the next question, therefore, to decide would be, whether its death resulted from natural or from violent causes, and on this decision rests the nature of the verdict in such a case. The objection of a jury to return a verdict of willful murder in the case of newly-born infants evidently killed is singular and not uncommon. In the central district of Middlesex (London) verdicts of willful murder on the bodies of newly-born children were returned in fifty-seven instances for the year 1872. This is a terrible revelation as to the loss of life in England, and the immorality which produces it, and is also suggestive as to the possibility of its prevention or diminution by legislative or humane institutions for the reception of mothers who by shame and misery are tempted to commit this crime.

Infantile Convulsions are exceedingly common in children from the time of birth up to their seventh or eighth year, particularly about the period of their first teething. They are produced in a variety of ways, and often go off, leaving no evil effects behind them. The earliest convulsive phenomena of the kind are ordinarily what are called *inward fits*; these commonly occur a few days after birth. The baby seems asleep, but its eyes roll so that the whites alone are seen, it breathes with some difficulty, and the face twitches or is drawn first to one side then to the other; this is commonly produced by indigestion; the mother's milk may not agree, or improper food may have been given. A little dill water, or a drop of one of the volatile oils, or a little spirit of ammonia will relieve for the time, but this should be promptly followed by a teaspoonful of castor oil. Almost any irritation affecting the nervous system, local or remote, will in certain children produce fits. The symptoms of such fits vary. Most frequently the child is suddenly taken, loses consciousness and stops breathing; sometimes the body is stiffened; sometimes, and this is rather the rule, it is agitated by smart contractions and relaxations of the muscles. Usually the hands are clenched with the thumb in the palm, whilst the face becomes first red, then livid. The contents of the bladder and rectum are voided, and the eyes squint. Presently the limbs begin to relax and the child gradually recovers, presently falling into a sound sleep. More rarely it passes into a comatose state, and so perishes. Most frequently there is more than one attack, and sometimes they leave permanent damage of the nervous system behind them. As regards treatment there is not much to be done during the fit; everything should be loose about the child, and some water may be sprinkled on the head and face. Should the fit threaten to recur it is best to plunge the child in a warm bath up to the neck and shower cold water on the head. The bowels should be seen to, and a dose of calomel or castor oil given if necessary. Sometimes an emetic does good, and any source of

irritation, be it where it may, or what it may, should be sought for and removed.

Infantile Mortality. See MORTALITY.

Infection is a term used to denote that the disease may be carried from one person to another without either coming in contact. See FEVERS.

Infirmaries are institutions founded by benevolent persons for the treatment of the sick poor. They generally contain from sixteen to thirty beds. The staff consists of honorary physicians and surgeons, who visit the place in turns, of a resident medical officer, of a matron, and of sundry minor officials. They have also an out-patient department, where on certain days poor people attend and receive gratuitous advice and medicine, and in some places the poor in the immediate neighborhood are also visited at their own homes. These institutions are governed by a committee of influential people in the town, and, if of old standing, are possessed of considerable wealth from legacies and bequests left at different times. Medical and surgical cases are admitted, but no midwifery cases, as a rule, unless there are special arrangements for the purpose.

Inflammation. Inflammation may be roughly defined as an unnatural process, which manifests itself in increased vascularity and sensibility of the part attacked, and which is associated with more or less of constitutional disturbance. This process varies much as to form and degree of intensity, the symptoms being sometimes slight and harmless, as with the transient and superficial redness of a small portion of the skin caused by the bite of an insect, and in other instances most severe and dangerous, as in acute inflammation of the lungs (pneumonia), or of the thin serous membrane of the abdomen (peritonitis). Very few diseased processes occur in the organism which are not at some part of their course associated with inflammation, and the great majority of diseases are really due to this process. In ordinary cold in the head there is inflammation of the mucous membrane of the nose and the adjacent cavities; in bronchitis there is inflammation of the mucous membrane lining the air-passages; and in sore throat there is inflammation of the mucous membrane of the tonsils and fauces. Inflammation follows all severe injuries, and serves to repair wounds and to unite together portions of fractured bone. When the process runs its course quickly, and is high and severe, we have *acute* inflammation; when the process is slow and lasts for a long time the inflammation is called *chronic*. Sthenic inflammation is an acute form of rapid progress, which is met with in strong and vigorous persons. Asthenic inflammation is a low and lingering form, the subjects of which are generally debilitated and unhealthy residents in towns. There are many forms of inflammation in which the symptoms of the process are modified by some constitutional disease, as scrofula, gout, syphilis, or by blood poisoning, as in cases of erysipelas, carbuncle, and the eruptive fevers. In cases of this kind the process is called *specific*. The inflammatory process may terminate in complete restoration of the affected parts, or in effusion of serous fluid, or solid fibrinous material, or of pus. In these latter the inflammation, according to the character of the material effused, is called *œdematous*, *adhesive*, or *suppurative*.

The chief manifestations of inflammation are the four classical symptoms of redness, swelling, heat, and pain, which were taught by Celsus eighteen centuries ago. *Redness* of an inflamed part is a necessary consequence of increased vascularity. The small vessels are dilated and distended with blood, and in some cases new vessels are formed. This symptom is very manifest in catarrhal inflammation of the conjunctiva (ordinary ophthalmia). Another

cause of the redness is rupture of some of the over-distended vessels, and effusion of blood into the inflamed tissues. The redness of inflammation varies much in tint and in intensity. In acute inflammation of the surface of the body there is a scarlet blush, which differs from the dusky redness of erysipelas and the coppery tint of syphilitic eruptions on the skin. In inflammation of tissues which possess no proper blood-vessels, the redness does not extend beyond the adjacent structures: thus, when the cornea is inflamed, it does not itself become red, but is surrounded by a zone of enlarged conjunctival vessels. *Swelling* is due in the early stages of inflammation to the increased quantity of blood contained in the vessels of the affected tissues, and afterwards to the effusion of fluid. The fluid effusion of inflammation varies in character according to the intensity of the inflammatory process and the health of the patient. In debilitated patients the exudation resembles unhealthy pus, and in chronic inflammation the effusion is fibrinous, and forms a hard and tense swelling. In croup and diphtheria the effusion contains much fibrine or coagulated material, and forms white membranous deposits on the surface of the inflamed mucous membrane. *Pain* varies in intensity, and is influenced more by the structure and relations of the part inflamed than by the severity of the inflammation. It is most acute in inflammation of the structures which do not readily yield to the increased flow of blood and the effusion of serous fluid, as, for instance, bone and cartilage; it is also very violent when the inflamed structures are bound by thick fascia. In acute inflammation it is not restricted to the affected parts, but radiates for some distance along the nerve supplying those parts. Pain in inflammation is due to stretching and compression of the nerve fibres of the inflamed tissues. The *temperature* of an inflamed part is increased in consequence of the increased flow of blood, and of the active changes of tissue which take place in connection with the inflammatory process.

No one of the above symptoms is peculiar to inflammation. *Redness* may be due to venous obstruction, and to that process of local determination of blood to a part called hyperæmia. The severe pain of tic-douloureux, and other varieties of neuralgia, is not due to any inflammatory process. Increased heat of the skin of the face and head follows division, in an animal, of the sympathetic nerve of the neck. Acute inflammation is invariably associated with a train of constitutional symptoms indicating the condition known as feverishness. This condition in cases of idiopathic inflammation, as pneumonia or facial erysipelas, is termed pyrexia, or symptomatic fever, and in cases of injury, as compound fracture, surgical or traumatic fever. In a typical case, such as one of pneumonia or of compound fracture, the patient first complains of chilliness, or has an attack of shivering. Vomiting sometimes occurs at this stage. The surface of the body then feels very hot, and the mouth and tongue become dry; the urine is scanty and dark-colored; the respirations are increased in frequency, and the pulse is raised to 120° or 130°. There is intense thirst, and the patient suffers from headache, has no appetite, and feels very uncomfortable. At times, especially at night, he is "light-headed," and if he has been a drinker becomes violently delirious. These symptoms vary in intensity in different patients. In cases of inflammation, the invariable co-existence of feverishness is shown by these two symptoms, high pulse and high temperature. To this latter symptom considerable attention has been paid by the medical profession for some few years, and the clinical thermometer has now become a valuable means in the diagnosis and prognosis of disease. When kept for about ten minutes in the arm-pit or mouth of a patient suffering from inflammation, this instrument will indicate an elevation of temperature by four

or five degrees. Instead of 98.4° Fahr., the normal point, the temperature of the patient will be 101°, 102°, or 103°, or even higher. As a rule it does not rise very far above 102°. This increased production of heat also occurs in the fevers, commonly so-called, as typhus and typhoid, and in the eruptive fevers. The cause of this increase of bodily temperature in cases of inflammation has not yet been satisfactorily determined. According to the views of many influential pathologists, the blood as it flows through the inflamed part is warmed, the heat thus acquired being accumulated in the general mass of the blood and distributed to all parts of the body; the circulating fluid, the temperature of which has been thus increased, then undergoes active changes, and also stimulates every part of the body through which it flows to active textural change. This is produced by over-production and increased excretion of nitrogenous waste products, processes which are always associated with elevation of temperature.

By other pathologists it is supposed that portions of the inflamed tissues are disorganized and destroyed, and that the products of this destruction are taken up by the blood, and produce active changes in that fluid and in the tissues to which it is distributed.

In acute inflammation the blood, when shed into a vessel, as in the operation of bleeding, coagulates slowly, owing to excess of fibrine, and the red corpuscles run together and form masses which fall to the bottom of the vessel before the clot is formed. The fibrine thus strained coagulates at the surface of the mass of blood, and forms a yellowish-white clot, which contracts and is depressed at its centre. When these changes have taken place, the blood is said to be "buffed" and "cupped."

The causes of inflammation are of two kinds, *exciting* and *predisposing*. Of the former the following are the chief: *injuries*, as wounds, fractures, the introduction of foreign bodies; under this head may be included intense heat and cold, the effects of which are shown in cases of burns and scalds on the one hand, and in cases of frost-bite on the other; catching cold is a frequent cause of inflammation; another frequent cause of inflammation is the retention within the body of secretions, and of dead and putrefiable material; a portion of dead bone or of a slough formed after the mortification of a portion of an organ will generally give rise to prolonged inflammation in the surrounding parts; poverty of the blood, due to chronic disease or to insufficient nourishment, and a poisoned state of that fluid may give rise to inflammation. Inflammation of a part occasionally follows injury or division of the nerve by which that is supplied.

The predisposing causes of inflammation are: advanced age, debility from insufficiency of nourishment and in consequence of some exhausting disease, abuse of alcohol, residence in damp and badly ventilated rooms, great mental and bodily fatigue, chronic diseases of the blood-vessels, certain morbid conditions of the body, as gout, rheumatism, and scrofula. In favorable cases, where the affected tissues return at once to their previous healthy appearance and condition on the subsidence of the general symptoms of inflammation, the process is said to terminate in *resolution*. The serous fluid effused in cases of acute inflammation often coagulates and is converted into a fibrous and living substance, which in cases of wounds and fractures serves to bind together the several parts, termination in adhesion. The process sometimes terminates in the formation of pus, which is either discharged from an open raw surface or is accumulated in the *midst of living tissues* and forms an abscess.

The process of inflammation, as revealed by microscopical observation, has

of late years been a subject of increased interest, in consequence of the results of investigations made by modern German biologists, and of the prevalence of new views concerning the nature of certain constituents of the blood. The following particulars are gathered from an able and elaborate article on this subject by Dr. Burdon-Sanderson contained in the fifth volume of Holmes's *System of Surgery* (second edition).

First stage in the process of inflammation. From microscopical observations of the web of the frog's foot and the mesentery of the frog, it has been found that on the local application of an irritant the smallest arteries, and subsequently the capillary vessels, become detached and slightly increased in width, so that there is more or less contortion of these vessels; at the same time there is acceleration of the blood-current. This dilatation on the application of most irritants, as dilute sulphuric acid, acetic acid, caustic soda, etc., commences immediately, but where liquor ammoniæ or carbonate of ammonia is used, there is at first contraction of the capillaries, with retarded flow of blood, which, after lasting for an hour or two, is followed by dilatation and accelerated flow of blood. Concerning the cause of this phenomenon, there are and have been many views, the most probable, however, being that it depends upon irritation of the nerves which proceed from the injured or inflamed part to the brain, which irritation or impression is then reflected through the spinal and sympathetic nervous system, and finally along the nerves which are distributed to the walls of the vessels of this part.

Second stage. In the second stage of the inflammatory process the current of blood becomes slower and slower, then oscillates, and finally ceases altogether. If the vessels of the inflamed part be examined in this condition, which is called *stasis*, it will be found that the inner surface of each vessel is lined by a continuous layer or pavement of white blood-corpuscles, some of which pass from the vessel into the surrounding tissue in the following manner: "Here and there on the outer contour of the vessel minute colorless, button-shaped elevations spring, just as if they were produced by budding out of the wall of the vessel itself. The buds increase gradually and slowly in size, until each assumes the form of an hemispherical projection, of width corresponding to that of a white blood-corpuscle. Eventually the hemisphere is converted into a pear-shaped body, the stalk end of which is still attached to the surface of the vein, while the round part projects freely. Gradually the little mass of protoplasm removes itself further and further away, and as it does so begins to shoot out delicate prongs of transparent protoplasm from its surface, in no wise differing in their aspect from the slender thread by which it is still moored to the vessel. Finally the thread is severed and the process is complete. The observer has before him an emigrant white blood-corpuscle." These phenomena were first observed and described by Professor Cohnheim, of Germany, whose words, as quoted by Dr. Burdon-Sanderson, are here given. Those white blood-corpuscles then accumulate in considerable quantities around vessels, and, together with the serous fluid of the blood, a liquor sanguinis, which is effused at the same time, give rise to the swelling which forms one of the cardinal symptoms of the inflammatory process.

Besides the above changes which have their seat in the blood-vessels, there are others which have their seat in the tissues,—textural changes. It has been found by microscopical examination, both of the non-vascular tissues, such as the cornea, cartilage, and tendon, and also of the vascular tissues, as connective tissue and muscle, that in consequence of the stimulating properties of the effused liquor sanguinis, with which an inflamed structure is soaked, the

permanent cells of the affected tissue which have for their function the maintenance of the unchanging life of these tissues, germinate, as it were, and become metamorphosed into mobile masses of protoplasm, resembling in all respects the white corpuscles of the blood. These bodies, when collected in large quantities, form pus, and the inflammatory process then terminates in suppuration. These views, as to the textural origin of these mobile bodies, have not been undisputed. By Professor Cohnheim and his followers it is held that these and the pus cells formed in masses are not the offspring of the permanent tissue cells, but wandering blood-corpuscles which have a tendency to escape from the vessels, as has been stated above, and then to move away from the blood-current in a direction at right angles to the axis of the vessels from which they have escaped. There seems to be no doubt that pus is formed both by wandering cells and by the cells formed by textural changes, and in acute and rapid suppurative inflammation it is probable that the pus cells are mostly, if not all, wandering blood-corpuscles.

Influenza is a specific and epidemic fever, which chiefly attacks the lining membrane of the nose, larynx, and bronchial tubes, lasting from four to eight days, and not preserving the individual from a future attack. This disease has occurred in various countries at different times, and has received a vast number of names; in the seventeenth century it appeared in Italy and first received the name of influenza, because it was attributed to the influence of the stars. The area attacked has also much varied in extent; sometimes only part of a country has been affected, at other times it has spread over a great part of the civilized world. One of the earliest recorded epidemics in England appears to have taken place in 1510; since that time America and England have been invaded by it quite often. A disease is said to be "endemic" when it is confined to a small area, as a village or town; "epidemic" when it spreads over a country; "pandemic" when it invades a large portion of the earth's surface. Influenza occurs in both an epidemic and pandemic form. The poison seems to be conveyed by the air, and persons at a distance from land may become attacked. Attacking a community, the disorder generally remains among them from six to eight weeks, but occasionally it has remained longer; the epidemic will completely disappear then for a time, nor is it usual to find an occasional case breaking out in the interval of epidemics. It is common to hear people complain in the winter of having an influenza cold, but this is a misapplication of the word. The onset of the disease is generally very rapid, while the decline is more gradual, and may last several weeks. Various physical conditions have been supposed to influence the outbreak of this disease. Volcanic eruptions were once thought to be a cause, but there has been no trustworthy evidence of this; soil seems to have no effect, for the complaint has appeared in every variety of country, in high lands as well as in low lands, in hill countries as in marshes and plains. Nor does the time of the year seem to have any effect, since it has been prevalent at all seasons. There is also no connection between temperature and influenza; it occurs in high as in low temperatures; nor does any sudden variation of cold or heat seem to produce any effect. Moisture also has no apparent influence, nor is there evidence at present that any atmospheric condition has any effect on this disorder. The intercourse of human beings does seem to have an influence on the disorder; thus an affected person coming into a village seems to be a centre from which the disease spreads; nevertheless it is very remarkable that thousands may be attacked in the same town in the course of a few hours, while in other contagious disorders the progress is much slower. In

this disease, as in other contagious diseases, there seems to be a period of incubation, when the poison seems for a time to be latent in the system, before any of the marked symptoms declare themselves; and although in most cases persons seem to be suddenly struck with influenza, yet there is probably a period of incubation, which may be very short and may last for some days. Most people who have suffered from a contagious disease are not liable to a second attack, but in influenza one attack gives no immunity from another, although persons seldom suffer twice in the same epidemic. Various speculations have been made as to the nature of the exciting causes of this disorder. It cannot arise from contamination of water, as it would then be confined to a particular locality, nor to any kind of food. The rapid way in which it spreads shows that the poison must exist in and be conveyed from place to place by the air, for in this way alone can we account for the rapid transmission of the disorder. But as to the nature of the poison in the air, nothing at all is known; were it a gas, it would become diluted by mixing with air, and lose its virulence, but this is not the case in influenza; nor does it seem to be made of organic matter, or to be suspended mineral matter. One thing seems clear, that the poison can multiply in the air and reproduce itself. Nor can the poison be accounted for by the presence of fungi in the air, for warmth, moisture, and organic effluvia favor the growth of these minute organisms, but seem to have no effect on influenza. Race and sex seem to be equally attacked by the disease; the young are said to be less liable to it than old people. Overcrowded habitations seem in some epidemics to have increased the mortality, and places which are low, damp, and badly ventilated appear to predispose to it.

Symptoms: The symptoms consist chiefly of a general and definite febrile disturbance, and of a special affection of the nose and air-passages. The disease commences with shivering or a feeling of coldness down the spine, with a hot, dry skin, quick pulse, thirst, and severe headache. Sometimes these symptoms come on suddenly, sometimes they develop slowly in two or three days. If they come on suddenly, intense frontal headache with aching pain over the eyes is generally the first symptom. This feverish state usually lasts four or five days, and then gradually disappears, and its disappearance may be accompanied by profuse perspiration or a troublesome diarrhoea; in some cases the fever may last several days longer, but then some complication has probably arisen and given rise to inflammation of the lungs or some other organ. The peculiar catarrhal affection usually follows the early symptoms of the fever; it begins with swelling and dryness of the lining membrane of the nose, and the tissues or cavities of the forehead, causing great frontal headache and frequent sneezing; the mucous membrane of the eyes, or the conjunctiva, is generally affected in a less degree, and a thin acrid discharge takes place; now and then bleeding occurs from the nose; this condition then extends all the way down the air-passages, even down to the smallest branches of the bronchial tubes. This affection may occur in the whole tract of the membrane at once, or, beginning in the nose, it may spread downwards into the lungs. The inside of the mouth and the tongue and pharynx may also become implicated, but in a less degree. The discharge from this inflamed surface is at first thin and acrid, and at times bloody; it then becomes thicker, tenacious, and purulent. The patient sneezes, has a troublesome and violent cough, and pains in the side. There is great distress in breathing, and the pallor of the face and lividity of the lips show how great is the obstruction to the circulation in the lungs, for the blood becomes in such cases imperfectly aerated, and, owing to the accumulation of

carbonic acid, flows through the vessels with difficulty. In most cases the catarrh is at its height by the third or fourth day, and generally declines from the fifth to the seventh, but in severe cases it may last longer. Coincident with the fever and catarrh, and perhaps in proportion to the severity of the former, is a peculiar state of the nervous system. There is great depression and loss of spirits, with aching pains in the muscles and neuralgic pains in various parts of the body or extremities. The mind is often affected, and the patient may become stupid or delirious. The temperature of the body appears to be raised in most cases, but no exact observations on this point have yet been made. Sweating of the skin often occurs during the defervescence of the fever, or at the time when a descent of the temperature takes place, but rarely in the early stages. Crops of minute transparent vesicles, or little blisters containing fluid, are often seen on the skin. Meningitis, or inflammation of the membranes of the brain, and otitis, or inflammation of the ear, may come on now and then. Great delirium, as well as intense headache, is a dangerous symptom. Neuralgic pains are met with in many parts of the body, and there is also a remarkable prostration of the muscular strength. The cough comes on in paroxysms, and may be so severe as to bring on a rupture, or even abortion in pregnant women. There is but slight expectoration at first, and then the phlegm which is expectorated is stringy and often bloody; then it becomes more consistent, opaque, and purulent. Bronchitis, or inflammation of the bronchial tubes, pneumonia, or inflammation of the lungs, and pleurisy, or inflammation of the serous covering of the lungs, are present in some cases, and add to the danger; however, the frequency of their occurrence varies much in different epidemics; their presence may be detected by a careful physical examination of the chest, and by the increase in the distress of breathing. Vomiting and nausea often come on at the commencement of an attack; diarrhoea, as a rule, occurs later on in the disease, when the fever begins to abate. In some cases the skin assumes a yellow tint, and bilious vomiting comes on. As in most febrile affections, the urine is at first high-colored and scanty, and afterwards it often deposits a pink or reddish sand, made up of lithates. Occasionally there is complete or partial suppression of the urine. Now and then swelling of the glands under the chin or in the neck has been observed. Convalescence is often retarded by rheumatic-like pains in various parts of the body, and by prolonged debility or unusual nervous depression.

Mortality: The mortality varies much in different epidemics, yet at no time is it very high, for in the epidemic of 1837, which was looked upon as severe, not more than two per cent. died. Age seems to have an influence on the death-rate, and it is more fatal among the old than among the young. It is higher, too, in those who have suffered from heart disease, bronchitis, or emphysema, and especially in those who have weak and fatty hearts.

Treatment: When the disease has declared itself the patient must be kept in bed, and the room should be cool and well ventilated, although draughts are to be avoided. Solid food for the first three or four days had better be avoided. Plenty of cold drinks may be given, and if there is much fever they may be iced; those are the more grateful which are made slightly acid; barley-water and lemon juice, raspberry vinegar, oranges, and cream-of-tartar water may be given with benefit. Stimulants, except in case of the old and feeble, need not be given; claret or hock, in combination with seltzer water, may be given if necessary. Beef-tea is not of much use, but the patient may take plenty of milk. Too much food should not be given, as it will only tend to derange the stomach; too much fluid should not be given at one time, as it may cause painful

distension of the stomach and flatulence; nor should any acid drink be taken just before or after the administration of milk, as it will only cause clotting of the latter and perhaps subsequent vomiting. The patient may be allowed solid food as soon as the severity of the fever has passed away; a portion of a boiled or fried sole or some well-boiled mutton may be given at first, or any easily digestible food; in these cases, however, the diet should be similar to that which is recommended in the article on Fevers. The air of the room should be kept moist by keeping a kettle of boiling water on the fire, or by putting boiling water in shallow vessels about the room; in this way the steam passing into the air in the room keeps it moist and eases the cough. Drugs are not of very much use, and in slight cases nothing is required, but some cooling saline or effervescent medicine may be given to check the febrile symptoms and to allay thirst. If pleurisy supervene and there be much pain, a few leeches to the affected side may alleviate that symptom. In the early stages a purgative is often given with benefit, but this must not be carried too far; a dose of calomel, followed by a saline purgative, will generally suffice to open the bowels enough and relieve the patient, but the persistent use of purgatives is injurious. In the case of children a dose of gray powder may be substituted for the calomel, or a little castor oil may be given for the same purpose. In no case should repeated doses of any mercurial preparation be given so as to produce salivation. Opium should be administered with the greatest caution; in all cases where there is a tendency to congestion of the lungs this drug seems to intensify the condition, so that its use may seriously increase the danger of the patient; but if there be not much congestion and the cough be very violent, then small doses of Dover's powder may be given, or preparations containing belladonna. If there is great tightness across the chest, or a severe stitch in the side, hot linseed-meal poultices will be of great use in alleviating the pain; flannels wrung out of hot water may be applied with the same object, or, if the pain be very severe, the application of three or four leeches will be found very useful. Later on, when the expectoration is more profuse, ammonia, chloric ether, and senega may be ordered with advantage. Quinine seems to be very useful as soon as the acute stage is passed. Blisters do no good, and only increase the patient's sufferings. Inhalation of steam may be tried, either by using an ordinary inhaler, or by breathing in the steam from a jug of boiling water. If the diarrhoea be excessive it should be checked. Should suppression of urine come on, a hot hip-bath should be used, and flannels wrung out of hot water ought to be applied to the loins; dry cupping is also useful, and the patient should drink plenty of linseed tea or barley-water. An ice-bag to the head will often relieve the intense frontal headache; this may be applied by putting pounded ice into a bladder or india-rubber bag, and may be kept on for two or three hours. Sometimes a single piece of linen dipped in vinegar and water may be applied to the forehead with relief. During convalescence iron and quinine should be given to promote an appetite and to act as a tonic to the system. A generous and nutritious diet must be given, including milk, meat, and some beer or wine. For some time after an attack the patient should avoid exposure to cold, and wear flannel next the skin.

Infra-mammary Region. See CHEST.

Infusions are preparations of remedies which yield their properties to hot water. The substance is, as a rule, reduced to coarse powder or roughly comminuted, placed in a pipkin, and covered with a measured quantity of distilled water. In most of the preparations boiling water is used, and the time of infusion varies from ten minutes to four hours, according to the time requisite

to separate the active ingredients. In some few cases water at a lower temperature is used ; with chiretta and cusparia, water at 121° Fahr. is used ; with yet others, as columba and quassia, absolutely cold water is used. In any case the great point with an infusion is that no heat shall be applied after the first.

Infusoria are minute microscopic organisms developed in water in which animal or vegetable matter has been dissolved by steeping.

Inhalation is a method of introducing remedies into the system which has only recently come into vogue. Some of the substances given in this way are nominally in a gaseous state, and only reduced to the fluid condition for the sake of convenience in stowage : such is nitrous oxide, the favorite dental anæsthetic. Others, again, are substances which very readily pass from the fluid to vaporous condition : such are chloroform and ether. These substances are used to deaden pain or overcome sensibility generally ; but what are technically termed inhalations are substances which, nominally solid or fluid, can be made to evaporate, and so act as local medications to the lungs and air tubes. Conium, creasote, and hydrocyanic acid are given in this way. To enable the substances to be volatilized, and these, too, at a suitable temperature, proper vessels have been made called inhalers. The best we have seen is the invention of Dr. Morrell Mackenzie. It consists of earthenware : an outer vessel containing water, and an inner with a tube containing the volatile material to be inhaled. The outer vessel is filled with hot water and suffered to cool to 100° Fahr.; the tube of the inhaler is then applied to the lips, and inhalation goes on. The heat is kept up by an ordinary Child's light. This apparatus answers well, but it is rather expensive. We generally tell the patient to put some of the material to be inhaled in a jug with hot water, to place it close to the mouth, and cover head and all with a towel. The plan answers well. The smoking of stramonium, fumigation by sulphurous acid, and inhaling the fumes of nitrate of potash paper are all modifications of this process.

Injection, Hypodermic or Subcutaneous, is a method of giving some of our more powerful remedies which has recently come into extensive use. For practicing this plan of medication a small and carefully graduated syringe is required, but arranged so that the piston shall not touch the liquid. It need not contain more than six minims, but should be long enough to show a very distinct interspace between each minim mark. The point must consist of a fine hollow gold needle, but this may be pointed with steel and so have the openings in the substance of the gold half way up its sides.

The solutions to be used must be highly concentrated, so that a drop will suffice for a dose, though some prefer a strength somewhat less. This plan has been mainly used for giving morphia, and its advantages are that less is required to fulfill any given purpose ; this is introduced irrespective of the stomach, which so is not interfered with in the fulfillment of its functions ; moreover, it causes less disturbance of the constitution than when given in the old way. Acetate of morphia is the salt commonly used, the other, the hydrochlorate, being less soluble, and it is usually so prepared that it will easily remain fluid, and that one, two, three, or four minims shall contain the ordinary dose, one-fifth of a grain.

The syringe having been filled, the skin of the fore-arm, or whatever portion of the body is selected for the purpose, though that is best, is pinched up between the forefinger and thumb, the sharp point of the needle is thrust smartly through the stretched integument well into the tissues beneath, and the piston is pressed until, measured by the marks on the syringe, the proper dose has been ejected from it, when the syringe is to be smartly withdrawn, the left thumb covering the orifice as it leaves the skin.

Sometimes troublesome sickness follows the use of morphia in this manner, and even fainting of a more serious character. This is avoided by the addition of a small quantity of atropine to the solution.

Atropine itself, or rather its sulphate, is sometimes used in this way, but must be employed with caution.

Chloral hydrate has been used in the same way, and successfully. So, too, have a variety of other substances, many of them altogether unsuited for the purpose; for it is requisite that the substances should be unirritating in themselves, and so not likely to set up inflammation in the parts into which they are injected.

Strychnia has been injected under the skin in certain cases of paralysis, apparently with good effect. But the curious thing with regard to it is that doses have been administered in this way which could not have been given by the mouth. We should strenuously advise its avoidance. For the public, a much more practical and important point is this, — that quinine may be so used with advantage in malarial fever; and as by the subcutaneous method about one third of the usual quantity suffices, this constitutes a great saving when the drug is scarce. Moreover, quinine not being poisonous, this remedy may be so given by any well-instructed individual, and the good so done may be immense. The sulphate of quinine should be dissolved by a drop or two of dilute sulphuric acid and a little water, no more than will dissolve it at blood heat; or perhaps it is better to dissolve with a sufficiency of acid, to be subsequently neutralized by liquor potassæ as nearly as it will bear. The solution should be injected at blood heat, or the alkaloid will crystallize out. This application of the hypodermic method is invaluable for those going into malarial regions.

Inoculation really means the introduction of any poisonous matter, particularly if that be of an animal origin, beneath the skin. It has come, however, to mean in great measure the introduction of the small-pox virus into a healthy system. The term vaccination is on the other hand limited to the introduction of cow-pox into the system in the same way. The plan of inoculating with small-pox has been known in the East from a very remote antiquity, and was introduced into England from Turkey in 1717 by Lady Mary Wortley Montagu. Nowadays, when vaccination has become almost universal in this country, the practice of inoculation has fallen into desuetude. Nevertheless, occasions may arise when its practice would be sound wisdom. Abroad, for instance, where sometimes it is impossible to procure vaccine matter, should an epidemic of small-pox break out, it might be good policy on the part of an American to inoculate his family. Should the plan be had recourse to, every individual of the family must be inoculated, provided they have not suffered from small-pox; otherwise the disease would spread in the ordinary way, and run in the non-inoculated individuals its ordinary course. The method of inoculating is as simple as that of vaccinating; any instrument sharp enough to scratch the skin is to be dipped into the small-pox matter, and the skin of the upper arm scratched until the blood begins to appear. This should be done in one or two places slightly apart. Very probably no other eruptive spots will appear.

Insanity, being a word of negation, is not easy to define. Doubtless we may speak of it correctly enough as any condition which is not that of sound mind, but as this soundness of mind cannot be judged absolutely, but only relatively, in giving such a definition we are simply tossing the ball from one hand to the other.

Each case, in point of fact, must be considered by itself and as a whole. Nay, more; the law which defines insanity lays down different tests to be applied in different classes of cases. Broadly, it may be said that the tests of lunacy, which term is commonly used in exactly the same sense as insanity, are in each case incapacity to manage property or danger to the public; in criminal law, however, it is broadly laid down that the test of sanity is the knowledge of right from wrong, — a test, as has been well said, which, applied to our lunatic asylums, would set at liberty three-fourths of their inmates. It would be useless here to enter into metaphysical speculations as to the connection between mind and brain, or the alterations in brain substance which are most commonly associated with the insane condition; suffice it to say that the current belief is that in the great majority of cases of insanity there is a change in the brain substance, just as there are changes in the lung in diseases of that organ, or of the heart when that part of the body is affected. For just as the function of the lung is respiration, and that of the heart circulation, so is the function of the brain the manifestation of mind. As we find in other parts of the body, however, when the self-balancing power is lost or in abeyance, there may be disorder of its functions without any marked, or at all events protracted, signs of local change, so we may have, in the case of the brain, temporary insanity without any permanent disease of its structure such as gives rise to the more permanent form of the malady. The causes of insanity are generally assumed to be of two kinds, as is usual in medicine, predisposing and exciting; but the so-called predisposing causes mean merely a state in which the individual is more likely to become insane than if the same set of circumstances were operating on him in any other state. Accordingly, the term *predisposing cause* may be looked on as synonymous with *tendency*, and the origin of these tendencies has here to be discussed.

By far the most potent of these *tendencies* is derived from hereditary transmission, or, as would sometimes seem, transmission from collateral branches of the family. It is of the greatest possible importance fully to understand and to face the tendency of insanity to become hereditary, for an individual with such an inheritance, if duly guarded, may pass through life fairly able to fulfill its duties, whereas if the fact of this inheritance be ignored, and the individual left to face the world like men of stronger mental equilibrium, it is more than likely that at some crisis the equilibrium will be upset more or less permanently. The most difficult question arises, however, when marriage comes into play. Too often these things are kept profoundly secret, or even intentionally hidden away, especially where property is concerned; the result in many cases is unfortunate, the more so that the consequences of the deception frequently fall on the guiltless. We may, however, lay it down as a rule that if one has once been insane — be the individual male or female, though the rule is more binding on the latter than the former — marriage should determinedly be put out of the question. Much more difficult is it to decide in the case of those who belong to an insane family, but who have not themselves shown any signs whatever of the malady. There is always a certain risk, and this must be fairly faced, but the risk is less the further removed the insanity is from the individual concerned. Thus, an insane uncle or aunt would be a matter of much less moment than an insane father or mother, and an insane father and mother portends less risk than does an insane brother or sister. This heredity, however, tends to obliterate itself in course of time in two ways. Intermarriage with a healthy stock gradually diminishes the tendency to insanity in the survivors, and there is besides not only a natural but

an artificial tendency to put an end to the heredity from the increasing numbers thereof. Thus, a certain number of those tainted will probably be incapable of propagating the race, and a certain number more being locked up will have no opportunity; and so, between the two, the insane members of the family tend to die out, whilst the stronger, having intermarried with a more healthy stock, in course of time become like other people. Age has something to do with the liability to insanity. It is greatest between 25 and 40, least in the first ten years of life. Then, too, the nature of the insanity varies with the age at which the individual is attacked. In the earlier years of life there is much more violence connected with insanity than there is with the later; if this rule is reversed, the likelihood of recovery is very greatly lessened. Sex, as already hinted, has a good deal to do with the liability to insanity, though not in the way one might have conceived. When men have grown up they are exposed much more to conditions likely to disturb the mental equilibrium than are females; but, on the other hand, if there is a tendency to insanity in married females, it is, especially in the time of child-bearing, etc., likely to have full effect. Next come the causes called exciting, which are special to the individual, and not to any class or group, though practically it is found that the same causes do operate in a very considerable number of instances. Chief among these are the moral causes of insanity, which may operate suddenly in the way of mental shock, or they may act over a number of years. Doubtless the former are the more potent in destroying mental equilibrium, especially in a mind which is badly balanced by heredity, or by means of the individual's own habits and training. These last, however, belong rather to the group of physical exciting causes. The most important, according to all accounts, is the inordinate use of alcohol. This is especially to be avoided in those of originally weak mind.

The symptoms of insanity differ greatly from the signs of any other disease. They consist in great measure of the sayings and doings of the insane individual, either acquired by the observer from direct inspection or by hearsay. There are certain words used in connection with the mistaken beliefs of the insane, which, though in ordinary parlance used synonymously, yet, strictly speaking, have got totally different significations. These are *delusion*, *illusion*, and *hallucination*.

A *delusion* is a false belief relating to something which has a real existence, but to which the insane individual supplies attributes totally false. Thus he entertains a belief that some one — probably the person least likely to do so — desires to swindle him; that he himself is a prince possessed of boundless wealth, etc.

An *illusion* is a false interpretation of the senses. There is something to be and something to have, but the patient gives them a totally false significance. A few rags are gorgeous robes; pebbles, pearls of great price; a few words spoken in an ordinary tone a command to an army, etc.

An *hallucination* is, on the other hand, a mistake on the part of the senses. The eye or the ear itself seems to be at fault; the patient hears and sees things where there is nothing to see or hear. The word *delusion* is that commonly used so as to cover both the other terms, but should be limited to the mistaken imaginings of one whose brain is disordered. These delusions are sometimes of a gloomy description. The patient is depressed or nervous, and proceeds to account for this feeling in the way most congenial to his fancies. A rich man may imagine himself a beggar; a good and worthy man damned to all eternity. Moreover, everybody knows it and treats him accordingly, or he has some

special tormentor who will never leave him alone. Some patients entertain delusions of a totally different character; they are not depressed, but exalted. They fancy themselves rich and powerful, and they are happy; and yet the bodily condition of some of these poor patients is most miserable. They very frequently indicate a form of brain disease which advances through what to the bystander are exceedingly painful stages to certain death. Such delusions are most frequent in the condition known as general paralysis of the insane. Again, there are patients whose delusions take a different turn: they live in fear and dread, but they are not thereby rendered passive; they are prepared to fight, do anything for their life and liberty. Such are amongst the most dangerous class of lunatics. But it is not only by means of ideas, it is also by means of acts, founded or not on these, that we judge of a man's sanity.

Amongst the most notable acts of the insane are indecent exposure, which very often occurs in the early stage of general paralysis, and stripping off of clothes, which has a most variable signification. Very frequently the removal of clothes is had recourse to out of revenge for not being allowed to do as the patient pleases. In other cases he cannot bear the feeling of clothes on the surface, and so tears them off him to get rid of them forever. In either case it is a troublesome and an expensive symptom. In many cases it is hopeless to cope with it. Give the patient the strongest materials, fastened on ever so carefully, by and by they will be torn off and torn to pieces; blankets are torn in the same way. For the former class, that is to say those who destroy clothing not knowing what they do, nothing can be done; but for the others some sort of punishment has to be devised, — for they know perfectly well what they are about, — and if this fails, constant watching will generally put a stop to the nuisance.

Suicidal acts, or acts of self-mutilation, are frequently committed by the insane. In the form of insanity called suicidal melancholia, where from the depression of mind life has become unbearable, it is frequently hardly possible to prevent the patient from destroying his life. He will watch his opportunity for years, and the first opportunity is sure to be taken advantage of. Very frequently in these patients the homicidal is closely associated with the suicidal impulse. The subject of homicide, however, brings us to the consideration of those acts which are directed towards others rather than to the patient himself. Not unfrequently homicide or suicide is the result of an overpowering terror. This perhaps is the most frequent form assumed in the insanity of drunkards. The patients in dread of their lives attempt to escape, and are killed in the attempt, or in their desperation and dread of attack turn upon the attendants and kill them. A goodly number of the murders committed by the insane are from delusions. A man thinks his wife and children are going to starve, and so thinks it better to kill them at once; or he fancies he has got a command from on high to sacrifice them, and does so. Yet again it may be done from sheer wantonness, as by an imbecile. In all of these cases there is, as a rule, no difficulty in making out the insanity; it is not concealed, and may otherwise be only too apparent; but there is yet another group of cases, which are of a much more doubtful category. It is well known that the great majority of confirmed epileptics sooner or later become totally insane. These constitute the very worst class of insane patients. Utterly untruthful, not a word can be depended on. Nor is an attendant's life safe with them. Before the onset of the epileptic fits, if they have them at intervals, they generally go through a stage of excitement, in which they are exceedingly dangerous. Now the stage is sufficiently well marked long before the minds of the patients are

so far gone as to require them to be sent to an asylum, and during or just after these periods they are at any time liable to commit murder.

On the subject of paroxysmal insanity there has been a great diversity between the opinions of alienists and the public at large. To the latter the idea is not pleasant that a man may go on all his life quietly and decently, then suddenly yield to an uncontrollable impulse to murder some individual, and afterwards return to his normal state. Yet many physicians who have studied the subject have been disposed to favor this view, and judicial opinions have been laid down which were apparently based upon it.

A great deal of light has been thrown upon the subject of insanity as a defense for crime in the able charge of Judge Cox to the jury in the trial of Guiteau for the murder of President Garfield. The defense being that the prisoner was not responsible by reason of insanity, the judge ruled as follows:

"In order to constitute the crime of murder the assassin must have a reasonable mind; in technical terms he must be 'of sound mind, memory, and discretion.' An irresponsibly insane man cannot commit murder. If he is laboring under a disease of the mental faculties to such an extent that he does not know which he is doing, or does not know it is wrong, then he is wanting in that sound mind, memory, and discretion that is a part of the definition of murder. . . . A man does not become irresponsible by the mere fact of his being partially insane. Such a man does not take leave of his passions by becoming insane. He may retain as much control over them as in health. He may commit offenses too with which his infirmity has nothing to do. He may be sane as to the crime he commits; may understand its nature, and may be governed by the same motives in relation to it as other people, while on other subjects, having no relation to the crime, he may be the victim of delusion. Whenever this partial insanity is relied on as defense, it must appear that the crime charged was a product of the delusion or other morbid condition, and connected with it as effect with cause. . . . The true test of criminal responsibility where the defense of insanity is interposed, is whether the accused had sufficient use of his reason to understand the nature of the act with which he is charged, and to understand that it was wrong for him to commit it. If those were the facts, he was criminally responsible for the act, whatever peculiarities might be shown of him in other respects. On the other hand, if his reason were so defective, in consequence of brain disease, that he could not understand what he was doing, or could not understand that what he was doing was wrong, he ought to be treated as an irresponsible lunatic."

Homicidal mania, on account of its great importance, is not unfrequently elevated into a special form of insanity. So too are certain other manias, which, however, we hear of only when affecting some of the higher classes of society. These are *kleptomania*, an uncontrollable impulse to steal, when there is no object to be gained by it; *dipsomania*, an uncontrollable propensity to drink intoxicating liquors; and *pyromania*, a tendency to set things on fire.

Roughly, we may divide most cases of insanity into two divisions, those in which there is apparent exaltation, and those in which there is depression, and these two we shall describe as *mania* and *melancholia*; but both of these tend in the long run to end in a condition characterized by absolutely no mind,—what we term *dementia*, though there is a condition not inappropriately termed acute dementia.

Most forms of insanity are preceded by a period during which the patient is not quite him-self: he is odd in his ways; there is confusion of intellect, bad sleep at night, and he is easily excited. The advance of the malady depends

a good deal on the amount of sleep taken. His delusions, at first mere momentary fancies, become fixed and insuperable, and drive him to acts of insanity. Then most likely the medical practitioner is called in, and the patient is probably removed to some asylum for treatment. At this time the patient will probably complain of headache, very likely with slow pulse and confined bowels; if a woman, the menstrual function is generally impaired, or there may be pregnancy, recent parturition, or suckling. All these may be removed, and yet the patient does not get well; we cannot restore the mental balance. As a rule, the first thing is to remove the patient from home, and surround him with new attendants, who will take him duly in charge in every way, so that he will be cut off from the causes of aggravation, be they what they may. With this change of scene and pursuit there should be a change of diet to a nutritive one, if it has not been so before, and then everything must be done to secure good digestion and a due nutrition. The bowels must be properly looked after, and sleep must be had. Opium is not good; in such patients it often excites rather than soothes, and increases the headache. Chloral is better, and had better be given in good full doses, thirty grains or so. It does not confine the bowels. If there is a tendency to epileptic fits, bromide of potassium had better be given them too, in full doses of twenty or thirty grains, three times a day. Tonics, especially strychnine, in careful doses, given so that the patient can never command enough to do himself harm, should be administered.

All these things require very careful superintendence, and as it is quite possible that the patient may get worse instead of better, when constant action may require to be taken, it is always better to select a place for change of air and scene where there is a good practitioner on whom you can rely, not only for medicine, but also for what in such cases is more valuable, namely, advice how to act. Most probably, if the case assumes a confused character, it will also assume the phase either of melancholia or of mania. If *melancholia*, then the utmost depression overpowers the unfortunate individual. Everything that happens round him seems to be connected with his evil fortune. Very likely he thinks he has committed sins too black for him to hope for forgiveness. No argument will get him out of these notions, and it is useless at this stage to attempt it. The appearance of such a patient is very striking. Woe-begone in the extreme, he may stand for hours in one spot, never moving, or he may be restless and trying to wander away, so to speak, from his evil fate. Usually such patients suffer a good deal in health; they become thinner from want of food and sleep. The pulse is slow and weak, and the general condition of the patient indicates imperfect nourishment and bodily change. Suicide is greatly to be apprehended in a good many cases, perhaps the majority; and this tendency may be so suddenly developed as to defy anything save the greatest caution from the commencement. For this reason, skilled attendance is of the first necessity, but it does not greatly matter whether that be carried out at home or in an asylum. Food and sleep are the two great remedies for this state, with absolute mental quiet. For sleep, chloral is best; but if this does not suit, morphia may be given under the skin. The diet should be carefully selected, so that nourishment in abundance may be given. Sometimes these patients refuse their food, and when that is so, they must be made to take it, either by the stomach pump or through the nose. The bowels must be moved and kept open. First had better be administered a turpentine enema, after which a dose from time to time of castor oil, or a small quantity of aqueous extract of aloes, daily, at dinner time, will suffice to keep them open.

The moral treatment of such patients needs to be begun as early as possible. The great thing is to draw their attention from themselves, and that must be done carefully and judiciously. Once they are brought to take an interest in anything outside themselves, they will generally do well; this is the first step towards recovery. At this stage, any sudden event which necessitates, or ought to necessitate, exertion will frequently suffice to complete a cure; but if there has been no improvement, it may do harm. Certain of the peculiarities above alluded to as characteristic of melancholia are much better marked in the form of the malady known as acute melancholia. The patient becomes actually frenzied from fright. Such patients have very high suicidal tendencies, and require the most careful watching. These, too, are the patients who must commonly refuse food, and who require to be fed forcibly. They also refuse to lie in bed at night, and especially to be covered by bed-clothes. This too must be forcibly combated. Patients, the subjects of this form of disease, generally end badly. They are sure to be badly nourished and a very little super-addition to their troubles in the way of acute disease finishes them. The lungs are especially liable to be fatally affected by low forms of inflammation.

Mania, accompanied by delirium, is perhaps that form of the malady which is taken as the type of madness by uneducated people. The patient may be suddenly seized with this form of the malady, and may as suddenly become free from it. It is most frequently caused by violent passions, disappointed love, violent grief, and the like, especially if the patient be weak-minded or hysterical. The importance of such an attack must depend very greatly on the idiosyncrasy of the individual; if there be much of a hereditary taint, the attack may be a final and complete one, whereas under more favorable circumstances it may speedily pass away. As a rule, the more marked the symptoms of on-set, and the longer they have shown themselves before the actual malady bursts forth, the more severe is it likely to be. It is not always desirable to hurry these patients to an asylum, for, as said, they may recover perfectly in a day or two; but frequently it becomes absolutely necessary to do so.

Acutely delirious patients generally behave much in the same way. They sing and shout, and will not rest a minute. Commonly they are utterly incoherent, jumbling their words together, or they repeat one word or phrase like a parrot *ad infinitum*. They show less delusions than do many other insane patients; their condition is indicated more by gesture and behavior than word. Sometimes they are full of glee, laughing and shouting; at other times they are angry and outrageous, but not nearly so dangerous as some who are quieter in their demeanor. As in most similar conditions, the great object here is to get sleep and rest, for which chloral is the best medicament. Opium generally does harm. Some prefer digitalis to all other remedies, or give its active principle, digitalin, under the skin. The wet pack is a means of treatment greatly commended by some. (See PACKING.) It is chiefly with regard to these cases, or to the occasional outbursts of chronic lunatics, that the question of restraint or non-restraint arises. To some it may seem superfluous to speak of there being nowadays a question between the two. Nevertheless, no asylum can be carried on without some system of restraint. It is itself a system of restraint, and the only question is how best to restrain the patient; if that can best be done by living force, let it be applied in the form of the male or female attendant's hand. If such is likely to do more harm than good, or even if it cannot be used with such advantage as can some other form of re-

straint, let the other, even if it be the strait-waistcoat, be applied. During the very acute attack there will be sometimes an entire absence of sleep for days and nights. Women can stand this much better than men: but both men and women require to be well sustained by food during the sleepless period. Rest, food, and sleep are the great remedies, and the means of procuring the last have once more to be examined. Once more chloral stands at the head of the list; once more opium has only to be mentioned to be forbidden. Indeed, before chloral came in, treatment by baths was relied upon, so general was the distrust against opium. No doubt the baths did good by soothing, but they also weakened the patient. The bath, to do any good, must be hot, and a stream of cold water or an ice bag should at the same time be applied to the head. The best temperature for the bath is about 92° or 93° Fahr., and the patient must be kept in it for a considerable time—half an hour or so. Shower baths are not to be given. If the bowels be confined, a good dose of calomel may be given; but this had better not be repeated.

There is still another form of *mania*, which may be acute, and yet there is no *delirium*. This insanity may consist of delusions, but more frequently manifests itself in actions, usually of a violent and dirty description. Frequently the patients have their wits about them in an almost surprising fashion, quite baffling the medical man who endeavors to examine them, so as to sign a certificate for their admission to an asylum. Yet, as soon as the practitioner is gone, they are dirty and abusive as ever, shameless in their conduct, tear up clothes and sheets, break windows, chairs, and the like—in short, act like the veriest demons. Their incoherence might sometimes be mistaken for delirium; but it is totally different. The health of these patients is fairly good; they eat well and sleep well apparently when they like. At all events, they will have good rest one night, and the next they will disturb the whole ward throughout the whole night. Sometimes they may go on like this for long periods together, and, as they are exceedingly troublesome, care must be taken to get them quieted. This was the class, and they constitute a goodly proportion of our asylum folks, who used to be dealt with by bodily punishments. The plan did not succeed. The plan now adopted, which as a rule, but not invariably, answers, is to give to those who are quiet and well behaved, and who do any work, some trifling reward—the privilege of excursions and the like. Work in the field or garden is the best means of keeping such maniacs out of mischief. Very often these patients are allowed to run on without care or attention until too late, provided they are not especially troublesome, for the malady tends to a chronic course if not speedily cured, and the only hope of cure rests in seclusion.

There is a variety of insanity to which the name *monomania* has been given, and *kleptomania*, *dipsomania*, and *pyromania* are commonly adduced as examples. But it is rare, if indeed such a thing ever happens, to find a man mad on one point, and not on others also. At all events this almost invariably happens; one permanent feature of their madness may for a time be most marked, but by and by, as time passes, the madness is seen in other features of the patient's character, and he probably ends by becoming a chronic maniac of the class just described, or a melancholic, but without the characters of either division being very strongly marked.

Such are the main divisions of insanity; but there is one other so peculiar that we are fain to give a brief sketch of its history. The malady is commonly called general paralysis of the insane. It is commonly described as constituting three stages, of which the first is such as may give rise to little

anxiety on the score of insanity, though the individual is often greatly altered from his former self. The second period is one of acute mania, with exalted delusions, and the third one of complete dementia, with complete prostration of mind and body. In the first stage, a general paralytic is usually a prey to exalted notions of his own importance and power. If he has money he scatters it broadcast, fancying his supply of it is unlimited. He asserts himself to be some great dignitary, not unfrequently God himself; but if this position is denied, he will not take the trouble to argue the question, — he will let the objector go in what seems to him his besotted ignorance. As a rule, too, sexual ideas take hold of him; he exposes himself in any situation, or assaults women in the most unlikely neighborhoods. He is restless, and, above all, forgetful. He takes an interest in nothing, or if he do it is laid aside in a moment, all about it being forgotten. At this period, too, in some cases, though not in others, there may be observed a tremulousness about the upper lip and a slowness of speech, which are very characteristic. Both these signs are, however, much more marked in the second stage, when the patient becomes fairly the subject of delusions. These delusions, as already pointed out, are all of an exalted character. He can do wonders in every way. All his surroundings, though of the most trumpery kind, are interpreted as being of the grandest character; his power is immense, and his bodily strength, though like that of a child, he thinks incomparable. As to physical signs, as already pointed out, they commonly begin with slowness of speech, or rather a kind of interval between each syllable, with a kind of stutter or drawl, something like the utterance of an intoxicated man. There is, too, that tremulous motion of the upper lip which is so peculiar; but in some there is a kind of stiffness and swelling instead of the tremulous condition. The tongue, too, trembles when thrust out, and it is thrust out with a jerk, as if the patient had not full command of it.

As the malady advances the delusions of these unfortunately get worse. At the same time they are liable to break out in fits of violence of a most dangerous character. They are altogether unreasoning, and as they are generally men in the prime of life they are not easy to manage when they break out in fits of violence. By and by they become subject to fits of a peculiar kind, not seldom resembling the slighter attacks of epilepsy called *petit mal*. The walk alters; it becomes vacillating about the hips, and the legs are not moved as usual, but are rather thrown forward with a kind of jerk. The handwriting, too, becomes imperfect both as to mechanism and material. Words or letters are omitted or inserted wrongly, the same word is repeated over and over again; the whole is nonsense. The food is eaten voraciously, sometimes bolted, but in other cases, especially as the malady advances, there is difficulty in swallowing from paralysis of the fauces. Such patients are very destructive and very dirty, but they tear up their bedding without knowing what they are doing, and they dirty themselves very frequently for ornament.

By and by the patient gets worse; he can hardly walk or shuffle round the room; he loses power over the bladder and rectum if not constantly attended to. His face has lost all expression, and yet it seems fat and puffy. He can hardly hold anything in his hand, and if he is confined to his bed sores form which are hard to heal. Grinding of the teeth is very often a marked symptom. His appetite is still good, but he has lost the power of swallowing comfortably, so he crams his mouth and throat, so that there is risk of suffocation if this is not seen to. At this time all such patients require to be fed. In point of fact everything must be done for them. But even in this state they

may survive a good long time if care be taken of them, and if they are protected from cold, to which they are very sensitive. The average duration of the disease, from the onset to the end, does not exceed, as a rule, two years, whilst it may be much less.

The causes of the malady are hard to determine. It generally occurs in the prime of life, and most frequently in males. In a certain number of cases it can be traced to overwork of the brain, but as the malady is more common among the laborers than the rich, this will not account for nearly all. Another cause assigned is sexual excess. This, of course, is not easy to make out, but irregular lives have been noted in a considerable number. As to treatment, that is useless; we must just do our best to keep the patient quiet, clean, and orderly. We must try to feed him well, and as soon as any difficulty in swallowing appears, no food must be given in the solid state; the pulpy condition is best. If the patient is confined to bed for a day or two his back must be carefully watched, and, if necessary, washed with some weak spirit with a little corrosive sublimate in it. Stimulants are usually necessary, especially in the latter stages; in the maniacal stage, they must be given with caution. In these cases during a maniacal paroxysm digitalis or digitalin often does good, but only for subduing the paroxysm; nothing does good permanently. Meanwhile, as far as we know, the malady invariably ends in death.

Feigned insanity has already been alluded to, but briefly. Often as insanity is assumed, the fiction rarely succeeds. The would-be lunatic, as a rule, overdoes his part; most likely he has never seen a lunatic, and his only conception of one is a raving maniac. The means of detecting feigned insanity are not too numerous; each case must be dealt with on its own merits; and there are some men known to be sane who have for years succeeded in keeping up an ostensible insanity.

Insects, Poisonous. (1.) Of the *Invertebrata*, the scorpion is perhaps the most formidable. Its sting is the claw with which it is armed at the end of its caudiform abdomen; this claw is perforated and connected at the base with poison-glands. The symptoms produced by its attack very much resemble aggravated forms of wasp-stings. It is found in the hotter regions of the globe, and a small species in Southern Europe. The best remedy is the external application of ammonia, as well as its administration internally.

(2.) Centipedes (*Scolopendridæ*). The poison of these creatures is conveyed by some curved fangs connected with the mandibles, which are perforated, and probably communicate with poison-glands.

(3.) Spiders (*Arachneida*). Of these there are a few species deserving of special notice. The tarantula (Southern Italy) has long enjoyed a reputation for the extraordinary effects said to be produced by its bite. Direct experiment, however, has shown that nothing beyond slight local irritation is produced; in fact, most of the tales connected with spiders' bites are fabrications. The bites of insects are comparatively innocuous; but it is otherwise with their stings. Stinging insects belong chiefly, if not exclusively, to the order *Hymenoptera*, in which the sting, in the sterile females, represents the modified ovipositor. The instrument consists essentially of two exceedingly fine, sharp darts, inclosed in a tubular sheath, at the base of which is placed a special venom gland or sac, whose contents are injected into the wound made by the serrated or barbed darts. (Busk.)

Treatment: Ammonia in the form of sal volatile is the best application for allaying the smarting and inflammation produced by the stings. If a person has been stung sufficiently to cause faintness, cordials and opiates must be ad-

ministered without delay. The point of injury should be examined minutely, and the sting, which is frequently left in the wound, removed with a fine forceps. It sometimes happens that a wasp or bee may be swallowed in fruit or drink: the danger then is very urgent, from the rapidity with which the fauces swell up the moment the sting enters; leeches should be applied externally, and hot salt-and-water gargle used frequently. The operation of laryngotomy, however, is usually the only available remedy.

Insolation, Coup de Soleil, and Sun-stroke are three terms applied to the same condition; this is closely allied to the condition already described as heat-stroke, but differs somewhat. Thus, heat-stroke is dependent rather upon actual heat of the atmosphere than exposure to the direct rays of the sun. Sun-stroke, again, may take place instantaneously; the individual is struck down as by a blow, whence the term. Most frequently the two go together, and the treatment for the one is much the same as for the other. Keep the patient quiet, and keep down the temperature. See **HEAT-STROKE**.

Intermittent Fever, or Ague, is a specific fever, occurring in paroxysms, and characterized by a cold, a hot, and a sweating stage, followed by a period of complete absence from fever, or apyrexia. The exciting cause of this malady seems to consist in certain invisible effluvia, or emanations from the soil of marshy districts, to which the term *malaria* has been applied. Of the nature of the poison we know nothing; whether gaseous or aeriform, it undoubtedly exists in the atmosphere of particular districts, but nothing as yet has been made out of its physical or chemical qualities. Climate seems to exert a marked effect upon this malady: in the Arctic circle it is not known to exist, nor is it found in the colder seasons of more temperate climes. Seldom met with above the 56th degree of latitude, it occurs in its most pernicious and injurious forms as the torrid regions are approached. In England it generally assumes the tertian form, and is intermittent; in Spain and along the shores of the Mediterranean the same influences will set up a remittent variety, and such patients often pass into the intermittent form when they have removed to a colder climate. In tropical countries malaria may set up fevers which are continued in their course. Moisture seems to be essential for the development of the poisonous germs; in England this fever is almost, if not quite, confined to the eastern coast, and in parts which are humid and swampy. In Kent, Essex, Cambridgeshire, Lincolnshire, Norfolk, and the East of Yorkshire are large tracts of low-lying country, and the marshes and fens are at certain seasons of the year overflowed with water. Since the commencement of this century much of this land has been well drained and cultivated, and in this way ague is much less prevalent than it was fifty years ago. Nor is the disease confined to the poor, for James I. and Oliver Cromwell both died of ague contracted in London. One remarkable benefit which has resulted from improved drainage and sewage is the comparative freedom from malaria which is now enjoyed in London. The low and level coast of Holland is a fertile source of intermittent fever. In Italy the Pontine marshes, near Rome, have long been famous for their noxious influence; there, also, the Maremma, a district stretching for miles along the Mediterranean shore, is rendered unfit for human habitation from the dangerous emanations from the soil. Nor is the New World exempt, for here in America large areas of low and swampy lands set up the disease. In India the ague is very rife, and many in Bengal and the Upper Provinces suffer from it. Alike harmful to man and beast, from the beginning of April to October, every one migrates to the higher countries. It is in the great heat and after the rains

have ceased in May, August, and September, that the disease is most prevalent, while from the middle of November up to March men and animals may dwell in comparative safety. Those who are in perfect health and become exposed to the malaria may be suddenly overcome by it. At the commencement of this century the prevalence of this disorder led to the disasters of the unfortunate expedition to Walcheren. The experience of men in India has led them to observe that those who suffer from mild intermittents in the cooler and more elevated regions, yet have severe remittent fever when they descend to the plains. Intermittent fever, prevalent though it is in some countries, is not a very fatal disease, at least directly; it does harm by inducing other complaints and laying the foundation of other evils which crop up in later life; thus it is that so many British soldiers become invalided in India, while the mortality from this disease is not very high. "Even in Bengal, out of a strength of 344,152 men, with 111,687 admissions into hospitals, the percentage of deaths to the number of men is 0.24, and the percentage of deaths to admissions is 0.76." Observers are not yet agreed as to the exact nature of the soil which breeds the mischief; some have thought that decaying vegetable matter was a cause, but in vegetable markets, where rotting leaves are abundant, ague is not found; and again others have shown that this fever is produced where there is no vegetable matter to decay. Heat and moisture together are not sufficient, for the disorder does not prevail among sailors at sea, in whatever climate they may be; the air and water of affected districts have been examined, but at present with no result. Many interesting facts have been recorded in which troops have from time to time suffered from this malady. During the Peninsular war many such instances occurred. In the year 1809 several regiments of the British army in Spain encamped in a hilly ravine which had once been a water-course. On the stony bed of the half dried ravine no vegetation existed or could exist, while pools of water lay amongst the rocks, so pure that the soldiers wished to bivouac there for the sake of the water; yet here, according to Dr. Ferguson, "it proved as pestiferous as the bed of a fen." After the battle of Talavera, a retreat of the army took place into the plains of Estremadura along the banks of the Guadiana River. The want of rain had made the country so arid and dry that the river itself and the smaller tributaries had, in fact, ceased to be streams, so that detached pools of water lay in the former water-courses; here, also, the troops "suffered from intermittent fevers of such malignity that the enemy, and all Europe, believed that the British host was extirpated." Dr. Ferguson has shown that water may be putrid and bad and yet will not set up ague, as in the following case. At Lisbon, the river Tagus is about two miles broad; on the one side, which is healthy, the soil is bare and hilly; rock forms the foundation of the soil and the bed of the stream, while open water-courses lie among the hills. But, on the other side, the Alentejo land, which is flat and sandy, although equally dry on the surface, is very pernicious. In and near Lisbon there are numerous gardeus where water is kept in stone reservoirs during the drought of the summer months. The water in these reservoirs becomes foul and putrid, and, being placed close to the houses and sleeping-rooms, the people actually live and breathe in the impure atmosphere. "Yet no one," says Dr. Ferguson, "ever heard or dreamt of fever being generated amongst them from such a source; though the most ignorant native is well aware that were he only to cross the river, and sleep on the sandy shores of Alentejo, where a *particle* of water at that season had not been seen for *months*, and where water, being absorbed into the sand as soon as it fell, was never known to be putrid, he would run

the greatest risk of being seized with remittent fever." It would seem, then, that those parts are the most dangerous which have been flooded and then become dry ; so the edges of swamps or the banks of drying or half-dried rivers become dangerous, according to the season and the amount of water in them. It has often happened that those living in the lower part of a district are very liable to the fever, while those in the same locality, but perched upon a hill, escape it. This is the case at Plumstead, England, where those who live close to the banks of the Thames often suffer from ague, while the residents in Woolwich Hill, close adjacent, do not have the complaint. So also in the neighborhood of the Pontine marshes the Italians live in villages high up on the intervening hills, so as to avoid the dangerous miasmata. Ague and aguish fevers are, therefore, in temperate climates, more common in the autumn than at any other period of the year, and follow after the heat of summer. Persons who live in marshy districts become acclimatized to it, while strangers are readily affected. Troops in time will become used to an unhealthy spot, although at first many will suffer. Although the natives in such places are not so liable as new-comers to catch ague, yet they seem to be chronically affected by the unhealthy atmosphere ; they are a weak race, short in stature, of a sallow complexion, a melancholy and short-lived people. It is a very remarkable fact that the negro seems to enjoy a marshy swamp ; places which to the white man are most pernicious seem to have no effect on his darker brother, while conversely the black can find no enjoyment on the hilly lands where the white man flees for health and safety. Persons are much more liable to catch the disease at night than during the day, so much so that many places which are safe during the day are pernicious at night-time. Even now travelers at Rome are warned against crossing the Pontine marshes after dark. Again, the malarious poison, whatever it may be, likes to keep near the ground, so that those who sleep in the upper rooms of a house are safer than those who sleep on the ground-floor, and this may be the reason why lying down in the open air in such places is so dangerous. The malaria is movable by the wind ; sometimes it hangs over a district like a thick fog or milky vapor near the surface of the ground. The malaria seems to lose its effect by passing over a sheet of water, so that while troops on shore are having ague, those in the ships a few hundred yards off may be perfectly free. The marsh poison seems to cling to the foliage of thick and lofty trees in those districts, so that it is very dangerous to go under them, and still more to sleep there ; and this fact has been made use of, for, in Guiana, where large trees abound, the settlers live fearlessly and unhurt close to the most pestiferous marshes, and to leeward of them, provided that a screen or belt of trees be interposed. Some curious notions were entertained in earlier times about the salutary effect of an ague. Dr. James Sims, a London physician, when suffering from an illness, which afterwards proved fatal, felt convinced that he should recover if he could catch an ague ; for this purpose he went down into a marshy district, but came back complaining that there was no ague to catch, and that the country had been spoiled by draining.

Symptoms : The person who has been exposed to malaria will generally suffer for a few days from premonitory symptoms. There is nausea and loss of appetite, with a slight feeling of chilliness ; often, too, there are muscular pains in the back and lower extremities ; these symptoms may last only for a few hours or may be prolonged for several days. Then comes on the regular attack, beginning with a cold stage, in which the patient lies shivering in the bed, with chattering teeth, gathering the clothes round about him to keep him-

self warm ; yet there is only a *feeling* of cold, for in reality the patient is hotter than usual, and the temperature in this stage will rise from 98.5° to 101° or 102° Fahr. This is followed by a hot stage, in which all shivering has ceased, while the temperature goes on rising, so that in three or four hours from the commencement of the fit it may have risen to 105° or 106° Fahr. ; thus in that short time the whole mass of the human body has been heated up seven or eight degrees in many cases. When this hot stage is present, there are flushes of heat about the face and neck ; the coldness ceases ; the skin, which before was shriveled and pale or even livid, now returns to its natural color, and the face assumes an ordinary appearance ; then a reaction takes place and the face becomes red, the skin hot and dry ; there is a violent headache and throbbing of the temples ; the pulse is full and quick and strong, while the breathing is oppressed ; the patient feels very miserable and restless. But presently the skin becomes softer and breaks out into a gentle perspiration on the head and face ; this quickly increases, so that soon the whole body is bathed in sweat, and great relief is experienced ; the thirst ceases, the tongue is clean again, the pains go away, and the heat and discomfort pass off, so that in a few hours he will feel again as well as ever until the next recurring fit. During the sweating stage the temperature is falling, and at last reaches the normal line of 98.4° Fahr. But the cold stage may occur and never be followed by the hot, and again there may be a hot stage not preceded by a cold one ; those who suffer in this way often speak of it as *dumb ague*, and they generally have suffered from the ordinary ague previously. This set of symptoms is exceedingly well marked, and no one can mistake the disease ; yet there is great misery endured by the patient during an attack, although it is only temporary, and in this country very curable. A most characteristic feature of ague is its *recurrence*, and hence it is called an *intermittent fever* ; the intervals between the attacks are marked by a total absence from fever ; when these intervals are imperfect and the patient remains ill between the paroxysms, the disease is called *remittent* ; this form is met with, as has been said, in tropical climes, while the former is most common here. There are three principal types of ague. When the paroxysm comes on every day, it is called *quotidian* ; when it comes on at the same time every other day appearing and remaining absent day by day alternately, it is called *tertian* ; and when two whole days intervene between the paroxysms it is called *quartan* ; the two latter terms ought to be "secundan" and "tertian" respectively, but old observers gave the names, and they have been kept in the language. These types differ from each other somewhat, not only in their respective intervals, but in the duration of the paroxysm and in the period of the day at which the paroxysms commence. In the quotidian form the fit lasts ten or twelve hours, while in the tertian its duration is from six to eight hours usually, and in the quartan it may be only four or six hours. Of these various forms the tertian is the most common in this country, although the others are far from infrequent. Besides these forms there seem to be others in which two types are mingled : thus a double tertian or a double quartan may be met with, and a patient may have two attacks in the same day. It is a vulgar but common error that if the patient vomit during a fit he may rid himself of the ague. In a temperate climate, ague is hardly ever fatal unless the patient be very old or infirm, or suffer from some other serious disease ; in hot countries an attack is attended with danger.

Treatment : Ague is a very curable disease, and in this country, at least, very simple measures may be taken. During the cold stage the patient will

naturally prefer to go to bed and wrap himself up as warm as possible, and he may be allowed to drink any simple fluid that he likes, such as tea, barley-water, weak wine and water, etc., and no more need be done. In Italy, however, at the present day they bleed for ague, as indeed they do for almost every complaint, but this is a practice very strongly to be condemned. There is no occasion to be over-fussy during a paroxysm, as the patient will come out of it all right. Of all the remedies in the Pharmacopœia, none are more valuable than quinine and arsenic in the treatment of ague. Quinine is an alkaloid obtained from various species of bark growing in Peru and on the slopes of the Andes; other alkaloids, as cinchonine, cinchonidine, and quinidine are also present in the bark, and exercise a beneficial effect. Expensive as quinine is, it is yet preferable to arsenic, because not only is it more efficacious, but it is not poisonous, and can be left about with safety. Given in large doses it is apt to produce giddiness, singing in the ears, and deafness, but these effects will pass away of themselves. Four or five grains of the sulphate of quinine taken every four or six hours during the interval of an ague fit will generally cure the patient. Very often the cure is immediate and the patient has no more attacks; more often he has one or two very slight ones, and then becomes convalescent. In hot countries larger doses may be required; and for travelers in aguish districts nothing is more invaluable than a plentiful stock of quinine. If a relapse takes place, quinine or cinchonine must again be taken. Sometimes quinine is disliked, and then arsenic may be tried, but it is very poisonous, and must be given only under medical advice; the injurious effects that should be looked for are a soreness of the throat, vomiting, diarrhœa, pain in the abdomen, smarting and redness of the eyes and nose. Numbers of other remedies have been tried, but no remedy is so powerful, effectual, and simple, as quinine or cinchonine. A century ago the web of the black spider was believed to cure ague, and in some cases it seemed to answer; and even at the present day there are those who believe that swallowing a spider will cure them. Pepper is also a popular remedy, and many take a teaspoonful of pepper in a glass of gin for the purpose. Several remarkable cures have been recorded in which emotional influences have cured an ague, such as great joy or great terror; it is very possible that in this way many old-fashioned remedies did good by acting strongly on the imagination and causing an intense emotional disturbance. The diet should be liberal and nourishing; the patients, being much weakened by the attacks, will not bear any depressing influences; strong beef tea, milk, and some wine may be given daily, and meat or fish, etc., if the patient care for it. After an attack, a nutritious diet, abundance of exercise, pure air, and pure water are very important; the individual, if possible, should leave the neighborhood or live at a higher elevation. After repeated attacks, the liver and spleen are liable to become enlarged, and the latter condition is known as ague-cake. An ointment of the red iodide of mercury has been strongly recommended for this affection; a portion, the size of a hazel-nut, may be rubbed into the left side and exposed to the heat of the fire; its application should not be too often repeated, as it is apt to make the skin sore.

Brow-ague is another disease allied to an intermittent fever, and produced by malarious influences also; it consists chiefly in an intense pain confined to one side of the head, lasting for several hours and gradually passing off; it comes on in paroxysms with varying intervals, and is chiefly met with in sensitive and nervous people, and more especially if they have experienced any mental trouble previously. From affecting half the head only, brow-ague has been technically called *Hemicrania*; *Migraine* is also another term for the same

affection. It generally occurs in the adult, and is more common in women than in men. This form of headache is very different from that which comes on after a debauch or from over-eating, and which is generally accompanied by disturbance of the functions of the stomach or liver. True sick headache is a purely nervous affection, and is quite independent of excessive eating or drinking; it occurs in very temperate people, and is often hereditary in families. Exposure to heat and fatigue, breathing the hot and impure air of a theatre or concert room, working late at night by gas-light, working with a microscope, and any special mental worry or excitement will cause this painful affection. Those who suffer in this way wake in the morning feeling more dead than alive, unable to swallow any food, and perhaps actually sick; the head throbs, and any movement or conversation is avoided, as the pain is increased thereby; the patient begs to be left alone and should be kept quiet, as the only means of obtaining sleep. The sufferer looks ill and pale, has contracted pupils, and a dark line under the eyes. The head feels hot, and the application of cold is most refreshing. The appetite is gone, the mouth feels clammy, and there is a feeling of nausea. Hot tea and coffee seem to allay the nervous system and give relief, and a little wine or ammonia may be given. The only relief during an attack is to be found in a wet bandage round the head, profound quiet, and a darkened room. Medicines have been over and over again tried, and found useless, nor is it to be cured by remedies which act as purgatives or on the liver and stomach. Aconite and belladonna have been employed locally, but with no good result; sometimes relief has been obtained by giving bromide of potassium. During the intervals the general health must be kept up by quinine and tonics, but most good will be done by the sufferer carefully avoiding any of those causes which are found by his or her own experience to bring on an attack. Very recently guarana has been recommended for the cure of this affection. It consists of the seeds of the *Paullinia sorbilis*, a tree growing in Brazil, and belonging to the natural order *Sapindaceæ*. The seeds are ground into powder, and contain an alkaloid which is said to be identical with that found in tea and coffee. The seeds roasted, bruised, and pressed into cylindrical masses form the guarana paste, which, when finely pounded, is then known by the name of Paullinia powder. It is light brown in color, has an odor faintly resembling roasted coffee, and a bitter astringent taste. It contains tannic acid, and a principle called guaranin, which has much the same effect on the nervous system as tea or coffee. It is given in doses of ten to fifteen grains once or oftener in the day.

Intermittent Pulse is said to occur when each beat of the heart is not strong enough to be felt at the wrist, so that one beat is missed now and again; it is generally a sign of a feeble, fatty, or diseased heart, but frequently accompanies temporary indigestion.

Intertrigo, or **ERYTHEMA INTERTRIGO**, is the name given to the common local condition known as a chafe or fret, and which consists in redness and excoriation of a part of the skin. This condition is caused by friction and prolonged contact of two adjacent surfaces of skin, by the friction of portions of dress, or by the contact of irritating discharges. It is met with generally in corpulent persons and infants, and in those who perspire freely. Its development is favored by the accumulation of sweat, and occurs in persons who pay very little attention to cleanliness. The most frequent seats of intertrigo are the inner surfaces of the thighs, the inner portion of the buttocks, the navel, the arm-pits, the back of the neck, and about the genitals. It may be often met with in the folds of the skin of fat infants, and especially in the flexures of joints. It occurs especially in warm weather.

Intertrigo may, in most persons who are liable to be troubled by the affection, be prevented by frequent ablution, followed by careful drying, and by occasionally bathing the most likely situations with diluted spirits of wine or weak lead lotion. When a raw surface has been formed, the patient should keep it at rest as far as possible, and prevent further friction. The excoriated portion of skin should be kept very clean, and be frequently dusted with absorbent powder, such as starch, lycopodium, or oxide of zinc. Fuller's earth and a weak solution of lunar caustic or of alum are useful applications. Where the raw surface becomes much inflamed and is covered by a thick, ill-smelling discharge of pus mixed with blood, perfect rest of the patient becomes necessary, and the affected parts should be brushed over with a strong solution of lunar caustic, and then be treated by zinc or chalk ointment, attention at the same time being paid to the general health.

Intestinal Worms are parasites which infest the intestines. See ENTROZOA and PARASITES.

Intestines. The intestines form a long, hollow channel from the stomach to the anus, and allow the passage of food along them. Different names have been given to different portions: the first part nearest to the stomach is called the duodenum, and is about twelve inches long; in this portion the liver and the pancreas empty their secretions and mix with the food which has just left the stomach. The next portion is called the jejunum, and is about two feet long, and it is abundantly supplied with vessels; this leads on to the ileum, which is several feet in length, and forms the greater portion of what are called the bowels; these three parts make up what is known as the small intestines. The next portion is of larger calibre, but made of similar materials, and is called the large bowel or the large intestine; it commences in the right iliac region of the abdomen as the cæcum, and then making a large curve round the abdomen, it descends by the left side of the abdomen into the pelvis and ends at the anus. In its course it is called respectively, the ascending, transverse, and descending colon, while the lower twelve inches are called the rectum. Although having different names, the intestines form one continuous channel of great length, but they are kept in position by a membrane called the mesentery, so that the different portions all lie coiled together and can move freely upon one another. The coats of the intestines are three in number: (1.) A serous smooth external coat, called the peritoneum, which allows the bowels to glide over each other smoothly and without pain. (2.) A muscular coat, by which contractile movements go on in waves, so that the food is propelled gently from one end to the other. (3.) Most internal is the mucous coat, a membrane lined with epithelium and richly supplied with vessels, so that all the soluble parts of the food can be absorbed as it passes along; this coat is really much longer than the intestines, as it is arranged in folds, like the tucks of a dress, so that the surface available for absorption of the food is thus vastly increased. In this coat are numerous glands, which empty their contents into the canal. The movements of the bowels caused by the contraction of the muscular coat are called *peristaltic*, and when abnormally increased in force and frequency they cause griping pains and diarrhœa. At the lower end of the cæcum is a curious little tail or appendage, known as the appendix vermiformis; its function is not known, but serious effects have ensued from foreign bodies, as pins, cherry-stones, etc., becoming lodged there on their way down the bowels. The intestines are very liable to disease.

(a.) Flatulence occurs in those who have flabby abdominal walls, as in women who have borne many children; also in those who live on broth and

vegetables and drink much hot and weak tea, because here the muscular coat is badly nourished, and the bowel becomes over distended with air.

(b.) Enteritis, or inflammation of the lining membrane of, the intestines, may come on from eating indigestible food, from excessive drinking, especially of raw spirit, and from swallowing various corrosive or irritant poisons. (See ENTERITIS.) *Typhlitis*, or inflammation of the cæcum, is a similar affection of the first portion of the large bowel. See TYPHLITIS.

(c.) Cancer may affect the intestines; most commonly the rectum is the seat of disease; the symptoms are much the same as when this disorder affects other parts; there is great pain, loss of flesh and strength, and a peculiar cachectic look; in addition there may be diarrhœa, alternating with constipation, blood in the stools occasionally, and great pain during defecation, and especially if the mischief is in the rectum. As the disease advances other organs and tissues become involved, and it is rarely that the patient dies of cancer of the bowels alone; the liver and the stomach are generally implicated. In time the growth of the cancerous mass may be so great as to prevent the passage of any food down the canal, so that the intestines become enormously distended with food and gas, and add much to the distress of the patient; and so great may be the distension that in some cases the intestines have burst above the obstruction in consequence of the pressure. To obviate this, and to make an inevitable death at any rate easier, an operation may be performed by making an opening into the bowel *above* the seat of disease, so as to make an artificial anus; this is a hopeful procedure only if the disease is low down in the large intestine, or in the rectum, and then the surgeon can make an incision in the left lumbar region into the colon; the operation is called *colotomy*; great relief is at once given, and enormous quantities of fæces and gas will come away, but since cancer will finally kill, the relief is all that can be hoped for.

(d.) *Ulceration* of the intestines occurs in many diseases. (1.) In typhoid fever, where the lower portion of the ileum is the part chiefly affected. (See TYPHOID FEVER.) (2.) In some forms of consumption, and generally in those which run a rapid course, persistent diarrhœa is the chief symptom; many ulcers form, and these are scattered about in different portions of the large and small bowel. (3.) In cases of dysentery, where the lining membrane of the large bowel is chiefly, if not altogether, implicated. (See DYSENTERY.) (4.) Ulceration may be met with in children, where it seems to begin in disease of the small glands in the intestines, and it is the cause sometimes of the persistent diarrhœa which carries off so many badly nourished infants. (5.) Ulceration may occur without any apparent cause, and then only one large ulcer is generally found; it is a not uncommon disease of the rectum, and may be found about six to nine inches from the anus; great pain, constipation alternating with diarrhœa, sickness, loss of flesh and strength, and painful distension of the bowels are the chief symptoms.

(e.) *Constipation* arises from a sluggish condition of the muscular coats of the intestines; it may come on from persons not accustoming themselves to have a motion habitually every morning, for habit is a very important factor in these cases; it is not uncommon in women after a confinement, from pressure on the intestines by the enlarged womb. It occurs also in those who are careless about their diet, and in those who lead idle and sedentary lives. The constant use of aperient or opening medicines is also a frequent cause; the best treatment for habitual constipation will be to take active exercise every day, a glass of cold spring water the first thing in the morning, and a diet cou-

sisting of brown bread, stewed or baked fruit, figs, prunes, etc. See CONSTIPATION.

(f.) *Diarrhœa* is a symptom met with in many diseases, and consists in a too rapid motion of the fæces along the intestines, and in some cases of an increased secretion of mucus poured out from the walls; for a description of the various kinds, and for the treatment of each, the reader must refer to the articles on DIARRHŒA and CHOLERA.

(g.) The intestines may become strangulated, as in some forms of hernia, where a knuckle or bowel may pass through some weak points of the abdominal wall, known as the inguinal and femoral rings. When this occurs a *rupture* is produced; generally it can be pushed back by gentle and skillful handling, but sometimes an operation has to be performed for the purpose. See HERNIA.

(h.) The bowels may be wounded by a gun or pistol shot, or the individual may be stabbed in the intestines by a sharp instrument; such injuries are extremely dangerous, and generally fatal, because, when the bowel is perforated, the contents escape into the abdominal cavity and set up a serious inflammation of the peritoneum; surgical aid in such cases must at once be resorted to.

(i.) *Rupture* of the bowels has occurred where persons have been run over, or where a sudden and severe blow has been given to the abdomen; death in these cases generally takes place very soon after the injury, and nothing can be done to save life.

(k.) *Obstructions* in the bowels occur in cases of accumulation of fæces and in cancer and ulceration, as above stated, but this subject will be treated of under the article on OBSTRUCTIONS.

(l.) The *intestines* are a favorite resort for parasites. The entozoa, or animal parasites living within the bowels, are (1) the tape-worms, which infest the small intestines chiefly; (2) the round or earth-worm, which often lies in the upper part of the canal, and may be vomited by the mouth; (3) the thread-worms, which infest the rectum and are so common in young children. For a full description, and for the treatment of these pests, see the article on ENTOZOA.

Vomiting generally consists in expelling the contents of the stomach by the mouth, but if it be prolonged, the contents of the duodenum may be brought up, as evidenced by the presence of bile in the vomit. But in some cases where there is great obstruction in the bowels and no fæces can pass downwards, the current is reversed, and the patient may vomit faecal matter by the mouth; the sufferer is then said to have stercoraceous vomiting. Foreign bodies may be met with in the intestines; the most common are cherry or other fruit stones, pins, gall-stones, and curious accumulations of hair, called *bezoars*. *Piles* or *hæmorrhoids* are painful vascular tumors, which form at the anus or lower part of the rectum. (See HÆMORRHOIDS.) *Pus* or *matter* may flow from the intestinal canal, but in such cases it is generally due to some abscess in another organ having burst, as an abscess in the liver or kidney, or the contents of a cyst, or the pus in a case of pelvic cellulitis, or inflammation of the tissue which surrounds the womb. *Intussusception* is the name given to a condition in which one portion of the bowel becomes invaginated, something like the finger of a glove half turned inside out; it often occurs in the process of dying, but sometimes in children during life, and then it may set up serious symptoms. See INTUSSUSCEPTION.

Intoxication is used abroad in a totally different signification from what it is in America. In France and Germany the word means the manifest work-

ings of any drug or remedy : here the word applies only to one substance, alcohol. Used in this wider signification the word applies to two sets of phenomena, those induced by a large dose of the drug — acute intoxication — and those induced by smaller doses acting over a longer period, or the ultimate consequences of repeated doses, large in quantity but not continuous in point of time — called chronic intoxication. Thus the symptoms of opium poisoning, or poisoning by aconite, nux vomica, belladonna, or the like, would afford us examples of acute intoxication. So, too, does the inordinate use of alcohol, though it is well to know that even of this form of acute intoxication there are two well-marked varieties. Ordinarily, intoxication by alcohol means the gradual imbibition of greater or less quantities of alcohol in some of its many forms, and a consequent approach to a condition resembling the action of a narcotic, when the brain, being supplied with impure blood, ceases to become cognizant of what passes, and at the same time responds less actively to the usual stimuli. Hence in turn the ordinary functions of circulation and respiration are imperfectly fulfilled, so that the heart beats slowly and laboringly, the finger-nails and lips are blue, and the breathing is loud and stertorous. Gradually, as the poison passes off by the lungs and kidneys, the blood becomes more and more pure, sensibility returns, and the breathing becomes more natural. Most probably the effects of the poison remain behind in the shape of an irritable stomach, headache, and nausea. The other kind of acute alcoholic intoxication is rarer and more dangerous. It commonly occurs as the result of some foolish wager, or what dock-laborers call “sucking the monkey.” That is to say, a man offers to drink so and so much within a certain time, or he takes to drinking rum or some such spirit out of the puncheon. In either case a very large quantity of spirits is suddenly introduced into the system ; there is no correspondence whatever between imbibition and elimination. The brain becomes paralyzed, and through it the heart ; there is complete insensibility, pallor of countenance, and failure of pulse ; very frequently this freak ends in death. The next variety of intoxication we shall describe is the chronic form. Of this there are likewise two forms : one of these is well illustrated by chronic lead poisoning. The workers in lead live in an atmosphere where the particles of lead are floating, if they will float, where everything they touch is covered with lead, where their nails get filled with lead, and their victuals contaminated with lead. The quantity they thus take day by day would produce little or no consequences itself, but not being eliminated it tends to accumulate, the bowels become obstinately confined, excessively painful gripes affect the individual, appetite is lost, a blue line along the gums marks the presence of the poison ; presently the general nutrition begins to suffer, the muscles lose their firmness, especially those which raise the back of the hand ; by and by all power over these is lost, and the individual is at last compelled to relinquish a pursuit which is so baneful to health. This is chronic intoxication induced by small quantities of the poison acting continuously over a long period. In certain of the forms of chronic alcoholic poisoning we see the other form of chronic intoxication. In this variety of intoxication we have not small quantities of the poison acting continuously for a long period, but we have repeated attacks of acute intoxication without a sufficient interval for perfect recovery between each. As a consequence the system is saturated with alcohol ; the stomach suffers, becoming the subject of chronic gastric catarrh ; the liver tends to be affected, as do the brain and blood-vessels. The nervous power is lost, the hand shakes, judgment fails or is not to be depended on ; appetite is lost, as is the power of digesting food.



FIG. LXIV.

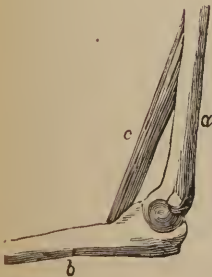


FIG. LXV.



FIG. LXII.

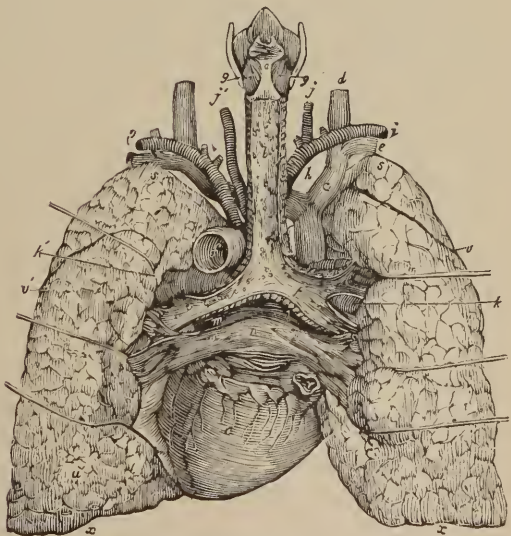


FIG. LXIII.

If this condition is not arrested, graver conditions of malnutrition may arise, and death may follow. This form of chronic alcoholism is altogether different from delirium tremens, already spoken of. Delirium tremens is more the result of subacute alcoholism if long continued and suddenly broken off, or it may be induced in the form of which we now speak by an accident. Brewers' draymen would by many be looked upon as perfect specimens of wholesome humanity; they work hard and long, and they are usually very strong. They seem pictures of health, yet from their habits of constantly keeping up a kind of subacute intoxication, never amounting to actual drunkenness, yet constantly under the influence of alcohol, they acquire a condition of chronic alcoholic intoxication (in the sense we here use the word intoxication), which to them is full of danger. If they hurt their finger, it does not heal kindly; if they break their legs, they are almost certain to have an attack of delirium, similar in all intents and purposes to delirium tremens, yet essentially produced by the accident, that is to say, it would not occur without it. Such injuries in these patients heal very badly, and sometimes prove fatal by the onset of erysipelas or some such disorder, which would have passed by a healthy man; and all this without any absolute sign of intoxication, in its common acceptance, being seen about them.

Intussusception of one or more portions of the small intestine is very frequently met with in children, and it seems wholly independent of any symptoms of disorder of the bowels during the patient's lifetime; sometimes only a single intussusception is found, but oftener there are several, and as many as ten or twelve have been found in the same subject. They are generally confined to the small intestine, and are most common in the ileum, and they consist in an invagination of a portion of the bowel, somewhat resembling the finger of a glove half turned inside out. The great frequency of this occurrence, the absence of any symptoms during life, or of any indication of disease about the intestines after death, lead to the opinion that this invagination may often occur in the process of dying. Although this form of intussusception is so common, yet there are some rare cases in which a portion of the large intestine may become invaginated, and cause a serious, if not fatal obstruction. This accident takes place generally in infants under one year of age, and often less than six months old.

The previous history of these cases throws no light on the disorder; it does not seem to occur in those who are specially liable to constipation or diarrhoea, nor in those who have taken any aperient medicine previously. Sudden and violent vomiting, followed by loud cries and signs of general uneasiness and pain, recurring at uncertain intervals, accompanied by violent straining and effort to empty the bowels, are the earliest symptoms of the mischief. At first some faeces may be voided by these forced efforts; then mucus is discharged tinged with blood, or even pure blood in considerable quantities. If an injection be given, the fluid generally returns at once, as its passage upwards is obstructed, and the obstacle may be felt sometimes when the finger is passed up the rectum. Vomiting commonly comes on, and is renewed whenever any food or medicine is administered. The pain comes on in paroxysms, alternating with intervals of quiet; the child is often thirsty, and will take the breast or bottle readily, although the sickness is persistent. It is seldom that anything can be made out from the external examination of the abdomen. As the obstruction continues there is exhaustion of the infant's strength; its pulse grows more and more feeble, the face becomes anxious and sunken, and it falls in the intervals of pain into a quiet, sleepy condition. In many cases convulsions

come on a few hours before death, which takes place within a week, and often in two or three days. In some rare cases the symptoms abate, the pain and the sickness may cease, the bowels act of themselves, and a speedy recovery of the little patient occurs; but this is a state of things which can be rarely hoped for.

Treatment: As soon as the symptoms of intussusception occur, no aperient medicines must be given by the mouth, as they will increase the action of the bowels and make the obstruction worse than ever. Hot fomentations should be applied to the abdomen, and a little opium may be given to allay the pain; but this drug must be given with the greatest caution, as even the administration of two or three drops may prove dangerous to an infant under twelve months of age, and then the remedy will be as fatal as the disease. If the symptoms do not disappear within twelve or eighteen hours, injections of warm water must be given by the rectum, so as to unfold the invaginated intestine. Inflation with air has in some cases been effectual. Surgical interference has also been successfully resorted to, and the operation of gastrotomy has been performed; this is, of course, a very dangerous operation, but it may be required when there is no other chance to save life. For an account of intestinal obstructions in the adult, see OBSTRUCTIONS.

Inunction. The remote and constitutional effects of certain remedial agents may be produced by rubbing into some parts of the surface of the body ointments containing these agents. Thus belladonna ointment rubbed into the skin of the forehead or temple will produce enlargement of the pupil and relieve the severe pain attending certain forms of inflammation of the eye, and friction with sulphur ointment will in some cases relieve the articular pains of rheumatism and rheumatic gout. The agent which has been most frequently administered in this way is mercury. The patient is ordered to rub in half a drachm or a drachm of strong mercurial ointment every night, or on alternate nights, until it is thought necessary to discontinue the use of this powerful agent. The most favorable parts to which the ointment can be applied are the arm-pits, the inner surfaces of the thighs and arms, the hams and calves, and the front of the abdomen. The ointment ought not to be rubbed into the same part on two nights in succession. The patient should keep up friction for twenty minutes, and then put on a thick flannel shirt or flannel drawers, and retire at once to bed. No attempt should be made to wipe away any of the ointment which remains on the surface of the skin after the friction. This mode of administering mercury is as effectual as any other, and for many patients more convenient, but it has the disadvantage of being dirty and causing much trouble.

Inversion of the Womb is said to have taken place when that organ is either completely or partially turned inside out; it is of rare occurrence, but may come on after a labor, if there is an adherent after-birth and too forcible attempts are made to remove it. The only remedy is to push it back again into its proper position.

Involution is a term, opposed to evolution, implying the return of an organ or tissue to its earlier state; thus there is said to be involution of the womb after a confinement, when that organ becomes small again, after having expelled the child. In some cases this process does not take place properly, and, although the womb contracts a great deal, it may still remain much larger than it ought to be, so that the patient has a feeling of weight in the lower part of the abdomen, bearing-down pains in the back, and inability for any exertion. Menorrhagia or hæmorrhage from the womb is also a very frequent symptom, and thus there is great debility. When this takes place, *sub-*

involution is said to have occurred. It is liable to be met with in women of delicate health, in those who get up too soon after a confinement, in those who do not suckle their children, and in those who are not properly attended to at the time of the birth of the child. Rest on a couch in a horizontal position should be enjoined, and especially when there is any bleeding; no exertion should be taken, and even a carriage drive, unless upon a very even road, will cause distress. Tonics must be given to support the general strength, and the diet must be light and nourishing. An abdominal belt will often give great comfort, and enable the patient to take a short daily walk.

Inward Fits are often caused in an infant by indigestion or by flatulence, and are relieved when the intestinal disorder is relieved and a great quantity of wind has been passed. The child thus affected lies as though asleep, winks its imperfectly-closed eyes, and gently moves or twitches the muscles of its face. This convulsive twitching is due to irritation in the course of the alimentary canal.

Iodine is prepared from the ashes of sea-weed as collected on the west of Ireland and Scotland. It occurs in the form of scales, which have a metallic lustre, but have not the weight of a metal. They readily pass, when heated, into a beautiful violet vapor. The solution of iodine strikes a blue color with starch, which is very characteristic. It may be dissolved up either by alcohol or in a solution of iodide of potassium. The most important preparations are the tincture, ointment, and liquor, or strong tincture. When applied externally iodine acts as an irritant, or, if its vapor be kept in, even as a vesicant; at the same time, if well rubbed in, it is absorbed and affects the system. When given in large doses, iodine is said to affect glandular organs, and make them waste. This does not accord with modern experience. Certainly, if long continued or given in large doses, it produces sensations something like a cold in the nose, with smarting about the eyes and heaviness of the forehead. It is applied to the skin for a variety of purposes; but its application is painful, and sometimes can hardly be borne. The liniment or liquor is applied to the chest as a counter-irritant in chronic pleurisy, and it is painted on the collar-bones for the chronic pleurisy of consumption, giving rise to pain and cough. But, as a rule, other counter-irritants are preferable. It very often does good applied in the same way to the joints when enlarged and tender from chronic inflammation. As an ointment, iodine is a capital application to chilblains, if applied before the skin is broken. So, too, in certain neuralgic or rheumatic pains of the chest the ointment often does great good, especially if the part be tender on pressure, and yet due to the kind of malady above alluded to. If the skin be sore or tender on pressure, belladonna suits better. Iodine, in some form or other, is the great application for swollen and indurated glands, and certainly no remedy applied locally does so much good. In the accumulation of fluid in the scrotum, commonly called hydrocele, it is usual to inject tincture of iodine after the fluid has been withdrawn. In chronic pulmonary consumption an inhalation of iodine of the strength given in the Pharmacopœia, night and morning, will give relief. Similar inhalations have been commended in diphtheria and chronic bronchitis. Chronic inflammation of the nostrils and upper part of the air-passages often yields readily to a little iodine inhalation. Iodine is not nowadays given internally. As a rule, one of its compounds, most likely the *iodide of potassium*, is prescribed. This salt gives rise to all the constitutional effects of iodine, but is not nearly so irritating. Nevertheless it does irritate, and cannot in many cases be given very long without indicating some irritability of the stomach.

Both iodine and iodide of potassium, taken in excess, give rise to certain peculiar phenomena called iodism. These are the pain in the forehead, and smarting of the eyes, etc., already referred to. The disease in which iodide of potassium is most largely and with most benefit given is syphilis, but it is useless until near the third or tertiary stage; in it the drug works marvels, especially when the bones are diseased and nodes have formed on them. Other thickenings of the covering of the bone, not syphilitic, also yield to the same remedy. Some forms of rheumatism do so rapidly; others not at all. Those do best which are worst at night, especially if there be any syphilitic taint in the system. Iodide of potassium is the best remedy for chronic lead poisoning after the bowels have been freely opened, and provided they are kept open. Certain forms of gout, too, yield readily to its influence, though others are not affected by it. Iodide of potassium given internally and iodine externally are the great remedies for goitre of the endemic kind. The ordinary dose is five grains three times a day. It is best given with a vegetable bitter; some like giving it in milk.

Ipecacuanha, or **Ipecac**, is the dried root of a plant, *Cephaelis ipecacuanha*, growing chiefly in the Brazils. It belongs to the same valuable group of plants as yields us cinchona bark. The root itself looks as if marked with rings, with a hard woody axis surrounded by a dark-brown woody substance. Its powder is pale brown, and is the preparation chiefly used. Its compound powder, also called Dover's powder, contains opium, ipecacuanha, and sulphate of potash. This is a powerful sudorific. Ipecac wine, which consists of wine in which a quantity of the root has been soaked, is also prescribed a good deal, especially for children. Given in large doses, of twenty or thirty grains, ipecac acts as an emetic, producing some sickness, but not so much as tartar emetic. In smaller doses it promotes the secretions of the alimentary canal and respiratory organs, and also upon the skin. It is therefore laxative, — though slightly, — expectorant and diaphoretic. Dover's powder has the last quality in the highest degree. Ipecac is often of great value in allaying irritability of the stomach, as in the vomiting of pregnancy and imperfect menstruation. It also seems to do good in many forms of constipation. It is, however, mainly used, so far as the alimentary canal is concerned, in dysentery, especially that of tropical climates. In some cases it acts like a charm; in others it does no good. Large doses of forty or sixty grains require to be given in this form of malady, and they may be given and repeated without any nausea being produced. In some cases of dysenteric diarrhoea in children, the wine, given in small doses frequently repeated, often cures the malady very speedily, especially if the stools be slimy. In asthma, — hay or common asthma, — ipecac wine often gives great relief. In whooping-cough ipecac is a great remedy. It may be given to lessen the severity of the paroxysms as well as their frequency. Ipecac acts best as an emetic, given in small doses frequently repeated, and with plenty of water.

Iris. The iris is that portion of the eye which, to outside view, gives to the eye its peculiar color; anatomically, it is a structure, partly vascular, partly muscular, and loaded with pigment, which separates the anterior from the posterior chamber; it may be considered as a prolongation of the choroid coat; the pigmentary element is wanting in Albinos. The black portion in the centre of the iris is an opening; in man circular, called the pupil, which is capable of contraction or dilatation, according as light is required for the illumination of the retina. It acts under the stimulus of reflex nervous action. The muscular fibres are of the involuntary or unstriped variety, and are arranged in directions both circular and radiating.

Irregular Heart is a term applied to the condition in which there is a tumbling, too-frequent action of the heart; it often occurs with palpitation of that organ, and is most commonly met with in disease of the mitral valve. See **HEART**.

Irrigation. This term is applied by surgeons to a mode of local treatment, in which the temperature of an injured or inflamed part is kept reduced by the continual dropping on its surface of cold water or some cooling lotion. It is practiced for the purposes of preventing or relieving inflammation, and of cleansing wounds and ulcers. It is especially useful in cases of severe sprains and injuries to joints, and for suppurating wounds in connection with fracture. The most ready way of applying irrigation is the following: A wide-mouthed bottle filled with iced water is suspended over the injured part; a long skein of cotton or an ordinary lamp-wick, having been dipped in water, is so placed that one end rests in the wide-mouthed bottle, whilst the other hangs over and almost in contact with the surface which is to be irrigated. A kind of siphon is thus formed, from the outer end of which there is a continual dropping of fluid.

Iritis. Iritis, or inflammation of the iris, may be divided into acute and chronic, and its constitutional modifications into syphilitic, gouty rheumatic, and scrofulous. The general sequence of symptoms of iritis are that, in the first place, the fibrous texture of the iris loses color, becomes confused, the pupil loses its movements and becomes contracted and irregular; next, lymph is effused, in some forms in small nodules, in others as a film over the pupil. There is intolerance of light, and frequently deep-seated pain or aching about the brow and orbit, with great dimness of vision. In a typical syphilitic case we notice that it is distinguished by effusion of lymph on both surfaces of the iris, in reddish or brown *nodules*, causing the pupil to become irregular; pain most severe at night; generally associated with other secondary syphilitic affections. In the rheumatic variety, there is less tendency to the deposit of lymph on the iris, and what deposit there is is not nodulated, and there is a haziness of the cornea absent in the syphilitic variety. The pupil is contracted, and more or less irregular, in consequence of the effusion of the lymph taking place between the edge of the pupil and the capsule of the lens. The surface of the eyeball is often very much inflamed and injected, so that the well-defined vascular ring, seen in syphilitic iritis, is not so evident; another great characteristic is its tendency to return. Scrofulous iritis signifies either idiopathic iritis occurring in a scrofulous habit, generally combined with corneitis, or else a deposit of cachectic lymph in the iris, which leads to scrofulous supuration of the eyeball or atrophy. Traumatic iritis signifies an inflammation of the iris set up by a penetrating wound of the eye.

Treatment: The bowels should be well cleared out, the diet be unstimulating, and blisters should be applied when the most acute stage is over. To arrest the effusion of lymph, mercury seems of the greatest value, given in the form of calomel, one to two grains with one quarter or one half grain of opium every six or eight hours. If the patient be very debilitated or scrofulous, iron (the potassio-tartrate), quinine, or cod-liver oil is preferable. The pupil may be kept dilated by dropping a solution of sulphate of atropine upon the eye of the strength of one grain to one ounce of distilled water. Extract of belladonna smeared round the orbit is of great use also in relieving pain. In gouty iritis, colchicum should be administered in small doses. Pure air or sea air, good animal food, and warm clothing, with careful attention to diet and the general mode of life, are most important adjuncts to treatment.

Iron is used medicinally in a great variety of forms, commencing with the metal itself. Of metallic iron two forms are used in medicine, namely, iron wire, soft, easily flexible, and non-resilient, and reduced iron. Iron wire is used for the preparation of the aromatic iron mixture, a very valuable preparation, and the wine of iron not the less so. The *vinum ferri*, or iron wine, is made by macerating iron wire in sherry. Reduced iron is the metal prepared by passing hydrogen gas over the peroxide of iron in a red-hot state. Iron enters into the composition of the living body in considerable quantity. Especially is it present in the red blood-corpuscles, into whose coloring matter it enters. When, from whatever cause, this proportion of iron is deficient, or the coloring matter itself is not present in sufficient quantity, ill-health, accompanied by pallor, weakness, shortness of breath, and various other signs of imperfect nutrition, is seen to follow. And though it is by no means clear that the giving of iron internally alters this directly, it certainly does indirectly, favoring nutrition and the formation of more healthy blood, bringing back strength, color, and mental and bodily vigor. This iron acts as a tonic apparently directly on the blood, but indirectly on other tissues, especially the nervous system, when deranged. Most preparations of iron are astringent, some more so than others, hence they do good by restraining discharges, when these have grown chronic and the parts whence they are derived flabby. When, on the other hand, certain normal discharges, as the menstrual, are in abeyance, no remedy is so useful, provided the stoppage arises from weakness, for bringing them back as iron. Almost all preparations of iron in passing through the bowels become blackened, so that the motions of one taking iron may seem unnatural, where they are perfectly natural. For the same reason the tongue and teeth are colored black by them.

Metallic Iron, being tasteless, is probably one of the pleasantest forms in which to take iron. It is best taken in doses of from two to five grains during a meal, or in the intervals it may be given between a sandwich. It is a very valuable preparation when the stomach is irritable and there is anæmia. The wine of iron is a favorite prescription for children. It contains a combination of tartar and tartrate of iron.

The *Carbonate of Iron* is another very valuable compound; unfortunately, though easily prepared, it will not keep, but passes rapidly into the condition of rust. The most important preparation of this salt is the compound iron mixture, also known as Griffiths' mixture. This, though it contains certain ingredients which might be dispensed with, is perhaps the most available and cheapest form in which we can prescribe iron to an irritable stomach. Sugar is added to it to make it keep; still it will not keep long. Its chief repute is in the malady of young females, who are pale and bloodless, and in whom the menstrual function is deficient. Some purgative, as aloes, is well given along with it.

The *Iodide of Iron*, which is made by combining iodine and iron directly, is a greenish preparation. It, too, keeps badly. Its properties partake partly of those of iodine, partly of those of iron; but those of the former are predominant, so that it is commonly given rather when iodine is to be administered without the irritant effects of the simple substance or the weakening influence of the potass. Hence it is prescribed generally as syrup of the iodide of iron, in scrofulous diseases, in some forms of rheumatism, in syphilis happening in broken-down subjects, and perhaps best of all in children of a scrofulous tendency, who are threatened with brain disease. The dose of the syrup is for adults twenty minims to a drachm; for children from two to fifteen minims.

The *Sulphate of Iron* is made use of in two forms as ordinarily sold, — dried and granulated; the first of these being most commonly exhibited. It is green in tinge, and crystalline, but the crystals are imperfect. These also tend to break down and assume another hue from the formation of a persulphate. This salt is a powerful astringent, besides having the ordinary action of iron salts. It is therefore useful in chronic discharges and relaxed habits of body. Three or four grains may be given for a dose. It is usually given as a pill.

Arseniate of Iron is a combination of arsenic acid and iron; it is not often given, but when so it is with a view to combine the effects of arsenic and iron as a tonic in skin diseases.

Phosphate of Iron is of greater importance; it is a slate-blue preparation, and is chiefly used as syrup. This a really valuable remedy, especially for children, who readily take it. It is not astringent, does not bind the bowels, and it may be given usefully in certain maladies where the other preparations give rise to too much irritation.

The *Magnetic Oxide of Iron* is an oxide intermediate between the green and the red. It is a brownish-black powder, and has not much taste. It has been used instead of reduced iron, but is not considered so good. It is not much used. Its dose is from three to five grains.

The *Peroxide of Iron* is used in two forms, one moist, the other dry. The moist peroxide is chiefly in use in case of strict emergency, which rarely occurs, namely, poisoning with arsenic, for which it is a kind of antidote. The dried oxide is more irritating, and is often given when not intended when the compound iron and other mixtures are long kept.

The *Perchloride of Iron* is the preparation most frequently used as tincture or liquor. It is a powerful astringent preparation, somewhat inclined to irritate; but if astringency is desired and the irritant qualities not objected to, no preparation of iron better fulfills its object. It is used in poisons, bleedings, and discharges, and applied locally for a similar purpose. Internally it is given in water with good effect in erysipelas, pneumonia, and other inflammations of a low type.

The *Ammonio-citrate of Iron* is an exceedingly mild and very valuable preparation. It exists in beautiful red scales, and as it possesses little astringency is often one of the best remedies of an iron kind along with a vegetable tonic, when a patient is recovering from acute illness, especially if the stomach has been troubled.

Tartrated Iron is in many respects similar to the ammonio-citrate. It may be given with effervescing alkaline preparations. The dose of these is from five to twenty grains.

Citrate of Iron and Quinine contains both quinine and iron in a palatable and digestible form. It is unfortunately rather expensive, and cannot be given with alkalis. It is one of the favorite modes of prescribing iron to delicate patients. In some cases of neuralgia this preparation is invaluable, though the carbonate is commonly prescribed for that malady. Other nervous diseases may be benefited in the same way.

Irritants are substances which, being applied externally or internally, give rise to marks of inflammation of a greater or less degree of activity. They include all substances called rubefacient or reddening, epispastic or blistering, and pustulant or producing pustules. The chief are mustard, turpentine, cajuput, corrosive sublimate, iodine, croton oil, etc., which act both externally and internally, besides a great variety which act only internally. The blistering substances are mainly cantharides, or Spanish flies, in some form or other, or

glacial acetic acid. The pustulants are croton oil, tartar emetic, and nitrate of silver. They are used for various purposes, mostly for the relief of internal inflammations, though sometimes for pain of a different character. They are supposed to have what is called a derivative action, their effect being to neutralize the inflammation within; more probably, however, their influence is much more closely connected with the nervous supply of the part, especially with the nerves called the vaso-motor.

Irritation is a term employed in medicine to denote a variety of ill-defined conditions and actions. Health consists in a due balance of all our functions, whereby they are carried on almost imperceptibly; but for the performance of each a certain stimulus, varying in different cases, is necessary to the action of the parts. When this balance is lost, and the stimulus becomes excessive, we call the action irritation. Suppose we apply an irritant substance, say an acid, to the surface of the body, the consequence is an excessive irritation of the part which is out of all proportion with that of any other in the system. The condition is called irritation if it stop short of that which we commonly call inflammation. Any action which stops short of this commonly goes by the name of irritation, though very often the cause is spoken of in the same way, and some morbid change is said to be the result of irritation. It might be well to define each of these more closely, or get rid of the word altogether. Meantime it is too convenient as a cloak to ignorance, or as a substitute for exact knowledge, to be easily expelled. See COUNTER IRRITATION.

Ischuria, a technical expression for suppression of urine.

Isinglass is the swimming-bladder or sound of various species of sturgeon cut into fine shreds and dried. Many other fishes yield a similar product. This consists almost entirely of gelatine, so that when plunged into hot water it swells up and forms a clear transparent shaky solution, which on cooling forms a jelly. Precipitated by tannic acid the substance forms the basis of leather. The solution is only introduced into the Pharmacopœia for separating tannin from gallic acid. It is, however, also used for a totally different purpose; it is dissolved in soups and other articles of diet, gelatine forming the great mass of the jellies so frequently given to invalids. This substance, gelatine, readily dissolves in the stomach, and though its nutritive virtues are not well established, it undoubtedly adds to the feeling of satisfaction a decoction of meat conveys.

Issues. An issue is an artificially-produced wound which is kept raw and open, so that there may be a constant flow of pus from the surface. It is employed in surgical practice either as a counter-irritant in certain local affections, as caries of one or more bones of the spine, joint disease, and inflammation of the eyes, or to keep up a constant drain from the system in certain constitutional derangements. It is often thought necessary, whenever an old ulcer upon the leg has been dried up, to substitute for it a smaller wound, from which a constant, though less abundant, discharge of pus may flow. An issue may be made either by transfixing a pinched-up fold of skin with a knife and cutting through this, by blistering the surface of the skin, or by making a slough by the application of strong caustics or the red-hot iron. Whenever the surgeon has a choice of situation, he avoids regions where the skin is thin and stretched over prominent surfaces and angles of bone, and selects such parts as the outer surface of the arm below the shoulder, the calf, and the inner surface of the thigh immediately above the knee, as here there is much muscle and a thick layer of cellular tissue between the muscle and the skin. The wound made with a knife is dressed for the first three or four days by a pad

of dry lint, which is lightly pressed upon its surface by means of sticking-plaster. At the end of this period a raw granulating wound is established, which resembles the issue-wound formed by the detachment of the eschar after the application of a caustic or the red-hot iron. The issue is then kept open by keeping some foreign body in constant contact with its surface, in order to irritate the granulations, and to cause them to dissolve into pus instead of forming scar-tissue. The bodies used for this purpose are either peas or small solid glass beads. The former cause irritation in consequence of their swelling; but whenever the wound can be kept open without difficulty, the glass beads are to be preferred on account of cleanliness and the comparative ease and freedom from pain with which they may be worn. One or more of these beads, according to the size of the issue, are placed upon the raw surface, and then strapped lightly down by sticking-plaster. When there is free discharge, they should be removed and cleansed every day, and the edges of the issue should be frequently bathed with some weak lead lotion or spirit and water. Over the plaster should be placed a thick pad of ordinary cotton wool, or of the chloralum wool. When the beads or peas are removed and changed, the surface of the wound should be syringed with a weak solution of carbolic acid or Condyl's fluid. Sometimes, notwithstanding the presence of a foreign body, the issue-wound heals; it then becomes necessary to prevent this by applying some stronger irritant to its surface in the form either of blistering fluid or of caustic potash, or by merely smearing the foreign body with a salve containing iodine or some other stimulating agent.

Itch is a most troublesome skin disease, caused by the presence of the *Acarus scabiei*, or itch insect. (See ECTOZOA.) These little creatures burrow their way into the skin and the female deposits the eggs; at night time especially they crawl very actively along the skin and causes intolerable itching; the patient, to relieve the distress, is sure to scratch the part, and so pustules are formed and numerous scratch-marks. Close by the pustules may be seen an oblique line in the cutis, which is the mark of the burrow. This disease is very catching, and is a frequent accompaniment of dirt; the little animals readily pass from one body to another, so that children sleeping in the same bed or using the same clothes will readily transmit it to each other. It is more common in children than in adults, as the insect prefers a tender and delicate skin; and while in old people the rash is generally confined to the arms and between the fingers, yet in children it may be all over the body; as a rule the head and face are rarely, if ever, attacked. A cure may be readily effected if care be taken to rub in sulphur ointment every night into the skin of the affected part: this must be done so as to make the part glow; next morning wash the patient with coarse soap and hot water, and rub the soap well in with a flesh brush. At some places sulphur baths are given with advantage, but this can only be done in hospitals or other large institutions. The clothing which the patient has worn next the skin may be kept on during the treatment and then it should be burnt to stop the spread of the disorder. Although devoid of danger, this disease is so liable to extend to other people that when one person is affected he should be kept separate from others until he is well. When this disorder appears in a school, isolation should be at once practiced, although those similarly affected may be kept together and placed under similar treatment. It is entirely a local disorder, and no internal remedies need be given, although it is a popular impression that the itching arises from some impurity in the blood, so loth are people to admit the faults arising from uncleanness. The treatment should be repeated every night for a week in order to insure a cure.

J.

Jactitation is a term applied to the unconscious movements of a patient when in the delirium of a fever.

Jalap is the dried root of a plant growing in Mexico, mainly near the city of Jalapa, whence the name. The roots are somewhat egg-shaped and pointed, untinged, about the size of an orange. They are brown externally, and yellowish-gray internally; sometimes they are sliced. There is also in use a resin procured from the jalap root called jalap resin. This is dark brown in color, and very bitter. It is produced by means of rectified spirit, in which it is freely soluble, but is not all soluble in water. This is the jalap of the shops. Jalap itself, as powder, has got a sweetish yet nauseous odor and taste. Jalap resin from the true plant contains a substance called convolvulin, which is strongly purgative. Jalapine is found chiefly in a false variety of the root, but is also found in the true one. The preparations of jalap mainly used are its powder and compound powder. The latter consists of jalap, cream of tartar, and ginger, and is a most valuable remedy in many forms of dropsies, when it is desired to pump the water out of the system. Jalap itself is a brisk purgative, producing watery motions. It is not so irritant as scammony, and seems to act more on the small intestine than on the large one. It has a tendency to gripe, and hence is seldom given alone; usually some substance like ginger is given along with it to prevent the pain. Frequently it is combined with calomel, the two constituting the favorite purgative powder of many old practitioners. It is moreover frequently given to children to get rid of worms. The use of jalap as an habitual purgative is simply to be deprecated, as its use frequently gives rise to subsequent constipation. The dose of jalap powder is from five to twenty grains; of the compound powder about half a drachm.

James's Powder is a secret preparation long in vogue. It has been a good deal employed in fevers, but is most serviceable in incipient colds. It acts as a sudorific, and is suitable when Dover's powder, on account of the opium it contains, is not admissible. The preparation is generally understood to be oxide of antimony with phosphate of lime. There used to be a very uncertain preparation in the Pharmacopœia to take its place called antimonial powder, the dose of which is five to fifteen grains.

Jatropha Manihot is a euphorbiaceous plant growing in South America. The juice of this plant, and the plant itself when fresh, is violently irritant and poisonous, but when the juice is removed, the starch which is left behind is a valuable food, and constitutes the article tapioca. The cassava bread of that region is made from the same root in the same way. See **TAPIOCA**.

Jaundice can hardly be looked upon as a separate disease, though as a symptom of disease it is so grave and important as to be ranked in nosologies as a distinct malady. The one essential of jaundice is a yellow color of the skin, due most frequently to an absorption of the coloring matter of the bile and its circulation along with the blood. By some it is also supposed that there are cases of jaundice due to non separation of the coloring matter of the bile from the blood and its accumulation there, but this is not generally taken as fact. Whatever, therefore, obstructs or prevents the flow of bile into the intestine will give rise sooner or later to jaundice. Chief among these are narrowing of the bile-ducts, from whatever cause. Thus inflammation of the

lining membrane of the ducts may cause it. Still more likely is pressure to do so; this indeed is the most common cause of jaundice. In this way fecal accumulation in the colon may give rise to jaundice, tumors about the orifice of the bile and pancreatic ducts, abdominal aneurisms, and cancer of the glands in the great fissure of the liver. Again, we may and often do have obstruction from gall-stones, plugs of thickened mucus, hydatids, etc., blocking up the ducts. These same ducts may be blocked up by ulceration from gall-stones and subsequent contractions, or in a variety of other ways. Within the liver any pressure on the main tubes containing bile may give rise to jaundice; so too may inflammatory conditions extending to them. In certain degenerations of the liver jaundice is found, but by no means in all. It occurs in acute yellow atrophy, and in cancer if the mass happens to press on a duct, but not otherwise. Yet again there are certain maladies, where the liver need not be specially affected, in which jaundice prevails; such is the case in relapsing fever, still more in yellow fever and ague; whilst in not a few cases jaundice is entirely due to emotional causes, as fright or excessive anxiety, or the sufferings from wounded pride. The symptoms come on gradually or suddenly. If gradually, then there is progressive loss of appetite, headache, and depression; there is also some nausea and a sense of weight in the stomach. If it comes on suddenly, the patient may make the discovery in the morning that he is yellow. This color is most marked in the whites of the eyes. At the same time the urine becomes of a rhubarb tint and stains the linen, whilst the feces are whitish or clay-colored. The skin itches, and there is a bitter taste in the mouth. Digestion is interfered with, and sometimes every object seen seems of a yellowish hue. When the malady lasts long the brain power is weakened, and there may be stupor or delirium, whilst the nutrition of the patient suffers, and he becomes thin and weak. Sometimes there is a tendency to bleed from various parts, and most frequently there is some bleeding. All this may speedily pass away, or become more and more aggravated, till the patient becomes almost black. At the same time there may be excruciating pain, particularly if a gall-stone be the cause of the jaundice; or pain may be entirely absent. The treatment to be adopted for the jaundice will depend entirely upon the cause of the obstruction to the flow of bile. But suppose we take a common case, obstruction from catarrh of the bile-ducts, or obstruction from some emotional cause. This last form of the malady will pass away spontaneously, but both may be aided by medicine. Of all remedies adapted to the complaint, rhubarb and soda or potash seem best. Then, as there is ordinarily some stomachic derangement, a little ginger added is an improvement, and some spirit of chloroform aids to make the whole sit easily. Sometimes sulphate of magnesia, with sulphate of soda, does good; but the treatment must vary with each individual case. The food should be light and nutritious, and stimulants should be avoided. If any are required, claret and water or very weak brandy and water is best. Some recommend in these cases of chronic obstruction that pig's bile should be given about the period when stomach digestion has ceased. Doubtless this would aid in the transformation of the food and in the preservation of that which has to be discharged, for the feces in these cases are not only colorless but putrescent. The fact that dogs can live long without any bile passing into the alimentary canal is hardly in point as far as the human being is concerned in jaundice.

Jigger. See CHIGOE.

Joints, Diseases of. The most common affection to which a joint is subject is inflammation of the synovial or the thin, delicate lining membrane.

This membrane contains and secretes the synovia or joint oil which lubricates the joint. Now, if, from any cause, such as blows, strains, or other local injury, or from exposure to cold, rheumatism, gout, etc., a severe aching pain in the affected joint comes on, and great swelling very soon after the pain, attended with redness of surface and constitutional fever, a condition exists called *Synovitis*. The knee is the most frequently affected. The shape of the joint is altered, owing to the effusion into the synovial cavity, which consequently bulges at those portions of the joint which are least protected by the natural coverings, ligament, tendon, or muscle. In the case of the knee, the affection can be distinguished from the inflammation of the bursa over the knee-cap, from the fact that in synovitis the knee-cap can be distinctly felt floating as it were upon the fluctuating swellings, which are situated on either side of the joint; whereas in the latter case the swelling is in front of the knee-cap and of the ligament tying it down to the shin-bone (tibia).

Treatment: Perfect rest is indispensable, and the joint must be confined either by splints or by a piece of gutta percha, or stiff leather, or card-board, made pliable in boiling water, and moulded over the joint. It should be lined with some soft leather, and capable of being laced up or let out as the condition of the joint requires it. Leeches may be applied to the joint; ice-evaporating lotions, hot fomentations, or a linseed-meal or bran poultice (sprinkled over with laudanum), are the best local applications. A dose of calomel and afterwards a saline purge, with an opiate at night, form the constitutional treatment. In rheumatic cases, and when the urinal sediment is red, ammonia and potash, and afterwards iodide of potash, may be given. If the disease has been very acute, the joint, may become permanently stiffened. Chronic rheumatic inflammation of a joint (arthritis) is generally met with in old persons; it is characterized by racking, gnawing, rheumatic pains in the joint affected, aggravated by changes of weather. The joint is stiff and swollen, very painful if touched; the muscles become wasted, and on any attempt made to use the joint, either actively or passively, a sort of cracking or creaking sound is audible. The joints most frequently affected are the shoulder, hip, and articulations of the hand and the spine. The treatment is to give iodide potass, or ammonia, or guaiacum, with generous diet, anodyne embrocations, and vapor or Turkish baths, but rarely much relief is obtained.

Loose cartilages in joints are occasionally met with. They appear as little hard bodies at the articulating edges of bones; they frequently, during walking or running, get pinched as it were between the surfaces of the articulation, causing intense pain, sickness, a feeling of faintness, and setting up considerable inflammation in the joint. The cartilage is removable by operation. All the other structures which enter into the formation of a joint, such as the ligaments, cartilages, and bones are subject to disease, the most common of which is scrofulous or white swelling, most frequently affecting children and more rarely adults. The treatment consists in perfect rest, cod liver oil, iron, and sea-air; but as most of the cases which come under observation require operative interference, they will not be entered upon in any detail here. See KNEE JOINT.

Juniper (*Juniperus communis*) is a common enough plant all over America. It has berries, which, being distilled when green, yield a colorless or pale green oil, having in a high degree the odor and warm taste of the fruit. The berries themselves are about the size of black currants, of a dark purple color, with a bloom on the surface. Their interior is filled with a brownish-yellow pulp. Their odor somewhat resembles that of turpentine, but is more agreeable.

The oil usually contains a little resin from its own change by oxidation, and, mixed with rectified spirit, constitutes spirit of juniper. This is largely used in medicine on account of its action on the kidneys, which it stimulates, and causes to pass through them a larger quantity of urine than natural. This property is valuable in certain forms of dropsy, and in these the remedy is used. It is sometimes given alone, but most frequently it is combined with other remedies, especially broom tops and cream of tartar. A capital combination for country use is thereby formed. The same ingredient is found in Hollands, and in less quantity in English gin. For this reason Hollands may be substituted for the ordinary spirit of juniper, and, added to broom tops with cream of tartar, will be found a most efficient diuretic and stimulant in slow cases of heart disease.

K. .

Kamela, or **WURRUS**, is a drug comparatively recently introduced into medical practice as a remedy against worms. It is an orange-red powder which adheres to the capsules of the *Rottlera tinctoria*, an euphorbiaceous tree growing in India. The powder hardly mixes with water, but is almost entirely soluble in alcohol. It has long been employed in India as a remedy for tape-worm, but has not been much used in this country. It usually purges severely, and this may in certain cases be an objection. It is best given in doses of thirty grains, or a drachm in some thick substance or in spirit.

Keloid is the name given to a disease of the skin in which there is hardening or thickening of that tissue, so that the part very much resembles that seen after a burn. It occurs on the back and upper extremities chiefly, and seems to be an incurable disorder. The word "keloid," or "kelis," is derived from a Greek word signifying a crab's claw. There seem to be two kinds or varieties of this disease. The one appears as hard, shining tubercles or small nodules of a dusky or deep-red color, and generally attended with itching, pricking, shooting, or dragging pain in the part. These tubercular elevations gradually increase in size until they are as large as a horse-bean, or even an almond, and about one-tenth or one-sixth of an inch above the general level of the skin. They are hard, firm, and elastic, but after a while they become broader and more irregular. Some delicate whitish, glistening lines appear on the surface, and from each there is a claw-like process from a quarter of an inch to an inch in length, which appear to cause a puckering of the skin. Growth may go on for months and even years, but they only cause local inconvenience and do not impair the general health. The other form of keloid does not begin with tubercular elevations, but as white, roundish patches of skin, very slightly raised and surrounded by a zone of redness. At first there is no pain nor uneasiness; afterwards there is itching and pain, with a feeling of tightness in the part; at length the part becomes hide-bound, and the skin is hard and rigid, so that the movement of the part is impaired. The fingers are very liable to be affected in this way. After a time the skin shrinks, becomes red or yellowish, and may go on to ulceration. If the affected part be extirpated the disease often returns, and no treatment known to the profession seems to be of any avail.

Ketchup. A condiment and sauce obtained from the mushroom, by the addition of salt and spices, and by boiling off the excess of water. An inferior ketchup is made from the outer rind of the walnut and other vegetable substances. See **MUSHROOM**.

Kidinga Pepo is a peculiar form of exanthematous disease which occurs in an epidemic form in some tropical countries. In the year 1870 it broke out in Zanzibar on the southeast coast of Africa. The natives of India there resident were quite unacquainted with it in their native country, and they named it "homa magnu," or leg fever, because severe pains in the lower extremities formed one of its most prominent symptoms. The Arabs from Oman and the Persian Gulf confounded it with "bardiabis," or rheumatism, but admitted that many of the symptoms had been previously unknown to them; and the Arabs from Hydrant, in the Gulf of Arabia, spoke of it as a disease with which they were well acquainted in their native country, and they named it "udefu," a word which seems untranslatable in our language. This word was speedily changed by the Suaheli of Zanzibar into the familiar word "madifu," meaning "beards;" but the name was used only by the slave population. The natives of the mainland seem to have been entirely unacquainted with the disease, as no native term was applied to it. Those inhabitants of Zanzibar who were pretty well advanced in life at once recognized it as a disease which was epidemic on the east coast of Africa about forty-eight years ago, and which was then called "kidinga pepo." In regard to this, all the old inhabitants, whether Suaheli, Hindrees, or Arabs, were agreed, and their nomenclature, "kidinga pepo," was at once adopted as the proper name of the disease. The word "pepo" was soon changed into "popo," which made its significance more obscure, as "pepo" means an evil spirit, and "popo" signifies a butterfly or a bat. The word "kidinga" is now obsolete in general conversation in Zanzibar, but in signification it is nearly allied to that of "gauzi," or cramp. Many diseases are supposed by the Suaheli and negroes to be originated through the agency of evil spirits, and are named accordingly. This mode of nomenclature is almost invariable in the case of diseases in which the seizure is sudden. The term "kidinga pepo" properly means "cramp-like pains, produced through the agency of an evil spirit." The disease most allied to it, if not identical with it, is that called dengue or dandy fever, a peculiar febrile disease, conjoined with severe pains in the small joints, which swell, succeeded by general heat of skin, intense pain in the head and eyeballs, and the appearance of a cutaneous eruption on the third or fourth day. This disease has been epidemic in many tropical countries — in the East Indies, in the West Indies, in the Southern United States, in New Orleans, Savannah, Charleston, Philadelphia, and New York. There was an epidemic of it in the United States in 1824-28; it then disappeared until 1847 and 1850, when it again visited the Southern States; then in 1861 it broke out in Virginia, while in 1872 it was very prevalent in Calcutta, and in other towns in India. (See DENGUE.) The disease "kidinga pepo" is not ushered in by any observable premonitory symptoms, but there is always a sudden seizure; the first symptoms are pain and stiffness of the muscles, chiefly in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet, and increased when any attempt at motion is made. This is followed by a general febrile state, varying greatly in intensity; the skin becomes hot and dry; the tongue red and spotted, but generally clean; the face of a bright scarlet color, disappearing on pressure, but returning when the pressure is removed. The discoloration is in every case peculiarly marked, extending from cheek-bone to cheek-bone across the bridge of the nose, and usually accompanied by a puffy swelling, indicating infiltration into the adjacent subcutaneous cellular tissue. This appearance much resembles that met with in an ordinary attack of erysipelas of the face, and it is a well-marked and invariable symptom. In addition to the stiffness above mentioned, there is pain over the whole

of the body, and chiefly in the shoulders, back, ankle-joints, and the soles of the feet; and towards the close of the first twenty-four hours there is often swelling of the smaller joints, and pain on pressing the joints of the fingers and toes. There is also obstinate constipation, so that it is necessary to administer large doses of purgative medicines before the bowels can be made to act. The average duration of this, the first or febrile stage, is about forty-eight hours, and then the symptoms begin gradually to subside. The febrile stage is followed by a period of remission of from two to three days, during which all symptoms of fever are entirely absent, there being only general debility and occasionally slight muscular pains. The remission is usually so complete that the patient is with difficulty persuaded to keep within the house, and the natives, as a rule, return to their usual avocations. On the fourth day there is generally a slight return of the fever, but always much less severe than during the first stage, and in many cases there is no fever at all. On the fifth day the exanthematous eruption invariably appears. This eruption resembles neither that of measles, rubeola, nor scarlet fever. It is much more like that of erysipelas, but with this important exception, that the discoloration is much less intense, and spreads over the entire body within forty-eight hours. In regard to the wavy outline between the healthy and the diseased tissues there is much resemblance. This eruption, even in the mildest cases, is always observable on the palms of the hands and on the soles of the feet; but it never begins there, its course being always from the head and face downwards. When this eruption has reached its greatest intensity, the superficial lymphatic glands of the neck and face begin to swell, and invariably those at the back of the neck. Swellings of the glands, also, in the neck, arm-pit, and groin are general, but not invariable. At about the same time that these glands swell, the lining or mucous membrane of the mouth and nose become implicated, and in severe cases that of the throat. In mild cases there is merely redness and tenderness of the membrane, but in severe cases there is an aphthous eruption, giving rise to great swelling of the lips and nose, with excessive pain, and the mucous surface becomes quite raw. During the fifth and sixth days the muscular stiffness and pain continue, and there is severe pain in the joints on the slightest movement. On the seventh or eighth day the acute stage terminates, and the skin begins to peel. These symptoms are very much like those in dengue, but there are several important distinctions. In dengue the glands begin to swell at an earlier period of the disease, while in this affection they are not implicated until the erysipelatous eruption has reached its maximum intensity. The eruption of dengue is said to be variable: sometimes smooth and continuous, like scarlet fever; sometimes in patches, rough, and of a dark color, as in measles; occasionally either as papules or pimples, or vesicular, and in small blots, or pustular, or in furunculous, as in boils, and often with a mixture of two or more of these forms. In "kidinga pepo" the eruption is invariable in form. The affection of the mouth and throat and the pain in the joints is not invariably met with in dengue, while it is always present in this disease. The symptoms of "kidinga pepo" are well marked and very characteristic, but there may in addition be complications arising from constitutional tendency, or from previous attacks of disease. The sequelæ or consequences of dengue are much less severe and prolonged than in "kidinga pepo." In the latter the symptoms may be painfully severe for weeks and even months. The parts most painfully affected during the chronic stage are the shoulder, wrists, and ankle-joints, and the pains generally fly about from one joint to another, and are recurring. In some cases the pain is distinctly

in the joint, and friction is felt on moving it as if the surfaces were drier than usual. It is more common, however, for the severe pain to be complained of in the muscles, and in particular in the upper part of the arm. There is also swelling and tenderness of the superficial glands. The disease seems to be communicable, for, as a rule, all the members in the house suffer. The Europeans and Americans suffer more than the natives, and very few escape an attack. In no case does the disease recur in the acute form, and no fatal cases occurred in the last epidemic among either children or adults. The natives who remembered the last epidemic assert that it was much more severe, and that many deaths occurred, especially among children, and that the stiffness of the joint was in many cases permanent.

Treatment: At the onset a purgative may be given, and then five-grain doses of quinine in the same way as one treats an intermittent or malarious fever. When the febrile symptoms have gone, iodide of potassium may be given with great advantage, and with the effect of stopping or checking the usual sequelæ. This drug may be continued until peeling or desquamation of the skin has taken place, but even in chronic cases much relief is afforded by the use of this drug. The above description is taken from an interesting account of the disease by Dr. Christie, physician to the sultan of Zanzibar.

Kidneys. The kidneys are two in number, and lie in the back part of the abdominal cavity, one on each side of the spine. Each is about the same shape, but nearly twice the size of an ordinary sheep's kidney; each is supplied with a vessel (the renal artery) which brings the blood from the aorta to the kidney, and with another vessel (the renal vein) which brings the blood to the inferior cava after it has passed through the kidney. Soon after the artery enters the organ, it breaks up into a great many small branches, and these again divide, and at length numerous fine tubes are formed, which have extremely delicate walls and enable the blood to come into the closest contact with the kidney tubes. There are two sets of these capillaries: the one, being arranged in an intricate net-work around the tubes; the other, being arranged in clusters and surrounded by the dilated commencement of a tube; thus one set is outside, and the other inside, the kidney tubes. In whatever way these different sets are formed they finally join and form the renal vein. The rest of the kidney is made up of tubes, or hollow canals, lined with epithelium, commencing at first in dilated extremities and inclosing fine blood vessels; then they pursue a tortuous course, surrounded by capillaries, till, joining each other by degrees, the tubes open into a funnel-shaped opening called the pelvis of the kidney; this in turn ends in a narrow tube which conveys the urine to the bladder. The kidneys are, in fact, so arranged as to form filters, which abstract from the blood water and various constituents which make up what is known as the urine. The kidney is the only organ in the body which takes away materials from the blood without giving anything in return, and hence the blood in the renal vein is probably the purest to be found in the body. It is essential for the proper performance of the renal function that a certain amount of healthy blood should pass through this organ in twenty-four hours, and so any alteration in the quantity or quality of that fluid will cause some derangement of the kidneys. In cases of heart disease, or of empyema, the circulating stream is obstructed and the venous system becomes too full; the renal vein shares in this fullness, and hence the kidneys become over-distended with blood in their vessels, but the blood is more or less stagnant, and not renewed as it ought to be, so that very little urine is passed, and that excreted is dark in color and deposits some sand on cooling; often it contains also a

trace of albumen, because the serum of the blood escapes from the tense vessels into the tubes and so into the urine, and wherever serum is present albumen will be found, for it is one of its constituents. Now and then blood will be seen also in the urine. This state of things generally comes on towards the end of the disease; the patient suffers also from dropsy of the legs or abdominal cavity, or from jaundice, and shortness of breath and palpitation of the heart, or from a combination of these symptoms. An alteration in the quality of the blood will also induce kidney disease; this is the case in many fevers, and more especially after scarlet fever, when acute Bright's disease is by no means an uncommon complication. Those who are scrofulous or rickety, and those who suffer from consumption, syphilis, or gout, and those who have led intemperate lives, are liable to get disorganization and destruction of their kidney substance, and serious mischief may ensue, leading sooner or later to a fatal termination. For an account of these changes and the symptoms which accompany each variety, the reader is referred to the article on BRIGHT'S DISEASE. The kidney is also liable to various other diseases, which may here be briefly mentioned. A blow across the loins, a stab, or a gun-shot wound may cause rupture of the organ; great pain over the seat of injury, with sickness and faintness, followed by the appearance of blood in the urine, are the chief symptoms. (See HÆMATURIA.) Cancer of the kidney may occur; this is a rare form, and generally associated with cancer of other organs; a large tumor may be developed on one or the other side of the abdomen, blood may appear in the urine, or albumen may be present more or less persistently; the pain, emaciation, loss of flesh and strength, are to be found in these as in all other cases of cancer, and finally lead to a fatal result. Death, however, takes place less rapidly than when the stomach or the liver is the seat of this malignant disease. Various poisons, other than the fever-poisons mentioned above, may cause disease of the kidney; in this way phosphorus, arsenic, turpentine, and cantharis or Spanish fly, have been known to cause blood in the urine, and even suppression of urine. The inhalation of arseniuretted or sulphuretted hydrogen has caused similar results; these gases are evolved in the process of separating certain metals from their ores; in their pure form they are rarely met with, except in the chemical laboratory. A stone, or calculus, may exist in the pelvis of the kidney without bringing about any untoward result; at other times it may block up the channel so as to prevent the flow of urine, and then the kidney will become distended into a large cyst, and be rendered quite incapable of performing its functions; or, again, the stone may pass down the ureter, or the canal which conveys the urine from the kidney to the bladder, and cause great distress; intense pain in the loins and down into the groin and thigh, faintness, and vomiting are the chief symptoms; a hot bath to alleviate the pain, and the administration of chloroform to diminish the spasm of the ureter, are the best means for relief; tea, water, or any diluent drinks may also be given, so as to wash the stone down into the bladder. (See OBSTRUCTIONS, RENAL.) Cancer of the bladder, or the presence of a tumor or stone in that cavity, may cause also disease of the kidney, by pressing on the ureter and distending that tube, so that from this cause the kidney may become cystic or converted into numerous dilated cavities; inflammation, too, of the bladder may exist in these cases (see CYSTITIS) and add to the mischief, for this process is apt to extend up the ureter to the kidney itself and cause the formation of pus and a total destruction of the kidney; this change is often a cause of death in those persons who have long suffered from a stone in the bladder. Abscesses may form in the kidney in cases of pyæmia, but no

symptoms of any marked importance attend this change ; more frequently an abscess may form around the kidney, and burst either in the loins or in the intestinal canal. If the state of things is known during life, and the abscess point in the loins, an opening may be made by the surgeon and the matter be let out; but these cases are very obscure and very difficult to make out accurately. Lastly, malformation of the kidney may occur, but give rise to no harm in consequence ; they may be joined together in front of the spine by their lower extremities, and so have the form of a horse-shoe, or, more rarely, both are developed on the same side of the spine ; these peculiarities, however, do not seem to interfere in any way with the healthy performance of the renal function.

King's Evil. See SCROFULA.

Kino is the juice of a tree belonging to the leguminous group, the *Pterocarpus marsupium*. The trunk is incised, and as the juice flows it hardens in the sun, forming brownish or reddish-black tears. It is generally seen, however, in broken pieces, more or less angular, translucent, and ruby-red at the edges, shining and brittle. It has no odor, but its taste is powerfully astringent and turns the saliva blood-red. Kino contains a kind of tannic acid, and another astringent principle called catechin, together with red gum. Its most important preparation is the compound kino powder, which contains kino, cinnamon, and opium, — one grain of opium in twenty of the powder. Kino is a very powerful astringent, and may be given for the tannin it contains. It is not so soluble as catechu. It is often, and perhaps chiefly, used in diarrhœa, for stopping which the compound powder is a very excellent preparation. It may also be chewed for relaxed sore throat. These are the chief uses of this substance. It mainly differs from tannin in being less soluble.

Kirschwasser. A spirit distilled from cherries in Germany, and resembling brandy. From the quantity of prussic acid it contains, extracted from the kernels of the cherry, it is dangerous to take any amount of it inadvertently, but when mixed with water it forms an agreeable stomachic, and is a good substitute for a better stimulant.

Kleptomania is a form of madness, in which stealing is a prominent and singular feature. See INSANITY.

Knee-joint. This articulation is the largest in the body, and is composed of three bones: the thigh-bone (femur), shin-bone (tibia), and knee-cap (patella). These bones are held together by a great number of strong ligaments, and the movements of the joint are controlled by numerous muscles. Like all movable joints, the *articular* surfaces are covered over with cartilage, and a large and complex synovial membrane is insinuated between the structures forming the joint. A remarkable feature about the articulation it has in common with one or two more in the body, namely, the inter-articular fibro-cartilages, or as they are here called, semilunar ; their office is to defend the joint from severe and sudden concussions, and their mechanism is so adjusted that they are always between the ends of the bones when and at the point at which the greatest pressure is experienced. From the complex nature of this joint, its size, and exposed situation, it is obvious that it must come in for a large share of injury, and it is peculiarly subject to disease. The natural movements of which this joint is capable are flexion, extension, and partial rotation outwards and inwards.

Diseases of the Knee-joint. The several affections to which the knee-joint is subject are: (1.) Fracture. (2.) Dislocation. (3.) Synovitis. (4.) Bursitis. (5.) Scrofulous disease. (6.) Rheumatic affections. (7.) Loose cartilages. (8.) Malignant diseases. (9.) Hysterical affections. (10.) Deformities.

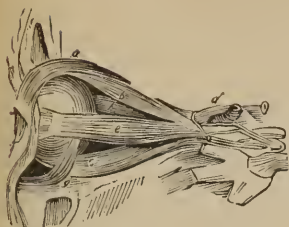


FIG. LXVI.

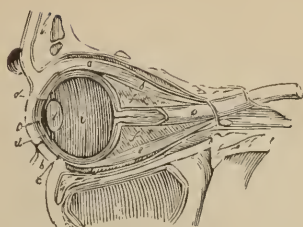


FIG. LXVII

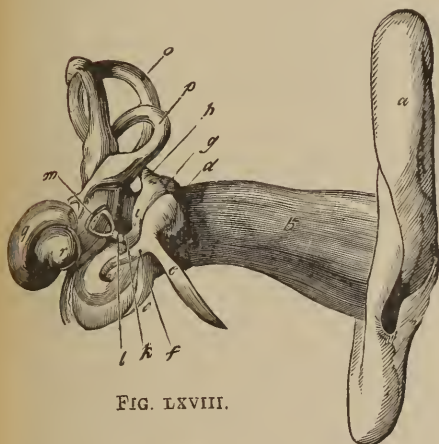


FIG. LXVIII.

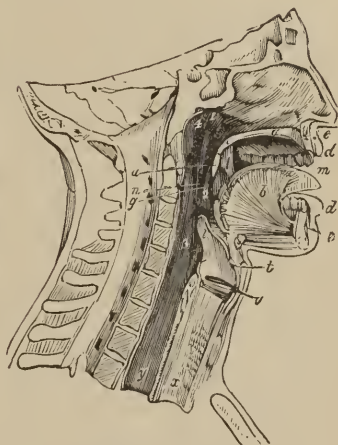


FIG. LXXIII.



FIG. LXIX.



FIG. LXX



FIG. LXXI

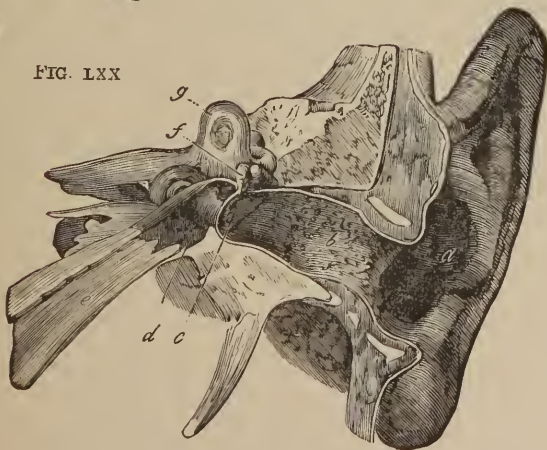


FIG. LXXII.

Fractures connected with the knee-joint are referred to in detail in the article FRACTURE, but it will be as well to allude to them in the present article. Fracture of one or both condyles of the femur, opening the joint, is usually met with in old persons, and is very serious, not unfrequently ending fatally, from the constitutional disturbance. The limb should be placed in splints as straight as possible. Compound fracture of the knee-joint, the result of gunshot wounds, or railway or machinery accident, generally requires amputation, although in some cases the operation of excision has been of use. Fractures of the patella may be regarded as fractures into the knee-joint, if the synovial membrane which covers its posterior surface be ruptured. This important and common fracture requires a separate notice. Fracture of the head of the tibia into the knee-joint requires the same treatment as fracture of the condyles of the femur. The limb should be kept straight, and the whole limb raised so as to relax the quadriceps extensor. The joint must be kept motionless, and in about five weeks passive motion may be commenced.

Dislocation of the Knee. Dislocation of the tibia from the femur is an uncommon accident, and is generally partial. It can be recognized by the obvious deformity and impediment to motion; it is to be treated by extension, and a straight, well-padded back splint.

Dislocation of the Patella is not uncommon, especially a partial one, laterally; it is easily reduced, if anaesthetics be administered, by extending the leg upon the thigh and returning it to its place by manipulation. A more uncommon form is where it is turned up on its edge, causing a very unsightly appearance; and is sometimes very difficult to reduce; extension must be made, and the patella forced back again into its groove. The semilunar cartilages are sometimes dislocated, from sudden twists of the knee-joint, so that they get wedged in between the tibia and the femur. The symptoms are sudden excruciating pain, inability to stand or straighten the limb, and a depression on the side of the joint. It may be reduced by bending the knee, and rotating the lower limb gently. Sometimes it will return of itself, under the influence of an opiate. The knee must be afterwards supported by a cap.

Synovitis of the Knee-joint may be both acute and chronic. The general symptoms are in common with synovitis affecting any joint, but the chief feature with regard to the knee is that the patella is protruded forwards and there is great fullness at each side of it, and at the lower and front part of the thigh, the patella seeming as it were to float in the joint. Acute synovitis of the knee is very serious, owing to the large size of the joint, and it is certainly the most frequently affected of any. It is produced by injury, as a blow, or severe strain, or a stab into the joint, exposure to cold, or the various morbid conditions of the blood. Its progress is very rapid, commencing with severe pain, and almost immediate swelling, redness, great tenderness, and severe constitutional symptoms.

With regard to treatment, the limb must be kept perfectly motionless, and the best way of doing it is to make splints by moulding some very thick paste-board, or leather, or gutta percha, rendered soft by boiling water, accurately to the joint, the limb having been previously kept at rest by a long back splint. The joint should be leeches, or ice, hot fomentation, or evaporating lotions may be employed with great relief. A good dose of calomel should be given, followed up by saline; Opiates should be administered at night. If rheumatism or gout be obviously connected with this condition of the joint, suitable remedies must be employed. Syphilis is a frequent cause.

In the *chronic* form, which is frequently a sequel to the foregoing, there is a

swelling of the joint, dull aching pain; the swelling, however, generally comes on some time after the pain, and there is sudden starting in the joint. In cases caused by injury, the same treatment as that recommended in the acute stage may be employed, subject to modification. If the cause be some one of the morbid conditions of the blood already alluded to, general treatment must be adopted. An attempt should be made to produce absorption of the effusion and thickening by counter-irritation. This consists in the first instance of blistering *near* but not on the joint. The blisters should be small, and applied in succession; next iodine paint or linimentum hydrargyri, with a hot-water douche and vapor baths. In many cases the dressing recommended by Mr. Scott is of great value. It is thus directed to be applied: "The surface of the joint, having been first washed with camphorated spirit, should be covered with the unguent. hydrarg. comp. thickly spread upon lint; next, adhesive plaster should be evenly applied in strips, overlapping and crossing each other, so as to form a complete casing for the joint, and, lastly, a bandage. If *abscess* form in the joint, which it does sometimes in acute synovitis, and which may be expected if there be very much swelling, pain, shivering, quick-bounding pulse, and general constitutional disturbance, poultices and hot fomentations must be applied, and the pus evacuated by puncture with a fine trocar or narrow-bladed knife.

Bursitis, or inflammation of the *bursæ* in connection with the joint, namely, the bursa patellæ, the bursa on the tubercle of the tibia, and those between the condyles of the femur and the gastrocnemius muscle, have been already treated of in the articles BURSA, HOUSEMAID'S KNEE.

Scrofulous Disease of the Knee-joint. White Swelling. This condition of the joint, or of the structures forming the joint, always occurs in those of scrofulous constitution. It is probably more common in children than in adults, and it commences with slight lameness, swelling of the joint, and from the pain or stiffness of the articulation the muscles are not brought into play, and so waste or atrophy. The general train of symptoms is much as follows: In the first place there is either history or evidences of scrofula; occasional pains are noticed in the joint, becoming gradually worse, especially at night; swelling is rarely noticeable at first, and the peculiar form subsequently taken by this swelling — a sort of *globular* enlargement — is owing to the infiltration of the structure surrounding the joint, rather than to effusion into it. If the disease proceeds unchecked, some disorganization of the joint ensues, and from having been kept so long bent, or becoming bent by the ham-string muscles, at last, in many instances, dislocation of the tibia backwards takes place. The morbid conditions occurring in the knee affected with scrofula are identical with those of other joints, and will be more fully discussed under the article SCROFULA. The treatment in the early stages is, locally, to procure rest, and to endeavor to prevent deformity, leeching, fomentation, and poultices, if there be much pain. Counter-irritation — blisters, iodine, or issues, Scott's dressings, are all of value; constitutionally, cod-liver oil, iodide of iron, quinine, good food, and sea air. In severe cases, operative interference is necessary, such as excision of the joint, or even amputation. The results following excision of the knee-joint are very satisfactory, provided a proper case for the operation be selected. There are many instances of a perfectly useful limb being retained, and frequently a shapely one, and one on which an individual can follow his ordinary occupation as well as formerly.

Loose Cartilages. The knee, in common with other joints, is sometimes the seat of these bodies. They are usually of an irregularly oval form, but vary in

structure and density ; they vary also in size from a pea to a plum-stone. Their surface is generally smooth ; they seldom occur singly, usually two or three are found in the joint. They are attached by means of a delicate pedicle to the capsule of the joint. The symptoms of their presence are excruciating pain from their suddenly getting between the ends of the bones, when the limb is rendered rigid, and motion arrested suddenly, and these symptoms will continue until the substance has been manipulated back again from its position. If they do not cause very much inconvenience, palliative treatment is useful ; thus, an elastic bandage or a tightly fitting knee-cap should be applied, and the patient kept in a recumbent position. Should this fail, an operation for their removal must be had recourse to, and it must be borne in mind that no operation is expedient except in troublesome cases, and considerable precaution must be taken, as, even in the most skillful hands, it has been fully shown that it is not altogether free from risk, by setting up serious inflammation in the joint.

Malignant Disease. Occasionally the knee-joint is the seat of malignant growths, particularly of cancer, and any soft tumor springing from the lower end of the femur, or head of the tibia, is to be viewed with anxiety. (Non-malignant growths, such as exostoses, fibrous or enchondromatous tumors, are sometimes met with.)

Hysterical Neuralgia of the Knee-joint depends upon some morbid condition of the uterus, stomach, or rectum. The term "hysterical affection" is taken rather in a general sense, and it is often the custom to refer anomalous nervous affections of joints to hysteria. The treatment in these cases may be both constitutional and local. If there be emaciation and debility, iron, bark, and cod-liver oil are of service. In plethoric persons purging and low diet are indicated. Locally, hypodermic injection, aconite and belladonna liniments should be rubbed into the part affected. Galvanism in a continuous current passed through the joint, and the application along the spine of Chapman's ice-bags, are remedies which should be tried. Division of the main nervous trunk is not advisable, as, although the relief is instantaneous, the attack speedily returns as severe as ever.

Deformities. The most common is knock-knee, or in-knee (*genu valgum*). This disease is met with in individuals of all ages, and consists of an in-giving of the knee-joint, in consequence of the weakness of the ligaments and muscles connecting and surrounding the articular extremities of the ilium and tibia. The most common predisposing causes of this malady seem to be insufficiency or improper quality of food, or its imperfect assimilation. It is usually associated with rickets. "In many instances the earliest link in the chain of causation has been an error in the infant's diet, namely, the substitution for an insufficient supply of breast milk, of farinacea, boiled in water, with the addition of little, if any, cow's milk. Sometimes we may ascend a degree higher, and discover an hereditary pathogenetical influence. We have several times observed knock-knee in small, delicate, prematurely born children ; the limbs, in consequence of general weakness, having yielded to the superincumbent weight of the trunk." After a while the deformity increases so much that the child becomes incapable of walking without crutches or other support. Sometimes tall, rapidly growing lads are the subjects of knock-knee without having had any previous tendency to it ; too much exercise, or fatigue, with air breathed in a vitiated atmosphere, seem to be the causes. Slight cases will recover, with proper attention to diet and general health, and the discontinuance of teaching the child to walk prematurely. The recumbent position, at times during the day, a soft pad between the condyles of the femur,

and the ankles drawn towards each other by a bandage are useful aids. In more severe cases mechanical contrivances — splints or irons, such as are made by the instrument makers — must be employed. Care must be taken to employ daily friction and manipulation, to prevent the knee becoming stiff in an extended position. Mr. Lonsdale treats knock-knee on the same principle as a crooked, rickety leg, “by adapting a long well-padded splint to the outer side of each limb, fastening it below by straps and buckles at the outer ankles, and above by a broad belt, to which both splints are attached, and which is buckled round the body at the level of the hollow part of the loins. The splints should be hindered from coming too far forwards, and should bear well against the trochanter and outer ankle. Meanwhile the knee is to be drawn into its proper place by a band buckled over it, and wide enough to embrace both the head of the tibia and condyles of the femur.”

Knock-knee. This affection consists in an inward projection of the lower extremities of the thigh-bones, and a more or less considerable outward divergence of the legs and feet. Great deformity is thus produced, and the patient experiences much difficulty in walking. The knees constantly strike against each other, and the foot is turned outwards, so that the inner edge is applied to the ground. Knock-knee is caused by weakness and yielding of the ligaments and sinews about the inner aspect of the joint, and the affection is increased by walking and standing. It is met with in workmen who carry heavy loads, or in those accustomed to wheel heavy barrows. It may also occur in youths who grow very fast, just before the age of puberty, but it affects most commonly weak, unhealthy children of the poor classes, who live in towns, and is due in those subjects to general weakness and poverty of the blood, engendered by bad quality or insufficient supply of food. It then often shows itself while the child is still in arms, but is made much more apparent and increases rapidly in extent after the child begins to walk. Knock-knee and rickets are often associated together. When undue use is made of one leg, and too much weight thrown upon it in consequence of disease or injury in the other limb, one-sided knock-knee may be produced. This deformity when it occurs in rapidly growing and overworked young people may be remedied by rest and cold douches. If discovered early in infants the best treatment is fresh air and good and suitable nourishment. The patient should not be allowed to move about on the floor until the unnatural prominences at the inner surfaces of the knees have disappeared. In severe cases, in older children, it will be necessary to apply to the outer surface of each limb either a padded wooden splint long enough to extend from the hip to the foot, to which the limb is to be bandaged; or irons, furnished with a ratchet screw, and fixed by means of buckles. The treatment demands much care and patience, and, to be effectual, must in severe cases be continued for eighteen months or two years. The deformed limbs should be well rubbed and bathed with cold water every morning, and the child's general health should be kept up by good living, and, if possible, by a prolonged sojourn in the country or by the sea-side.

Koumiss. Among the Tartars, fermented mare's milk. In this country, a preparation of fermented milk for weak or irritable stomachs. Taken by President Garfield in his last illness.

Kouso is the flower of an Abyssinian plant, *Brayera anthelmintica*, long used in that country as a remedy for tape-worm. It is imported in masses, the general color of which is yellowish-green. Sometimes the drug produces nausea and vomiting. It requires to be given in good large doses — half an ounce or so in hot water the first thing in the morning, to be followed some time thereafter by a purgative, such as castor oil.

L.

Labor is the common term for a confinement or delivery. It usually takes place at the end of the ninth month, or at the expiration of 280 days from the time of conception. If the birth of the child takes place before six months it is called an abortion, or miscarriage, and when between six and nine months it is known as premature labor. A labor, as a rule, is a perfectly safe and natural process, and attended with very little danger to either mother or child, if properly conducted. It commences with pain in the lower part of the abdomen, gradually settling down in the back, and known as bearing-down pains; this is accompanied by contractile movements of the enlarged womb, by which the child is gradually expelled and brought into the world. The duration of a labor varies from six to twelve hours, in most cases being longest in those who are having a child for the first time; the pains may begin much earlier and may be of a grinding character, but in general these are not attended by any expulsive effort; they are caused by an error of diet sometimes, and are removed by giving a purgative, followed by an opiate draught. In at least 99 cases out of every 100 the head of the child comes down first, and is the part which emerges into the world the soonest; the rest of the body soon follows, and the main object of care is to see that the womb well contracts as soon as the child is expelled. In from ten to twenty minutes, but sometimes longer, after the child is born the placenta or after-birth comes away, and then, seeing that the womb is still well contracted, a wide binder may be placed around the abdomen, and the mother should be allowed to rest quietly for a time, after removing the soiled linen around her. The child, when born, is generally for the first few moments rather livid in the face, but soon begins to cry out lustily; after wiping the mouth and nose, it should be wrapped in warm and soft flannel until the nurse is ready to wash it in warm water and dress it. If the child do not breathe at first, it may be gently slapped on the back or held out for a minute in the open air, or hot and cold water may be alternately dashed over it, and efforts made to keep up artificial respiration. After-pains are usually the worst in those women who have had several children, and are very troublesome the first twenty-four hours; an opiate is the best remedy. The mother's diet must be light and nourishing; usually, the first day, gruel or tea is preferred, but afterwards a small chop or a piece of fish may be taken. The child should be put to the breast as soon as possible, but it is seldom able to suckle much the first day or two. The mother must be kept in bed for nine or ten days, and then may be allowed to get up, still keeping the horizontal position for a few days longer. The details of management in a midwifery case are obviously out of place in a book of this nature. Sometimes, instead of the head of the child presenting, the feet may come down first, but this is not of much matter, although it may prolong the labor. If, however, the arm or shoulder come down first, it is a sign that the child is lying in a wrong position, and there is then said to be a cross-birth; in such cases skilled interference is at once to be sought. There are some cases of such great deformity of the pelvis that premature labor has to be induced, but this must be only done after consultation, as if done with a criminal intent the operator is subject to severe punishment. In other cases operative interference is required to save the life of the mother or the child, or both, but for its proper performance great skill and experience is required, and can be attained only by a proper education and practical acquaintance with the subject.

Laburnum is a beautiful ornamental shrub known to the botanist as *Cytisus laburnum*. It yields seeds of an acrid and poisonous nature, which may possibly be eaten by children, and produce vomiting, cramps, purging, and all the symptoms of an irritant poison. The remedy in such a case is to give an emetic of mustard and warm water, or ipecacuanha, or white vitrol, and afterwards to support the patient with ammonia and brandy.

Lactation. This is the name given to the period of suckling a child after a confinement. After the birth of a child the breasts of the mother, which during pregnancy increase in size, secrete a large quantity of milk for the sustenance of the offspring during infant life. The process is a perfectly natural one, and it is by far the best means of rearing a child; for the first day or two, especially after a first confinement, the milk flows in very small quantities, but after that time, when the secretion is well established, the production of milk goes on uninterruptedly in many cases. It is the duty of every woman, if in good health, to give the child the breast; yet there are many, and those chiefly in high life, who, from indolence or apathy, or some other cause, prefer their children to be brought up by a wet-nurse or by the bottle. Many, again, are incapable of suckling their children from ill-health, or by the cessation of the secretion of milk in the breast, and then, of course, other means must be taken to bring up the child. The mortality of infants not brought up by suckling is vastly higher than in those who are kept to the breast for the first nine or ten months of life. If the child die soon after birth there may be some trouble in checking the distension of the breasts, which may often be very painful. The breasts may be drawn by a syringe, or by another child being put to them; a popular method is to apply a soda-water bottle previously warmed to the nipple; on cooling, the air within the bottle is more rarefied than that outside, and the difference of the atmospheric pressure will cause a flow of milk. The secretion may, in such cases, be generally stopped in a few days by applying a large belladonna plaster to each breast, and giving a saline purgative. Inflammation of the breast may take place during lactation, and end in an abscess; the breast will be found hot, enlarged and painful, and perhaps a swelling, tender to the touch, may be noticed at one part; when it is clear that matter has formed, an incision must be made with a lancet to let it out; the breast must be slung in a towel from the shoulder, so as to relieve the patient of its weight, and hot linseed-meal poultices should be often applied. Unless the opening be a free one the matter is apt to accumulate again and require a second or even third incision. When an abscess forms, the health of the woman suffers; she loses her appetite, becomes faint and weak, and loses color and strength. Tonic medicines must be given her, and a nourishing diet, and rest and quiet enjoined; it is not always necessary to wean the child, as it can feed from the opposite breast. A child should be weaned at the end of nine months, as a rule, but this is very seldom observed, and many poor women go on suckling for a much longer period, until, perhaps, the child is eighteen months or even two years old. This is bad for the mother as well as the child; to the former, because it is a great drain upon her strength, and to the latter, because when the teeth have appeared a more solid food may be given. Women who have a family fast, who wean their children at a late period, and who, perhaps, live badly all the time are very liable to suffer much in their health; they lose their appetite and strength, and become low and nervous; they are very liable to headache, pain in the back and left side, and very often they suffer from leucorrhœa. The proper treatment for such cases is to wean the child and improve the mother's health

by tonics, good diet, and rest; stout is often recommended to mothers as being more nourishing than beer, but at such times all stimulants should be taken in moderate quantities, and reliance should be placed on a more liberal diet. Over-suckling is a very frequent cause of ill-health in a woman, and lays the foundation of future illness by bringing on a state of debility.

Lacteals are very minute vessels, or absorbents, which arise in small conical projections of the mucous or lining membrane of the intestines; joining together, they finally form larger branches, which pass up by the mesentery into the mesenteric glands, and then on to the *receptaculum chyli*, a small chamber lying in front of the spine in the abdominal cavity. The function of the lacteals is to absorb various soluble portions of the digested food or chyme as it passes along the intestinal canal, and chiefly the fatty portions of the food; the fluid, thus absorbed, is milky in appearance, is called *chyle*, and this, passing through the mesenteric glands, undergoes these various changes; finally, it goes through the *receptaculum chyli*, and then on by the thoracic duct as lymph, to join in the blood current at the root of the neck. The lacteals are to the intestines what the lymphatics are to the rest of the body. They are often diseased in children, and many cases of marasmus, or wasting away, are due to affections of the small glands and lacteals of the intestines; the mesenteric glands are also frequently associated in the change, and become swollen and enlarged, and add to the general mischief. Such children waste because the food cannot be properly absorbed, and the blood loses in quality and quantity because it does not receive its due supply of lymph. Diarrhœa, too, is a common symptom, and this, with the emaciation and general weakness, often brings about a fatal result. The diet must be carefully looked to: all solid or thickened food should be avoided, whilst milk and beef-tea or chicken-broth may be given. If there is any sickness, lime-water may be added to the milk; but any error of diet may again bring on diarrhœa. Cod-liver oil is not well borne by the stomach in such cases, and therefore it may be rubbed into the skin night and morning. A little steel wine may be given daily, but no other medicine; and no purgative should be administered.

Lactucarium, or **LETTUCE OPIUM**, is prepared from the common lettuce by pressing out the milky juice of the flowering lettuce, and afterwards heating gently till it forms little lumps of a brown color with an odor very similar to opium. It has been supposed to possess properties similar to poppy opium, but for this there are no good grounds of belief. Nowadays lactucarium is no longer in the Pharmacopœia: in its stead we have an equally useless compound, extract of lettuce. Both lettuce and lactucarium have been prescribed when opium did not agree with the patient, but with no good result. As much as thirty grains of lactucarium have been given every four hours for some time without producing any marked effects.

Lard is hog's fat deprived of its membranes and purified by heat. It is used in making ointments, and is often better for application to a blister or sore place than the more skillfully prepared and expensive ointments. A piece of ordinary lard put into boiling water and allowed to cool and settle, and then taken out free from all impurities and kept in a stone jar, is a very useful and pleasant application.

Lardaceous Degeneration is another term for waxy degeneration; it may affect the liver, kidney, spleen, and intestines. See **DEGENERATION**.

Laryngeal Phthisis is a form of consumption in which the patient suffers from hoarseness and loss of voice; it is very common in the later stages of phthisis. See **CONSUMPTION**.

Laryngismus Stridulus, also known as spurious croup or child-crowing, is a spasmodic form of disease commonly afflicting children during the period of their first teething. A considerable number of children die of the malady, being mostly under one year old. This disease might be, and often is, mistaken for croup; but there is no fever, almost the only symptom being the interruption of the breathing. The first attack may often come on in the night, the child having been put to bed apparently well. There may only be one or two prolonged crowing inspirations, and the patient fall asleep again. In other cases the child may have been irritable and restless for a day or two, when suddenly it is seized with difficulty of breathing, and kicks and struggles, unable to draw a breath. Presently, however, it is enabled to draw in a breath with a long crowing or shrill whistling sound, the chink or opening into the wind-pipe being much narrower, from spasm, than usual. This may end the attack, but it may return shortly in a few hours, or sometimes in a day or two. In other cases the attack resembles epilepsy more than croup, the face being swollen and flushed, the veins starting out with convulsive movements of hands and feet. The child may even seem dead for a few moments, until, by and by, there is a gasp, and then a thin-sounding breath, the patient gradually recovering. This is not always the case, for not unfrequently the little patient does die in one of these paroxysms. The cause of this spasm undoubtedly lies in some irritation acting through the nerve which supplies motor power to the larynx. It has been supposed to be due to enlarged glands pressing on and irritating this nerve. In reality it may originate in a variety of ways, being most of them reflex, but all unite in acting through this nerve. It may originate in teething, indigestion, constipation, or the reverse condition, catharsis, which, acting through the brain and spinal cord in subjects whose nervous system is easily put out of gear, is thus manifested as spurious croup. Fortunately much may be done by way of treatment, especially if it is done at once; and there is no disease in which a general knowledge of the principles of treatment are more important to the public. The best thing is promptly to put the child in hot water up to its chin, and pour cold water on its head. Some propose the same remedies as when a child seems still-born, such as slapping the nates, or even artificial respiration; but the conditions are totally different. When the child is born so, the only difficulty is to induce its muscles of respiration to act; there is no obstruction to the entry of air. Here it is quite the reverse; the muscles of respiration are ready to act, nay, are acting; but the air cannot enter, the way being barred by the closure of the entrance to the air-passages. Before any good can be done, these must be relaxed, and, accordingly, such treatment as we have recommended, or a few drops of chloroform swallowed, will do what is necessary. It is useless to think of the inhalation of chloroform when the air itself cannot make its way into the lung. Afterwards the child's bowels should be carefully looked to, and the teeth and mouth examined. Change of air is of the utmost benefit. Belladonna, in very small doses, is sometimes useful, but the great thing is careful nursing. The child should have nourishing food, but it must not be overstuffing. Overstuffing and improper food is a very important cause of the malady. The best food for a young child is its mother's milk, but sometimes they will not suck, and then the best substitute must be procured,—a good wet-nurse, if possible; if not, asses' milk, or the milk of a healthy cow diluted with water.

Laryngitis, or inflammation of the upper part of the wind-pipe, is a troublesome and even dangerous affection; it may be produced by exposure

to cold, and also by inhaling any irritant gases, as ammonia, chlorine, or hydrochloric acid. There is more or less of a croupy noise during inspiration, the breathing is short and hurried, the patient can only speak in a hoarse whisper, and will point to his throat as the seat of distress. The symptoms are much the same as if a foreign body were accidentally to get into the air-passages, and there is a feeling of impending suffocation. When occurring in children it is commonly called croup; but every case of croupy breathing does not show that laryngitis is present, as it may be only spasmodic. This disease is liable to come on in those who are subject to phthisis or bronchitis. Steam must be at once inhaled; hot sponges must be applied to the throat, and a warm moist atmosphere must be kept up. In some cases it may be needful to perform the operation of laryngotomy or tracheotomy; but in all cases it is imperative to have medical aid at once. See CROUP, LARYNGISMUS STRIDULUS.

Laryngoscope. This is an instrument used by surgeons to explore the larynx and upper part of the windpipe. In its simplest form it consists of a small reflecting mirror, which is mounted on a long and slender stem so that it can be passed to the back of the throat. Upon this are thrown rays of strong artificial light, reflected from another mirror, which is carried on the forehead or over the right eye of the surgeon. In the latter case the second mirror is perforated at its centre by a small hole, so that the rays reflected from the mirror at the back of the throat may pass through to the surgeon's eye, placed at the centre of the reflection. The surgeon sits in front of the patient, and on introducing the mirror into the mouth pulls the tongue well forward. The light is placed behind and to one side of the patient. The laryngoscope is used for investigating the nature and extent of disease affecting the larynx, and also as an aid in applying remedial agents directly to the lining membrane of this organ, and in removing by operation warty growths, polypi, and other tumors.

History of the instrument. Prototypes of the laryngoscope have existed for ages. Paulus Æginæta describes an instrument under the name of *glossotochus* for inspecting the mouth and pharynx. It consisted of a concave blade to keep the tongue depressed, and of a limb like a horseshoe that fitted beneath the chin. Fabricius Hildanus (1646) mentions in his requirements for a military chest a *speculum oris integrum*, probably like that described by Scultetus (1655); this was "a strong speculum oris, with which not only the tongue is depressed, but also the lower jaw, thus affording a correct view of the diseases or vices which destroy the throat; likewise allowing, during its introduction, of the use of such instruments and medicaments as may be necessary. It affords the power, in the first place, of preserving and keeping the teeth open in obstinate and cataleptic persons, who are astonished to find that they swallow the food which has been introduced into the mouth." Levret, in 1749, published an account of a pharyngoscope which held the mouth open, and by means of a polished plate of steel, which formed its body, reflected *catoptrically* the rays of light upon the point required. Bozzini, in 1807, described a laryngeal speculum, consisting of a tube divided by a vertical septum or partition, and having at its curved extremity two mirrors, directed upwards or downwards, according to the situation of the part to be examined. When introduced the light was reflected into the mouth by means of a tin lantern in the form of a vase-shaped box, in the opposite sides of which were circular openings, — a larger and a smaller, — to the larger one of which was fastened the speculum, and to the smaller an eye-piece. In the centre of the lamp was

a receptacle for a candle, which, when lighted, allowed the flame to reach the level of the two openings in the lamp, parallel to one another and in a line with the tube. On applying the eye to the eye-piece, the reflected image was seen in one of the mirrors at the end of the speculum, and the other mirror conveyed the light, both passing through the different channels divided by the vertical septum. In 1827 and 1829, Senn, of Geneva, and Babington, of London, invented laryngeal mirrors, and the latter may be legitimately considered as the inventor of the modern laryngoscope, although he never employed artificial light. Beamès, of Lyons, in 1838, invented a speculum for examining the throat, larynx, and back of the nostrils. Liston, the great surgeon, was in the habit of using a speculum for the examination of the larynx. In 1844, Dr. Warden, of Edinburgh, invented a prismatic speculum, by which he was enabled to see the vocal cords. In 1848, Mr. Avery, of the Charing Cross Hospital, used a laryngoscope with all the elements as now employed; he used an artificial mirror attached to a stem, and employed artificial light, with the flame of a candle in front of a polished metal reflector. This reflector was attached to the observer's head, and was perforated to allow of vision through the openings. The light was thrown down the throat, and a small mirror introduced to the back of the mouth and the larynx examined. The perfection of the construction, use, and application of the instrument is due to Turk and Czermak.

Laryngotomy. The operation of laryngotomy should be performed only in cases where *great* urgency demands an opening of the windpipe, and when the proper apparatus for tracheotomy is at hand. The operation is thus performed: The patient is to be seated in a chair, with the head well thrown back and kept steady; the finger of the operator is passed over the front of the neck, and the crico-thyroid depression felt for; then a vertical incision, about an inch in length, is made in the mesial line over this spot, and the crico-thyroid membrane is divided sufficiently to allow of the introduction of a tube. The operation can be performed readily enough with a penknife, and if no tube be at hand a quill or a thin piece of wood, turned on its axis, will admit sufficient air to the lungs. Care must be taken not to mistake the thyrohyoid space for the crico-thyroid. The disadvantages of the operation are, that in cases of an inflammatory nature the proceeding is too near the obstructing cause, and more or less permanent injury is inflicted on the laryngeal apparatus, thus increasing the probability of persistent aphonia. Laryngotomy may be performed in cases of lodgment of some foreign substance in the larynx. The only casualty in the performance of the operation is the division of the crico-thyroid artery, a small branch, which runs across the membrane, and might, if large, cause considerable trouble. In a young subject the chief difficulty of the operation is the recognition of the parts, after the superficial wound has been made, from the smallness of their size, and this difficulty may be greatly increased if the skin and cellular tissue be inflamed and infiltrated with serum.

When the operation has been performed, it is of the greatest importance that the proper after-treatment be adopted. An experienced nurse or attendant, or at all events some one who can be trusted, should be left with the patient. He should be placed in a room where the temperature is warm and equable, as the introduction of cold air into the trachea is very liable to set up inflammation of the air-passages. The warmth should be a *damp* warmth, best so rendered by steam. The bed should be surrounded with curtains or blankets, and a jet of steam admitted from the end of a tube connected with a tea-

kettle. It must be borne in mind that blood and mucus very readily collect in the tube and obstruct it, and if no one be at hand to remove it the patient runs imminent risk of suffocation. The nurse or attendant should remove it carefully, as soon as any difficulty is noticed in the breathing, with a fine feather or camel's-hair brush. This collection of mucus is especially liable to occur during the first few hours after the operation; and should the patient drop off to sleep, and the above precautions be not taken, he may be suffocated. If the patient desires to cough or to speak, he should be told to *draw in* a full breath, and then close the orifice of the tube with his finger, when expectoration can be performed, and the voice may be heard. Care must be taken that the tube be securely fastened round the neck with tapes, but not too tightly. The margin of the incision made in the neck very frequently becomes seriously inflamed; a small poultice should be placed over the affected part. The attendant must be cautious in the administration of the patient's food, to give little at a time, and to take care that, in the increased difficulty experienced in swallowing, no morsels pass into the trachea. See TRACHEOTOMY.

Larynx. The larynx is a complicated structure, surmounting the wind-pipe, serving the double purpose of being an air-passage and of containing that mechanism which produces sound during expiration. The *note* is formed by the approximation of the divergence of two margins of membrane, which in a state of quiescence resemble in mutual relation the letter V. These membranous margins are called the *true* vocal cords, in contradistinction to two somewhat similar folds placed some way above them, called *false* vocal cords. These true vocal cords are acted upon by a series of muscles, which place them in the proper position to make either sharp or grave tones. In order that these muscles may act upon the vocal cords they are themselves attached to the several parts of the frame-work of the larynx, which are formed of cartilage. The prominent cartilage in the neck (Adam's apple) is the triangular front edge of the *thyroid*, or shield-like cartilage; this cartilage expands behind, and at the inferior part of it are two little hinges, one on each side, which turn upon another cartilage placed partly within the thyroid and partly below it. This is very much like a signet ring, with the signet part of it backwards, and receives its name from this fact; it is called the cricoid cartilage. Two muscles, one on each side (crico-thyroid), pull down the thyroid upon the cricoid cartilage, at the same time slightly advancing it. Within the triangular voice box, formed at the sides by the thyroid and below by the cricoid cartilages, and resting upon the upper part of the signet of the cricoid, are two little triangular cartilages called arytenoid, from their supposed resemblance to an ancient pitcher. To these two arytenoid cartilages are attached the legs of the V, and the point passes across the larynx to the inner surface of the Adam's apple seen in front. Now, as there are muscles which drag the thyroid down upon the cricoid, so there are muscles which draw the arytenoid cartilages apart, and also approximate them. The former, which are attached to the sides of the signet of the cricoid and to the arytenoid, are called the *crico-arytænoidei-postici*, and the latter, which are also attached to the same cartilages, but the fibres of which act in contrary direction, are called *crico-arytænoidei-laterales*. The arytenoid cartilages have special muscles of their own, called *arytænoidei*, which, according to some, draw their cartilages together, thus closing the opening of the vocal cords (*rima glottidis*); according to others, rotate them upon a pivot and so opening the chink. Immediately underneath and external to these true cords are two muscles, one on each side, attached to the thyroid and arytenoid cartilages, which approximate the vocal cords by shortening the

distance between the arytenoid and thyroid cartilages (*thyro-arytænoid*). These vocal cords are not only employed in the production of sound for the object of speech or song, but can be completely closed, so that the air may be, as it were, imprisoned in the lungs during the phenomenon of *effort*. They, moreover, enter into vibration, in coughing, hiccup, sobbing, and laughing. The sound is always produced by the vibration of the lower, or true vocal cords, whether the air enters the larynx from above downwards, as in hiccup, or whether it passes from below, as in other acts. The larynx grows after birth, as do other organs, both in girls and boys. But at the time of puberty the larynx all of a sudden develops rapidly, more especially so in boys. In the male sex, in fact, the glottis is twice the size, both in length and breadth, and the Adam's apple (*pomum adami*) becomes conspicuous at this period. It is at this age that the voice "cracks," that is to say, it becomes deeper, correspondingly with the modifications of the glottis. But as the muscles of the larynx are not as yet accustomed to this disproportion of the vocal organ, they contract irregularly, with inability, so to speak, and produce those singularly inharmonious sounds which are peculiar to this period.

Foreign bodies, such as morsels of food, sometimes get into the *rima glottidis*, and by sticking there may cause death speedily unless they be instantly dislodged with the finger in the pharynx, or the operation of tracheotomy be performed. Sometimes bodies, such as buttons, coins, or pebbles, may leave the rima, and remain loose in the trachea, causing violent fits of coughing and spasmodic breathing. Very often the substance is expelled in a violent fit of coughing; if in a child it should be held with its head downwards, and be slapped on the back; in fact, inversion of the trunk, taking care that the windpipe is vertical, should be always attempted. Mr. Brunel, the engineer, had a half-sovereign in his windpipe, and he invented an apparatus by which he could be tilted up, and by this means the coin was ejected.

The *diseases* of the larynx are laryngitis, croup, diphtheria, œdema of the glottis, chronic inflammation and ulceration, tumors, warty excrescences; and epithelial growths, polypi of a fibro-cellular, fibro-plastic, or epithelial nature, have been met with in the larynx, epiglottis, and trachea. For the detection and treatment of these diseases the laryngoscope is necessary. The glottis is sometimes scalded, from the effects of swallowing boiling water, such as in the case of a child, in the nurse's absence, putting its mouth to the spout of a tea-kettle. Leeches, ice to the throat, and opiates, or the administration of an anæsthetic, are of use, unless the symptoms are so urgent that tracheotomy be necessary.

Lateral Curvature is an affection of the spine in which there is a curvature either to the right or to the left, so that one shoulder is lower than the other, and more commonly it is the left shoulder which is the lowest. It is often due to girls carrying children or any heavy weight at too early an age. Unlike angular curvature, which is a grave symptom of disease of the spine, it is a habit which may be overcome by drilling and gymnastics. As the curvature occurs in both sexes during the period of youth and childhood, means must be taken to remedy the defect, as it is of no use trying to alter it when the person is grown up. The carrying of any heavy weight on one arm should be avoided, while daily drill should be enforced at school, so as to make the individual erect. For boys dumb-bells may be used, or the elementary drill of a soldier; if able and strong enough, he should go through the various gymnastic exercises so common now at all good schools, whereby he will not only gain in muscular strength, but he will expand his chest and improve in health. For

girls the dumb-bells should be lighter, or they may use elastic bands, or even do gymnastics on a small scale. The great point in all these exercises is to begin it first very gradually, and *never tire* the muscles; then every day a slight progress may be made, until, in the course of a few months, a marked improvement will be found. Too often, under the present system, such exercises are continued so as to tire the child, and even to give pain; but this is a great mistake, and such exercise ought to be made pleasurable, instead of being looked upon as bad as a punishment. In this way girls would develop into much stronger women, and there would be less need of stays and other articles of dress which are required by women, not only to improve what they term their figure, but to prop up a too feeble spine. See GYMNASTICS.

Lateral Tetanus is said to occur when, in the convulsions, the patient's body is turned to one side or the other. See TETANUS.

Lateritious Urine is urine in which there is a sandy deposit of lithates on cooling. See URINE.

Latrines are the closets and privies on a large scale necessary for camps or large bodies of men. Their situation and construction are of the greatest, possible importance to the health of a camp, particularly if that is intended to be occupied for any length of time. In India, where there is a risk of cholera, they are, of course, still more important. They are best constructed on the dry-earth system, although disinfectants may, if necessary, be employed also. Where there is risk of disease spreading, disinfectants should always be employed. For movable camps a long trench need only be dug in the soil, the earth removed from it being carefully preserved for subsequently covering the deposits. It would hardly be possible to get each man to throw a quantity of earth into this trench after being used; so some one should be deputed to throw over the whole trench from hour to hour during the day a thin layer of the earth removed. This will suffice to prevent the spread of evil odors. In a permanent camp a similar plan should be employed, only it will be necessary to remove the deposits day by day, each time carefully covered up with earth and carbolic acid powder.

Laudanum. See OPIUM.

Laurel-cherry, the *Prunus lauro cerasus*, is a plant which is a native of Asia Minor, but is cultivated in most gardens and shrubberies. The fresh leaves are the parts employed in medicine. These are four or five inches long and about two broad. They are leathery in texture, shining and smooth on the upper surface, dull and of a much lighter green beneath. When bruised they emit a strong ratafia odor. These leaves when distilled with water yield a volatile oil and some prussic acid, which, passing over with the water, imparts to it certain properties. The prussic acid does not exist in the leaves ready formed, but is produced by a decomposition similar to that which takes place in bitter almonds when they give rise to the same substance. The only preparation of these leaves is the distilled water just alluded to, which unfortunately varies considerably in the proportion of prussic acid contained in it. As any mistake in the quantity of such a powerful drug would be highly dangerous, this preparation is nowadays never used internally, the acid itself being employed, as a rule, instead. It may, however, be used externally for the prussic acid it contains, and as an agreeable vehicle for other remedies to be applied for the relief of itching, etc. It must be kept in a carefully stoppered bottle, or the prussic acid will soon evaporate and leave the preparation inert.

Lavender, the *Lavandula spica*, is a plant of no great show, cultivated largely in Surrey, in the neighborhood of London. From it is distilled an oil

which gives fragrance to the plant. This is either colorless or, if it has been long kept, pale yellow, and has a hot aromatic taste. This oil dissolved in water is much used as a perfume. In medicine two preparations are used, the spirit, which consists of the oil dissolved in spirit, and the compound tincture. This last, which is almost a liqueur, contains lavender, rosemary, cinnamon, and nutmeg, the whole colored with sandal wood. It is greatly used as a carminative and stimulant in hysteria and such like nervous affections. It is also employed in flatulence and colic. The oil may be given, a drop or two on sugar for a dose; the spirit, from half a drachm to a drachm, and the compound tincture in about the same quantity. Very often the oil of a French lavender is substituted for the English product.

Laxatives are remedies which gently open the bowels, so that they are inclined to be loose, but no more. There is thus a distinction drawn between such and purgatives, which purge, and cathartics, which are supposed to act still more strongly. As it is highly desirable in all cases that the least power should be employed, laxatives should be given when it is necessary to open the bowels artificially, if this will suffice. In many instances, however, they will not, and something stronger will be necessary; but powerful opening medicines are apt to be followed by the very condition they have been used to get rid of, and so the latter end is something worse than the first. Sometimes a change of diet will act as a laxative. Thus, if the food has been too concentrated, that is to say, if there has not been a fair amount of indigestible matter in it, the bowels are apt to become confined. In this way the use of brown bread instead of white bread will often suffice to regulate the bowels and procure a daily motion. Figs and prunes are inclined to be laxative, especially the latter; manna, tamarinds, and cassia, more so. But the most convenient for use are flowers of sulphur, castor oil, and magnesia, or its carbonate.

Lead in the metallic form is not used in medicine, but as acted upon by water it not unfrequently gives rise to slow lead poisoning.

The *oxide of lead*, or litharge, consisting of heavy orange-red scales, is never given internally: it is used only for the preparation of the plaster, which is so commonly employed for fastening up wounds, etc. Technically this is known as lead plaster, but much more commonly is called mere sticking-plaster, or diachylon plaster. It is prepared by boiling together oxide of lead and olive oil; these, after boiling some hours with constant stirring, form a thick tenacious paste, which is applied to calico, and so the plaster is formed. The lead unites with the fatty acids of the olive oil, forming a kind of soap. It is due to the presence of the lead that this plaster blackens over putrid wounds. Some prefer a plaster made of less irritating materials, and certainly, were it not for its tendency to harden, isinglass plaster would be infinitely superior to the litharge plaster.

The *iodide of lead* exists as a bright yellow powder, or in fine scales, which is soluble in boiling water, forming in it a colorless solution, which in cooling allows the iodide to fall as crystals. It alters and loses its brilliant color by exposure to light. Two preparations are in use, — a plaster seldom used, an ointment much more frequently employed. It acts when applied externally as a very mild stimulant, and is used as an application to scrofulous joints. It gives to these a yellow stain, which may be objectionable in an exposed part of the body. It is seldom used internally.

Acetate of lead, also known as sugar of lead, is prepared by dissolving oxide of lead or litharge in vinegar or weak acetic acid, and afterwards evaporating. It is generally seen in white spongy masses, composed of interlaced needle-

shaped crystals. It has a sweetish, vinegary smell and a sweet metallic taste. It is readily soluble in water, and when exposed to the air tends to give off water, and fall down in the form of powder. The solution of sugar of lead in distilled water is clear, or almost so. Its main preparations are lead and opium pill, a very valuable preparation, consisting of acetate of lead, opium, and confection of roses, one grain of opium in eight of the pill mass; compound lead suppository, consisting of lead, opium, and benzoated lard, white wax, and cacao butter; and lead ointment, composed of acetate of lead and benzoated lard. In small doses acetate of lead acts as a sedative and astringent, diminishing especially mucous discharges, drainage from relaxed vessels and surfaces, and the like. It produces constipation and thirst. This, as well as other preparations of lead, interferes with the normal condition of the blood, diminishing the number of red corpuscles, and so giving rise to anæmia. It also paralyzes the muscular coat of the intestines. Lead poisoning, however brought about, tends to favor the production of gout, and gout in such cases is rather intractable. Acetate of lead is used as a remedy in internal hæmorrhages, and is one of the best we possess. It is also used in consumption, to check diarrhœa and perspiration. It is a capital remedy, especially as lead and opium pill, for diarrhœa accompanied by pain and a tendency to dysentery. It is also largely used externally as a sedative and astringent. Solution of the subacetate of lead is made by adding litharge to the ordinary solution of acetate of lead and boiling. It is a clear colorless liquid, which tends to become tinted on standing by the formation of carbonate on its surface. This solution, under the name of "Goulard water," has long been known and valued. It is chiefly used as an external application, and is so used more than the acetate. A combination of it with acetate of morphia is a singularly soothing preparation to inflamed spots if the surface is not broken. Its use with a broken surface might be dangerous. There is also an ointment which is used in the same way.

Carbonate of lead is mainly used in the arts; not much in medicine. There is, however, an ointment of it which is applied to whole surfaces as an astringent and sedative. Sometimes also it is used as a powder along with starch. It is the most poisonous form of lead salt.

Nitrate of lead is employed only in the manufacture of iodide of lead; it is not used medicinally.

With regard to the general uses of lead salts, we may say, first of all, that lead applied to a raw surface forms a kind of precipitate on the surface which protects it from the air for the time being. Hence, when surfaces are raw or weeping, a lead lotion removes the burning and itching, and stops the discharge. It matters not where such a surface is, except perhaps the eye, for it has been found that prolonged applications of lead lotions to inflamed eyes, especially if the clear part or conjunctiva is affected, tend to form a deposit of the metal and to produce a permanent opacity. In summer diarrhœa acetate of lead acts as a sure and certain astringent, especially if a few drops of laudanum, or, what is better, a fraction of a grain of morphia, is added.

If the acetate can be looked upon as an irritant poison at all, it must be considered as peculiar, inasmuch as it produces constipation rather than diarrhœa. Frequently acetate of lead may be given for weeks or months without producing any signs of lead poisoning. This is especially the case where lead is used to avert the wasting diarrhœa of consumption.

From its peculiar properties it has been supposed that lead might diminish the quantity of albumen passed in chronic Bright's disease along with the

urine; but the expectation has not been quite justified. Lead may, it is said, act upon the fœtus through either the father or the mother, and destroy it, causing abortion.

Lead Colic. See LEAD POISONING.

Lead Poisoning may be brought about in a variety of ways. Painters, and other workers in white lead are its most frequent victims. It has been produced by sleeping in a newly painted room; from taking snuff which has been wrapped in lead; and it used to prevail extensively in some parts, its cause being the action of the apple juice on the lead used in forming the cider presses. From similar causes it used to affect the wine-drinking inhabitants of Poictou in France, where its most common manifestation, namely colic, used to be called *Colica Pictonum*.

Lead Colic, which is the primary symptom of lead poisoning, is a variety of colic characterized by intense twisting pains about the navel. Frequently, too, there is retraction of the walls of the abdomen and pain in the back. At the same time there is obstinate constipation, and if the gums be examined, there will commonly be found a blue line extending along the gum at its junction with the teeth. These are the prominent symptoms of the first stage of lead poisoning.

If, however, the malady is not arrested, but goes on, by and by the nutrition suffers. First so to suffer are the extensor muscles of the fore-arm; those, that is, which lift the back of the hand, so that if an attempt is made to raise the hand that way the *wrist drops*. The muscles themselves waste, and though at first they respond to the stimulus of faradization, later on they do not. By and by the muscles of the upper arm also fail, so that the muscles which raise the whole arm, and even those which are attached to the shoulder blade, may waste and become useless; the remedy for such a state of things is, first of all, to get rid of the poison, and, secondly, to restore the paralyzed parts to their several functions.

In the stage of colic with or without palsy, the bowels must be well moved; for that purpose nothing is so good as Epsom salts with some dilute sulphuric acid, given freely until the bowels are opened well. Half an ounce of the Epsom or Glauber salts should be given for a dose, and repeated in a couple of hours. Jalap is sometimes given, but it is a mistake. Castor oil may do good, but the best means is common Epsom salts. A warm bath frequently gives great relief, until the bowels have acted, and very likely aids in moving them. If not speedily moved, an enema of soap and water will help. After the bowels are moved freely, a quarter grain of the extract of belladonna may be given to relieve the pain, but the salts must still be continued, though in smaller and less frequent doses. The application of electricity to the bowels often aids in opening them, and otherwise gives relief, but it is not to be trusted to solely. Neither indeed is Epsom salts, for as soon as the bowels are fairly open iodide of potassium must be given in good full doses, hoping thereby to remove the lead still remaining in the system. This must be continued for some time.

If there is paralysis as well as colic, faradization must be freely applied to the weakened muscles, so as to exercise them, and aid in recovering their contractility. This should be applied at least once a day, and undoubtedly is of great benefit. Sometimes the patients make use of sulphur baths, but this is hardly needed, and is of questionable benefit.

Leaping Ague is a name given in some parts of Scotland to a spasmodic affection resembling the convulsive movements of epilepsy and chorea com-

bined; it has been noticed in the occasional vagaries of religious enthusiasts when an epidemic of "revivalism" is prevalent.

Leeches (*Hirudo officinalis* and *medicinalis*) are species of the class *Annelida*, or worm-like animals. They are mainly imported from Hungary, Spain, and Italy. They are elongated, tapering to either extremity, and of black olive-green color. Another species, the speckled leech, is also employed. This has a greenish-yellow belly, spotted with black; either extremity has a muscular disc or sucker. This is larger in the hinder extremity. The mouth on the anterior extremity is tri-radiate, and contains three jaws, each furnished with two rows of teeth. These in cutting into the skin leave a permanent triangular mark, which is characteristic of their having been used. The intestinal canal is straight, but has a number of chambers on either side, in which blood may be stored, and used up at leisure. Hence these animals, if fully fed, do not require another meal for a long period.

Leeches are employed for the local abstraction of blood, but sometimes they are not easily made to strike. It is essential that the part be washed perfectly clean; and some nurses then apply a sweet material like cream to the surface. Cupping, where it can be applied, is perhaps more efficacious. Each leech withdraws about a drachm and a half of blood, but if the part be well fomented with warm water about as much again may be abstracted. It is not easy to get a leech to draw twice. Either they are filled completely the first time, and do not care to strike a second, or they are killed by the process of emptying them, if these plans be adopted.

Bleeding from leech bites may prove troublesome in a weakly individual or in children. When they do not stop, a little perchloride of iron or a little powdered matco may be applied to the spot with pressure. If that fail, the best thing is to melt some nitrate of silver on the point of a probe, and freely introduce that into the bleeding orifice.

Leeching. In this, the most useful and most convenient method of local blood-letting, the blood is drawn from the capillaries or small vessels by the incision and subsequent suction of the leech. (See LEECHES.) The part to which leeches are to be applied should be well washed with warm water, and, if hairy, shaved. If the leeches will not stick, the skin should be smeared with milk, sugar and water, or some saliva, or should be pricked at two or more points with a sharp needle in order that a few drops of blood may be shed. If the part to be leeches is on the body or one of the limbs, and no delicate structures or natural cavities are close at hand, each leech may be taken by its hind part between the thumb and finger, and its head or thinnest part applied to the surface of the skin. When several leeches are to be applied over a small extent, they should be covered with an inverted tumbler or cupping glass until they are fixed. When two or three leeches are used they may be covered by an inverted chip box. When the parts to be leeches are situated near to delicate mucous membrane, as on the face near the lips, nose, and eyelids, care must be taken to prevent the leech from wandering by placing it in a proper leech glass or in a cylinder formed by rolling up some pasteboard or thick paper. Leeches before being applied should be well dried in a clean cloth. When fully distended, the leeches usually drop off, but should they remain longer than is necessary the bodies may be sprinkled with a little snuff or common salt. A good leech will take about two teaspoonfuls of blood. When the leeches have dropped off, the bleeding may be kept up for some time afterwards by applying linseed poultices and hot moist flannels. In some instances, however, this after bleeding is too prolonged and too excessive, and

with young children and weak and delicate persons becomes a source of danger. In a case of persistent hæmorrhage from one or more leech bites the following plans may be successively carried out: to cover the wounds with small pledgets of dry lint, taking care to apply the rough surface of the lint to the bleeding part, and then to keep these pledgets in position by pressure with the fingers; to apply ice to the bleeding surface; to press firmly into the bleeding orifices small pieces of lint or cotton wool dipped into the tincture of perchloride of iron; to touch the wounds with a red-hot knitting-needle; to transfix the base of each wound with a sharp sewing-needle, and to surround the skin beneath this by some stout silk thread wrapped tightly round in four or six turns. The needle should not be removed for twenty-four hours.

Lemon is the fruit of the *Citrus limonum*, or lemon-tree, growing in the more sheltered parts of Southern America and Europe. Its bark, its juice, and the oil extracted from its fresh peel are all employed in medicine. The rind contains a valuable oil, which gives the well-known fragrance to the fruit. The oil consists of two isomeric oils mingled. The juice contains a considerable proportion of citric acid, which has by some, but erroneously, been supposed to be the principle on which its value depends. It also contains a considerable quantity of the salts of potass. The preparations properly so called are the syrup and tincture. The peel is fragrant and stomachic, whilst the juice is cooling and possessed of most valuable acute scorbutic powers. The lemon juice has very frequently lime juice, the product of the *Citrus limetta*, substituted for it. Lemon juice may be given effervescing along with bicarbonate of potass, and constitutes a very valuable and refreshing drink for patients ill and parched with thirst. Lemonade, too, made from the lemon sliced into hot water and sugar, is exceedingly refreshing, much more so than is the effervescing lemonade of the shops, which contains only oil of lemon and sugar, instead of the juice of the fruit.

Lemon juice and lime juice are powerful agents for preventing or removing scurvy; but as it is now plainly manifest that this malady, whether occurring on land or by sea, is dependent on improper food, it seems going the wrong way to work to prescribe the carrying of this, which is at best a substitute for sound provisions, by merchant ships. The English laws, nevertheless, compel all merchant ships to carry lime or lemon juice, if going on a long voyage. Sometimes the captains take it concentrated, in the form of citric acid, which is useless.

Lens. The lens is a transparent, doubly-convex, crystalline body, placed immediately behind the iris and in front of the vitreous humor, and is separated from both of them by a transparent capsule. The use of the lens is to enable one to distinguish the form or outline of objects, and act on the rays of light by concentrating them, or bringing them to a focus after they have passed through it, exactly at the surface of the retina, which may be regarded as a kind of sensitive screen upon which they fall.

Lentigo is the name given to a disease in the skin in which the freckles are more permanent than usual. See FRECKLES.

Lepoid is commonly seen on the face, nose, and forehead of elderly persons, usually males of a delicate, florid complexion, with tendency to congestion of the capillary vessels, and having light eyes and hair. It generally makes its appearance as a small speck about as large as a mustard seed, and of a dirty grayish color, soon becoming covered with a rough brownish scale resembling the bark of a tree. The first scale or crust falls off, and is succeeded by another, and so the disease may go on for years. At length ulceration sets in,

and a red glossy surface is left, secreting a thin pus. The disease is attended with itching, but not with pain. It is best not to interfere with the growth; the crust may be softened by covering it with a mixture of one part of castor oil and two parts of collodion.

Lepra is a dry skin disease occurring in circular red patches, and chiefly on the elbows and knees. See **PSORIASIS**.

Leprosy is a malady of great interest in many ways; fortunately for us, however, not because it is common in this country, though some cases have actually occurred. These have been confined almost wholly to the Chinese population in California, and the disease was contracted abroad. The technical name of the malady is *Elephantiasis Græcorum*, and it is of two kinds: one where the surface is marked with tubercles, and the other where the surface is smooth, but in which there are ordinarily a number of spots entirely devoid of feeling. They are anæsthetic. Leprosy does not begin at any particular age; sometimes children are its subjects, sometimes old people. Of the two forms, the tuberculated and the anæsthetic, the tuberculated seems to kill the sooner, for it is stated to last but from nine to ten years; the anæsthetic between eighteen and nineteen. In both varieties, but especially in the non-tuberculated, the morbid action seems to be sometimes stationary for years. Many lepers die from other diseases, as chronic diarrhœa, dysentery, diseases of the lungs, like bronchitis and pneumonia, or kidney disease. When the leprosy destroys life it does so by attacking the opening of the windpipe, or by deep ulcerations, laying bare some important vessel, and causing hæmorrhage, or yet again by convulsions or coma.

Leprosy is generally considered hereditary; but sometimes it overleaps a generation, as in other hereditary maladies. What the maladies are which prevail in the intermediate generation are not noted. As usual, the influence of the mother seems greater than that of the father in giving a hereditary taint; and it seems more inclined to spread among those of the same family than from parent to offspring. It does not seem, notwithstanding the loathsome sores it produces, to be able to spread by direct contagion. It prevails most among the lower classes of society, being greatly fostered by dirt, insufficient food, badly ventilated and damp dwellings, and especially by malarial districts. Generally the sufferers are most wretched in every way. The disease sometimes approaches very gradually, sometimes more rapidly. There appear, with or without fever, one or more pinkish or purplish-red spots, which may be isolated or in patches. These may go, and nothing be seen for a time, but again there is a feverish attack, and the red spots again appear more extensively than before. This may happen several times; but at length the spots begin to harden and to become prominent, so that they appear as hard semi-transparent tubercles. The skin at the same time becomes brawny and coarse-looking, whilst swelling of the tissues beneath makes it pit on pressure. Patches of brown appear here and there on the skin, and by and by some of its tissues waste, so that white patches appear, as if a wound had formerly existed on the spot. The face, too, alters; the cheeks, lips, and ears become swollen and bloated, and there is a copious watery discharge from the nostrils; the eyes look watery, and little nodules form on the edges of their lids, which are turned outwards. The hair changes in color to a dirty white, and often falls in considerable quantity. The membrane lining the mouth and nostrils swells and looks flabby, pimples often forming on it. The glands in various parts of the body swell, especially in the groins, and a peculiar greasy sweat comes from all parts of the body. As the tubercles enlarge and spread over the body, the mind

becomes torpid, and the extremities are swollen and useless. This is the period of complications, which often carry off the sufferer.

The pain at first seems neuralgic, and after a time becomes very great. Rather, however, it is of the nature of over-sensitiveness, which frequently exists before the loss of sensibility occurs. The *non-tuberculated* variety commences with a few small patches on the hand or face. These are shining, wrinkled, and paler than the surrounding skin. On these not even a red-hot iron can be felt. Ulcers often form, and heal after a time; but the affection continues to spread. The mental faculties are dulled, the surface is cold, and the appetite voracious. By and by frightful ulcers form, without any pain; sloughs form and fall off, exposing the interiors of joints, till bone after bone drops off, leaving behind only the stumps of the arms and legs. These by degrees become useless, the patient being only able to crawl. The temperature falls, and the whole surface exhales a loathsome smell, which is more troublesome to the spectator than to the miserable patient.

Cases of recovery from leprosy are not unknown, but they are rare. However, the first thing to be done to insure anything like a successful treatment is to remove the patient from an unhealthy to a healthy locality; if an American or European abroad, to send him home. The diet, too, must be improved; high-seasoned or long-preserved meat, especially salted provisions and fish, are to be carefully avoided, and a plain nutritious diet, containing a due supply both of fresh meat and fresh vegetables, must be insisted on. Personal cleanliness is of the first moment, and baths must be used regularly and frequently.

As for internal remedies, these have been used of almost every kind; none seem very decidedly to do good. Some have given aperients, some alteratives; arsenic has been largely used, and is now employed by the Arabs, especially in the form of yellow sulphuret. Cupping glasses all along the line of the spinal cord have been used and recommended, but their value is more than doubtful.

The latest treatment which has been reported on as moderately successful, or even more than moderately so, is one invented by Dr. Beuperthuy, and by him applied first in the West Indies, and after that in Guiana. One important part of it, if not the most important, is the application of the stimulant cashew nut oil to the tuberculated parts on the lower extremities. At the same time the diet was attended to, and made more than usually nutritious. The results are reported as good. Unfortunately, Beuperthuy died before he had time fully to test the value of his supposed discovery.

In certain cases among Europeans engaged in railway construction in malarial countries, the idea that it may be due to the malaria has been entertained, and large doses of quinine prescribed with alleged benefit.

Lettuce. This plant, the *Latuca sativa*, is well known as a spring and summer salad, and is very wholesome and good in diet. It is remarkable, however, in yielding, when fully ripe, a quantity of sticky milky juice, which, on exposure to the air, becomes of the consistency of cobbler's wax, and possesses a narcotic principle resembling opium in its effects. Dr. Duncan, of Edinburgh, first discovered this drug, and for some time it was constantly used in practice as being less exciting than opium. It is now, however, seldom employed, being superseded by morphine. See LACTUCARIUM.

Leucoderma literally means white skin. It occurs very rarely in some people, and appearing in childhood remains throughout life, giving rise to no symptoms but merely a discoloration of the skin. In all people there is a certain amount of pigment or coloring matter in the skin, and this is increased by

exposure to the sun, as when a person is tanned. In leucoderma, however, this pigment is absent over certain parts of the skin, so that a circular white patch is seen surrounded by skin of the ordinary color, or perhaps rather darker than usual. This singular change is found on each side of the body, and generally follows the course of a nerve; it occurs most frequently on the arms and on either side of the spine; when occurring on the head, the hair on that spot becomes thin and white, or falls off. No treatment is of any avail, nor is any required; the patches may increase in size slowly, or else leave smooth, irregularly mottled patches of pale skin. The skin of such people is generally fine and soft.

Leucorrhœa, commonly known as "the whites," is a disorder frequently occurring in women. It is met with either as a thin, watery discharge, and is then merely an increased flow of the ordinary secretion of the vagina, or as a thick, yellow discharge, which generally comes from the womb. This state is accompanied by debility, pain in the back and loins, pain and difficulty in passing water, and anæmia, or pallor of the skin. It often occurs during pregnancy, more often when the mother is weakened from having had a large family, and from over-suckling. Any disease which has a debilitating effect on the system may cause this complaint, so that it is not uncommon after a fever or a protracted illness. There are also local as well as constitutional causes; many diseases of the womb, growths in the vagina, stone in or disease of the bladder, and many affections of the rectum will cause this symptom. The treatment must consist in keeping up the general health, and in removing any irritating cause; the object in the first case may be maintained by giving tonics, of which iron and quinine are the most valuable; moderate exercise, fresh air, and a generous, wholesome diet are also required. The removal of any irritating cause will in each case depend on the nature of the mischief, and for each a special course may have to be adopted. Astringent lotions should be injected two or three times a day with a syringe; lotions containing tannin, or alum, or sugar of lead are the best. The parts affected may also be freely bathed with cold water night and morning.

Leukæmia is a disease in which there is an increase in the number of white blood corpuscles in the blood; it is also called leucocythemia.

Lichen is a skin eruption consisting of a number of small pimples or papules grouped together in clusters, and occurring anywhere on the surface of the body; the frequent rubbing in of zinc ointment is the best thing to do, but the rash is often very troublesome to heal. The patient should not scratch the heads off, or he may produce an irritable sore which may become eczematous; when the rash is due to syphilis, the treatment will consist in taking iodide of potassium in conjunction with some tonic infusion, as gentian or sarsaparilla. The prickly heat of tropical countries is really an aggravated form of lichen. This disease is not contagious; it is more common in women than in men, and in those of a nervous and excitable temperament. It is more common in spring and summer than in autumn or winter. Lichen is a form of skin disease consisting of a hard, elevated body something like a pimple, but having no head to it,—what is technically termed a papule. These are not large, are hard and dry, and in color red. They may exist separately or in clusters. They tingle or itch, and disappear by scaling off. Several varieties are known and described; none of them are at all dangerous, or, as a rule, troublesome, though for a time sore and itchy.

Treatment is not of great moment; it is best to see that the bowels are open, to have an unstimulant diet, and to wash the parts frequently so as to avoid

irritation from acid perspiration. The irritation, if great, may be combated by Goulard water. The more severe forms require more energetic treatment.

Ligature. A ligature is a cord or thread employed in tying a blood-vessel or tumor, consisting either of silk or strong hempen twine, cat-gut, horse-hair, or other substance. In applying a ligature to a bleeding artery, its orifice is first laid hold of, and pulled out from the surrounding tissues, either with a pair of forceps or a tenaculum, so that a loop formed by the ligature may embrace it, and it alone. The length of the ligature for ease of application should be about a couple of feet. The knot used for an artery is what is known as a reef knot, and, in bringing the bight tight, care must be taken to run the cord over the tips of the forefingers, so that all pressure is made at the bottom of the wound, and that the vessel be not "tugged" at, to the imminent danger both of tearing it through and of pulling the ligature away from the vessel. One end of the ligature in the case of tying an artery should be cut off, and the other left hanging out of the wound, so that when the sloughing of the arterial coat has taken place, it may be readily withdrawn. The time that ligatures require to separate varies from a week to three weeks or a month.

Light is as important to health almost as air. Its want is noticeable in those who work in dark workshops and underground kitchens. These have complexions as devoid of color as a piece of blanched celery or asparagus, and for exactly the same reason, — both have been deprived of light. In the vegetable kingdom light is absolutely necessary to convert the white shoots into green leaves and branches. So, too, in the human being the circulating blood requires an exposure to light to give it its true vivifying qualities. Such individuals, therefore, who have not a due exposure to light, are what is technically called anæmic, and though in some the health seems tolerably good, in others there is a tendency to passive dropsies, owing to what is called thinness of blood, and want of breath when called upon to undergo exertion. The exact nature of the constitutional change is not known, but probably is connected with some change in the intimate structure of the red corpuscles or the chemistry of their coloring matter, hæmoglobin.

Lightning Stroke. A flash of lightning, or rather the so-called electric fluid, will generally strike the most prominent object near it, and if this chance to be a conducting body, it is carried off to the earth and may do no harm, in other cases it may strike the chimney of a house and do serious harm to the walls and inmates, and especially if there is a conductor, the supports of which are made of metal and inserted between the stones of bricks of which the wall is made. Death by lightning is instantaneous, and leaves nothing to be done; there is generally a mark as of being burnt, and articles like a watch or coins may be partially destroyed. At times a man walking along a road is killed, and in these cases it seems to be due to what is called the "back-stroke," a condition in which the discharge of electricity having taken place, the man himself is a conductor of the earth's electricity, being the most prominent object at that spot on the earth's surface. A thunder-storm often frightens people most alarmingly, and sometimes temporary blindness will come on, after vivid lightning, in an individual who is not struck.

Lime, the oxide of the metal calcium, is used for a variety of purposes. Quicklime is prepared by burning chalk or limestone, and so driving off the carbonic acid; quicklime is left behind, retaining something of the shape of the original blocks. If, however, water be added, the whole mass heats and breaks down into a fine powder, and this, which is slaked lime dissolved in water to saturation, constitutes *lime-water*. If sugar be added to the water the lime is

taken up much more freely, and a stronger solution — saccharated solution of lime — is produced. Lime-water and olive oil shaken together form a most useful liniment, which, being greatly used for burns in the Carron Iron Works, gets also the name of carron oil. The original carron oil had linseed instead of olive oil. Lime given as lime-water acts as a powerful antacid both on the alimentary canal and after absorption. It is also astringent and tends to diminish secretions, and so is very useful in many forms of diarrhœa. Lime-water is also used with advantage to check abundant discharge in the skin disease called eczema. In some forms of vomiting, especially in children, lime-water is a most valuable remedy. It is, perhaps, of most use in chronic vomiting. It is best given mixed with milk. It prevents cow's milk from coagulating, and so obviates fertile risks of stomach ache and diarrhœa. If the bowels be constipated bicarbonate of soda should be used instead.

Carbonate of Lime, precipitated from a solution of a lime salt, or prepared as well-washed chalk, is a useful remedy. Two preparations are available: chalk mixture and aromatic powder, or aromatic powder and opium. Chalk is an antacid and astringent. It is mainly used in diarrhœa, seldom alone, but generally with other remedies, astringent and aromatic. If given too long it is apt to cause concretions in the bowels, which may be troublesome. Chalk is also often used as a dusting powder, when sores form, as in the creases of fat children. Sometimes these are better dealt with by using greasy preparations, but in a goodly number chalk does well.

Chloride of Calcium is a remedy which is variously estimated by different observers. It is introduced into the Pharmacopœia mainly as a drying agent, and as concerned in the manufacture of chloroform and ether. Some, however, esteem it highly because it is supposed to exercise a special influence on the glandular system in scrofula.

Chlorinated Lime, though a preparation of that base, really owes its active properties to the chlorine which it contains. It is got by passing a stream of chlorine gas over slaked lime. Its only preparation is a solution of chlorinated lime, more commonly known as chloride of lime, which is used as a disinfectant. If a solution is used internally, chlorinated soda is substituted.

Phosphate of Lime, or bone earth, is an important salt in the animal economy, constituting the main basis of our bones. It is obtained from bones by a slight process of purification. This salt is necessary not only to the growth of bone, but also to the growth of other tissues. It is most useful in the anæmia of young and rapidly-growing individuals, and women weakened by frequent child-bearing. It is also a very good thing to give to women whilst suckling if they have been previously weakened in the same way. In rickets it is a most valuable remedy, giving hardness to the softened bones. The time best adapted for its use is just after the acute stage of the malady when the pain and tenderness of the bones have ceased. Not too much should be given for a dose, as taken in excess it hinders digestion. Most of it passes into the intestines, where, if much be taken, it is apt to form concretions. In various forms of chronic diarrhœa, especially in children, this remedy is of value. It may be given along with iron in the form of syrup. Most of the phosphates necessary for the welfare of the body are contained in the food.

Liniments, from the Latin *linō*, I smear, literally mean those remedies which are smeared on the skin and left there. Nowadays we commonly include in the term those also which have to be rubbed in, really embrocations, and the common idea of a liniment is something to be rubbed in. Liniments are made use of for all sorts of purposes, and many are included in the Pharmacopœia.

Linseed, as commonly used, consists of the pounded seeds of the common flax plant. These seeds contain a valuable oil obtained by expression, the linseed oil, which is also officinal. Not unfrequently the substance which remains after this oil has been expressed is ground down and the powder made use of as linseed for poultices. It is not, however, so good as the pounded seed, being deprived of its oil. Linseed is mainly employed for poultices, and it furnishes one of the best materials for these (see **POULTICES**), and in this form is commonly applied to open and suppurating sores. Internally linseed is given as linseed tea or infusion of linseed. This is an old-fashioned and useful remedy, being employed when there is irritation about the bladder or urethra. It has also been employed with less benefit in diarrhoea and dysentery. The old *Linimentum Calcis* or carron oil of the Edinburgh Pharmacopœia was made with linseed oil instead of olive oil. The compound thus formed was thicker and more tenacious, though less pleasant to the smell, and less elegant than the preparation now in use.

Lips. Wounds. The most common cause of wounds of these structures is a blow or fall. The lip is driven backwards against the teeth, and laceration of its soft tissues produced. The injuries may vary, from a slight wound on the free margin or posterior mucous surface of the lip to a large cleft, involving its whole thickness, so as to expose the teeth and corresponding portion of the jaw. The lips are sometimes bitten by sudden closing of the lower jaw, and when any of the incisor teeth are sharp or broken at their free ends the wound may be deep and serious. Wounds of the lips generally bleed profusely, as their structures are traversed by large blood vessels, and the internal lining of red mucous membrane is very vascular. As there is usually much gaping, even in small wounds of the lip, it is almost always necessary to apply sutures. When the whole thickness of the lip has been involved, the separated parts should be brought together by sutures twisted round long needles, as is done by most surgeons in operating for the relief of hare-lip. Care must be taken to bring the corresponding portions of the wounded lip into contact, and to preserve the line of red margin. For the simple stitching together of the margins of superficial labial wounds, thin silk or thin silver wire is the best material to use.

Cracked Lip. The most common form of this troublesome affection is a superficial crack at about the middle of the red portion of the lower lip. This is raw and painful, bleeds readily when touched, and is generally associated with a sensation of dryness in the whole lip. It is met with in weak and unhealthy individuals, during the winter months. The upper lip may be affected, but cracks are much more common on the lower one. Deeper and larger cracks are occasionally observed on the lips of scrofulous children. The best and simplest treatment consists in applying blue-stone or sulphate of copper to the base of the ulceration, and then to keep the sore and surrounding portion of lip moist with glycerine, and to protect these parts from cold and external irritation by means of cotton wool.

Ulcers. Non-cancerous ulceration of the inner surface of the lips is generally due to an extension of some similar disease affecting all parts of the lining mucous membrane of the cheeks and gums and the surface of the tongue. Ulcers on the lips are in most cases superficial grayish patches surrounded by a zone of inflamed and swollen mucous membrane. The following are the most frequent causes of oral and labial ulceration: dentition, rough and broken teeth, action of mercury, disordered stomach, venereal disease. The white spots called *aphthæ*, which are so frequently observed on the tongues of un-

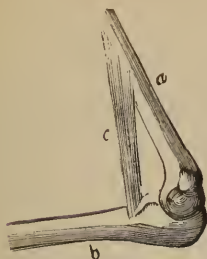


FIG. LXXIV.



FIG. LXXV.

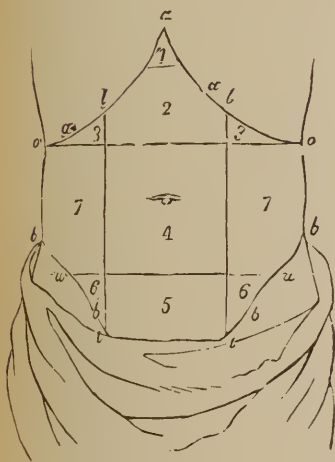


FIG. LXXVI

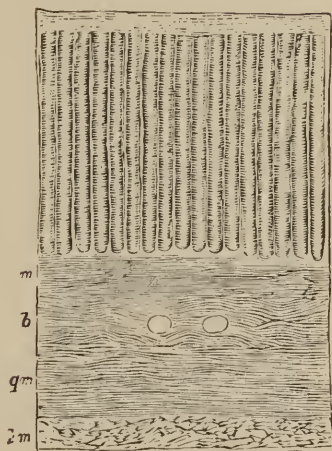


FIG LXXVII



FIG LXXVII

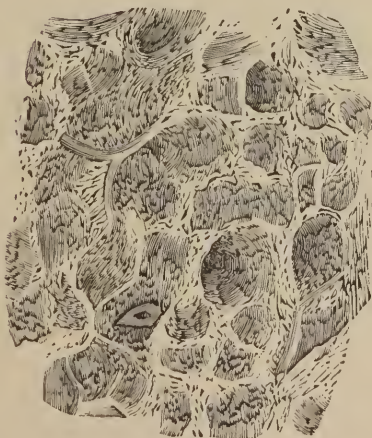


FIG LXXIX

healthy and badly fed infants may also attack the lips. In the management of cases of ulceration of the mouth and lips, the medical man directs his attention in the first place to the constitutional origin of the disease. The best local treatment in most cases consists in the application of blue-stone to the surfaces of the small ulcers and in the patient's sucking frequently during the day small pieces of alum. Borax and honey is a well-known and useful application.

Cancer. The lower lip is the most frequent seat of the epithelial or least rapid form of cancer. The disease usually commences as a warty growth or as a small crack near the margin of the red mucous membrane. The disease increases slowly at first, but after a time an ulcer is formed with uneven and dirty-looking base, and with hard and elevated edges; this spreads and destroys a greater part or the whole of the lip, the glands in the neck become enlarged, and the patient finally sinks from pain and exhaustion. This disease occurs more frequently in men than in women. It is a disease of advancing or advanced age, and is rarely met with before middle life. It is believed by many surgeons that the original warty growth or fissure is often caused by the pressure and friction of a rough clay pipe, or by the irritation of bad and unclean teeth. See APHTHÆ, CANCRUM ORIS, HARE-LIP, SALIVATION.

Liquor Sanguinis is the opaque, straw-colored fluid or plasma in which the blood-corpuscles float when in the living body. See BLOOD.

Lithates or **URATES** form the red or pink sandy deposit which settles from the urine on cooling; it is often found in cases of dyspepsia, or when too little water is passed, or when the urine is very acid. See URINE.

Lithic Acid, a substance met with in the urine; it forms an important constituent of the concretions called stones or calculi. See URINE.

Lithia is an alkali closely allied in its properties to potass. It has recently been brought into practice as a remedy in gout, it being supposed to favor the passage of uric acid from the system more than potass. Its preparations are the carbonate and the citrate. It is somewhat expensive, and is not much better than potass.

Litholysis. By litholysis is meant an attempt at solution of the stone within the bladder, which may be endeavored in two ways,—by medicines given by the mouth, and by injections into the bladder of a similar class of remedies. The alkalies are the most useful, especially the carbonates of soda and potash, given in copiously diluted doses, of the natural waters; Vichy appears to be the best. The oxalate of lime calculus, however, resists its influence. The uric formations, however, are benefited in two ways by their administration: alkalies thus given tend to correct the *diathesis*, whereby the calculus has arisen, and, at the same time, they have an undoubtedly sedative and corrective effect on the urinary organs. These remedies should be continuously given, and in small doses copiously diluted. In the case of the phosphates, they seem to have the effect of gradually disintegrating the stone by solution of the animal matter, whereby its particles cohere. Solvent injections into the bladder have been in use since 1792, both acids and alkalies; acid injections appear to be not without their efficacy, especially in phosphatic stones. Carbonate of lithia has been proposed for uric concretions, and the salts of lead in phosphatic.

Lithotomy. The operation of the removal of a calculus, or stone, from the bladder has created the greatest interest from the earliest ages. Before entering into any description of the methods practiced in modern times, we shall proceed to give a short history of this operation from the earliest accounts we can obtain.

History: Extraction by dilatation and suction through the urethra was employed from time immemorial by the Egyptians. There is no doubt that an incisional operation to extract the stone was practiced in the times of Hippocrates, more than two thousand years ago, and it is not improbable that the method employed by him was identical with that of which Celsus has left us a description. Ammon of Alexandria and Megees at Rome, Herophilus and Erasistratus, who flourished in the Augustine age, employed a cutting operation. Celsus, who flourished in the first century, employed an operation in which the seat of incision was the neck of the bladder and a portion of the urethra; his method continued to be known under the name of *Lithotomia Celsiana* for a succession of ages. The Arabian school, although it held sway for so long, does not appear to have in any important way modified the Celsian operation, and it is not until the sixteenth century, so rich in improvements in surgery, that we enter on a new era in the history of lithotomy, and it was in this age that the groundwork of the operations we now perform was made good. The Celsian method of operating was as follows: The patient's bowels being emptied by an enema, he was directed to walk about, so that the stone might descend and enter the neck of the bladder; next, at the moment of operating, he was placed, sitting, in the lap of an assistant, and the surgeon introduced the fore and middle fingers of the left hand into the rectum, with a view of hooking the stone forward into the neck of the bladder. As soon as it could be felt on the left side of the perinæum a semi-circular cut was made through the tissues, until the urethra was reached, and then a transverse one was made through this structure, by which the stone was exposed and the urine gushed out; if this incision was not large enough for the extraction of the stone it was pulled out by a hook. Celsus imagined it was dangerous to wound the bladder, following the precept of Hippocrates, and it will be hereafter seen that the free incision recommended by Celsus was departed from in the method that was afterwards to rival it. This operation was termed "cutting in the gripe," and a somewhat similar method is still used by the Hindu stone-cutters of our own day, who as a rule are remarkably successful. In 1524 Johannis de Romanus introduced an operation of dilatation, on the presumption that, though cutting the bladder was dangerous, this method might not be, and his pupil, Marianus Sanctus, described and designated this proceeding by the name of the "apparatus major," from the number of instruments requisite for the performance. The incision was as before urethral, but the direction of the incision was changed, and an important improvement was made, hitherto unemployed, namely, a grooved director. The operation was performed by making an incision with a razor along the perinæum, on one side of the raphe, from behind the bulb of the urethra to the side of the anus; the membranous part of the urethra was then felt for and opened on this director or staff. A probe was now passed along the groove of this staff into the bladder and the staff withdrawn, the urine gushing out through the wound. This probe in turn was withdrawn, and a probe-pointed staff was next guided into the bladder along the groove. These directors were now used to dilate the prostatic portion of the urethra and neck of the bladder, and through this stretching of the parts the forceps were introduced and the stone extracted. As may be imagined, the various complications of such an operation were likely to require numerous expedients for their relief, and a host of very barbarous contrivances were made use of, whereby dreadful lacerations of important parts were induced. Clumsy and unscientific as these proceedings were, it will be seen that one important fact, at all events, was established on the road to

the perfection of the operation, and that was that it exploded the prejudice as to the fatal character of incisions into the bladder itself, it led to a more careful anatomical study of the perineal structures, incisions were substituted for lacerations, and finely Franco (sixteenth century) introduced his *lateral operation*, so named from his dividing the prostate and neck of the bladder by a lateral incision. Maréchal, Mery, and others followed him, convinced of the superiority of incision over laceration. Franco, in his operations, directed that a curved grooved staff be introduced into the bladder, the groove being for the purpose of guiding the knife, by which the neck of the bladder is to be divided from within outwards. This period may be conveniently called that of the introduction of *prostatic lithotomy*. Proceedings before this may be aptly termed *urethral*. Jacques de Brault, better known as Frère Jacques, who in the early part of his career was servant to Pauloni of Venice, and afterwards became a monk, began to operate for stone at Besançon in 1695. His method of operating consisted of introducing a *solid* staff without any groove into the bladder, with which he pressed downwards the neck of the bladder, thus making it prominent on the left side of the perinæum. He then pierced from below upwards into the bladder with a long knife, between the ischium and the rectum. As soon as the urine gushed out he enlarged the incision by directing the edge upwards and inwards towards the symphysis pubis. He operated with considerable success, and subsequently availed himself of proper anatomical instruction, and became convinced of the great importance of using the grooved staff instead of the solid one. His successor was Raw, of Baden, who, from being a barber's apprentice at Strasburg, became professor of anatomy at Amsterdam. As was usual in these times, methods of operation were kept secret; but Raw's method has been since shown by Camper and others to be merely a return to the original proceedings of Frère Jacques, and this pretended secret was only a device of charlatanism, intended to mislead. About this period Cheselden, surgeon to St. Thomas's Hospital, was performing an operation termed the *apparatus altus*; this he laid aside, and like Bamber, his contemporary at St. Bartholomew's, tried to perform after Raw's plan, as described by his successor Albinus; but he was led to return to, or in fact reinvent, the operation of Frère Jacques. The method having become established in London and Paris, a succession of modifications of instruments and methods followed, and the operation itself obtained the name of the *lateral*. During a period extending over more than half a century almost every lithotomist invented, or has called after his own name, some knife, gorget, or apparatus, and the most important was probably the cutting gorget of Hawkins, whose object was certainty in the execution of the lateral operation, and the protection of the rectum and pudic artery from being wounded. An innovation shortly appeared in the form of an instrument under the name of the *Lithotome caché*, invented by a monk named Frère Côme. It consists of two parts, an open steel sheath, terminated at one end by a blunt point, and at the other having a handle adapted to it; parallel to the sheath is a cutting blade articulated to it, also terminating in a handle. When the blade-handle is pressed against the handle of the sheath the blade starts out from the sheath, and there is a mechanism in the sheath-handle, which, by being turned on its axis, a certain fixed degree of eccentricity or opening is given to the blade, whereby the depth to which the prostate gland and neck of the bladder are to be incised is capable of being determined beforehand. Ciphers engraved on the handle indicate the degree to which the blade will open when pressure is made, being in each case that of the num-

ber which corresponds with the blade-handle. M. Charrière has simplified the instrument by substituting for this mechanism a movable screw that can be fixed at any number of a graduated scale on the side of the blade-handle, below the point where it is articulated.

Of the multitude of instruments that have been invented, the cutting gorget and this lithotome caché are the only ones which have survived, and nowadays they can only be seen in very out-of-the-way collections. The instruments required for the operation of lithotomy in our own time are remarkably few and simple, — a knife, a grooved staff, forceps, or a scoop. The patient having been previously prepared, and placed under the influence of an anæsthetic, the method at present in use — usually the lateral operation, as performed by Cheselden — is, by a skillful operator, a matter of a few seconds. After the stone has been extracted, a morphia suppository may be advantageously administered, and the patient should lie on his back with the shoulders elevated, a napkin applied to the perinæum to soak up the urine, and the bed protected with macintosh draw-sheets. Pain is to be allayed by opium, the bowels kept open with castor oil, the wound perfectly clean, nourishing diet, and the wound made by the surgeon, generally speaking, heals entirely in four or five weeks, the urine commencing to flow by the urethra in about a week. Lithotomy is a preferable operation in the case of children, or when the urethra is strictured, or when irritability of the bladder or great enlargement of the prostate exists, and when a stone of great size is to be removed.

Lithotrity is the proceeding whereby a stone in the bladder is crushed or broken by means of some piece of mechanism introduced through the urethra, so that its *débris* may either be extracted by the said instrument, or may pass with the urine in the act of micturition.

History: Attempts at crushing, or at all events of diminishing the bulk of a stone, according to Paulus Œgineta, seem to date from the time of the Egyptians, who, finding that small stones could be passed by dilatation of the urethra, very probably had recourse to some mechanical means of reducing the size of stones too large to pass in such a manner. It is stated that Ammon of Alexandria broke up with a statuary's chisel a stone too large to be extracted through the opening made for that purpose. Albucasis, an Arabian physician, who flourished in the eleventh century, alludes to the fact that if a stone be arrested in the urethra, the canal is to be tied behind it, so as to prevent it passing up again into the bladder, and it is then to be bored through with a drill, so that being thus weakened it may fall to pieces on pressure, and its fragments pass away with the urine. A method of reducing a stone in the urethra or bladder by the friction of a diamond set in a metallic staff has been ascribed to Aristotle. Karwing, an Arabian physician, who flourished in the thirteenth century, is said to have used a similar method. Ambroise Paré (sixteenth century), the father of modern surgery, has a drawing in his work on surgery of a sort of gimlet for boring the stone, and Fabricius Hildanus (sixteenth century) improved upon it by adding a clawed forceps working through a canula to hold the stone whilst the gimlet drilled it. Sanctorius (sixteenth and seventeenth century) and Alphonso Ferri (sixteenth and seventeenth century) made still farther improvements. A forceps with four branches was made by Frânco, termed the quadruplus vesicæ. There are cases on record of individuals inventing apparatus for crushing stones, and using them upon themselves. A well-known case, that of Colonel Martin, in our own times, is deserving of notice: he used to pass a kind of file into the bladder to waste and detach portions of the calculus; and Mr. Salt, of Birmingham, states that Dr. Haygarth in 1825 devised an instru-

ment to break up a vesical calculus, and Mr. Hodgson, the eminent surgeon, adapted a screw to it. The next stage in it was proposed by Gruithuisen, of Munich, who imagined that the stone could be chemically decomposed by galvanism, and then held in position by a wire noose introduced by a canula, whilst a lance-shaped drill or trephine acted upon it through this canula. No good results were derived from this method. Sir Astley Cooper extracted several small stones per urethram by means of a two-branched forceps. In the year 1823 M. Civiale, as the result of his studies, published a very important work on the possibility of destroying a calculus in the bladder without having recourse to lithotomy. The instrument he used at this period was in some respects like its predecessors, only it was capable of applying pressure upon the stone by means of a screw, and arrangements were made for the prevention of the escape of water from the bladder during operation. When the stone was caught and rendered immovable by the screw, a drill was used, turned by a watchmaker's lathe, which pounded or bored the stone. The operations performed by Civiale with this instrument led of course to numerous imitators, and attempted improvements by Leroz, Amussat, Heurteloup, and others. Hitherto, it will be observed, all the instruments used were as a whole straight, and a straight tube was passed through the urethra, which had a mechanism protruding from its extremity which caught and otherwise dealt with the stone. Several attempts had been made by Stodart, Haygarth, Weiss, and Retosi to construct a curved instrument; and the first one favorably received was one by M. Jacobsen, of Copenhagen, in 1831. In 1832, M. Heurteloup contrived an instrument which he termed the *percuteur courbe*, or *marteau*, and which consisted in a curved blade sliding within an out-curved blade, and on the stone being seized in the jaws the inner one was hammered down upon it with a view of crushing it; but the instrument in this form speedily went out of use, owing to many defects in mechanism. There is no doubt, however, that this instrument, and the several important modifications in its mechanical details and in the facility of introducing and using it, was the original and immediate model of the perfected lithotrites now in use. Heurteloup's instrument was modified and improved by Costello, and Mr. Oldham devised the oval slip in the female or moving blade to allow of the escape of the detritus during the crushing action of the two blades. In 1834, Sir William Fergusson devised the method of rack and pinion for communicating motion to the sliding blade, the advantages of which are that the degree of force can be felt by the hand, and that pressure can be alternated with percussion. But perhaps the lithotrite has found its most perfect development in the instrument devised and used by Dr. Henry J. Bigelow, surgeon of the Massachusetts General Hospital, whereby, in connection with an evacuating apparatus, the stone is crushed and the fragments are removed from the bladder at a single sitting. This operation is termed "litholopaxy."

As may be surmised, lithotritry is an operation requiring, in the first place, great perfection in diagnosis, so as to determine when this operation is to be preferred to that of lithotomy or cutting; secondly, it requires immense practice and a peculiar attention to detail. The operator must have originally great nicety of touch, so as to discriminate the tissue between the jaws, and to this gift must be added great experience. Each operation has its advantages. The advantages of lithotritry (which, of course, are determined by the surgeon), or rather the cases in which lithotritry should be resorted to instead of lithotomy, are when the patient is an adult with a full-sized urethra, when the prostate is not enlarged, and when the stone is single, not large or very hard.

Litmus or **Lacmus** is a peculiar blue coloring matter extracted from a variety of lichens. It is prepared extensively in Holland. As it is readily affected by acids and alkalies — turned red by acids and blue by alkalies — it is used as a test of acidity or alkalinity, but for no other purpose. Litmus paper is made by spreading the substance on a piece of ordinary paper, and afterwards cutting it up into slips.

Liver. The liver is the largest gland in the body, and weighs generally between fifty and sixty ounces, being greater on an average in the male than in the female. It is situated on the right side of the abdomen, just below the diaphragm, in the right hypochondriac region. (See ABDOMEN.) It stretches across to the left also, crossing the epigastric region, and reaching as far as the spleen in the left hypochondriac region. It commences as high as the fifth rib in the line of the nipple on the right side, while its lower border comes down as low as the lower margin of the rib. Its length, however, varies a good deal even in health, and in women who wear tight stays it may come down an inch or two lower. In front of the liver, in the erect position, is the abdominal wall; behind is the right kidney; while above, there is the arch of the diaphragm. The organ is covered all over with a thin, smooth, serous membrane, called the peritoneum, by which it is held in its place. The liver can move up and down slightly with each movement of respiration, for during inspiration, when the diaphragm descends, the liver is pushed down also, returning to its old position, when the diaphragm ascends during expiration. It is of firm consistence and of a dark red color, smooth and convex in front; the hinder surface is flattened and irregular; the upper border is thick and rounded, while the lower edge is thin, and can be felt in thin people. The liver is divided into two main lobes or divisions, called the right and left lobes; the division is marked by a deep notch in the lower border; looked at from behind, the lobed arrangement is very evident, but from a front aspect the two lobes seem, and are, continuous. The right lobe is by far the larger of the two, while the smaller left lobe occupies chiefly the epigastric region; its lower border, too, does not come down so low as that of the larger lobe. This gland contains various vessels, and also a secreting structure formed of myriads of cells. The portal vein brings the blood to the liver, and then by means of a number of small branches the blood-stream is carried through very fine tubes known as the hepatic capillaries; here the current is brought into the closest proximity to the liver cells, and they take from the blood the elements necessary to form bile and glycogen. These hepatic capillaries next join together again, and finally form the hepatic vein, which carries the blood into the inferior vena cava, and so on to the right side of the heart. The portal vein collects all the venous blood just after it has passed through the stomach, spleen, and large and small intestines, so that this blood, highly charged with nutrient material from absorption of the elements of food in the alimentary canal, is at once carried on to the liver. The hepatic artery is a branch from the aorta and sends several branches to the liver, and probably is the nutrient vessel of that gland. The hepatic duct is a tube which conveys the excreted products of the liver away into the alimentary canal, and enters that channel in the duodenum. It has been said above that the hepatic capillaries form a very close network of thin-walled vessels, and among the meshes lie the liver cells; these communicate readily with the commencing branches of the hepatic duct, which, uniting together, finally form branches of considerable size; along the ducts the bile flows in health and runs down into the intestine. Thus there are two currents, each in an opposite direction; the blood is

brought from the intestines to the liver ; the bile, then formed, flows from the liver down to the intestines. In addition the liver is supplied with lymphatics and nerves, which play an important part with regard to the functions of the organ ; branches of the vagus, or pneumogastric, are the chief nerves which supply the liver. Opening out from the main hepatic duct is a dilated reservoir, called the gall-bladder ; it forms a large oval sac, and varies in size according to the amount of its contents. The liver removes from the blood certain substances, and also supplies that fluid with new compounds ; it is thus a source of loss as well as a source of gain. The blood loses, because bile is being constantly formed, and passing down the hepatic duct, and experiment shows that there is a difference in the blood which enters the liver, and in that which leaves it, in consequence of this loss. The total quantity of bile secreted in twenty-four hours varies, according to different authors, the probable average being between two and three pounds. It is a greenish-yellow fluid, slightly alkaline, and of an extremely bitter taste. It consists chiefly of water, holding in solution from 10 to 17 per cent. of solid substance. The solid matter consists chiefly of *bilin*, a resinous substance, composed of carbon, hydrogen, oxygen, nitrogen, and sulphur, in combination with soda. Chemists have separated this *bilin*, or biliary matter, into two acids, the *taurocholic* and the *glycocholic*, each of which exists combined with soda. In addition to this constituent, the bile contains, also, a substance called *cholesterine*, which is very soluble in alcohol, and crystallizes out in thin quadrangular plates ; it forms a great part of what are known as gall-stones. Of these bodies, the water, saline matter, and *cholesterine* have been found in the blood, and probably the liver cells simply abstract them from the stream as it flows along, and certainly the blood in the hepatic vein is poorer in water than that in the portal vein. *Bilin* has not yet been discovered in the blood, and thus this substance must be formed in the liver itself. But the liver is also a source of gain to the blood. If the blood in the hepatic vein be examined it will be found to contain a large quantity of glucose, a kind of sugar formed in the liver, while the blood in the portal vein, or hepatic artery, contains a very much smaller quantity, and sometimes none at all. Experiment has shown that an amyloid substance called *glycogen* is formed in the liver ; this substance is made up of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen, and much resembles starch, dextrine, and gum in chemical composition. Further, this *glycogen*, like starch, can be acted upon by ferments, and so is converted into *hepatose* or liver-sugar. This ferment exists, under ordinary circumstances, in the liver. So that it would appear that the liver forms *glycogen* from the blood with which it is supplied, and also a ferment, which, at the ordinary temperature of the body, will convert the slightest soluble *glycogen* into very soluble sugar, and this is carried away by the hepatic vein on to the vena cava, and so through the right side of the heart into the lungs. The bile, as has been said, enters the duodenum, or that portion of the small intestine next to the stomach, and here it mixes with the chyme, or partially digested food ; the bile neutralizes any free acid, and, perhaps, aids in digesting any fatty matter ; it also increases the peristaltic action of the bowels, and thus acts as a purgative. If from any cause the flow of bile down the hepatic duct is obstructed, the bowels often become constipated and the motions are of a pale clay color. At the same time the liver becomes rather larger than usual, because the ducts are full of the retained bile, and the patient feels pain over that region, which is worse on pressure. Since the bile cannot flow in its usual course some of it is absorbed by the blood, and thus some kinds of jaundice are produced. Then the urine becomes much

darker in color and has a dark olive-green hue; the conjunctivæ also are tinged yellow, and in a short time the whole skin assumes a yellowish tint. Exposure to cold, indigestible food, and sedentary employment may set up an inflamed condition of the bile ducts, and so cause temporary obstruction, but this form is very amenable to treatment; any great emotional disturbance or fright also causes jaundice. Sometimes the jaundice is more permanent, as when a growth or tumor presses on the duct, and such cases may prove fatal; or a gall-stone may become lodged in the canal and cause intense pain in the right hypochondriac region, with sickness and faintness; these symptoms are relieved when the stone has passed into the intestine. (See JAUNDICE and BILIARY OBSTRUCTIONS.) Excessive drinking and the immoderate use of ardent spirits cause congestion of the liver, and finally produce profound changes in that organ, as in cases of cirrhosis and fatty liver; inflammation of the liver, ending in abscesses, is uncommon in this country, but it is frequent in tropical climates; abscess of the liver in this country is generally associated with pyæmia, or ulceration of the bowels.

The liver, like the kidney and other organs, is liable to various acute and chronic diseases. Amongst the *acute* changes may be classed catarrh, or inflammation of the bile ducts, acute atrophy of the liver, congestion and inflammation of the liver, and the presence of gall-stones in the hepatic duct. *Catarrh* of the bile ducts has been briefly mentioned above; there is, in addition to the jaundice, a loss of appetite, a coated tongue, slight sickness, and a feeling of retching; the motions are pale, the urine dark, the skin and eyes become yellow, and there may be in some cases a troublesome itching of the skin. Pain is not a very troublesome symptom, and it is generally felt in the right shoulder-blade and along the lower edge of the liver, being often worse on pressure. The best treatment is to open the bowels freely by means of purgative medicines; a dose of calomel at bed-time with a rhubarb draught twice a day will generally suffice. The diet must be very light, and capable of being easily digested; all rich food should be avoided, while milk, broth, beef-tea, toast, and biscuits, or a light pudding may be taken; no stimulants need be given, as they would only tend to increase the congestion of the liver. Effervescing solutions may be given with benefit, as they allay thirst and sickness; those containing soda salts are the best, and those also which have an aperient action. In three or four days a mixture containing extract of dandelion, hydrochloric acid, and gentian may be given three times a day, and the bowels must be kept open daily; active exercise should be taken daily, if the patient can bear it, and for some time care must be taken to avoid indigestible food. This disease is not a dangerous one, and with early and proper treatment is easily cured. *Acute atrophy* of the liver is a very formidable disease, and fortunately is of rare occurrence. The patient becomes hot and feverish, vomits often, and the skin assumes a deep yellow tint; the liver rapidly shrinks inside, so as sometimes to lose half its weight. Head-ache comes on quickly, followed by delirium and insensibility; the patient lies in a prostrate condition, and there is picking of the bed-clothes and low muttering delirium; bleeding may take place from the nose or mouth, and small hæmorrhagic spots may be seen in the skin. Death generally occurs in four or five days, and treatment is not of much avail. A "sluggish" or congested liver is generally associated with catarrh of the bile ducts, and arises often from want of exercise and eating or drinking too much; but congestion may go on to inflammation in tropical countries, and end in the formation of an abscess. This may be known by the pain over the region of the

liver, the swelling of the abdominal wall on that spot, and the frequent shiverings; the patient loses flesh, strength, and appetite, and his skin becomes of a sallow tint; such people generally come back to this country invalided, and if they get over the illness they seldom recover their former state of health. A gall-stone in the hepatic duct will cause great pain over the liver, chiefly referred to one spot, much sickness and distress, and a feeling of faintness; a hot bath and the administration of chloroform will ease the pain, while purgative medicines may be taken, and all means used to get the stone to pass onwards to the bowel. Jaundice will come on from the obstruction to the flow of bile, but this will disappear when the stone has escaped. Sometimes the stone will remain in the canal for weeks and become imbedded there, but generally there is a passage left by the side for the escape of bile. In some cases of hysteria very analogous symptoms are met with, but in such cases there is no jaundice; the disorder occurs in nervous young women, and there is a dark areola under the eyes. Injuries to the liver may be classed as acute changes, but these are mentioned under the head of wounds of this organ. Amongst *chronic* changes may be enumerated cancer, cirrhosis, fatty and waxy degeneration, passive congestion, syphilitic deposits, and the presence of hydatid cysts. *Cancer* of the liver is a most fatal and serious disorder, carrying the patient off within a year, or a year and a half, from the first appearance of any symptoms. There is at first loss of appetite and pain over the abdomen; the latter begins to swell as the cancer increases in size, and becomes extremely tender; rapid emaciation goes on, but the temperature is generally no higher than usual, and there is no attendant fever. The loss of flesh, the hollow temples, the great prostration, the pain and swelling or enlargement of the liver, are the chief symptoms, and these gradually become worse, and finally cause a lingering and painful death. Jaundice is not often present, nor does the patient suffer from shivering. Cancer of the liver may occur in both sexes, and be met with at any period of life; more frequently, perhaps, between thirty and fifty years of age. This terrible disease is not often confined to the liver, but may attack the stomach or parts adjacent, and so add to the distress; sometimes the peritoneum is also implicated, and then there is more or less dropsy; œdema or dropsy of the feet is also of common occurrence. The treatment must be directed to the relief of the patient, as no cure can be looked for. The pain may be alleviated by the administration of opium or morphia, and this may be given internally as a draught, or a small quantity may be injected under the skin with a syringe. Chloral is of much use in easing the pain. The diet must be light and nourishing, and must be varied from day to day to please the fancy of the patient, whose appetite will be but small and capricious.

Cirrhosis of the liver comes on generally in middle life; at first it may be mistaken for cancer, as there is loss of flesh and appetite, and pain in the abdomen, but the symptoms come on more gradually, the liver does not increase in size but rather shrinks, and dropsy of the abdomen soon comes on; jaundice also is very common, and the distended abdomen becomes marbled over with blue veins as the stream of blood through them is impeded. See CIRRHOSIS.

Fatty degeneration of the liver is common in many disorders, and there is hardly any affection of the liver in which more fat than usual is not found; to a slight extent it occurs in health, and especially after a meal. The liver may be very fatty and give rise to no symptoms, as in cases of consumption and in those who drink a great deal of beer. Fatty livers may attain a great age and become double the ordinary weight; they occur often in scrofulous people.

Not only is the liver larger than usual, but the abdomen may swell from the presence of dropsy, which is very common in these cases; often, also, there is a similar affection of the kidneys, so that albumen is present in the urine, and there is less of that fluid passed than usual; frequently, also, there is dropsy of the legs. The patients do not lose much flesh, at any rate at first, nor is the appetite much impaired; there is no pain, or if present it is very slight, seldom any jaundice or shivering; the symptoms come on very gradually, and the liver is generally much diseased before any notice is taken of the mischief; the disease is often very chronic and will last for years, unless there be much mischief in other organs; dropsy is a bad symptom, and, when general, will frequently point to disease in the kidneys. Constant rest in bed is not required, unless the patient be too weak to go about; attention must be given to the diet, and any indigestible food should be avoided. Stimulants need not be given, but a pint of beer a day, or a glass or two of sherry or claret, will do no harm. If dropsy be present, purgatives must be given, so as to remove the fluid, and the general health must be kept up by tonic medicines, as iron and quinine.

Waxy degeneration of the liver is a less frequent disease; it rarely, if ever, occurs alone, and is generally associated with similar disease in the kidneys, spleen, and intestines. It occurs in persons who have long suffered from diseased joints and chronic abscesses, in the scrofulous, and in those who have suffered from syphilis or ague, and some other wasting disorders. As in the case of the fatty liver, there is seldom pain or jaundice, or loss of flesh; in each the appetite is good, or but slightly impaired, and in each the mischief may go on for a long time and cause no symptoms. In waxy change, however, dropsy seldom occurs, diarrhoea is often present, the spleen on the left side enlarges, and the patient passes a large quantity of pale, limpid water, in which is contained a good deal of albumen. The liver, also, attains larger dimensions than in the case of a fatty change, and its lower border comes lower down and can usually be easily felt. The treatment will consist in improving the general health by liberal diet, and by the administration of tonics; and attention must be directed to any other disease on which the waxy change may depend.

Passive congestion of the liver often occurs in heart disease and some disorders of the lungs, and depends upon the fact that since the course of the circulation is disturbed at those points the veins become too full all over the body; now the hepatic vein shares in this fullness, and so the liver is stuffed with blood and the stream flows through sluggishly. From a similar cause the veins in the leg and kidney are full, and so there results dropsy of the lower extremities and a scanty flow of urine, which will contain a variable amount of albumen. There will be pain over the liver, but not of marked intensity, and frequently there is some yellowness of the skin from the presence of jaundice; after a time dropsy of the abdominal cavity will come on, and then a fatal result often follows. Since this state of liver depends upon the disease of the heart or lungs, the treatment must be directed to allaying any tumultuous or irregular action of the heart and removing any dropsy by purgatives or small punctures in the leg; then by diminishing the quantity of fluid in the circulation relief may be temporarily given.

Syphilis will produce various changes in the liver, and cause a hardening of that organ and thickening of the capsule; sometimes rounded masses, somewhat resembling cancer, are met with in that organ; the health in such cases must be improved by a visit to the sea-side, if possible, or a sea-voyage, by

liberal diet and regularity of living; preparations containing iron and quinine are valuable, and may be given in conjunction with iodide of potassium. In such cases the patient is generally of sallow complexion, feels low and nervous, and is in a feeble state of health; to improve, therefore, the general condition of the constitution is the chief indication.

Hydatid cysts occur more commonly in the liver than in any other organ, although they are by no means very often met with. They may occur in the liver either as small, round, and firm tumors, formed of a fibrous capsule, with putty-like contents, — these are hydatid cysts which have undergone spontaneous cure, and can do no more harm; or as cysts with a tough, fibrous capsule, inclosing much fluid, and a greater or less number of smaller cysts floating about. The fluid is limpid, clear, of low specific gravity, and is, in fact, chiefly made of water holding common salt in solution. These cysts may attain a great size, from a walnut to a child's head; they form a rounded, abdominal tumor, firm yet elastic, and giving a peculiar thrill when tapped. They are seldom attended with pain, unless there is inflammation outside setting up adhesions: the general health is seldom affected, so that the nature of the disease is chiefly recognized by the presence of a tumor in the liver, and the absence of any constitutional symptoms. The treatment will consist in having resort to surgical aid, whereby the contents may be evacuated and the cyst allowed to shrink; in most cases this is very successful treatment, and, with certain precautions, it is not difficult to perform. If allowed to grow, such cysts may cause death by bursting into the abdominal cavity, or into some neighboring organ. See HYDATIDS.

Liver, Laceration of. Laceration of the liver occurs occasionally as the result of an accident, such as being run over, a heavy blow on the abdominal walls, or from a fall. If the laceration be slight, limited to the superficial aspect of the gland, the patient usually recovers; but if extensive or deep, death ensues from the loss of blood. There is scarcely any definite symptom during life from which we can positively diagnose rupture; in the case of a stab or gunshot wound the exposed position of the gland and the course of the weapon or shot point at once to the injured viscus. If the rupture be simple, merely a superficial crack, the symptoms will not differ much from an ordinary injury to the abdomen. There is, of course, great tenderness on pressure over the seat of injury, and in severe cases there are symptoms of collapse and internal hæmorrhage, loss of pulse, faintness, pallor, and distension of the abdomen. It must be recollected that it is not necessary for any external wound to exist, and the same remark will apply to rupture of any of the abdominal viscera, and this has frequently been noticed in the most rapidly fatal cases. In the severer cases it is obvious that no treatment can be of any avail, as death invariably ensues sooner or later, according to the extent of injury. But in simpler cases, in the first place *absolute rest* in a recumbent posture must be insisted on, and if there is any suspicion that blood has escaped into the peritoneal cavity the patient must not be raised on any consideration whatever, as death may occur on the slightest exertion. Opium should be administered alone in small doses to quiet pain, or combined with calomel if peritonitis threaten. Fomentations and warm poultices over the abdomen give great relief. If pain over the injured part be felt after recovery, great care must be taken by the patient to avoid anything like exertion, as secondary inflammation may be thus set up. It must be borne in mind in these cases that the treatment of the patient during convalescence is of as great importance as his treatment during the early days of either suspected or detected laceration. Wounds or rupture of the gall-bladder are invariably fatal.

Liver-fluke. The common liver-fluke of the sheep, *Fasciola hepatica*, has been now and then met with in the human body; it is an animal parasite. It has been found in man in the liver, gall-bladder, and skin. It generally causes an abscess to be formed at the spot where it is situated.

Lobelia Inflata is a plant growing in North America, where it has long been in use among the Indian tribes. The whole herb is employed in medicine. It is generally exported in oblong cakes. It has a peculiar odor and a burning taste, not observed until after the medicine has been chewed for a time. Two preparations are in use, a tincture and an ethereal tincture. In small doses it is expectorant and diaphoretic, in larger emetic and cathartic. In still larger doses it causes death. This has not unfrequently followed its use by a medical sect appropriately called Coffinites. It closely resembles tobacco in its action. It has been chiefly used for asthma and other diseases of the respiratory passages accompanied by spasm. It is sometimes smoked. If it is to do any good, lobelia must be given in large doses, and very carefully watched. Sickness and vomiting are often so produced, but pass away. It is also useful in whooping-cough.

Lock-jaw. See TETANUS.

Locomotion. The term locomotion is applied to those animal functions which are entirely mechanical in their nature, and comprises those of the bones, muscles, ligaments, tendons, cartilages, etc. The primary motive power lies in the action of the *muscles*, which, by their contraction or shortening of the muscular fibre composing them, draw together any two points to which their extremities are attached. The opposite condition, relaxation, is when the muscle returns to its former condition of rest, and exerts no effect upon its attached parts. Almost all the muscles in the body are to be arranged into two sets: those which flex (*flexors*), and those which extend (*extensors*), thus serving to balance every action of the body. The naturally erect position of the human body is maintained by the joint action of masses of muscles, which, on the one hand, prevent the various joints of the trunk from bending forward, and, on the other, from bending backward. The muscles are attached to the bones by *tendons* or sinews, generally long, narrow, rounded cords of white, fibrous tissue. These tendons are usually attached to the movable part of a limb, at a short distance below the joint, so that during the contraction of the muscles they act with great rapidity and move the farther extremity of the limb over a considerable distance. Most of the movements of the body and limbs are performed in this manner, whilst some are subject to variations, owing to some peculiar construction of a joint. The movements of walking, running, and leaping are performed as follows: The upright position of the body being maintained by muscular action, the line of centre of gravity passes through the vertex of the arch of the foot; now, in walking, the body leans a little forward at the same time that the weight is thrown forward, so as to rest entirely upon the toes. In the next movement the heel is lifted off the ground by the contraction of the great muscles of the calf, thus raising the ankle-joint, the principal part of the weight being still on the ball of the foot. Whilst the body is raised and inclined forward in this manner the other foot is lifted entirely off the ground and swung forward; as soon, then, as the body has been carried far enough forward, a similar series of movements takes place with the second foot. In running, the progression consists of a succession of leaps: thus, at the moment that the heel is about to be raised, the knee-joint and next the hip-joints are bent, and then straightened by the action of the extensors; the second limb is then thrown forward to receive the weight of the body,

and to perform the same movements. Leaping differs from running in this particular: that the same motions are performed by both limbs together, each leap being performed by itself. It may be as well to mention that in describing the human body, or any part of it, reference is made to it conventionally as standing upright, with the heels together and the palms of the hands forward.

Longevity. Threescore years and ten have for centuries been looked upon as man's allotted time on earth, but there are a great many individuals who live a good deal longer. Amongst nearly all nations there are traditions of men having attained a fabulous age, but such alleged facts have been shown to be erroneous on careful inquiry; yet, although some have doubted that it is possible to exceed 100 years of age, it seems that instances of this kind have occurred, and now that registration is more carefully carried out than it used to be, the proofs required will be easier to obtain.

In England, on the average of the five years, 1865-69, no fewer than 191 males were said to have exceeded 95 years at death, and of these one was recorded to have reached 106; in the same period an annual average of 424 females died over 95 years of age, and one was reported to have been 107. The number of such cases has much diminished within the last thirty years, and it is most likely that when registers were kept loosely, as they were a century ago, and when the hearsay evidence of old men themselves was relied upon, many mistakes occurred. Such instances have no influence, or at least a very slight one, in calculating the probabilities of life for insurance offices. The duration of human life has been calculated with great care by various people at different times; the Carlisle and Northampton tables are well known, but the most accurate are the Government tables, prepared by Mr. Finlaison, and which will be found in the article on EXPECTATION OF LIFE.

For the thirty years ending 1867 the mortality among *males* is as follows: Of every 1000 persons living under five years of age, 72.42 die annually; above five and under ten, 8.79 per 1000 die every year of those living at that age; above ten and under fifteen, 4.95 per 1000; above fifteen and under twenty-five, 7.90 per 1000; above twenty-five and under thirty-five, 9.93 per 1000; between thirty-five and forty-five, 13.03 per 1000; between forty-five and fifty-five, 18.16 per 1000; between fifty-five and sixty-five, 31.53 per 1000; between sixty-five and seventy-five, 68.54 per 1000; between seventy-five and eighty-five, 147.74 per 1000; between eighty-five and ninety-five, 309.22 out of every 1000 die; while above ninety-five 446.87 per 1000 annually die of those who are alive at that age.

For the same period the mortality among *females* is as follows: Of every 1000 persons living under five years of age, 62.46 die annually; of those between five and ten years of age, 8.67 per 1000; between ten and fifteen, 5.10 per 1000; between fifteen and twenty-five, 8.22 per 1000; between twenty-five and thirty-five, 10.15 per 1000; between thirty-five and forty-five, 12.30 per 1000; between forty-five and fifty-five, 15.66 per 1000; between fifty-five and sixty-five, 28.56 per 1000; between sixty-five and seventy-five, 57.52 per 1000; between seventy-five and eighty-five, 135.36 per 1000; between eighty-five and ninety-five, 283.07 per 1000; while of those who are upwards of ninety-five years of age, 432.05 per 1000 die every year. The average annual mortality for males of all ages during these thirty years was 23.33 per 1000, and for females 21.51 per 1000; thus the chances of a female living a certain period are greater than those of a male.

The following tables and observations, taken from Mr. E. Ray Lankester's Comparative Longevity, compiled from various sources, show the probable after life-time at different ages for various classes of the community:—

Age.	Laborers. Rural Districts.	Males. Rural Districts.	Healthy Livers. Both Sexes.	Bakers. All Districts.	Clerks. All Districts.	Miners.	Persons of Intemperate Habits.
0	—	—	49.00	—	—	—	—
10	56.00	52.03	51.08	47.89	39.98	48.51	—
20	47.90	43.89	43.45	40.02	31.83	40.67	15.55
30	40.59	37.22	36.64	32.25	27.57	33.15	13.80
40	32.76	30.09	29.64	24.47	21.85	24.92	11.62
50	25.07	22.79	22.44	19.09	16.04	17.53	10.86
60	17.82	16.23	15.37	14.06	12.42	11.85	8.94
70	11.34	10.81	9.61	8.76	8.76	8.70	—
80	6.95	6.69	5.51	4.81	4.80	4.80	—
90	3.80	3.80	3.05	2.35	2.34	2.34	—
100	.50	.50	—	.50	.50	.50	—

The most degraded races have life shortened by starvation in old age, or even by being put to death by their fellows, while in civilized countries the aged are protected and looked up to with respect and treated with care.

European lives, especially English (including American) lives, seem to have the longest duration. Excessive longevity seems traditional amongst most nations, but there is great exaggeration on this point. Females in advanced life have a better expectation of life than males. The Fuegians and other very degraded races rarely exceed forty-five years of age, being in some cases killed and eaten by their children at that age. Man differs from animals in this respect, for whereas animals die when they lose their physical power and are unable to defend themselves, it is the characteristic of all civilized nations to foster, cherish, and respect old age. According to Sir John Bowring the Chinese divide life into ten stages.

10 years.	Opening degree.	60 years.	Cycle closing.
20 “	Youth expired.	70 “	Rare bird of age.
30 “	Strength and marriage.	80 “	Rusty visage.
40 “	Officially apt.	90 “	Delayed.
50 “	Error knowing.	100 “	Age's extremity.

The following table, taken from Farr and Quetelet, gives the probable after life-time at different ages of males and females in England, and also the mean rate : —

MALES.			FEMALES.		BOTH SEXES.	
Age.	Mean	England	Mean	England.	Mean.	England.
0	37	39.91	43	41.85	40	45
10	50	47.05	52	47.67	51	51
20	41	39.48	43	40.29	42	43
30	34	32.76	35	33.81	35	35
40	26	26.06	28	27.34	27	27
50	18	19.54	20	20.75	19	20
60	12	13.53	13	14.34	13	13
70	7	8.45	7	9.02	7	8
80	3	4.93	4	5.26	4	4
90	—	2.84	—	3.01	—	—
100	—	1.68	—	1.76	—	—

According to Dr. Guy, eminent men do not live so long as those who are not so distinguished in their profession ; collecting several instances, he found the following differences to exist amongst professional men : —

Medical men, •	more distinguished, averaged	67.04,	less distinguished,	67.31
Clergy,	“ “ “	66.42	“ “	69.49
Lawyers,	“ “ “	66.51	“ “	68.41
Literary and scientific,	“ “ “	65.22	“ “	67.55
Artists,	“ “ “	64.74	“ “	65.96

Observations have also been made with regard to the longevity of those living in the country, in large towns, and in cities, the longest lives being found in rural districts : —

PROBABLE AFTER LIFE-TIME AT ANY AGE. BOTH SEXES. (NEISON.)

Age.	Rural.	Town.	City.	Age.	Rural.	Town.	City.
10	53.05	50.74	42.63	60	16.61	13.12	13.33
20	44.99	42.75	34.58	70	10.65	9.13	8.76
30	37.78	35.03	28.63	80	5.65	5.43	4.81
40	30.30	27.64	22.64	90	3.22	2.76	2.35
50	22.89	20.74	17.38	100	.50	.50	.50

Married persons have longer lives than the unmarried ; a number of married persons gave a mean of 66.77 ; of unmarried persons a mean of 62.00.

Dr. Guy has also collected the ages at which a number of persons died at different periods of history.

Comparison of ages at death for three centuries : —

Sixteenth century	. . . . .	1500	facts gave a mean of	64.25
Seventeenth century	. . . . .	3400	“ “	60.36
Eighteenth century	. . . . .	2800	“ “	63.41

Long-sightedness. Most persons whose sight has been previously good find, as they advance in years and become aged, that although they can see distant objects distinctly, and can tell the time by church clocks, near objects become more and more obscure. They cannot read print with ease, and are obliged to hold it farther and farther from the eyes, and fail to distinguish the hands of a watch. This, which is one of the earliest signs of general decay, is due to increased firmness and diminished elasticity and flexibility of the crystalline lens, in consequence of which it resists the accommodating action of the ciliary muscle, so that the rays of light are not brought to a focus on the retina at the back of the eye. This condition of long-sightedness or far-sightedness, or, as it is called by surgeons, presbyopia, is an inevitable physiological change occurring sooner or later, and with more or less intensity, in all individuals. It generally commences at an age between forty and fifty years. Long-sighted persons should avoid reading and working by artificial light. The disturbance of vision can be much relieved by using spectacles furnished with properly selected convex lenses, which must be changed from time to time as the alterations within the eyeball advance. The glasses should be used only for reading, or examining near objects.

Low Fever. See TYPHOID FEVER.

Lucifer-match Maker's Disease. Lucifer-match makers are frequently affected with necrosis of the jaw-bones, especially the lower, owing to the action of the fumes of the phosphorus used in their trade. Thus “phos-

phorus disease" was not known to have any existence until the extensive use of the modern style of match so much prevailed, and there cannot be the slightest doubt that it is due to the introduction of phosphorus in some form, and that it is "applied to the periosteum, or what is equivalent, some raw surface in immediate connection with the nutrition of the bone, and that its application must be prolonged, and be under peculiar circumstances of temperature, and probably of oxidization." If the pulp of a carious tooth is exposed to the influence of the poison, the resulting necrosis is that of the jaw-bone. It is a matter of speculation in what manner the phosphorus oxide may be absorbed, but the fact of phosphorus itself entering so largely as it does into the formation of the skeleton is a suggestive circumstance; and perhaps if it be accumulated by the periosteum, it may generate upon the bone's surface a condition of chemical superphosphate inconsistent with osteal vitality. Efficient sanitary measures should be adopted to prevent the disease, and it has been suggested that "there should be a periodic and rigid scrutiny of the mouths of all those employed. Those whose teeth are bad should be excluded from the rooms where the obnoxious fumes are being developed (the *dipping* and *drying* rooms). All carious teeth should be extracted or stopped, and a simple and effective respirator, having its centre composed of a porous diaphragm, such as a sponge or some woven fabric, linen or cotton, which should be daily dipped in a solution of one of the fixed alkalies or of their carbonates, should be worn over the mouth by those employed; or the respirator devised by Mr. Graham for persons exposed to carbonic acid vapor would probably be as efficacious. It consists of a mixture of fresh slacked lime and sulphate of soda, through a cushion of which it is easy to breathe. The acid vapor might be neutralized or rendered innocuous, by keeping the atmosphere of the apartment ammonu-retted." (S. J. A. Salter.) The symptoms of this disease do not differ in any essential particular from ordinary necrosis not produced by phosphorus. They usually commence with a feeling of toothache, and the pain is referred to a decayed tooth, by which channel the poison enters. The disease takes a slow course at first, the gums become red and sore, and there is general pain and extreme tenderness. The mucous membrane of the cheek becomes involved. The teeth become loose, appear elongated, and cause intense pain when brought against those of the opposing jaw. After a great deal of suffering, matter forms, and points either internally, about the fangs of the teeth, or externally on the outside of the jaw. The matter is peculiarly fetid, and a probe introduced into the opening, made either naturally or artificially, is long, tortuous, and burrowing, leading to portions of dead bone, or sequestra. It is worthy of remark here that in necrosis of the *lower* jaw-bone, whether from phosphorus or any other cause, we have a wonderful exhibition of the *vis medicatrix naturæ*; in fact that there is an immense amount of repair which does not exist in the event of a similar affection of the upper jaw. In milder cases, if the disease progresses favorably, the dead bone loosens and becomes detached, and the teeth fall out; in very severe cases, and when the extent of the disease is great, the patient may have intense constitutional disturbance, the local condition being peculiarly distressing from the secretion of fetid matter and loss of tissue; oedema of the face and neck may supervene, probably accompanied by erysipelas, and terminating in an agonizing and long-delayed death. With regard to the treatment of this form of necrosis, the first indication is obviously, in the early stage, or where it is anticipated, the abandonment of the work, pure air, cleanliness, attention to the bowels and secretions, and the removal of all bad teeth. If the disease has made any progress,

and the extreme pain, swelling and thickening of the soft parts show themselves, active measures for the relief of the periosteum and bone should be resorted to, — leeching and general antiphlogistic treatment, free vertical incisions into the tender, soft places in the gums, carried clearly down to the bone, so as to afford relief to the loose *overloaded* periosteum. In advanced cases the treatment is that generally adopted in necrosis from other causes. Owing to the situation of this affection the power of mastication is of course diminished, and this interferes in great measure with digestion, and consequently affects the duration of such cases; suitable food, such as mashed meat, cod-liver oil, etc., is to be abundantly given, and iron. Attention has been called to a singular pathological fact exhibited in patients affected in this manner, that is, an enormous amount of *pus* is daily swallowed by them, many ounces, and this without any obvious detriment to health; the patient's condition being no worse than may be accounted for by the local symptoms.

Lumbago is a form of chronic rheumatism specially affecting the lower part of the back and loins. The pain is sometimes muscular, but sometimes also seems located in the broad and strong ligament situated in that region. Chronic rheumatism is rarely a malady of youth; it is a totally different complaint from acute rheumatism, and mainly affects old people who have been exposed much to cold and wet. The pain sometimes called lumbago, which may affect young people who stoop much at their work, or who have to raise heavy weights, is merely the pain of tired muscles, and demands the same remedy, rest. True lumbago is quite different; there is no feverishness with it, as in acute rheumatism, and it is not relieved by rest, as tired muscles are. The individual moves stiffly, as if he were tired, but night and day the pains continue. Sometimes the malady gets better from the application of cold; much more frequently it is improved by heat, so that a roll of flannel means to such positive comfort. There is not much difficulty in the diagnosis, — nothing, in fact, can well be confounded with it; but the making of the diagnosis is no great comfort, for the malady is often a most untractable one. Broadly, it may be said that internal remedies are of little use; carbonate of potash is worse than useless, and not unfrequently the iodide is the same. Hot or tepid baths, applied locally, do good, especially if salt water is used; local applications are, in point of fact, the best remedies in true lumbago, and as a rule they are best applied hot. Turpentine, ammonia and oil, blisters, iodine paint lightly used, belladonna, and chloroform with opium, may all be tried. In a considerable number of cases, but these are neuralgic, the subcutaneous injection of a small dose of morphia will act as a charm. Sulphur is by many praised as a local remedy, wrapped up in flannel, which should be habitually worn. All exposure to damp and cold should be avoided, and the diet should be carefully regulated.

Lumbar Abscess. In the region of the loins acute abscesses are not met with so frequently as slowly-growing and almost painless purulent collections, which in the course of time acquire large proportions. The former resemble acute abscesses in other parts of the body in being due either to injury or to acute inflammatory action. The chronic lumbar abscess generally has its origin in disease of the vertebræ of the back and loins, or in suppuration in the loose areolar and fatty tissue about the kidney. The former, however, is the frequent cause, and the presence of a slowly-growing and fluctuating tumor in the right or left lumbar region, paleness and debility, and a peculiar sickening pain on tapping the sharp posterior spines along the lumbar portion of the spinal column, are almost sure indications of vertebral caries. When

angular curvature is present, together with the above symptoms, there can be no doubt as to the cause of the lumbar abscess. Occasionally, though rarely, a chronic abscess forms in the loins of patients whose spine and kidneys are both quite free from disease. It seems to be due, then, as most spontaneous chronic diseases are, to general debility and a slow inflammatory action in the areolar tissue of the region affected. A lumbar abscess generally terminates, after it has been growing for some time, and has attained a certain size, in pointing and subsequent outward discharge of the contained purulent fluids. In some few instances the pus contained in the abscess becomes converted into a shrunken semi-solid or cheesy mass, and the external mass subsides. Occasionally the pus contained within the lumbar abscess makes its way into the thorax and lungs, and is discharged through the air-passages. The treatment of lumbar abscess differs very slightly from that usually carried out in cases of chronic abscess in other parts of the body; and whenever there is a suspicion of disease of the spine, it is thought advisable by most surgeons not to open the swelling until there is advanced pointing, and the integument over the most prominent part of the abscess has become very red and thin.

Lungs. The lungs are the organs by which the process of respiration is carried on, and where those changes occur by which the carbonic acid is removed from the blood while oxygen is supplied to that fluid. The lungs are two in number, the right and the left; they are seated in the closed cavity of the thorax or chest and occupy most of the space; the right lung is subdivided into three lobes, while the left has only two; each is surrounded by a smooth thin serous membrane called the pleura, which is reflected at certain points from the surface of the lungs and lines the chest wall; this surface is kept constantly moist by the secretion of a small quantity of fluid, so that the lungs can glide upon the thoracic wall with the greatest ease and the least amount of friction. Each lung consists of a bronchus, which allows of the passage of air to and fro; of an artery, which brings the venous blood from the right side of the heart; of capillaries, which surround the air-cells; and of veins, which carry the purer blood on to the left side of the heart. (See AIR PASSAGES.) The trachea divides into two branches, called bronchi, and one bronchus goes to each lung; as soon as it enters that organ, it divides into four or five main branches, and then again into very numerous subdivisions, too fine to be seen by the naked eye; finally, these very small branches end in dilated extremities with extremely thin walls, called the air-cells or vesicles of the lung. At first the bronchus has pretty thick walls, which consist of an internal mucous coat lined by epithelium, of a middle coat, made partly of muscular fibres and partly of cartilaginous plates, and lastly of an outer fibrous coat; these various coverings become thinner by degrees, until at last, when the ultimate ramifications are reached, nothing is seen but a nearly homogeneous membrane of extreme thinness and lined by epithelium. The artery which supplies each lung is a branch of the pulmonary artery, which is a vessel of great size, and arises from the right ventricle of the heart; in this way, all the blood which has passed through the various vessels of the body is carried to the lungs; the artery, like the bronchus, breaks up into a vast number of branches which at length end in a fine network of capillaries surrounding the air cells; so that although there is no direct contact in health between the air and the blood, yet the two are by this means brought as nearly together as possible, and all the necessary changes can take place through the moist and thin-walled air-cell. The wall of the artery in the first part of its course consists of an inner epithelial coat, of a middle coat chiefly made of elastic fibres and partly containing in-

voluntary muscular fibres, and thirdly of an outer coat of ordinary white fibrous tissue; in its smaller branches there is less fibrous tissue, and the muscular coat is relatively the thickest, while in the smallest branches of all, these various structures disappear, and only a thin homogeneous membrane is left with a few oval nuclei in its walls. The veins are formed by the union of the capillaries, and then unite to form still larger branches, ending by forming four large trunks which carry the blood to the left auricle of the heart. In addition to these various important structures, the lungs are supplied by various nerves and lymphatics, while the aorta gives off numerous small branches, called the bronchial arteries, which supply the lung-tissue with nourishment. It will thus be seen that the lungs are spongy, elastic bodies, and they are capable of much distension, as may be seen by inflating a lung after death. During life the chest-wall is constantly moving up and down with each inspiration and expiration, and corresponding movements at the same time take place in the lungs, which closely follow the chest-wall, so that there is always a varying amount of air in the lungs. Inspiration and expiration follow each other in health with the greatest regularity, and the two actions make up what is known as respiration; each movement is repeated fifteen to eighteen times in a minute on the average, when the individual is sitting quietly; but they occur much faster during a period of active exercise, as in running or rowing, etc. The structure of the lungs is such as to admit of a very large amount of blood being exposed to the air, and the movements of the chest in respiration are to enable fresh currents of air to be constantly brought in while the impure air is also removed. The expired air differs from the inspired air in these particulars: (1.) Whatever may be the temperature of the external air, that expired is nearly as hot as the blood, or varies between 90° and 100° Fahr. (2.) The expired air is quite or nearly saturated with aqueous vapor, however dry the outer air may be. (3.) Ordinary air consists of 79 parts of nitrogen and 21 parts of oxygen, with a trace of carbonic acid gas, in every 100 parts; expired air contains more than $4\frac{1}{2}$ parts of carbonic acid gas, between 15 and 16 parts of oxygen, and about 80 parts of nitrogen; so that while the quantity of the latter gas is not materially altered, there is, on the other hand, a great loss of oxygen, and a great gain of carbonic acid gas. But carbonic acid is very prejudicial to health, and hence the need of a movement of the chest wall to expel it from the lungs; in ordinary expiration, the normal elasticity is enough for the purpose, and very little muscular force is used. From three hundred and fifty to four hundred cubic feet of air are passed through the lungs of an adult man, taking no active exercise, in the course of twenty-four hours, and this amount must in that time become deprived of five per cent. of oxygen and be charged with five per cent. of carbonic acid. Thus it has been calculated that "if a man be shut up in a close room, having the form of a cube, seven feet in the side, every particle of air in that room will have passed through his lungs in twenty-four hours, and a fourth of the oxygen it contains will be replaced by carbonic acid." But carbonic acid is a compound of carbon and oxygen in the proportion of thirty-two parts of the latter to twelve parts of the former, and hence the quantity of carbon eliminated every twenty-four hours, and calculated from the amount of carbonic acid given off, is equal to a piece of charcoal weighing eight ounces. The amount of water given off varies very much in the twenty-four hours; about half a pint is the average quantity, but it may be much more or much less. The lungs during life can never be emptied of air, however forced an expiration we make; the amount of air which cannot be got rid of is called residual air, and varies from

75 to 100 cubic inches in amount. After an ordinary, but not forced, expiration, about as much more remains, and this is called supplementary air. In ordinary breathing, from 20 to 30 cubic inches of air pass in and out of the lungs, and this is called tidal air. Thus about 230 cubic inches of air are contained in the lungs after an ordinary inspiration, but this may be increased by another 100 cubic inches, if a very deep inspiration is made; this extra supply is called complemental air. Since the lungs can contain 230 cubic inches of air, and the tidal air amounts to only 20 or 30 cubic inches, it follows that only one-seventh or one-eighth of the air in the lungs is renewed with each inspiration, so that the remaining air acts as a buffer between the incoming fresh air and the blood in the capillaries; it plays, as Professor Huxley has shown, the part of a middleman between the parties, the blood and the fresh tidal air, who desire to exchange their commodities, carbonic acid for oxygen, and oxygen for carbonic acid. Experiments have been made by means of an instrument called a spirometer, with reference to the power of persons taking air into the lungs. The person first inspires to the full extent, and then breathes into the instrument as much air as he can; and it seems that the height of the individual has much to do with the result. On an average a person of 5 feet breathes 174 cubic inches; one of 5 feet 1 inch will breathe 182 cubic inches, and for every inch of height up to 6 feet will breathe about 8 cubic inches additional. Weight seems to have much less influence than height, and tends to diminish the respiratory power when beyond a certain limit. In males of the same height the respiratory range increases from 15 to 35 years of age; but from 35 to 65 it decreases nearly $1\frac{1}{2}$ cubic inches per year. The activity of the respiratory process is far greater in children than in old age, and this activity is also modified by other circumstances. Cold greatly increases the quantity of air which is breathed, the quantity of oxygen absorbed and of carbonic acid expelled; exercise and the taking of food have a very similar effect. There is more carbonic acid excreted during the day than during the night; during the day, also, much more oxygen is given out than is absorbed, while at night-time much more oxygen is absorbed than is excreted as carbonic acid during the same period. Air may become unfit to breathe therefore in two ways, namely, by the deprivation of oxygen and the accumulation of carbonic acid; both will give fatal results, but when acting together death is of course much hastened. Asphyxia will take place when the proportion of carbonic acid in tidal air reaches 10 per cent., provided that the oxygen is diminished in like proportion; life could be carried on with 10 or even 15 per cent. of carbonic acid, so long as the supply of oxygen is simultaneously increased; hence it will appear that carbonic acid is not of itself so poisonous, but that its fatal effects are due in a great measure to its taking up the room that ought to be occupied by oxygen. Thus it is most essential for health that every human being should have fresh air and plenty of air; every man ought to have at least 800 cubic feet, a cubic space of rather more than 9 feet to the side, and this air should be constantly renewed from the external atmosphere. Lassitude, uneasiness, and headache come on when the due amount of oxygen is by any means diminished, and there is in time a great loss of vital energy. Lastly must be considered the changes which take place in the blood in its passage through the lungs. The blood in the pulmonary artery is venous, as has already been stated, and is of a dark purplish color; the blood in the pulmonary veins, on the contrary, is of a bright scarlet color, and arterial in character. Now it is known by experiment that when venous blood is mixed with oxygen it becomes brighter in color and resembles arterial

blood, and when the latter is mixed with carbonic acid it becomes darker in color and resembles venous blood. Now in the lungs the interchange can only take place in the thin-walled pulmonary capillaries, and here the carbonic acid is removed from the blood and fresh oxygen is supplied; this oxygen in its turn combines with the carbon from the tissues, to pass away again as carbonic acid. It must not be supposed that all the carbonic acid is removed from the blood during its passage through the lungs; on the contrary, arterial blood always contains a certain amount of carbonic acid, and all venous blood contains a little oxygen. The cause of the change of color during the process of respiration is not yet well made out; the blood contains myriads of rounded bodies, called corpuscles; these are rendered somewhat flatter by oxygen while they are distended by carbonic acid; in this way, by reflecting more or less light according to the convexity of the surface, the changes may be due; on the other hand, it has been shown that solutions of blood-crystals free from blood-corpuscles change in color from scarlet to purple according as they gain or lose oxygen. In this way, those changes are constantly going on in the blood by which effete materials are carried away in part by the lungs, and other organs of the body, while fresh oxygen is constantly being absorbed and carried by that fluid to nourish every tissue and organ in the individual. See BLOOD.

Lungs, Wounds of. Wounds of the lung are of course common enough in military practice, though somewhat rare in civil. When arising from external wounds they may be either incised, punctured, lacerated, or gunshot, or they may be produced by a fractured rib, which generally causes a lacerated wound. The simplest form of wound of the lung is a punctured one, such as a stab; next in severity is the lacerated, the lung substance having great power of retractibility; and the most dangerous is the incised, on account of the hæmorrhage and escape of air. When a lung is wounded three conditions are observed: (1) hæmorrhage; (2) escape of air from divided vesicles and tubes; (3) collapse of lung. The symptoms diagnostic of wounded lungs are: (1) the escape of blood and air through the external wound, of a pale red and frothy character; (2) the issue of blood mixed with air and mucus from the mouth during the efforts of coughing; this is always to be regarded as a dangerous symptom, as the blood accumulating in the tubes produces a choking sensation which may suffocate the patient; (3) a deeply fixed pain in the chest, and a good deal of irritation of the larynx, producing a constant desire to cough; (4) dyspnœa and difficulty of respiration. The constitutional symptoms are, at first, collapse, though, unless this extend over any considerable time, it need not excite alarm; inflammation, pleurisy, and pneumonia are next to be apprehended. In all cases the prognosis of wounds of the lung is unfavorable. Wounds from projectiles (gunshot) are exceedingly dangerous. They are fatal from hæmorrhage, causing exhaustion and suffocation, from pleurisy, irritation, fever, or from accumulations of blood, pus, or serum in the pleural cavities. In the case of gunshot wounds the usual train of symptoms above enumerated as characteristic of this injury must not be always constantly expected to exist, and it is by no means easy to decide whether the lung is wounded in perforating wounds of the chest-walls. Serious bleeding rarely occurs from any vessels external to the cavity of the chest. Although hæmoptysis indicates *injury* to the lung, it does not prove penetration. Dyspnœa is a frequent accompaniment of penetrating wounds. It was formerly thought that escape of air by the wound necessarily indicated laceration of the lung tissue, but it must be remembered that external air may pass into the external

wound during contraction of the lung, and be expelled during inspiration, but, as was above stated, if air with frothy blood and mucus be expelled, there is no doubt that the lung itself is perforated.

With regard to treatment, all hæmorrhage from superficial vessels in the chest-walls should be first arrested; these vessels are cutaneous, muscular, or most frequently intercostal, which lie *under* the *lower* margins of the ribs, and are very liable to be lacerated by some splinter of bone from an adjacent rib. All foreign bodies, dirt, pieces of clothing, or wadding, should be carefully removed, and the external wound closed as quickly as possible with some light dressing. The natural motions of the chest should be restrained by broad strips of adhesive plaster, or by broad bandages, passing round it. The patient should be left where he is found, or very carefully carried to some more convenient place. In the first stage, that of collapse, no constitutional treatment need be attempted, but hæmoptysis, dyspnœa, or chest complications must be carefully watched for, and total abstinence from food or stimulating drink must be enjoined for the first few days. Ice to the chest, or iced-water to drink, is useful in checking the hæmorrhage, and in severe hæmoptysis venesection, with a view of producing artificial collapse. Dr. M'Leod remarked that, during the Crimean war, he noticed that those cases of gunshot wound of the lung did best in which early, active, and repeated bleedings were had recourse to. Dilute sulphuric acid or acetate of lead is frequently useful in checking violent hæmoptysis. There are frequent complications often associated with wounds of the lung which demand particular attention; these are: (1) *emphysema*, or an escape of air into the subcutaneous cellular tissue; (2) *pneumo-thorax*, when air has escaped into the cavity of the pleura (usually associated with the foregoing); (3) *hæmo-thorax*, or hæmorrhage into the pleural cavity; (4) foreign bodies, such as bullets, buttons, clothing, etc. Emphysema is caused by a broken rib penetrating the pleura and entering the lungs, thus allowing air to escape; or from penetrating wounds of the bronchi or lungs, when, on inspiration, the air received into the lung escapes from its wounded part into the chest, and on expiration is forced out through the external wound, thereby getting into the cellular tissue. The symptoms of emphysema are a swelling of the integument, beginning at the seat of injury, and increasing in all directions. There is no change in the color of the skin; the swelling crepitates or crackles under pressure, and there is no pain. The prognosis is generally favorable, except in cases of extensive wounds. With regard to treatment, if it be found that moderate pressure with the hands on the seat of injury afford relief, a roller-bandage should be applied; and in cases where the air has diffused itself over a large surface punctures are useful. Constitutionally, for the relief of dyspnœa in such cases, antimony and ipecacuanha appear to be the most useful remedies, given in full and repeated doses. Bleeding may be resorted to if there is lung congestion and oppression of the circulation. In pneumo-thorax the symptoms would be distressing dyspnœa; on percussing the chest a tympanitic resonance, amphoric respiration, and a ringing metallic resonance on auscultating the chest, supposing the lung is not too much compressed. The treatment consists either in enlarging the external wound so that the air may escape, or in puncturing the cavity with a small trocar or canula (as in paracentesis). In hæmo-thorax the symptoms present depend in a great measure on the quantity of blood poured out in a definite period. If large quantities are effused suddenly, as in a wound of a large vessel, death speedily follows from loss of blood and pressure on the lung. The treatment consists in closing the external wound, and thus allowing the effused

blood to coagulate if possible, so as to form a plug to prevent further bleeding. Paracentesis is sometimes necessary. Some surgeons recommend the external wound to be kept open, so that the blood may escape, while others prefer enlarging the external wound to let the blood escape speedily, and in several recorded cases this has been successful. If the difficulty of breathing be very urgent, the trocar and canula may be used, and the wound dressed with carbolic acid dressing.

Lupus. This name has been given to several forms of obstinate inflammatory and ulcerative affections of the nose, cheeks, and lips, which give rise to much disfigurement, and often to destruction of soft parts and deformity. Some of these diseases are known by the name *Noli me tangere*.

The following are some of the chief varieties of lupus: In the affection called *Lupus erythematosus*, which is the least troublesome, the skin of the nose or face presents numerous deep red or livid patches slightly elevated above the general surface, and smooth and shining. These increase in size and run together, forming large purple patches, which, if not treated, become covered with thick crusts of scarf-skin. This form of lupus is attended with but little pain or itching, and does not result in ulceration or loss of substance. It is, however, very obstinate, and often resists for a long time all kinds of treatment.

In another form of the disease, called *Lupus non-exedens*, numerous small reddish-yellow and waxy nodules are set upon a dark red base of thickened skin. These nodules increase in number and size, and become capped by small horny-like scabs. No open sores are formed, but the disease leaves behind a very distinct scar, which is tense and depressed below the level of the sound skin. This disease has a tendency to heal at the centre of the patch whilst fresh nodules are formed about the circumference.

The most severe form is that called *Lupus exedens*, or *noli me tangere*. This generally commences at the tip or edges of the nose, and often attacks simultaneously the skin and the internal mucous membrane. Red or brownish-red nodules are first formed, which increase in number and run together, and then crack down into a jagged ulcer, which is covered by a thick adherent crust, under which pus collects. This ulcer, after a time, commences to heal at one part of its circumference; but at the same time fresh nodules and ulcers are formed, and the disease, if not arrested by treatment, spreads slowly and insidiously, until a considerable part, or even the whole of the nose, with its bones and cartilages, has been destroyed. The subsequent disfigurement is made worse by the presence of large pale-red scars, traversed by tough bands of a white color, which are very contractile, and cause by their shrinking considerable displacement of parts of the face. In *lupus exedens* there is generally a tendency to an early relapse.

Lupus is seldom met with in patients over thirty years of age, and occurs more frequently in the country than in large towns. It is more common in females than in males. Lupus in all forms is generally associated with scrofula, and occasionally with advanced or tertiary syphilis. The patients in the majority of cases have fair, delicate skin, and light eyes and hair. Like other local affections dependent upon a scrofulous or syphilitic taint, it is met with chiefly among the poor.

In the treatment it is necessary first of all to attend to the general health, to support the strength by tonics, good diet, and wine or malt liquor, to keep the digestive organs free from irritation and disease, and to improve, if it be possible, the hygienic circumstances of the patient. In this disease, especially

the form of *noli me tangere*, the remedies used in cases of *scrofula* are especially useful; of these the best are cod-liver oil and the citrate of iron and quinine. In some cases it is necessary for the patient to take arsenic or mercury; but those agents ought not to be administered except by medical advice.

In *lupus erythematosus* and *lupus non-exedens* the safest local applications are sulphur ointment, tar ointment, and tincture of iodine, which may be applied by means of a camel's-hair brush. Obstinate and severe cases of these two forms of *lupus*, and the slowly spreading ulceration of *lupus exedens*, are treated by the application of caustic potash, chloride of zinc, Vienna paste, lunar caustic and the actual and galvanic cauteries, powerful and very painful remedies, which necessitate in many instances the administration of an anæsthetic, and in all delicate surgical manipulation and careful control.

Lymph is an alkaline fluid which fills the absorbents or lymphatics; it differs from the blood in containing no red corpuscles, and in having a very small proportion of solid constituents; lymph may be looked upon as blood diluted with water and deprived of the colored corpuscles.

Lymphatics are vessels distributed throughout the body, generally closely accompanying blood-vessels, but also pursuing a solitary course. They are intended to retain that portion of the nutrient fluid which has poured out from the smaller blood-vessels, and which does not return by the veins. This fluid is colorless, and is called lymph. It consists of a fluid basis, containing floating particles — the lymph corpuscles. These vessels are of great importance in the spread of some maladies. Thus it is fairly established that cancer spreads from one organ of the body to another mainly by these means, and it is very likely that tubercle does so likewise. The lymphatic system is especially liable to invasion by inflammation when that seizes upon any part to which these vessels are richly supplied, and still more if the inflammation is of a bad kind. Thus a fresh wound of the hand, into which putrid animal matter has entered, speedily gives rise to an appearance resembling a number of irregular red cords running up the arm. These all seem to run to the arm-pit, and there enlarged lymphatic glands may soon be felt distinctly, resembling hard painful knots. Most likely these will suppurate, and may constitute a new form of disease. If the lower extremities are affected, the glands in the gums are affected in like manner.

Lymphoma, or **Lymphadenoma**, is a name given to a disease in which there is great enlargement of most or all of the lymphatic glands of the body. The growth takes place gradually and without much, if any, pain; the patient becomes pale and weak. Children and young people are most commonly affected; the glands do not soften and form an abscess, as they do in scrofulous cases, but are firm and retain their rounded outline; they are most easily seen at the root of the neck on either side, and sometimes large prominent tumors are in this way formed.

M.

Macaroni. A well-known Italian food, made of the best wheaten flour, and formed into long, thin, pipe-shaped lengths about the size of a quill. Until lately it was supposed that it could be made only in Italy, where it is chiefly prepared, but now it is manufactured in various countries. Macaroni is a highly nutritious and digestible article of diet, and if properly cooked may be eaten by an invalid with a delicate digestion with advantage. It is pleasant

either well boiled till it becomes quite soft, and served with gravy from roasted meat, or plainly boiled in milk and eaten with salt or sugar.

Mace. A well-known spice, the product of a tree growing in the Molucca Islands, known to botanists as *Myristica officinalis*. The fruit of the tree is of the size and form of a peach, and when ripe the fleshy part bursts in halves, exposing the kernel, which is the nutmeg, surrounded by an arillus or scarlet net-work sort of fibre, which is the mace. It is a valuable and powerful spice, and realizes a high price. It contains a large quantity of aromatic oil, the taste of which is pungent and sharp. It is used in medicine as a stimulant, and is imported into this country for that purpose in considerable quantities.

Maculæ. This is a division of skin disease which is characterized by the presence of too much or too little pigment in the part affected. Freckles are a common example of the presence of too much pigment or coloring matter in the skin. During pregnancy there is an increase in the pigment around the nipple, so that a darkening of the skin takes place there; during menstruation, there is also often a dark ring round the eyes. In Addison's disease there is a bronzing of the skin, and this is due to an excess of coloring matter. *Moles* are congenital spots or patches where from birth there is an excess of pigment. They vary from a pin's head to a diameter of several inches, and vary in color from brown to gray or black. In some other diseases the maculæ are due to a want of pigment. *Albinism* is a condition in which pigment is wanting not only in the skin, but in the hair, eye, etc.; such a person is called an *albino*; the hair is white, and the pupils of the eye have a red color. *Vitiligo* is a disease of the skin in which there are small yellow or white patches from loss of pigment; so also is *leucoderma*. Nothing can be done for these affections.

Madness. See *INSANITY*.

Magnesia. The oxide of magnesia occurs in two forms, one more bulky than the other. It is obtained by burning the carbonate, and then appears as a white powder with hardly any taste, almost insoluble in water, and slightly alkaline in reaction. When introduced into the stomach magnesia acts as an antacid, and its antacid properties are considerable. If not all neutralized, what remains passes on into the stomach, where, if given incautiously, it is apt to accumulate. In the small intestine it acts as a gentle laxative, in very large doses having considerable power. It also passes into the blood and tends to render the urine clear if previously turbid from urates. It is given as an antacid in heart-burn, and is still more useful for the acidity of the intestines which gripes, and is beneficial along with rhubarb in the early stages of diarrhœa. It is also useful when there is acidity with a tendency to constipation, as in gouty subjects. In these patients it does remarkably well. On account of alkalinity, too, magnesia is often given as an antidote to poisoning by mineral or vegetable acids, and for this it is well suited. It neutralizes the acid and protects the stomach from injury. Many metals are also precipitated by it and rendered nearly insoluble. Magnesia has also been given as a remedy for vomiting when that has seemed to depend on excess of acid, but other remedies are more powerful.

The *carbonate of magnesia* also exists in two forms — heavy and light. It is prepared from the sulphate of magnesia by precipitating by carbonate of soda. The powder so thrown down is white and almost tasteless, insoluble in water, and nearly neutral in reaction. A solution of the bicarbonate of magnesia has long been in use under the title of fluid magnesia; it is an admirable preparation. This may effervesce slightly; when opened the liquid is clear and is not bitter. Carbonate of magnesia acts in much the same way as magnesia itself,

only, when introduced into the stomach, and it meets with an acid, it gives off its carbonic acid, which may be unpleasant. Sometimes, however, the carbonic acid gas so set free is pleasant to the stomach. The great disadvantage which these remedies labor under is their bulk, so much requires to be taken; but the objection does not apply to the fluid magnesia.

Sulphate of magnesia, or Epsom salts, is a well-known remedy. Usually, nowadays, the salt is made from dolomite limestone; formerly it was made from sea-water. This salt occurs in prisms or needles, which should not tend to grow moist in the air, but rather have a tendency to throw off water. The only preparation is the enema, which is not much used. In ordinary doses it acts as a purgative, but in smaller doses it sometimes acts on the kidneys. Epsom salts are often used combined with senna; they constitute the commonest of all purgative medicines, — black draught. When given alone it often causes discomfort, rumbling sounds in the abdomen, and irregular movements of the intestines. The dose is from two drachms to half an ounce, or more.

Maize, or INDIAN CORN, is a plant indigenous in America, and now commonly cultivated in the warmer parts of the world, where it answers to wheat in more northern countries. It is the *Zea mays* of botanists, a monœcious grass of vigorous growth, with stems not more than two feet high in some varieties, and reaching the height of eight or ten in others. The uses to which maize is applied are many and important. When green, the stalk is cut as food for cows, oxen, and sheep, and yields abundant fodder. When the ears are ripe, they are eaten fresh as a pleasant vegetable after cooking; or dried and carefully ground, and converted into any of the many varieties of corn-flour — oswego, maizena, etc. — all of which are more or less excellent as food. In America the maize is very largely consumed in several forms: when coarsely ground it is called samp or hominy; a finer grade is termed corn-meal. It is largely used for the manufacture of corn starch and whiskey. When ground into flour, it is made into corn cakes and bread. The seeds are roasted over a fire in a little machine for the purpose, and eaten as “pop-corn” either simply or with sugar or salt. See CORN-FLOUR.

Mal-de-pays is a condition of mind which assumes the form of a disease in people, who, having been born in mountainous countries, are removed from the scenes of their childhood. It is especially frequent among the Swiss, and is sometimes so uncontrollable as to prevent them ever settling in distant regions.

Malaria is a term used for those badly-defined agencies which give rise to fevers of the remittent and intermittent type. There are commonly supposed to be certain effluvia or miasms given out from marshy ground, especially from salt marshes, which entering the system give rise to the well-known phenomena of ague. What, however, these effluvia are no one knows; the air has been examined and nothing found, and as the malady is equally rife in the dry regions of Central India and the Sahara, it is plain that they do not depend on marshes. True they are most powerful in tropical regions, especially near the mouths of great rivers, or among mangrove swamps, where decaying vegetable matter and heat most abound, but the same phenomena are frequent far north, in temperate regions especially, in certain seasons of the year. Some have been constrained from the phenomena, and from the situations in which they are produced, to infer that these extremes of heat and cold are the main causes or constituents of malaria; that is to say, great heat during the day and cold during the night are the concomitants of severe attacks of aguish maladies. Certain it is that the individuals who are attacked are more readily attacked during the night than during the day. Thus people can work in the Roman

Campagna during the day, but cannot remain in it all night without suffering. The poison lies low too, for a man standing upright may escape it whilst one lying down will not. Another peculiarity of it is that it does not prevail at any distance from the shore; even the intervention of a wide river interferes with the malarial influence, be it what it may. A row of trees, too, has been found to give protection when planted between marshy districts and inhabited places. All these facts seem to point to the conclusion that the poison after all is something material that is closely connected with the ground, and water of any extent interferes with its spread. It was supposed at one time that the real cause of the aguish condition had been found in a marsh weed called *palmella*, but this notion was supported by such puerile experiments and reasoning that it speedily lost credit.

Malarious Diseases are those which are caused, or supposed to be caused, by poison either in the air or water of certain marshy or malarious districts. Many of the States of this country, the east coast of England, the marshes around Rome and Naples, and elsewhere on the shores of the Mediterranean, are sources of this poison; in India and tropical countries a more severe disease is the consequence of exposure to these various influences. In cold climates malarious diseases are not met with; in temperate climates, agues or intermittent fevers are the result; in tropical climates a more severe form of intermittent fever, and also remittent fevers, are produced. See **INTERMITTENT and REMITTENT FEVERS**.

Malformation. During the development of the fœtus in the womb it sometimes happens that some parts are not properly formed, and there is an arrest of growth or else an union of parts which ought to be separate. In this way many of those monstrosities are formed which excite the wonder of the ignorant. The Siamese twins were two individuals who were united together by a band of skin, and this change took place in the womb at an early period of fœtal life; sometimes the union is more complete, and may extend along the whole length of the spine, as in the case of the "Two-headed Nightingale," twin sisters who were exhibited in this country some time ago; of course this peculiar malformation can only exist when there are twins, and the union takes place along the middle line of the body, either in front or behind. There are, however, other cases of malformation which affect only one child, and these are always congenital, that is to say, are met with at birth, and produced at some period of fœtal life. Malformations may result in various ways.

A. Those resulting from incomplete development or growth of parts. (1.) Of the body generally. The head may be absent or rudimentary, and the fœtus is then said to be *acephalic*; it is either born dead or lives a very short time; the arms and legs may be defective, or the hands are joined to the shoulder-blade, and the feet to the thigh-bone, so that the arms and legs are absent; the fingers may be too many or too few in number. (2.) Of the nervous system. The brain and spinal cord may be absent, or exist only as rudimentary formations. (3.) Of the organs of special sense. The eyes may be absent or imperfect, or the eyelids may remain united; the ear may suffer in a similar way, and deafness is the result; sometimes the nose is absent or deformed, and resembles a proboscis. (4.) Of the vascular system. The heart may be absent, or the cavities of the heart may be deficient in number; sometimes two or more valves are joined together, or they are too numerous; at other times the orifices between the different cavities of the heart are closed or unduly large, or the vessels which carry the blood from the heart into the

system are wrongly placed. Such cases generally die early, and the infant often suffers from cyanosis or blueness of the skin in consequence of the impaired circulation. (See CYANOSIS.) (5.) Of the respiratory system. The lungs may be absent or only one may be present, or the lobes may be deficient in number, or the air-passages may be absent or imperfect. (6.) Of the digestive system. The intestines may be deficient in various regions (see ARTIFICIAL ANUS), or impervious, or the liver may be unduly small. (7.) Of the urinary system. The kidneys may be (one or both) absent or united together so as to form a horse-shoe shape. (8.) The organs of generation. These may be absent or malformed, so as to cause a doubt in some cases as to the sex, and giving rise to hermaphroditism.

B. Malformation resulting from the incomplete union of lateral halves of parts which should become conjoined. The ordinary cases of hare-lip and cleft palate are deformities of this kind; sometimes there is a fissure of the abdominal walls so that the bladder is visible, or there may be a fissure of the urethra, producing the conditions known as *epispadias* and *hypospadias*. On the posterior surface of the body, there may be a fissure of the skull, or of the spinal cord, causing *spina bifida*.

C. Malformation resulting from joining together of the lateral halves of parts which should remain distinct. Examples of this class occur when the fingers or toes are joined together so as to give a web-like appearance to the extremities, or the lower extremities may be joined together.

D. Malformation resulting from duplication of parts in an infant. Examples of this variety are seen when the child has extra fingers or toes. In addition to these varieties there are other occasional malformations, as transposition of the internal organs and herniæ of the intestines, brain, heart, and lungs. Some of these malformations cause the death of the fœtus in the womb, others are of such a nature as to prevent it coming to maturity, while some are so slight as not to give rise to any symptoms during life. It is in fact a matter of surprise, when the complex structure of the organism is taken into account, how seldom any deformities occur, but when malformations do happen they are due to some defect of development in early life, and such monstrosities are capable of explanation on ordinary scientific grounds, although to the ignorant and uneducated they form food for awe and superstition.

Malignant Diseases. Diseases which are very rapid in their course, which always end fatally, and for which all human aid seems powerless, are termed malignant. In an epidemic of typhus or scarlet fever it may happen that some persons will be attacked much more severely than others, and be overwhelmed or prostrated from the virulence of the poison; thus a person may die of malignant scarlet fever in twenty-four or forty-eight hours. Either the individual has received an unusual quantity of the poison of the fever, or he may be in a bad state of health at the time, which has rendered him more susceptible of its influence. Such cases seem hopeless from the very commencement, but fortunately they are rare; the usual symptoms of a disease are intensely exaggerated; there is great prostration, low muttering delirium, and sometimes bleeding from the nose and gums, or petechial spots over the body. Scarlet fever is the most likely one to become malignant, but it may occur in measles, typhus and typhoid fevers; it generally is noticed at the commencement of an epidemic. The term "malignant" is also applied to those tumors of which cancer is the best known example, where there is very little hope when the disease is internal, or has once made much inroad upon

the constitution ; such cases go on for some months, and finally die of exhaustion and emaciation. See TUMORS.

Malignant Pustule is a spreading gangrenous inflammation, commencing as a vesicle on exposed skin, attended with peculiar hardness and fetor, and derived from cattle similarly diseased. It is a disease, fortunately, of very rare occurrence as it is most fatal in its effects ; in France it is known under the name of *charbon*. Some believe that it is conveyed to man by the bite of a fly ; however that may be, the disease begins with a little raised blister on the skin, and usually on the cheek ; around this there is a red ring, and the skin becomes hard and brawny. Day by day the circle widens and the part first affected dies and blackens until a large hollow ulcer is formed, and this may perforate the cheek ; still the edges go on sloughing and dying until a large circular hole is formed and a most offensive smell proceeds from it. In the mean time the patient suffers a good deal of pain, there is great prostration, inability to take much food, and much exhaustion ; the mind is, however, often clear, and death comes on in three or four weeks' time from gradual exhaustion. This disease somewhat resembles *cancrem oris*, but it is much more malignant and fatal. The most hopeful treatment seems to consist in burning the diseased part very early with strong nitric acid, so as thoroughly to destroy the diseased tissues ; afterwards the general health must be supported with milk, beef-tea, wine, and eggs ; chlorate of potash may be tried, but at present no drugs have sufficed to check the disease.

Mallow is the plant known to botanists as *Mulva sylvestris*, belonging to the natural order *Malvaceæ*. It grows on waste places and roadsides in England, and is a native of most parts of Europe. The whole plant, but especially the root, yields when boiled a plentiful tasteless mucilage, which is useful in some cases of internal irritation. Decoctions of the leaves are employed in dysentery, and they are used in fomentations, poultices, etc. The fruit of this and other species are eaten by children, and are called cheeses, and in France *fromageons*.

Mal-nutrition is said to take place when the body is badly nourished, and supplied with impure air and food. It is a frequent cause of mortality amongst young children, and especially amongst those who are farmed out, but it is to be hoped that recent legislation on the subject may bring about improvement in this respect. The unhealthy state of the children in our great cities is largely due to this cause, and may be seen in the stunted and rickety condition which they present. The evils thus taking place in early life influence the future development of the individual, and are more likely to render him susceptible to some forms of disease than those who are more healthy. For the prevention of such mischief the diet should be regulated according to the rules laid down in the article on DIET, and our sanitary officials should see that there is a plentiful supply of good water and air. In this respect it is very important that all adulteration of milk, bread, and other necessities of life should be severely punished, that the water supply should be abundant and wholesome, and that in every large town open spaces or parks should exist for the children to play about in. As intelligence and education advance, it is probable that cases of mal-nutrition through ignorance will lessen ; when arising from willful neglect, the guilty parties are liable to the law ; when from poverty or misfortune, the poor-law relief steps in so as to prevent people from suffering, at any rate, from starvation. See DIET.

Mamma. See BREAST.

Mandrake. A powerfully narcotic plant belonging to the genus *Atropa*,

known also as *Mandragora*. It was at one time thought to have a sort of supernatural efficacy, and was gathered with great solemnity, with incantations. From the forked appearance of its roots and its fancied resemblance to a man, it was in superstitious times supposed to have an influence on the health of a person against whom it was used, so that, as the root withered away, the life of the doomed victim would gradually wane also.

Manganese can hardly be said to be used in medicine. The black oxide is largely employed for the production of oxygen gas, and the sulphate has been given internally. In very large doses it gives rise to purgation, and in smaller doses it has been supposed to act in a fashion somewhat similar to iron. It has been given in anæmia, therefore, but it is not a standard remedy.

Mania is that variety of insanity characterized by delusions of exaltation, with or without delirium. Sometimes such patients become very greatly excited, very destructive and dangerous, but not so much so as do certain others. Mania has also been used as a generic word to imply all forms of insanity. See **INSANITY**.

Manna is the hardened exudation from the incised bark of various species of *Fraxinus*. These trees are cultivated for the purpose of giving rise to this substance in Calabria and Sicily. Manna of the best description forms pieces not unlike stalactites, about six inches long and one or two broad, hollowed out and discolored on one side where attached to the tree. This is called flake manna, and is porous and friable. It also occurs in smaller masses, or in broken and colored fragments. This substance, when pure, has a sweetish odor and taste, but is withal bitter. Manna is soluble in water and alcohol, and consists almost entirely of a kind of sugar called *mannite*, which differs from ordinary sugar in not fermenting with yeast. Manna itself is a very mild laxative, generally given to children or added to other purgatives, as senna, to sweeten them; sometimes it gripes. The dose is from a drachm to half an ounce.

Marasmus is a technical name given to the wasting disorders of children. It occurs as a symptom in cases of bad feeding, mal-nutrition, diarrhœa, constitutional taint, and in diseased conditions of the intestines and mesenteric glands. The term marasmus corresponds to the word emaciation or wasting. See **WASTING DISORDERS**.

Marjoram, the *Organum vulgare* of botanists, is an indigenous plant yielding a volatile oil, and possessed of properties very similar to rosemary. It is not officinal, but is sometimes employed. Formerly it was contained in the Pharmacopœia, but has been expunged.

Marshes are spots where we find land and water imperfectly separated; that is to say, wet land undrained. These are the main source of malaria, but not the only one. Land which at one time has been fertile and well cultivated may become a source of malaria, whilst even salt marshes if drained may afford good and wholesome tillage and pasturage ground. The marshy districts of this country were at one time frequent sources of ague, and even now a goodly number of cases do occur, but not nearly so many as heretofore. The great means of improvement is the separation of the land from the water by drainage and tillage.

Marsh-mallow, the root of *Althea officinalis*, is no longer officinal. The plant grows throughout Europe, and is seen in small cylindrical pieces, the size of the finger. The outer covering is usually removed, so that the substance looks yellowish externally and white internally. The syrup of marsh-mallow had at one time a great reputation for allaying coughs, etc., and even

now in France, under the title *Guimauve*, it is greatly used. Specific properties it has none.

Mastication is the process by which the food when taken into the mouth is chewed into small pieces by the teeth and thoroughly mixed with the saliva. Pieces of meat, etc., are thus finely divided, and are so rendered more easy to be acted upon by the gastric juice when they are swallowed and enter the stomach; further, since starchy foods, as rice, potatoes, bread, etc., when mixed with the saliva, become converted into sugar, it follows that if mastication is properly performed all the insoluble starch will thus be changed into the soluble form of sugar and made ready for absorption. It will thus be seen that it is a very important thing to eat a meal slowly, and not swallow the food hastily, as some are apt to do; the latter fault is very apt to cause indigestion, and be a source of much distress if the habit be persevered in. See DIGESTION and DIET.

Mastic is a resinous exudation flowing from a plant of the turpentine family, a native of the countries bordering the Eastern Mediterranean. The best mastic consists of small masses called tears, which are light yellow and friable, but becoming soft and ductile on chewing. The surface of the masses is often covered with a whitish dust, produced by rubbing one against the other. Larger masses are formed by the agglutination of several tears. It has an agreeable odor. Mastic is soluble in ether and chloroform, but scarcely at all in fusel oils. It is not much used save to give a pleasant odor to the breath when chewed and to stop teeth.

Matico is the leaf of a kind of pepper plant growing in Peru. The leaves are oblong and pointed, marked on the upper surface, downy and reticulated beneath. Their color is green; their taste aromatic, warm, and slightly astringent; the odor is pleasant. Matico contains some tannic acid, and a peculiar substance called artanthic acid. The only official preparation is an infusion; but a tincture is also in use. The leaf, in substance or in powder, applied to small bleeding surfaces, as leech bites and the like, acts as a powerful styptic. Given internally it is said to act as an astringent in the urinary ways and on the rectum, but this is by no means clear. Many think it only acts on substances by virtue of the structure of its leaf.

Matter. In a medical sense this word is synonymous with pus, and means the fluid humor which is contained in an abscess or sore tumor.

Measles is a contagious febrile disorder, and forms one of the group of the exanthemata. It is nearly always more or less prevalent in this country; but at times it spreads with great rapidity, and carries off a large number of victims. As a rule, children and young people are attacked, but the exemption of adults and older people probably depends on the fact that they have had the complaint in early life, and so are not subject again to the influence of the poison; yet in a few rare cases persons have suffered twice from this disorder. This disease is more fatal in the autumn and early winter than in the spring and summer; thus, in the last quarter of 1871, 3763 deaths were registered from this cause, against 2075 in the preceding three months. Measles varies much in malignity; in some years, although many are attacked, the mortality is moderate; while at other times the disease is fatal in a much larger ratio. In the years 1670 and 1674 an unusually bad kind prevailed in London, and at the same time small-pox was very malignant and fatal. It may also be remarked that during the severe epidemic of small-pox in 1871 the fatal cases of measles were much more numerous than usual. Measles is essentially a contagious disorder, and often attacks all the members of a family one after

another. An interesting proof of its contagion was afforded by an outbreak which occurred in Farøe Islands some years ago. These small islands are situated between Shetland and Iceland, and from their geographical position, and by their having no external commerce, they are much debarred from intercourse with other nations. In this little group measles had been unknown from the year 1781 until 1846, when a man who left Copenhagen apparently well on the 20th of March of that year arrived at the island of Thorshavn on the 28th, and was taken ill on the 1st of April with measles. For sixty-five years had the inhabitants been free from this disorder, and yet in the six months during which the epidemic lasted 6000 people underwent the disease out of a total number of 7782 inhabitants. Such was the immediate and rapid diffusion on the introduction of the contagion. Old people, who had not suffered in the epidemic of 1781 took the disease in 1846; people of all ages were attacked, but in no cases did any one who had had measles in 1781 catch it a second time in 1846; this shows most conclusively that subsequent immunity is the rule, and that the protection afforded by one attack does not wear out as life advances. These facts also show that the susceptibility to catch the contagion does not diminish as life advances, but that the reason why so few adults suffer in this country is due to the fact that they have had it in early life, and cannot take it a second time.

In measles, as in other contagious disorders, there is a period of incubation; and by incubation is meant the time which elapses between the exposure to the contagion and the first appearance of symptoms. This period varies in different fevers; in the case of measles it seems to be ten to twelve days. Such a question as this is usually very difficult to answer, as there are many sources of fallacies when the disease is prevalent in a town, and a person may be exposed to contagion unawares. In the above-mentioned epidemic the period was made out as exactly as possible. As an example the following instance may be adduced: One of the small islands belonging to the group contained only eighteen persons, and these all belonged to one family. A few of them went in a boat to a neighboring island where the disease was prevalent, and stayed there some hours; for ten days the voyagers seemed perfectly well, but on the fourteenth day the eruption appeared upon all of them, and fourteen days after that all the other members of the family had the complaint.

Before the appearance of the rash there are some precursory symptoms: the patient feels languid and hot, and there is shivering, followed by a rise of temperature, a quick pulse, thirst, loss of appetite, and sickness. Such, in fact, are the usual symptoms which precede most febrile attacks. But in addition to the above signs there is superadded an inflamed condition of the mucous or lining membrane of the air-passages; and this state is so marked as to be very characteristic of this disorder. The eyes become red and watery, and give the appearance of a patient having cried; the membrane which lines the nose, throat, larynx, and trachea is red and swollen, and pours forth a watery secretion; thus the affected person seems to have a severe cold, with running from the eyes and nose; hence there is generally much sneezing, with a slightly sore throat and a dry, harsh cough. In addition there may be diarrhoea with pain in the stomach, and a good deal of vomiting; but these cease when the eruption appears. Convulsions occasionally occur in children, and the younger the patient the more liable is it to have a fit.

After these uncomfortable symptoms have lasted about three or four days, the rash appears. Although the rash may come out as late as eight or even ten days from the first appearance of the symptoms, the fourth day is by far

the most usual for it to come out. The rash begins in very small papules or minute pimples, which rapidly multiply, and then run together into patches which have a tendency to a horse-shoe or crescentic shape, while the portions of skin between are of a natural color. Commencing on the face and neck it spreads to the arms, then the trunk of the body, and gradually reaches the lower extremities; this process takes two or three days. The same order is observed when the rash fades; it is generally out fully for three days on the face, so that the whole duration is at least six or seven days, and it disappears on the upper part of the body, while a few faded spots may still be seen on the legs. At first the eruption has a dark pink or mulberry color; but towards the end it becomes browner. The face is generally bloated and swollen, and if the finger be passed gently over the surface of the skin the rash may be felt to be slightly elevated. When the eruption has disappeared, the part of the skin affected becomes covered with a dry scurf, and seems covered with a branny powder; the cuticle does not come off in large flakes, as in scarlet fever. The fever does not diminish on the appearance of the rash, as in cases of small-pox, and there is no proportion between the abundance of the rash and the danger to the patient; indeed, in some cases where the rash is late in appearing and not very plentiful, the individual may be in much danger.

This disease is known, then, by the catarrhal affection, or appearance of a cold with which it is ushered in, and by the peculiarity of the rash. Scarlet fever mostly begins with a sore throat, and the rash comes out earlier; and in small-pox there is more vomiting and much pain across the loins: these are the two disorders with which measles is most liable to be confounded, but if any doubt exist the case will be cleared up when the rash is seen. Of late years cases have been seen where the eruption has appeared without the fever and catarrh, and to this variety the name of *rubeola sine catarrho* has been given; but it confers no protection from measles, and often the latter disease appears in its regular form a few days afterwards.

In some cases a measles-like eruption comes out in the early stages of small-pox, and may give rise to mistakes; but in two or three days the regular rash of variola will appear. A rose-colored rash sometimes appears in children while they are teething; but it is more diffusely spread over the body, and there are no signs of running at the eyes and nose, and the fever is but slight.

The temperature in measles rarely rises to more than 103° Fahr., and in all mild cases may not be more than 101° or 102° Fahr.; this is a guide to the severity of the disease, for the higher the temperature the more danger there is to the patient. To find out the temperature a delicate thermometer should be placed in the arm-pit, and the arm held closely to the side, so that the skin perfectly surrounds the bulb of the instrument; it should be kept in this position for at least five minutes, and then the point to which the mercury has risen in the graduated tube can be read off. The patient should be in bed, and have his arms covered up half an hour before the observation is made, or otherwise the skin of the arm-pit will be unduly chilled. Since the ordinary temperature of the body is 98°–98.5° Fahr., it follows that any degree of heat observed higher than that indicates a state of fever.

The pulse at the wrist beats quicker than usual, but is usually not so high as in scarlet fever; from 120 to 140 beats in a minute is a common occurrence. The tongue is generally furred, and has a moist, white appearance; in very bad cases it may become dry and brown: it begins to clean at the tip and edges from the fourth to the eighth day of the disease, and the rest of the tongue is clean in twelve or fifteen days, unless some other disease arise.

Small superficial ulcerations may in some cases be seen on the lining membrane of the mouth and gums. The throat may be red and swollen, and the act of swallowing rendered in consequence rather painful; but this symptom is of very slight importance. Still more rarely there may be some difficulty of hearing. In some cases the glands behind the jaw, or down the neck, and even those in the groin, may become large, swollen, and painful; but this varies in different epidemics, is rarely severe, and is far more common in scarlet fever.

Vomiting is frequent enough at the outset of the attack, but is very seldom met with afterwards if care be taken with the diet. Diarrhœa, now and then, is very troublesome; in a moderate amount it is not injurious, but sometimes it is very exhausting, and blood may be found in the stools; it is worse in those cases where the children are weak and sickly previously.

The urine is generally scanty, and, in fact, in most febrile disorders less urine is passed than usual. On standing and allowing to cool, a light, yellow, sandy sediment is deposited; this deposit need never cause any alarm, as it is merely due to certain salts in the urine being less soluble when cold, while when the water is first passed at the ordinary heat of the body they are soluble.

More characteristic symptoms are the cough and expectoration. The cough is at first dry and hacking, very frequent and annoying; in a few days it comes on in occasional paroxysms or fits, which give much distress, and even cause retching and vomiting; it generally disappears when the rash fades, but in some cases it may remain for some time. At first there is not much expectoration, and it is clear and viscid; in a few days it is more abundant and frothy, or even of a greenish-yellow color.

Complications are very liable to occur, but these vary in their nature, in their severity, and in various epidemics. The rash generally disappears when the finger is pressed upon it, but in some malignant cases the spots turn a dark purple and will not disappear; hence the name of black measles has been given to this variety, and this form is usually fatal. Or the rash may suddenly disappear instead of gradually fading away, and this may indicate some internal mischief; this also is a serious symptom. Convulsions at the commencement are usually without danger, but if they come on at the end of the disease they may lead to a fatal issue. Inflammation of the larynx or upper part of the air-passages may give rise to harsh, croupy breathing, and sometimes the inflammation becomes chronic and very obstinate, being always liable to return whenever the patient takes cold. Inflammation of the lungs is very common in measles, and unless great care be taken may prove very dangerous; the breathing is hurried and the temperature and pulse rise; the patient may lie in great distress, and in children there is often dilatation of the nostrils at each inspiration. Children under ten years of age rarely expectorate, and so the bronchial tubes often become choked with phlegm. Wheezing sounds may be heard all over the chest if the ear is placed there, and may be felt when the hand is placed over the back or front of the chest. Bronchitis often proves fatal to very young children, and in all cases adds to the danger. Whooping-cough is very frequently an accompaniment of measles; indeed, an epidemic of each is generally prevalent at the same time. Any children who have just suffered from measles, and are living in a house in which or near which whooping-cough is prevalent, are almost sure to take it. Consumption sometimes follows measles, and especially in those who are liable to be subjects of it. Inflammation of the ear now and then occurs; the child

then cries a great deal and puts its hand to the side of its head ; at first nothing may be seen, but afterwards a discharge flows, and this will then give great relief.

Measles, as a rule, is a mild disease, and the great majority of cases recover ; if children who were previously in good health are attacked the result is nearly always favorable. In those who have bad health, and chiefly in those who are liable to diseases of the chest, the danger is greater. Cold and damp weather increases the mortality by favoring the development of affections of the lungs.

Treatment: Since there is no drug which can cure the disease, attention must be directed to those means by which we can relieve the patient and avoid any complications. In the first place the child must be kept in bed, as in this way a more equable temperature can be kept up, draughts can be avoided, and so any liability to inflammation of the lungs may be lessened. The room should be airy and well ventilated, but great care should be taken that the patient is not exposed to any draught. All offensive excreta or dirty linen should be removed and disinfected, and the way to do this has been already fully discussed in the article on Fevers. A temperature of 60° or 65° Fahr. may be kept up by having a small fire in the room, but the heat should never be oppressive. It is as well to keep down the blinds and to allow the patient to lie with his back to the light, as the eyes are generally inflamed, and a strong light causes much discomfort. Any feeling of dryness or tingling of the skin may be relieved by bathing the part with tepid water, but for this purpose do not expose the patient all at once, but bathe and then dry one part at a time. In all cases it is advisable to give the patient a hot bath at the very onset of the disease, then dry the surface of the body and put the child to bed directly ; no chill need be feared, and it may help to bring out the rash ; if the children are dirty it is all the more needful, not only for the sake of seeing the rash clearly, but to aid the skin in performing its proper functions. All sources of annoyance or irritation and all noises should be avoided, and the patient should be kept quiet so as to try and induce sleep. Food of the simplest nature should be given, and this point is important, as a favorable result much depends upon it. In all cases of fever care should be taken to give food which is at the same time nourishing and easily absorbed. At first no solid food will be cared for, and the thirsty patient may drink milk, or milk and water, or tea, chicken-broth, beef-tea, or toast and water. The quantity given should be moderate, and the child should only drink enough to quench its thirst. A pint and a half of milk, with half a pint of beef-tea, free from fat, will suffice for a child of three to five years old, and if more drink be needed some simple fluid, as barley-water or tea, may be given. The quantity, however, will vary with the age of the patient. As too much food should not be given at once, the meals must be given every two or three hours, and something should always be ready in the night or early morning when the child awakes, as it is often much required then. Acid drinks are very grateful and agreeable ; lemonade with a little sugar or raspberry vinegar may be given in moderation, but should not be taken at the same time as milk is taken, as they are apt to make the latter curdle in the stomach and be vomited. Stimulants are rarely needed in children, and should only be given under medical advice. When the fever subsides a small piece of chicken, or mutton, or fried sole may be taken ; toast or bread and butter, with a fresh egg, may also be given ; and so as the tongue cleans and the appetite returns the patient may return to his ordinary diet. If there is any inflammation of

the lungs a hot linseed meal poultice may be applied to the back and front of the chest, and in all cases the chest may be kept covered with cotton wool, and all exposure to cold avoided. But in case any complications should arise, medical advice should be taken, as it is impossible to lay down any rules for the treatment of what may occur in any individual case. Although children generally recover rapidly, yet there are times when much debility ensues and the general health becomes impaired, although the fever has quite left. Such children as are in bad health are liable to lumps or glandular swellings of the neck and under the jaws, or they may remain weak for a long time or be subject to some skin eruptions. Steel wine and similar tonics may here be given with great advantage. If the child be growing fast, too much exercise should be avoided, and plenty of rest allowed. Should the weather be warm and genial, out-door exercise is beneficial, but the child should wear flannel next the skin and be protected from cold and wet. Regular hours, plain, nutritious food, and a very moderate amount of stimulant are necessary. A cold bath may be given every morning, but it should be discontinued if, after being well dried, the child should not feel a healthy glow; salt water is the best for this purpose, but if not procurable a handful of rock salt may be put into the bath. Nor should the child remain long in the water, as depression and chilliness may ensue; generally two or three minutes will suffice. A visit to the sea-side is to be recommended if possible; and if there is any tendency to enlarged glands or discharge from the ears, a moderately bracing place should be chosen. If a child is timid and afraid to bathe in the sea, sea-water may be procured for its morning bath; no child should be forced into the water, but should be coaxed and encouraged to bathe, and a sea-bath should be given to delicate children about two or three hours after breakfast, and not before that meal. Baths, to do good, should act as tonics; if they depress and make the patient feel worse, they are doing harm.

Morbilli and *Rubeola* are technical names which have been given to measles. The disease is contagious when the rash is out, but other children are probably safer to mix with affected patients a week after the rash has disappeared. Isolation is the only way to stop the spread of this affection; if by legislative measures a quarantine could be established round an infected house or district, the disease might become stamped out, or its spread vastly diminished. We cannot do much in the way of *curing* measles, but a great deal might be done to *prevent* its coming amidst the people and pursuing its ravages.

Meat, Extract of. The substance commonly sold as Extract of Meat is also known as Juice of Meat, Liebig's Extract, and in Latin, *Extractum carnis Liebigii*. The name of the late Baron Liebig, the great chemist, is especially connected with this compound, as he undoubtedly was one of the first to call attention to it as a valuable article of diet. In his Familiar Letter on Chemistry he devotes a letter to vegetable and animal food, and gives an account of their various chemical components. He shows that all animal flesh contains, besides fibrine, albumen, gelatine, and fat, certain other constituents, which may be separated from the rest by a simple process of infusion, straining, and evaporation. The substance thus obtained is extract of flesh. This compound was not unknown to chemists before Liebig drew special attention to it, but they regarded it only as a remedy for disease and exhaustion, and recommended it as a resource for extremities of nature, especially for the sick and wounded soldier on the field of battle, with sinking and ebbing powers. That which at one time was considered to be a last resource is now an article of daily consumption in our hospitals and households, and is almost as commonly used as

tea, or any other beverage. A frequent inquiry is, in what consists the efficacy or advantage of Liebig's extract? and the popular idea is that, being a concentrated extract of pounds of flesh, it cannot fail to be extremely nutritious. But it is not so, and it will be surprising to those who believe in this doctrine to hear that the extract of meat contains little or nothing of what may be said to be at all nutritious. The substances which go to form nourishment for the body are fibrine, albumen, and fat; but these are not present in the extract of meat. One hundred parts of beef contain the following constituents:—

1. Fibrine	4
2. Albumen	4
3. Gelatine	7
4. Fat	30
5. Mineral Matter	5
6. Water	50
	<hr/>
	100

Let us contrast with this the composition of a hundred parts of Liebig's Extract of Meat:—

1. Creatine, Creatinine, Inosic Acid, Osmazome	51
2. Gelatine	8
3. Albumen	3
4. Mineral Matters	21
5. Water	17
	<hr/>
	100

The difference will be at once seen. The water has diminished by half, the albumen is less, and there is four times the quantity of mineral matter, and a set of substances is introduced which occupy half the bulk of the compound, which are not noticed in the composition of beef itself at all. If, then, the extract of meat differs from beef, and all other nutritious articles of diet, it is not in containing nutritious matters, but in the fact that chemical compounds and mineral matters just mentioned are found in large quantities. It is to these, therefore, that we must ascribe the marvelous powers which the extract of flesh exerts on the human system. The chemical action of these products on the human body are imperfectly understood; but it is certain that when albumen and fibrine are partaken of alone they will not digest or support life; but when in combination with the mineral matters found in the juice of meat, and of course present in every pound of meat, they are digested and appropriated to the nutrition of the body. It therefore follows that Liebig's Extract of Meat, if partaken of alone, would in no way support life; but, if in combination with bread or eggs or any ordinary food, it enables the stomach to assimilate all the nourishment contained in these articles, and provides sustenance for the failing powers at a much less cost to the digestion than if it had, unassisted, to extract what nourishment they contain. Our own individual experience will illustrate this. If we are hungry and eat dry bread the appetite soon palls, and we soon give it up; if we take some cold water we can consume more of the bread, and even with warm water, if flavored with tea and sugar, still more. The latter evidently acts as an incentive. If we add salt to the water the same effect is produced. But if we take a basin of soup—for soup is but a weak solution of the juice of flesh—we shall find that we can take into our stomachs with relish four or five times the amount of bread we could consume with cold or warm water alone. It appears as if the nervous system received a stimulant effect from the presence of these salts

and creatine, which enables the stomach to do its work with greater ease. As in the case of "a glass of wine," the exhausted nerves of the stomach are aroused to action, but with depressing after-effects; these salts of flesh stimulate the digestion, and produce no bad results at a future period. There does not appear to exist any evidence of the subsequent beneficial action of the organic substances found in the extract of meat. They may, like theine and quinine, supply more readily materials for the manufacture of working muscle and nerve than can be readily obtained otherwise. The theory that these salts assist in nourishing the nerves was put forward, with his accustomed ingenuity, by the late Professor Agassiz; and as the flesh of fish is known to contain more creatine than that of other animals, he recommended a diet of fish as especially adapted for the food of philosophers and those who work with their brains. The juice of flesh, or extract of meat, it will be seen, contains no new product after its manufacture, but simply those constituents in a concentrated form which are ordinarily present in the flesh of animals. The great advantage it confers is that it is already fit for use. A teaspoonful of the extract in a pint of hot water is a stock for any soup, and admits of any variety of flavoring. For the dyspeptic, whose stomach cannot bear tea or coffee, it is an excellent beverage, and assists materially in the digestion of any solid food that may be taken with it. But beware of relying on Liebig's extract as a substitute for beef-tea, which contains fibrine, fat, and albumen, all of them necessary to continue life. Liebig's extract alone will not supply nutrition to the body, but in combination with an egg, or bread, or toast, or anything that may be fancied, will enable the invalid with wasted powers to obtain all the goodness or nutriment these other things may contain. Hence it is a most valuable adjunct to the invalid's table, or to the ménage of the ordinary cook, in whose hands it may be made to form the basis of many rich and well-flavored soups. A mutton chop eaten alone, or even with tea or coffee, will frequently prove most indigestible, and the dyspeptic who seeks for nourishment will give it up as impossible. Let him, however, try with it, instead of tea or coffee, a cupful of Liebig's extract with salt and pepper, and he will find his chop nutritious and pleasant, and usually require no other addition besides a little bread, to his excellent meal. A portion of this preparation partaken of at proper times will often render recourse to alcoholic stimulants unnecessary and supply the needful refreshment to the system.

Meconium. In pharmacy this word is used for the inspissated juice of the poppy, a substance resembling treacle. It is also, and more frequently, applied by medical men to the first dark slimy discharge from the bowels of a newly born infant, which generally passes within an hour or two of birth, but is not entirely expelled till the babe has partaken of the mother's first milk, which is in itself of a cleansing and slightly purgative nature, and is adapted to remove all these impurities from the infant's body.

Medulla Oblongata is the name given to an important and central part of the brain which is situated at the lower and posterior part of the skull, just where the spinal cord joins the brain; it is the centre from which emanate most of the principal cranial nerves; an injury here causes sudden death. See BRAIN.

Medullary Cancer is one variety of cancer. See TUMORS.

Megrimis means a variety of headache to which women are often liable, especially if they have been subjected to weakening influences, such as prolonged suckling or profuse menstrual flow. It is also common in women badly nourished, from whatever cause. Occasionally it will come and go almost like an aguish complaint; more commonly, however, it persists for a time.

The best means of getting rid of such a headache are stimulants, especially ammonia; but unfortunately the relief is only temporary. Good food and tonics are necessary, therefore, for the relief of such headaches, and without these and the removal of the cause of the weakness little good need be expected. Perhaps the remedies best adapted are bark and ammonia, followed by iron. But if these headaches have lasted a long time, something more is necessary. In such cases we have found the chloride of ammonium (sal ammoniac), combined with the perchloride of iron, both in full doses, the best remedy attainable. The sal ammoniac must be given in doses of twenty or thirty grains, and the iron in doses of thirty drops. At the same time the bowels must be attended to. See HEADACHES.

Melæna is the name given to hæmorrhage from the bowels. It may occur under various conditions; sometimes from bleeding into the stomach, when some of the blood naturally finds its way down the intestines. (See HÆMATEMESIS.) Cirrhosis of the liver occasionally causes it, because the circulation through that organ is so obstructed, and the bleeding in such cases is a source of relief to the distended vessels; more frequently piles are produced in the course of this disease of the liver. (See PILES.) Melæna is not uncommon in the course of typhoid fever, and when very profuse may cause a fatal result, yet when the quantity is but small the danger to the patient does not seem to be greater in consequence. Turpentine in small doses is valuable at such times, but it should be given with great care; iced milk, but no solid food, may be given. (See TYPHOID FEVER.) In some forms of Bright's or kidney disease, melæna may occur in the early stage, but it seldom is profuse, and does not call for special treatment. (See KIDNEY.) Ulceration of the intestines is often accompanied by melæna, and may occur in cases of phthisis or in scrofulous disease. Rest in bed, cold drinks, light and nourishing food, should be given, and also some astringent medicine, as iron, tannin, or gallic acid, sugar of lead, and turpentine; but the quantity to be given and the choice of the remedy must depend on the special peculiarities of the case. When the melæna proceeds from the upper part of the bowel, it passes away mixed with the excreta, and has a brown or coffee-ground color; when from the rectum or the lower part of the bowel, it has the usual appearance of clotted blood; in these latter cases enemata, containing iron or tannin, are very useful, as then the astringent fluid can be applied directly to the part. When admissible, opium is often of service in keeping the patient quiet and in allaying nervous excitement, and also in preventing any undue movement of the bowel itself. Hæmorrhoids, or piles, are common sources of hæmorrhage, and here local applications only are needed. (See PILES.) In cases of melæna it is very rarely advisable to give purgatives, and they should always be taken with much caution, as their presence may give rise to irritation and increase the flow of blood.

Melancholia is that variety of insanity which is characterized by delusions of depression. Sometimes the patient becomes excited over these, but not very frequently. There are several varieties of melancholia, but the above definition applies to almost all of them. Melancholia attonita, as it is called, is somewhat different. See INSANITY.

Melanosis is a disease characterized by the deposition of black or dark brown coloring matter in various textures and organs. Almost any form of tumor may become melanotic, but one variety of cancer has a special tendency to do so. True melanosis has its site most frequently in the skin and tissue just below it; but it is also frequently present in and beneath mucous membranes. In certain parts of the body pigment of this kind is normally

present; thus there is always some in the skin even of a European, much more on those of the darker colored races. So, too, it is present in certain parts of the eyeball, the lungs, and other internal organs. In general melanosis we have usually a number of masses scattered through different parts of the body. These are of very various sizes, from a pin's head to that of a walnut, and may invade even the tissues of the heart and the bones. It is commonly supposed that these melanotic masses are malignant in their nature—cancerous, that is to say, and tend to shorten life; but this is by no means certain as yet. There are certain forms of false melanosis of importance. Thus, there is the lung of those who inhale large quantities of carbonaceous matter. These individuals often suffer from a form of consumption characterized by certain peculiarities. After death their lungs are found quite black; the bronchial glands, too, are blackened, though that is nothing unusual. The lungs of those who live in cities tend to acquire, in course of time, more or less pigmentation. Blood may be blackened. Thus the action of the gastric juice on the blood in the vessels of the stomach after death may give the stomach an appearance of mortification. Blood, too, which has been extravasated into the gut becomes quite black before it passes from the bowel, if it is allowed to remain in it long enough. As to treatment little can be said. In true melanosis, if the mass can be reached it should be removed; but if truly melanotic it is most likely multiple, and represented elsewhere. The treatment of miner's phthisis differs in no respects from that of the ordinary disease.

Meningitis signifies inflammation of the membranes of the brain. In the article Brain it has been shown that this organ has three coverings, in the following order, from without inwards: (1) a dense, fibrous structure, the *dura mater*; (2) a thin delicate membrane, the *arachnoid*; and (3) a tissue full of vessels, the *pia mater*. The last two membranes are those usually affected in the process of inflammation. There are several varieties of inflammation of these coats, depending chiefly on the cause: (1.) *Traumatic meningitis*, or meningitis dependent on a blow or injury to the head, which may be also accompanied with fracture of the skull. In the course of two or three days after the accident, severe pain will be felt over the seat of injury, and the patient will be feverish and thirsty; constant sickness and a moist white tongue are also very prominent symptoms. The pain increases in intensity, the head is hot, and the face often flushed, and the patient restless and disliking the light: generally convulsions come on, or the limbs are affected with convulsive starts; delirium at night is generally present, and the patient may lie on his back in a prostrate condition, moaning at times, and picking at the bed-clothes. By degrees he becomes drowsy and stupid, with sometimes a flushed face and suffused eyes, taking little, if any, notice of what is going on around him. As the drowsy state deepens, the pain is not felt, and gradually he passes into a state of coma or deep insensibility, from which he cannot be roused; the pupils, at first small, generally become at this stage larger than usual, and squint may be also present; now the face is pale, and the pulse frequent and often irregular. Very few cases recover when the disease has advanced so far; and, in fact, the greatest danger always exists whenever these serious symptoms come on after an accident or injury to the head; nevertheless death may not take place for weeks in some cases, the patient lying meanwhile in an unconscious state. The treatment will consist in perfect rest after the injury, however slight it may seem to be at first; he should lie in bed or on a sofa in a cool and rather darkened room, and avoid all kinds of



FIG. LXXX.



FIG. LXXXI.



FIG. LXXXII.

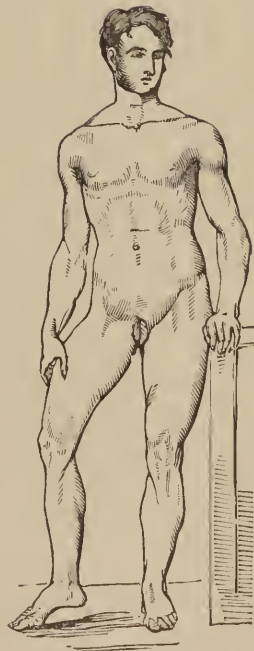


FIG. LXXXIII.

excitement. No stimulants should be given, nor are any required, as they only tend to flush and excite the patient; the bowels should be kept open, and the forehead may be cooled by means of vinegar and water, or an evaporating lotion, in which small pieces of ice are melting, or an ice bag may be applied to the head. Medical advice should always be sought for early, as very little hope can exist when the disease has made much progress.

(2.) *Tubercular meningitis* is another variety which is very fatal to children, and equally so in adults, but not so commonly met with. The same tissues or covering are affected as in the preceding variety, but the nature of the inflammatory process differs somewhat in this kind. *Acute hydrocephalus* is another name for this disease, but it should be avoided, as persons are apt to confound this disease with chronic hydrocephalus, whereas there is no connection between the two. Some have also styled this *brain fever*. Children are usually attacked between two and five years of age. The symptoms begin by their feeling listless and disinclined to play about; they are fretful, and wish to lie in their nurse's or mother's lap; generally they complain of pain in the head. In a day or two these symptoms are more marked, and the pain increases, accompanied by very constant vomiting and generally convulsions, although in some cases this latter symptom is wanting. The tongue is white and moist, the abdomen generally concave instead of convex, and the thumb of each hand is turned inwards. The child dislikes the light, and the pupils are smaller than usual. At times squinting is met with; the face may be pale or occasionally flushed, and if the finger be lightly drawn across the forehead a red blush or wheal will at once appear. The bowels are usually confined, the pulse quick, and the heat of the body greater than usual. Gradually and in the course of a few days the child becomes semi-unconscious, lies in its bed, taking little, if any, notice of what is going on around, and the symptoms become still more marked. The stupor generally goes on increasing, the pupils dilate, the pulse becomes irregular, often the child utters a low moaning cry, and by degrees it passes into a state of complete insensibility, until death puts an end to its sufferings. No case recovers after the disease has once clearly developed itself, but many cases may be mistaken for it; thus, a child when teething may present at first many symptoms similar to those met with in the early stages of this disease, and much alarm may at first be created in consequence. To distinguish these cases accurately requires a good deal of experience and knowledge. The children most liable to be affected with tubercular meningitis are those of a nervous and excitable temperament, and such as are precocious for their age; those also who are suffering from diseases of joints and enlarged glands are subject to it. Death usually takes place in the course of three or four weeks from the onset of the malady. The treatment will consist in following the same plan as has been mentioned above for traumatic meningitis. A pleasant way of applying cold to the head is to pound ice in small pieces, and place them in a bladder; this can then be suspended from the head of the bed, and placed on the child's head for a couple of hours at a time; in this way the pillow and bed-clothes are prevented from getting wet. Very little nourishment can be taken in these cases, and usually a little iced milk is most grateful to the patient.

(3.) *Meningitis* may come on as a result of exposure to cold or to great heat, or in the course of many febrile disorders, as pyæmia, septicæmia, etc., or from the presence of tumors in the brain, or from disease of the bones of the skull as a result of scarlet fever and syphilis. The symptoms are such as have been mentioned above, and show a serious disturbance of the functions

of the brain. Nearly all such cases commence with pain in the head, sickness fever, intolerance of light, and are followed by convulsions, which lead on to stupor, coma, and insensibility. In nearly all these instances, too, a fatal result may be expected in consequence of the serious injuries which ensue to such important structures. They all depend, probably, in the first place on some altered and poisoned condition of the blood, and the treatment to be adopted, in addition to what has been above recommended, will consist in the various remedies appropriate to the special cause which gives rise to the disease.

Another form of meningitis also affects the spinal membranes as well as those of the brain; it occurs in an epidemic form, and is very fatal. See CEREBRO-SPINAL FEVER. For inflammation of the membranes of the spinal cord, see SPINAL MENINGITIS.

Menorrhagia. This disorder is known by a profuse discharge of the catamenia at the menstrual period, attended with more or less debility, pallor, and discomfort. It generally occurs in those who are out of health, and who have been weakened by having had a large family, by a difficult labor, or in whom there is some disease of the womb or ovaries. The flow may be more profuse than usual, but only last the usual number of days, or it may be more or less persistent for several days or weeks, but not very great in amount. After delivery the womb does not always return to its usual proportions, and this will often be a source of menorrhagia, as the vessels are then congested and readily bleed. A tumor in the womb, or a polypus growing from it, or cancer of that organ, or displacement of it, will all cause this malady. Those who have suffered from lactation or who have had miscarriages are also liable to this affection. The patient will also have pain in the lower part of the back, and perhaps down the thighs, pain or difficulty in passing water or in evacuating the bowels, and a general inability to walk or undergo any exertion. The amount of pallor will be great in proportion to the loss of blood; the health of the patient is but indifferent; there is very little appetite, no fever or thirst, but a general feeling of languor and prostration. It is sometimes difficult to distinguish between this affection and an abortion, but in the latter case there will be the fact of pregnancy, and the expulsion of undeveloped portions of the fetus. Treatment must consist in rest in the horizontal position on a couch, and this may have to be enforced for several days or even weeks. Astringent medicines, especially those containing iron or tannin, gallic acid or ergot, may be given with benefit. Cold applications and the injection of cold water are very useful, and must be given when the hæmorrhage proceeds from a tumor in or cancer of the womb. The latter disease usually comes on in women over forty-five years of age, and generally produces a fatal result in a year and a half or two years. Emaciation, great pain in the back and abdomen, a sallow, cachectic appearance, a fetid discharge, and occasional menorrhagia are the main symptoms of this disorder. In all cases of menorrhagia rest must form a chief part of the treatment, the diet be light and nourishing, and constipation be avoided; a gentle drive may be taken in fine weather by those who are able to do so, or, if not, a short walk should be taken daily, so as to obtain a little fresh air, but if it bring on a fresh discharge of blood this must be discarded for a time. The malady is very apt to recur, and the more so after every succeeding confinement; patients so affected should not get up too soon after a labor, as an erect posture tends to cause congestion of the womb, and to induce a fullness of the vessels which predisposes to menorrhagia.

Menstruation is a function performed by women between the age of puberty and middle life; this forms the child-bearing period, and usually lasts

about thirty years. Various names have been given to this function : it is spoken of as the menses, the period, the catamenia, etc. When not performed at all the patient is said to have *amenorrhœa* ; when the function is performed with difficulty or pain it is called *dysmenorrhœa* ; and when the discharge is very profuse the individual is suffering from *menorrhagia*. The appearance of menstruation is generally accompanied by more or less pain in the back, headache, and lassitude ; often, also, the patient loses color, and has a dark ring round the eyes. From thirteen to fifteen years of age is the average time when menstruation commences, but it may come on a year or two earlier in some cases, or it may be much delayed in others. The periods are frequently irregular at first, and some months may elapse before the function is carried on with regularity. When well established, an interval of about four weeks elapses between each period, but sometimes only three weeks intervene. The blood that flows differs from ordinary blood in being acid instead of alkaline, and in not clotting unless poured out in large quantities. This function is always suspended during pregnancy, and is, in fact, the chief symptom from which a woman dates the expected time of her confinement. Many causes will tend to produce irregularity in the performance of this function during the child-bearing period of life : exposure to cold or wet, mental emotion or worry, acute diseases, consumption, cancer, and many other diseases may either cause menstruation to stop altogether, or to be diminished in quantity, or to occur at irregular intervals. The period of life when menstruation ends is known as the climacteric period, and the cessation of the function is often accompanied by more or less distress ; the patient becomes nervous and is easily worried, suffers from lowness of spirits, pain in the back and between the shoulders, pain also frequently in the left side, and headache ; the temper may be irritable and the appetite capricious. These symptoms arise in a great measure from a disturbance in the nervous system, giving rise to various neuralgic pains ; such symptoms, however, though often troublesome, are not attended by danger, and subside when the function of menstruation has quite ceased ; the flow generally ceases gradually, and becomes more and more scanty ; sometimes it is for a short time much increased in quantity. Tonic medicines, such as iron and quinine, may be given with advantage, and if there is much nervous derangement, assafoetida or valerian may be given in addition.

Mentagra, or **TYNEA SYCOSIS**, is a disease of the beard, moustache, whiskers, and inner part of the nostrils, in which a little fungus or vegetable parasite finds its way into the root of the hair. Its presence sets up inflammation of the hair follicle, and a little matter forms around the hair ; the part around becomes hardened, and brownish thick scabs form among the hairs. It may be mistaken for acne or impetigo, but the presence of the parasite under the microscope will clear up the doubt. The scabs should be removed by moistening them with oil and then applying a hot poultice, or the part may be washed with hot oatmeal and water. Each hair should be pulled out and some substance applied which will destroy the life of the parasite, as acetic acid, perchloride or permittate of mercury. The general health must at the same time be kept up by a light and nourishing diet, daily exercise, and the administration of tonic medicines.

Mercury, in Latin, *Hydrargyrum*, is a remedy about which many doubts have been raised. Of its power none can doubt, but of the appropriate cases in which to allow its power to be exerted there is still much hesitation and doubt.

Metallic mercury is mainly obtained from its red sulphide, cinnabar, which,

being distilled, yields mercury. This requires re-distillation, however, and washing with dilute hydrochloric acid. When pure, metallic mercury is a brilliant white, metallic looking liquid, becoming solid at 40° below zero Fahr., and volatilizing at a heat below redness. Rolled on paper, pure mercury forms globules which leave no stain; if amalgamated with other metals it generally does. Liquid mercury is seldom used in medicine; it has been given in obstinate constipation, with the idea that its weight would force a passage, but in vain. There are, however, several preparations of mercury where the metal is only in a finely divided state, and these are very efficacious. Thus, there is *mercury with chalk or gray powder*, consisting of metallic mercury rubbed with chalk till the globules disappear. *Mercurial pill* or *blue pill* is prepared in the same way, by rubbing metallic mercury with confection of roses till globules can no longer be seen. *Mercurial ointment* or *blue ointment* is prepared in like fashion, by rubbing mercury with lard and suet. These are all admirable preparations. Mercurial plaster, mercurial liniment, and mercurial suppositories all have metallic mercury as their basis. The vapor of mercury acts powerfully, as used to be seen in its effects on the makers of looking-glasses. By rubbing metallic mercury into the skin till the exceedingly small globules make their way through its pores, the full effect of the metal may be produced. Given in repeated small doses, mercury first of all increases the various secretions, the saliva, the bile, the intestinal juices, etc. The increase of the saliva is well marked, and salivation is one of the best established actions of mercury. The saliva increases, the gums become sore and tender, till they can hardly close on a morsel of solid food. Round the bases of the teeth they seem swollen, red, and spongy, and moreover yield an exceedingly disagreeable fetor; the inside of the lips may suffer also. This is, as a rule, the first indication of the full effects of mercury. On the liver mercury seems to have the power of increasing the flow of bile for the time being, or, at all events, of emptying the gall-bladder. The metal ordinarily acts as a purgative, producing copious, high-colored, soft motions, the increased fluid coming partly from the intestinal canal. Frequently, too, the kidneys act better, getting rid of a larger quantity of urine than usual. Mercury, in producing its effects, always finds its way into the blood, and may also be detected in various secretions. It influences the nutrition of the blood for the worse, especially if long continued or given in weak subjects. Given in over doses or too long, mercury produces serious mischief. The body wastes, and a kind of fever may be induced. This is sometimes marked by skin eruptions. There are also tremors or shaking, beginning in the hands and arms, whose movements lack precision; gradually they extend to the whole body. They cannot be controlled, and being excited last some time; even the respiration may become spasmodic. Salivation may be absent with tremors. Sulphur baths and iodide of potassium are the remedies for the condition. In other cases there is terrible salivation, the tongue so swollen that nothing can be taken into the mouth; the teeth may fall out and the jaw-bones die. Occasionally pints of saliva flow per day. In these cases there may be excessive purging. Salivation is most likely to follow the swallowing or inunction of mercury. Mercurial tremors more frequently occur after inhalation. Children are rarely salivated. Mercury used to be given in all cases where acute inflammation existed, with a view to arrest its effects. Its preparations were constantly given to salivation with this view; now they are seldom so used, except in inflammation of the iris and deep-seated parts of the eye, and in inflammation of some serous membranes, as the peritoneum, which lines the abdomen. They are also used with a view to the re-

removal of the deposits caused by inflammation, as in effusions into the pleura, in pericarditis, etc., but assuredly in some of these its effects are not only useless but injurious. In acute rheumatism mercury is still given by some practitioners, but they are not numerous. The general opinion is that few remedies, if any, affect the cause of the disease, which must be watched for complications. In these, mercury may be of use; in the ordinary disease, never. In certain forms of dropsy mercury may be of great use, especially if from antecedent inflammation, but in the majority they are worse than useless. In syphilis mercury used to be given invariably; now, not in all, but in a certain number of cases. On the whole, a case of syphilis is better for mercury, provided the health of the individual will bear the course, but not otherwise. It is best, too, perhaps to give it by vapor, as a mercurial vapor-bath, or by enemata, as that will not interfere so much with digestion. Its use should in no case be continued too long, or harm will follow. It is a common practice, and on the whole a satisfactory one, to give a blue pill and a slightly purgative draught for bilious headache, or when there are the usual symptoms of biliousness, furred tongue, foul breath, etc. Gray powder is much given in the affections of children; in many it requires caution, especially in rickets. The same preparation is extremely valuable in certain forms of diarrhœa, where the motions are green and slimy, frequent and offensive, as occurring in children. In other cases, corrosive sublimate, especially in adults, does better. The gray powder is usually given in doses of from a grain to five grains. The blue ointment is rubbed into the skin at the groins and arm-pits to produce the effects of a mercurial preparation.

Calomel, also known as the subchloride of mercury, is one of the best known preparations of mercury. It is prepared from the sulphate of mercury, and is a heavy white powder, insoluble in water, ether, or spirit, but volatilized by heat; it is quite tasteless. Added to lime-water, calomel yields the well-known *black-wash* (*lotio nigra*), which consists, however, of the suboxide of mercury mainly. The *compound calomel* or *Plummer's pill* is another well-known preparation; it contains calomel, sulphurated antimony, guaiacum resin, and castor oil. Calomel ointment consists of lead and calomel. Internally calomel does not irritate, but generally gives rise to nausea, and purges if given in sufficient dose. It acts apparently on the liver and intestines, and is largely used in the treatment of certain of these maladies. In children it produces green stools. The compound pill is mainly used as an "alterative" in chronic skin diseases, especially of a syphilitic origin. Black wash is used on sores of a syphilitic character. As a purgative calomel is given in doses of from two to ten grains. Its chief advantage is its tastelessness. If it is to affect the system, only small doses, one fourth or one half a grain, are given every four hours. Calomel may also be given as a fumigation. Calomel ointment is often used for the relief of the itching of some forms of skin disease, and is blown into the eye in certain forms of ophthalmia.

Corrosive sublimate is the perchloride of mercury. It occurs in crystals of a metallic taste; it is very heavy, and is soluble in water, still more so in alcohol and ether; when heated it sublimes. Two preparations of it are used, the solution of corrosive sublimate (*liquor hydrargyri perchloridi*) and yellow wash. The former consists of an excessively dilute solution of corrosive sublimate; the latter of the peroxide of mercury, the perchloride being thrown down by lime-water. This is the most powerfully irritant of all the preparations of mercury, and requires to be given with great caution. In large doses it causes vomiting and purging, and it may even prove fatal. Applied to the skin it

corrodes the part, and in this way, too, has proved fatal to children. In very small doses it is used in syphilis and skin diseases which have become chronic. As a lotion it is useful in certain forms of throat and chronic discharges. It is helpful in certain parasitic diseases of the skin, when these are due to fungi. For other parasites, as lice of all kinds, a very weak solution of corrosive sublimate is the best application, and also often relieves the terrible itching they cause. This should not be stronger than a grain or two grains of the salt to an ounce of water. Several forms of diarrhœa, especially of the dysenteric kind, are relieved by corrosive sublimate; the dose internally should never exceed one-eighth of a grain.

White precipitate of mercury, or ammoniated mercury, is obtained by precipitating corrosive sublimate by ammonia. It contains ammonia itself, and is a white amorphous powder, capable of sublimation. It is never given internally, and its only preparation is an ointment which is chiefly used for destroying vermin; for this it is well fitted. It is also used for unpleasant smelling discharges from the nostrils.

Green iodide of mercury is obtained by causing iodine and mercury to combine directly. It does not keep very well. It acts similarly to calomel, but does not purge nearly so much; it is therefore chiefly used for the constitutional effects of mercury, and with many is the favorite preparation for syphilis. It is also used as an ointment for skin eruptions.

The *red iodide of mercury* is of more importance. Internally it is usually combined with some other substance, iodide of potassium and corrosive sublimate being mixed to form it. It is largely given in the advanced stages of syphilis, with excess of iodide of potassium. It should not be given in any substance containing an alkaloid. Goitre and enlarged spleen have been successfully treated by its ointment, especially in India.

Red oxide of mercury, also known as red precipitate, is usually seen as red shining crystals, entirely volatilizing by heat. Its ointment is only used externally, as an irritant to the eyelids in ophthalmia, to destroy vermin, and the like. It is also applied to indolent ulcers of a specific kind.

The *acid nitrate of mercury*, or its solution, is made by dissolving mercury in nitric acid. This is a colorless and highly acid solution, of which the only preparation is an ointment which used to be called citrine ointment. The solution itself is a powerful caustic, and has been applied to arrest the disease called lupus. It is not given internally. This ointment, too, is irritant or stimulant, and is used in some eye diseases, especially inflammation of the lids, and in chronic scaly eruptions about the hands, especially from syphilis.

The *sulphuret of mercury* (artificial cinnabar), better known as vermilion, is not now officinal. It may be employed for local fumigation, and also as an inhalation off a hot brick, or from a lamp specially contrived, for syphilitic sore throat. It is useless in the earlier forms of sore throat, but may do good when there is ulceration; dilute solution of corrosive sublimate applied as spray is, however, better.

Sulphate of mercury is only used as the basis of these preparations.

Mesentery. The mesentery is a double fold of peritoneum which retains the small intestines in their place in the abdominal cavity; it is fan-shaped in form, and attached to the front of the spine at its narrow end. Around its longer margin the bowels are arranged, so that perfect freedom of movement upon each other is allowed, while yet each portion keeps in its proper place. Between these two folds run some vessels which take blood to and from the intestines; these are called the mesenteric vessels, and consist of arteries and

veins; they are also accompanied by various nerves. There are besides a great many glands in the mesentery, called the mesenteric glands, and these are often liable to disease; through these glands passes an alkaline, opalescent fluid called the *chyle*; this chyle is collected in the intestinal walls by a vast number of small vessels called *lacteals*, which are very analogous to the lymphatic vessels in other parts of the body; these lacteals join together and form larger branches, until, having passed through the mesenteric glands, they convey the chyle, altered by that process, to the *receptaculum chyli*, a dilated tube lying in front of the spine and serving as a kind of reservoir for that fluid, which afterwards passes up the thoracic duct, entering the blood at the left side of the root of the neck. The mesenteric glands become much enlarged in typhoid fever and in some cases of consumption; very frequently also they become diseased in children, and this may occur very early in infant life; when this occurs, the nutrient material of the food which ought to be absorbed in the intestine is diminished in quantity, and so the chyle, being altered perhaps in quality as well as in amount, and obstructed by the disease in the glands, is unable to pass on into the blood as usual, and emaciation and death may ensue. Mesenteric disease is most common in scrofulous children; such infants have large stomachs, and a doughy skin; perhaps the enlarged glands may be felt through the abdominal walls, as a hard, firm mass in front of the spine; sickness and emaciation attend the disease, and frequently diarrhœa and constipation alternate; at times dropsy comes on and adds to the suffering. In such cases great care must be taken in giving the child a light but nourishing diet, consisting chiefly of milk, with an occasional egg, and some beef-tea or good mutton-broth; solid food should be avoided, as it may irritate too much the delicate mucous membrane of the stomach and intestines. Preparations containing iron, as iron wine or the syrup of the phosphate of that metal, are very valuable, and may be given in small doses twice a day. Lime-water should be mixed with the milk in the proportion of one part of the former to three or four parts of the latter, if there is much sickness or diarrhœa present. Great benefit will be derived from rubbing cod-liver oil into the skin night and morning; it often happens that a child dislikes or cannot take cod-liver oil by the mouth, and this plan of rubbing it into the skin is very efficacious, and prevents any sickness or distress arising from taking it by the mouth; its action is increased in value, if about one-tenth part of strong solution of ammonia is added to the oil; the skin is thereby stimulated and absorption takes place with greater ease. Children suffering from this disease often derive benefit from going to the sea-side, and although they are seldom in a condition to bathe in the sea, yet a daily bath in sea-water in the nursery is of much service. Should dropsy come on in these cases, an operation for removing the fluid from the abdomen may be resorted to; the procedure is simple enough, and consists merely in introducing a small hollow tube through the skin, and allowing the fluid to run through it. The after-treatment will consist in a soft flannel bandage being passed round the abdomen, rest in bed for a while, and in a diet similar to what has been mentioned above. Disease of the mesenteric glands attended by wasting is called by the technical name *tabes mesenterica* by some authors.

Mesmerism. A term usually applied to the phenomena of animal magnetism, after the name of its first propounder, Anton Mesmer, a German physician, born at Baden in 1739. Perhaps the time has not yet come when the combined physiological, pathological, and psychological phenomena of mesmerism can be rationally explained. At any rate, it involves a series of facts in

relation to the human system which historically have a high interest. Many of these are new since the time of Mesmer, but he first gave a systematic character to the phenomena and sought to refer them to scientific principles. Since the death of Mesmer animal magnetism has had directed towards it a great amount of attention, and has been investigated by physiologists of eminence, and used as a curative agent by some medical men. One of the first publications in English on the subject was by Mr. Richard Chenevix, a Fellow of the Royal Society, who published a series of papers in *The London Medical and Physical Journal*, in 1829, entitled *On Mesmerism, Improperly Denominated Animal Magnetism*. He performed many experiments, which were witnessed by medical men interested in the subject, amongst others by Dr. Elliotson, who afterwards became an advocate and believer in the theory. The result of Dr. Elliotson's experiments were published in the *Lancet* and produced a great sensation, and phenomena which had hitherto been regarded as impossible were constantly produced. Various remarkable cases were recorded by medical men, and we find the names of Mr. Herbert Mayo, M. La Fontaine, a Frenchman, and Mr. Braid, of Manchester, associated with the inquiries which, about the years 1841 and 1843, were entered into. A great impulse was given to the theory of mesmerism by a series of letters to the *Athenæum* from Miss Martineau, who attributed her cure from a long-standing ailment to the influence of animal magnetism. A correspondence on the subject took place at that time in the pages of the *Athenæum*, in which Miss Martineau's conclusions were shown to be mistaken, to the satisfaction of the majority of readers.

Writers on animal magnetism distinguish many stages. The following classification is by Kluge, a German writer on the subject :—

First Degree. Called waking, when the intellect and senses retain their ordinary powers and susceptibility.

Second Degree. Half sleep, or imperfect crisis. Most of the senses retain their activity, that of vision only being impaired, the eye withdrawing itself from the power of the will.

Third Degree. The magnetic, or mesmeric sleep. The organs of the senses refuse to perform their respective functions, and the patient is in an unconscious state.

Fourth Degree. The perfect crisis, or simple somnambulism. In this stage the patient is said to "wake within himself," and his consciousness returns. He is in a state which can neither be called sleeping nor waking, but which appears to be something between the two.

Fifth Degree. Lucidity, or lucid vision. This is called in France and mostly in this country *clairvoyance*; in Germany, *hellsehen*. In this state the patient is said to obtain a clear knowledge of his own internal, mental, and bodily state; is enabled to calculate with accuracy the phenomena of disease which will naturally and inevitably occur, and to determine what are their most appropriate and effectual remedies. He is also said to possess the same faculty of internal inspection with regard to other people who have been placed in mesmeric connection (*en rapport*) with him.

Sixth Degree. Universal lucidity. In this state the lucid vision becomes greatly increased, and extends to objects whether near or at a distance.

Such is the system as recognized by mesmerists, and many volumes have been written on each phase and condition. Many who practice mesmerism are themselves skeptical with regard to the real existence of the last two degrees, although such cases are recorded. Many theories have been propounded

in order to embrace the facts of animal magnetism, and numerous aspects given to the question by inquiries, both in confirmation and refutation of the supposed facts elicited by inquiry. The whole series of phenomena known as electro-biology, table-turning, spirit-rapping, and odyllic force are based primarily on this condition of mesmeric sleep or influence. There can be no doubt that the condition of mesmeric sleep does exist, and that some persons are much more susceptible to this condition than others. When under this influence they are readily made to obey the will of another, and become as it were the slaves of suggestion and the victims of the operators. They exercise their volition unconsciously, and attribute it to the existence of a mysterious force. The known fact of the great increase of force that takes place in normal conditions of the system when the whole attention is concentrated on one idea serves to explain the feats of strength performed by persons in the sleep-waking state. The whole of this curious subject has been ably discussed by Dr. Carpenter, in an article in the Quarterly Review. Although so many of the phenomena of mesmerism admit now of a rational explanation, it is still practiced as a mystery, and large numbers of persons give credence to its marvels. Exhibitions are constantly made before the public, professing to be tests of the power of mesmerism or electro-biology, which are, in fact, but the feats of clever conjurers, and present no remarkable phenomena at all. Such attempts do but injure the reputation of those who may be earnestly inquiring into natural and curious conditions of the nervous system with a view to discover truth.

Metacarpus is a name given to the bones which lie between the wrist or carpus and the fingers or phalanges.

Metastasis. Change, transposition. This is a medical term used by physicians to express that change which sometimes takes place in the seat of a disease, as when in gout or rheumatism the heat and pain suddenly leave the foot and take up their abode in the hand or fingers, or go from an external to an internal organ; such a condition of a disease is called a metastasis, and is always to be apprehended, as a disease migrating from an external to an internal part may be more or less dangerous.

Metatarsus is the name given to the bones which lie between the tarsus or ankle and the toes; it corresponds to the metacarpus of the hand.

Meteorology. The phenomena which are produced in the atmosphere are called meteors; and meteorology is that part of physics which is concerned with the study of these phenomena. A distinction is made between *aerial* meteors, such as winds and hurricanes and whirlwinds; *aqueous* meteors, comprising fogs, clouds, rain, dew, snow, and hail; and *luminous* meteors, as lighting, the rainbow, and the aurora borealis.

(a.) *Aerial Meteors.* *Winds* are currents moving in the atmosphere with variable directions and velocities. There are eight principal directions in which they blow: north, northeast, east, southeast, south, southwest, west, and northwest. Each of the distances between the directions are further divided into four others, making thirty-two directions in all, which are called points of the compass. The direction is determined by means of *vanes*, and its velocity by means of the *anemometer*. There are several forms of this instrument; the most usual consists of a small vane with fans, which the wind turns; the velocity is deduced from the number of turns made in a given time, which is measured by means of an endless screw and wheel-work. In our climate the mean velocity is from 18 to 20 feet in a second. With a velocity of six or seven feet in a second, the wind is moderate; with 30 or 35 feet, it is fresh;

with 60 or 70 feet, it is strong; with a velocity of 85 to 90 feet, it is a tempest; and from 90 to 120 it is a hurricane. Winds are produced by a disturbance of the equilibrium in some parts of the atmosphere, a disturbance always resulting from a difference in temperature between adjacent countries. Thus, if the temperature of a certain extent of ground becomes higher, the air in contact with it becomes heated; as it expands it rises toward the higher regions of the atmosphere; whence it flows, producing winds which blow from hot to cold countries. But at the same time the equilibrium is destroyed at the surface of the earth, for the barometric pressure on the colder adjacent parts is greater than on that which has been heated, and hence a current will be produced with a velocity dependent on the difference between these pressures; thus two distinct winds will be produced, an upper one setting outwards from the heated region, and a lower one setting inwards toward it.

(1.) *Regular* winds are those which blow all the year through in a virtually constant direction. These winds, which are also known as the trade winds, are observed far from the land, in equatorial regions, to be constantly blowing from the northeast to the southwest in the northern hemisphere, and from the southeast to the northwest in the southern hemisphere; thus they blow from east to west in the same direction as the apparent motion of the sun. (2.) *Periodical* winds are those which blow regularly in the same direction at the same seasons, and at the same hours of the day; the monsoon, simoon, and the land and sea breeze are examples of this class. The name monsoon is given to winds which blow for six months in one direction, and for six months in another. They are chiefly observed in the Red Sea and in the Arabian Gulf, in the Bay of Bengal and in the Chinese Sea. These winds blow towards the continent in summer, and in a contrary direction in winter. The simoon is a hot wind which blows over the arid plains of Asia and Africa, and is characterized by its high temperature, and by the sands which it raises in the atmosphere, and carries with it. During the prevalence of the wind, the air is darkened, the skin feels dry, the respiration is accelerated, and a burning thirst is experienced. This wind is known under the name of *sirocco* in Italy and Algiers, where it blows from the great Desert of Sahara. In Egypt, where it prevails from the end of April to June, it is called *kamsin*. The natives of Africa, in order to protect themselves from the effects of the too rapid perspiration occasioned by the wind, cover themselves with fatty substances. The land and sea breeze is a wind which blows on the sea-coast, during the day from the sea towards the land, and during the night from the land to the sea. For during the day the land becomes more heated than the sea, in consequence of its lower specific heat and greater conductivity, and hence as the superincumbent air becomes more heated than that upon the sea it ascends, and is replaced by a current of colder and denser air flowing from the sea towards the land. During the night the land cools more rapidly than the sea, and hence the same phenomenon is produced in a contrary direction. The sea breeze commences after sunrise, increases to three o'clock in the afternoon, decreases towards evening, and is changed into a land breeze after sunset. These winds are only perceived at a slight distance from the shores. They are regular in the tropics, but less so in our climate; and traces of them are seen as far as the coast of Greenland. (3.) *Variable* winds are those which blow sometimes in one direction, and sometimes in another, alternately, without being subject to any law. In mean latitudes the direction of the winds is very variable; towards the poles this irregularity increases, and under the arctic zone the winds frequently blow from several points of the horizon at

once. On the other hand, in approaching the torrid zone, they become more regular. The southwest wind prevails in the north of France, in England, and in Germany; in the south of France the direction inclines towards the north, and in Spain and Italy the north wind predominates.

Waterspouts are masses of vapor suspended in the lower layers of the atmosphere which they traverse; they are endowed with a gyratory motion rapid enough to uproot trees, upset houses, and break and destroy everything with which they come in contact. These meteors may be produced in a calm atmosphere, but are generally accompanied by hail and rain.

(b.) *Aqueous Meteors.* *Fogs* are masses of vapor which condense in the lower regions of the atmosphere, and render it more or less opaque. A chief cause of fogs consists in the moist soil being at a higher temperature than the air. The vapors which then ascend condense and become visible. In all cases, however, the air must have reached its point of saturation before the condensation takes place.

Clouds are masses of vapor, condensed into little drops or vesicles of extreme minuteness, like fogs, from which they differ only in occupying the higher regions of the atmosphere; they always result from the condensation of vapors which rise from the earth. They are divided into four kinds, the *nimbus*, the *stratus*, the *cumulus*, and the *cirrus*. The *cirrus* consist of small whitish clouds, which have a fibrous or wispy appearance, and occupy the highest regions of the atmosphere. The name of *mares' tails*, by which they are generally known, well describes them. Their appearance often precedes a change of weather. The *cumulus* are rounded or even spherical forms which look like mountains piled one on the other. They are more frequent in summer than in winter, and after being formed in the morning they generally disappear before evening. If, on the contrary, they become more numerous, and especially if surmounted by *cirrus* clouds, rain or storms may be expected. *Stratus* clouds consist of very large and continuous horizontal sheets, which chiefly form at sunset and disappear at sunrise. They are frequent in autumn and unusual in spring-time, and are lower than the preceding. The *nimbus* or rain clouds are properly a combination of the three preceding kinds. They affect no particular form, and are solely distinguished by an uniform gray tint and by fringed edges. The height of clouds varies greatly: in the mean it is from 1300 to 1500 yards in winter, and from 3300 to 4400 yards in summer. But they may exist at greater heights; Gay-Lussac, in his balloon ascent, at a height of 7650 yards, observed *cirrus* clouds above him, which appeared still to be at a considerable height.

Rain. When by the constant condensation of aqueous vapor the individual vapor vesicles in the atmosphere become larger and heavier, they form drops, which fall as *rain*. The quantity of rain which falls annually in any given place, or as it is termed the annual rainfall, is measured by means of a rain-gauge or pluviometer. This generally consists of a cylindrical vessel closed at the top by a funnel-shaped lid, in which there is a very small hole through which the rain falls. At the bottom of the vessel is a glass tube, in which the water rises to the same height as inside the rain-gauge, and is measured by a scale on the side. The apparatus being placed in an exposed situation, if at the end of a month the height of water in the tube is two inches, for example, it shows that the water has attained this height in the vessel: and, consequently, that a layer of two inches in depth expresses the quantity of rain which this extent of surface has received. If rain-drops traverse moist air, they will, from their temperature, condense vapor and increase in volume; if, on the contrary,

they traverse dry air, the drops tend to vaporize, and less rain falls than at a certain height; it might even happen that the rain did not reach the earth. Many local circumstances affect the rainfall in different countries; but most rain falls in hot climates, for there the vaporization is most abundant. The rainfall decreases, in fact, from the equator to the poles. At London it is 23.5 inches per year; at Bordeaux it is 25.8; at Madeira it is 27.7; at Havana it is 91.2; and at St. Domingo it is 107.6. The quantity varies with the seasons: in Paris, in winter it is 4.2 inches; in spring, 6.9; in summer, 6.3; and in autumn, 4.8 inches. An inch of rain on a square yard of surface expresses a fall of 46.74 pounds, or 4.67 gallons. On an acre it corresponds to 22,622 gallons, or 100.99355 tons. One hundred tons per inch per acre is a ready way of remembering this fact.

Dew is merely aqueous vapor which has condensed on bodies during the night in the form of minute globules. It is occasioned by the chilling which bodies near the surface of the earth experience in consequence of nocturnal radiation. Their temperature, then, having sunk several degrees below that of the air, it frequently happens, especially in hot seasons, that this temperature is below that at which the air is saturated. The layer of air which is immediately in contact with the chilled bodies, and which virtually has the same temperature, then deposits a portion of the vapor which it contains; just as when a glass of cold water is brought into a warm room it becomes covered with moisture, owing to the condensation of aqueous vapor upon it. The state of the sky exercises a great influence on the formation of dew. If the sky is cloudless, the planetary spaces send to the earth an inappreciable quantity of heat, while the earth radiates very considerably, and therefore, becoming very much chilled, there is an abundant deposit of dew. But if there are clouds, they radiate in turn towards the earth, and as bodies on the surface of the earth only experience a feeble chilling, no deposit of dew takes place. A feeble wind increases the deposit of dew, inasmuch as it renews the air; a strong wind diminishes its formation, as it heats the bodies by contact, and thus does not allow the air time to become cooled. Lastly, the deposit of dew is more abundant in proportion to the moisture of the air, and it is greatest when it is near its point of saturation. The *night-dew* is a deposit of very minute rain from a very clear sky. It takes place during very great heat in moist countries at sunset, when the lower layers of the air are cooled below their point of saturation.

Hoar-frost and *rime* are nothing more than dew which has been deposited on bodies cooled below zero, and has therefore become frozen.

Snow is water solidified in stellate crystals, variously modified and floating in the atmosphere. These crystals arise from the congelation of the minute vesicles which constitute the clouds, when the temperature of the latter is below zero.

Sleet is also solidified water, and consists of small icy needles pressed together in a confused manner. Its formation is ascribed to the sudden congelation of the minute globules of the clouds in an agitated atmosphere.

Hail is a mass of compact globules of ice, of different sizes, which fall in the atmosphere. In our climates hail falls principally during spring and summer, and at the hottest times of the day; it rarely occurs at night.

(c.) *Luminous Meteors*. This subject includes the lightning, rainbow, and aurora borealis. The first need only be considered here.

Lightning is the dazzling light emitted by the electric spark when it shoots from clouds charged with electricity: sometimes the flash is zigzag, and moves with great velocity and sharp outline; sometimes the flashes, instead of being

linear, fill the whole horizon without having any distinct shape. There is also the so-called heat lightning, which illumines the summer nights, without the presence of any clouds above the horizon, and without producing any noise. The lightning discharge is the electric discharge which strikes between a thunder-cloud and the ground. The latter, by the induction from the electricity of the cloud, becomes charged with contrary electricity, and when the tendency of the two electricities to combine exceeds the resistance of the air the spark passes, which is often spoken of as a thunderbolt having fallen. The discharge generally falls on the nearest and best conducting objects, and, in fact, trees, elevated buildings, and metals are more particularly struck by the discharge. Hence it is imprudent to stand under trees in stormy weather, especially if they are good conductors, such as oaks and elms. The lightning discharge kills men and animals, inflames combustible matters, melts metals, and breaks bad conductors in pieces. After the passage of lightning, a very singular odor is often produced. This odor is attributed to the formation of ozone, a peculiar modification of oxygen, first discovered by Schönbein in 1840. The *return shock* is a violent and sometimes fatal shock, which men and animals experience even at a distance from the place where the lightning discharge has passed. It is caused by the inductive action which the thunder-cloud exerts on bodies placed within the sphere of its activity. These bodies are then, like the ground, charged with the opposite electricity to that of the cloud; but when the latter is discharged by the recombination of its electricity with that of the ground, the induction ceases, and the bodies reverting rapidly from the electrical to the neutral state, the concussion in question is produced. A lightning conductor consists of a rod and a conductor; the rod is a pointed bar of iron, fixed vertically to the roof of the building to be protected; it is from six to ten feet high, and its basal section is about two or three inches in diameter: the conductor is a bar of iron or copper, which descends from the bottom of the rod to the ground, which it penetrates to some distance. Strands of iron or copper wire may be used instead of a rod. A conductor, to be efficient, must satisfy the following conditions: (1) the rod ought to be so large as not to be melted if the discharge passes; (2) it ought to end in a point, to give readier issue to the electricity disengaged from the ground; (3) the conductor must be continued from the point to the ground, and the connection between the rod and the ground must be as intimate as possible; (4) if the building which is provided with a lightning conductor contains metallic surfaces of any extent, these ought to be connected with the conductor, or else lateral discharges may take place between the conductor and the edifice, and the danger may be increased.

The following account of the meteorology of 1869 is taken from the English Registrar-General's report of that year, and is drawn up by Mr. Glaisher:—

In the year 1868 the meteorology was remarkable for long continuance of high temperature, for unusual distribution of rain, and for a generally early season of vegetation. In 1869, however, the several meteorological conditions differed but little from the average of twenty-one years; the mean weekly movement of the air was 2043 miles, exceeding the average by 299 miles.

Atmospheric Pressure. The readings of the barometer showed considerable fluctuations early in January; but were nearly constantly above the average from the 6th to the 25th. From this date to the 3d of February the readings were low, and on the 1st 28.13 was recorded, a steady increase commenced on February 21st, and reached its maximum, 30.12, on March 23d, after which a decrease set in. During April the readings were generally above the average. In May a fall took place to 29.01 on the 6th, after which an increase culmi-

nated in a maximum of 30.06 on the 13th. Frequent fluctuations occurred from that time to the end of June. The mean readings for July and August were unusually high, 29.93 and 29.97 respectively; in September the average reading was 29.64; in October the readings were high and very steady; in the month of November the readings were low except from the 10th to the 21st, when they were above the average; in December there were great fluctuations, the range being as great as 1.62 inches. (See BAROMETER.) For an account of the temperature, the reader is referred to the article on the subject.

Rainfall. In both January and February the rainfall was somewhat above the average, while there was a slight deficiency in March. In April only one inch of rain was measured, which was about two-thirds of the average quantity; in May 3.4 inches of rain fell, and this was much in excess of the average; while June was unusually dry, as were both July and August. In September there was an excess, and in October there was a deficiency, of rain, while in November an average amount fell. In December again there was excess. The rainfall for the year at the Observatory, Greenwich, amounted to twenty-four inches, which was two-tenths of an inch below the average of twenty-one years, and 1.2 inches below the fall of 1868. The rainfall, however, varied considerably at the different stations for observation: it ranged from 21.4 inches at Cardington, and 21.6 inches at Eastbourne, to 47.9, 54.3, and 54.6 inches, respectively, at Lampeter, Stonyhurst, and Allenheads. Rain fell only on 123 days in the year at Stratfield Turgiss, and on 267 days at Allenheads, these being the extreme; at the Observatory, Greenwich, rain was measured on 147 days.

Mezereon Bark is the bark of the *Daphne mezereon*, a shrub well known. Two plants, however, yield the bark of commerce. This bark is thin, flat or curled, tough, brown outside and white within. It is not easily broken. When boiled, an acrid vapor is given off. There is an ethereal extract of the bark, which, however, is seldom given internally in this country. It is a powerful local irritant, and even blisters. Internally it causes vomiting and purging. It has been used in chronic rheumatism, syphilitic pains, and skin diseases. It is contained in the compound decoction of sarsaparilla.

Midriff. This word is another term for the diaphragm, or muscle which is attached to the sternum or breast-bone just above the stomach, entirely dividing that portion of the trunk into two cavities: the upper, the thorax or chest, and the lower, the abdomen or belly. It is this muscle which is liable to a spasmodic affection known as hiccup, or *hiccough*, occasioned by some slight derangement of the stomach, and usually very transient.

Migraine, or BROW AGUE, is a painful disorder generally seated on one side of the forehead, and causing, while it lasts, great distress to the patient. It is met with in both sexes, and chiefly in those of a nervous temperament. See INTERMITTENT FEVER.

Miliaria are minute vesicles or little blisters, which at first are transparent, but soon become opaque and purulent in appearance. They are often seen on the trunks and extremities in cases of rheumatic fever. They differ from sudamina in being pointed, in their opacity soon after they appear, and in the narrow red halo around; however, some look on the two as identical. They usually come on in summer-time, and are connected with profuse perspiration.

Milk is the liquid formed in the breasts of all the mammalian tribe of animals, the object of which is the support of their young till the time comes that they can take other food. From the earliest time man has used the milk of

the domesticated mammalia for the purpose of supplying himself with food. The milk of all forms of mammalia is more or less alike, and contains substances necessary for the nutrition for the whole body. Milk is in fact the type of all food. (See FOOD.) Although man in various countries has recourse to the milk of the horse, the ass, and the goat, the milk which is most frequently used as man's food is that of the cow. For this purpose the cow is extensively fed and pastured in the various countries. The following is an analysis of the milk of the cow in 100 parts:—

Water	86.0	} or {	Water	86.0
Caseine	5.0		Flesh and force producers	5.0
Butter	3.5		Heat and force producers	8.0
Sugar of milk	4.5		Mineral matter	1.0
Mineral matter	1.0			
	<u>100.0</u>			<u>100.0</u>

Not only does milk contain food in an easily digestible form capable of becoming the food of infants, but its easy digestibility does not interfere with its being used as the food of strong men. The value of milk as an article of diet may be stated in an abstract manner, in the ascertained fact that one pound of cow's milk when digested and oxidized is capable of producing a force which would raise 390 tons one foot high. This force, if it could be exactly realized, would enable a man to raise 70 tons one foot, or to perform an amount of work with his brain and muscles equal to the act of raising 70 tons a foot high. This is done through the agency of the oxygen of the air acting upon the carbon and hydrogen contained in the heat and force producing constituents of the milk. The flesh-forming constituents in a pound of milk, the caseine, if all digested and appropriated, is capable of making $\frac{8}{10}$ of an ounce of dry muscle or flesh. Although cow's milk contains the same general constituents as human and other milks, there is a considerable difference in the quantity of these constituents. The following table presents the different quantities of the substances contained in 100 parts of woman's, cow's, and ass's milk:—

	Cow's Milk.	Human Milk.	Ass's Milk.
Water	86	89 $\frac{1}{2}$	90
Caseine, or flesh and force-producers	5	3	2
Butter { Heat and force-producers {	3 $\frac{1}{2}$	3	1 $\frac{1}{2}$
Sugar {	4 $\frac{1}{2}$	4	6
Mineral matter	1	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
	<u>100</u>	<u>100</u>	<u>100</u>

It will be seen from this table that cow's milk contains less water and more caseine, butter, sugar, and mineral matter than mother's or ass's milk. Hence when cow's milk is used for the feeding of young children, it is usual to add a certain quantity of water; one tablespoonful of water to two tablespoonfuls of milk is usually recommended. This, however, is not needed when the milk presents less than eight per cent. of cream by the lactometer. But when a third of water is added to the milk, the sugar of the cow's milk is reduced below the quantity in human milk; hence it is desirable to add a little sugar, say half a drachm or half a teaspoonful to three tablespoonfuls, or a wine-glassful of the watered milk. A better substitute for mother's milk than

cow's milk is undoubtedly ass's milk. It should be remembered that ass's milk is altogether a feeble milk than mother's milk. It contains more water, less caseine, and less butter. It has, however, more sugar, and this may make up for the deficiency in butter. Although ass's milk can be supplied in cities at the door if wished, it is too expensive to be used generally, and must be regarded as the luxury of aristocratic babies rather than a general substitute for mother's milk. The milk of the goat is very like that of the cow, and is extensively employed in the mountainous districts of Switzerland, where the goat is more easily grazed than the cow. In Sweden and Denmark the milk of the sheep is used as an article of diet; in Lapland the people use the milk of the reindeer, and in Tartary mare's milk is employed. Cow's milk varies in its quantity and composition, according to various circumstances, so that no standard can be given by which genuine milk may be ascertained. Thus milk is known to vary according to the age of the cow, the age of the calf, and other circumstances in the life of the cow. The time of the day at which the cow is milked makes some difference. It is found to be richer in solids in the morning. The kind of feeding also produces a difference; beet-root and carrots, for instance, are known to increase the sugar. There are different varieties of cows which are known to give milk of different quality. Thus, Alderney cows give more butter, and long-horns give more caseine. Milk as sold in the large towns of this country is frequently adulterated. The most common and frequent, because the easiest, form of adulteration is that of the addition of water. Although when large in quantity water may be easily detected, yet within the limitations of the natural varieties of milk it is difficult to detect the addition. The easiest way of detecting adulteration by water is to take the specific gravity of the suspected milk. The specific gravity of good milk varies, however, from 1026° to 1035° . The average specific gravity, therefore, of unskimmed milk is 1030° ; at the same time a milk with a specific gravity of 1026° , is not to be condemned as necessarily containing water. The following table, by Dr. Parkes, gives the specific gravities of milks, when mixed with varying quantities of water:—

Original specific gravity	1030.5	1026
9 milk and 1 of water	1027	1023
$8\frac{1}{2}$ " $1\frac{1}{2}$ "	1025	—
8 " 2 "	1024	1019
7 " 3 "	1021	1017
6 " 4 "	1018	1016

Instruments are sold in the shops by which the specific gravity of the milk may be easily ascertained. The quantity of cream afforded by milk after standing is a good rough test of the presence or absence of added water. The percentage of cream, which may be ascertained by the use of a long glass divided into one hundred parts, varies from five per cent. to forty per cent., the larger percentages having been known to be given by Alderney cows. The average quantity of milk found to be given by cows at Aylesbury (Eng.) is thirteen per cent. The milk may be as low as five or six per cent. and yet not be adulterated, but if this low percentage of cream is attended with low specific gravity, then the milk is undoubtedly adulterated. Starch is sometimes added to milk to give consistency to the water which has been added. This may easily be detected by the microscope or the addition of iodine. Salt is added to keep up the specific gravity, and may easily be detected by nitrate of silver, throwing down chloride of silver. The brains of animals have been added to thicken with, but this fraud is easily detected by the microscope. It

may be said, however, that the adulterations of milk otherwise than with water are very infrequent. Mineral adulterations may be detected by evaporating the serum of the milk and incinerating the deposit. Milk, after being allowed to stand for some time, is very liable to decompose, and become acid. In this condition it is quite unfit for the food of young infants. Much of the diarrhœa that prevails in the summer among children in large towns seems to be due to this condition of the milk. Boiling the milk before allowing it to stand will to a certain extent prevent this tendency. To prevent this, as well as to render adulteration with water impossible, milk has been evaporated, and sold under the name of "condensed milk." This article is now manufactured on a large scale, both in this country and in Switzerland. One manufactory of condensed milk is carried on at Aylesbury, where two hundred persons are employed, and the milk of twelve hundred cows, each yielding fourteen quarts, is daily evaporated. The milk is brought from farms in the neighborhood, in tin cans, and each can is tested by the lactometer. The milk is then passed into a vacuum pan, and the vapor thus produced is condensed and thrown away. When the milk has acquired a proper consistence, it is mixed with sugar. This addition of sugar is the distinguishing feature of the condensed milk process. After this the milk is still further condensed, and is run off into the little cans which are so well known. The condensed milk thus prepared is of a semi-liquid consistence, and can be taken out of the can with a spoon. An analysis by Liebig shows that it contains, —

Water	22.44
Solids	77.56
	<hr/>
	100.00

Or, in a more extended form,

Moisture	25.10
Butter	11.73
Caseine	15.17
Milk sugar	16.24
Cane sugar	29.46
Ash	2.30
	<hr/>
	100.00

From these analyses it will be seen that the only perceptible difference between condensed milk and ordinary milk is that the former contains more sugar and less water than the latter. Condensed milk is thus easily converted to the condition of ordinary milk by the addition of cold or hot water. The only difference is that the condensed contains proportionately more sugar than ordinary cow's milk. The addition of sugar is rendered necessary in order to prevent decomposition. This really proves a recommendation of condensed milk for infant's food, as the addition of the sugar brings the milk in point of sweetness up to the condition of mother's milk. Condensed milk we think may be confidently recommended, not only where new milk cannot be had, but in all cases where the milk sold is suspected of adulteration. It can also be converted into milk for use at any moment, and consequently is free from the suspicion of any injurious decomposition. New milk has also been the means recently of conveying typhoid fever by means of the water used in adulteration, or for cleansing the cans. This evil is entirely prevented by the exposure to heat in the preparation of condensed milk.

Milk Fever, known also as EPHEMERA, often comes on two or three days after a confinement, but generally passes off in a few days, leaving no evil

effects. The symptoms are languor, heat of skin, furred tongue, restlessness, pain in the stomach and breasts, and loss of appetite. The secretion of milk does not take place regularly, and the breasts may have to be drawn. Any febrile symptoms coming on soon after a labor are apt to cause alarm, as in many cases danger may be apprehended. Milk fever, or *weed*, as it is sometimes called, comes on very soon, while puerperal fever, a very serious disorder, does not generally appear for a week or ten days after delivery. The treatment of milk fever consists in giving cooling saline medicines, a diet of milk, gruel, and broth, etc., and keeping the bowels open. The child may be kept to the breast, and these must be drawn if the milk does not flow freely.

Mineral Waters are such as contain an unusual amount of mineral substances in solution, from which they derive important healing properties not possessed by ordinary water. All water, except that which has been distilled, or which falls from the clouds in wide open spaces far removed from towns, contains a certain amount of mineral matter in the shape of salts of various kinds, to which it owes in great measure the pleasant taste which characterizes good drinking-water. (See WATER.) Such a water becomes a mineral water when these saline ingredients are present in excess. Mineral waters have been employed in all ages as remedial agents, but their use is not to be confounded with that of a totally different kind — we allude to the belief in the efficacy of holy wells, even at the present day, in certain parts of the world. These holy wells were merely springs, often remarkable for the depth, volume, coldness, or purity of their waters, and which acquired their sanctity by the residence of some old saint in their vicinity. Through the virtue of his sanctity these acquired their supposed healing powers, and were frequented on account of these, not because of any specific substance contained in the waters themselves. Wells yielding medicinal waters derive, as do most other springs, their water originally from rainfall. This water permeates the soil, carrying with it a greater or less quantity of the salts which it encounters in its passage, until it reaches the surface of the soil at some lower level, or is artificially raised to the surface of the soil, there to be made use of. According, therefore, to the qualities of the strata through which the water percolates will be its qualities when the surface is reached. Various salts of sodium, especially the chloride, the sulphate and carbonate, salts of lime, iron, and magnesia, with various other less widely distributed ingredients, are found. Very often these are held in solution by the help of carbonic acid gas, which gives the water a sparkling quality, or they contain sulphur in the shape of foul-smelling sulphuretted hydrogen. Different kinds of water have different uses; for the most part they are used either externally or internally, very often in both fashions. Those usually applied externally are as a rule above the temperature of the surrounding atmosphere, and are commonly called hot springs. They increase the circulation through the parts, and favor the removal of any effete material which it may be needful for the general health to remove. Given internally, their action varies with their constitution, some acting as tonics, others eliminatives, as the case may be. One very powerful agency in effecting cures by means of mineral waters is the regimen laid down by the superintendent, and the total change of air and scene, as well as of habits of life, necessitated by removal to the spot where they are to be obtained. The existence of these subsidiary influences accounts for the failure which commonly follows any attempt to secure the benefit of particular waters at home, and to procure the full benefit from them they must be taken on the spot. Mineral waters are of use only in chronic disorders, and certain forms

of these seem to be much more benefited than others. Skin complaints, scrofulous disorders of various kinds, stiff joints, gouty and rheumatic affections and neuralgic pains of certain descriptions, diseases of the liver and kidneys, disorders of the bowels, and certain abnormal conditions of the womb, are those most likely to receive benefit from a "course," as it is called, of mineral waters. It is important for the invalid very clearly to understand that immediate relief does not follow the change. Very likely he feels worse in the first instance, for he has been dislocated as to his old habits, and has not become accustomed to the new; but by and by he will reap the benefit of the change, and this will follow him even when he has returned to his wonted way of life. Broadly speaking, no invalid should go to a watering-place without consulting a medical man of skill; and having selected the spot most suitable, it is generally desirable to place one's self under the care of a local practitioner who is acquainted with the specific property of the waters, and how they are taken with most advantage. Very often the rules laid down by these local men seem frivolous, and we are not prepared to say that they never are so, but following them in a good many instances means reaping the full benefit of the waters, abandoning them no advantage at all. It is a notion, unfortunately, but a mistaken one, that the greater the quantity of water drunk the greater the advantage reaped; no notion could be more erroneous. In all cases the patient should begin with a moderate quantity of the water, say two or three glasses in the morning before breakfast, and one or two in the evening before supper. The patient, if strength will permit, should rise early, walk to the springs or pump-room, swallow slowly a tumbler of the water in a lukewarm state, — neither too hot nor too cold, that is, — walk for a quarter of an hour, return for another glass, renew the walk gently; a third glass should follow, if permitted, and a gentle saunter home to breakfast. If there is bathing, that is generally done in the forenoon, about two hours after breakfast. Dinner should be early and light; an excursion may be made in the afternoon; in the evening it is usual to hear the band play, drink as before a tumbler or two of water, and to bed before ten, a light supper having been partaken of some hour or so before. A little attention to diet is necessary, and, as a rule, during the period that the patient is drinking the waters his stimulants should be restricted to some light wine or well-fermented bitter beer. Above all things, regularity and persistence are to be cultivated at such water cures: regularity in rising, in eating, and sleeping; persistence in the object of the cure. Taking twice as much of the water one day will not make up for total neglect on the next, and so indiscretions in the way of diet or stimulants may at particular periods of the course undo the work of weeks. The grand rule is *festina lente*, for too great a hurry to get well may undo the whole good acquired or acquirable. Mineral waters are commonly divided or grouped according to their constituents. Chief among these are the saline, the chalybeate or iron, the sulphurous, and gaseous. Some are faintly acidulous, others are alkaline. The saline waters are the most numerous. Some contain mainly purgative salts, like sulphate of soda or sulphate of magnesia: such are Leamington, Cheltenham, Seidlitz, Püllna, Carlsbad, etc. Others, again, contain more common salt, and so act less on the bowels: such are Wiesbaden, Baden-Baden, Homburg, and Kissingen. Sulphate of lime is found largely in the waters of Bath and Buxton; salts of soda in those of Ems and Töplitz. The chalybeate waters are sometimes also slightly laxative — a valuable combination. Most, however, retain the iron in solution by means of carbonic acid. These are especially useful in cases of debility, where the patient seems bloodless and

weak. The sulphurous waters are a tolerably numerous class, especially abroad. They are largely patronized for a variety of chronic disorders, skin eruptions, liver and womb diseases, gouty and rheumatic ailments. In many of these the efficacy is increased by the warmth of the waters. Abroad there are many warm springs of this kind, as Aix-la-Chapelle, and many spas of the Pyrenees. Gaseous springs can hardly be recognized as a distinct group, inasmuch as both saline and chalybeate waters frequently obtain their palatable character owing to the carbonic acid gas they contain. The thermal waters of Vichy are salines of this class. The waters of Kreuznach are peculiar in containing both iodine and bromine in considerable quantity. Hence they possess considerable efficacy in dealing with scrofulous disorders, but, being weakening, require to be prescribed with caution. We shall next proceed to give a short account of the most important springs abroad, with their most important properties, and we shall begin with the oldest of these, those of *Bath*.

The BATH waters are thermal, their temperature being always over 100° Fahr., sometimes as high as 120°. They contain sulphates of lime and soda, chloride of sodium and magnesia, some carbonate of lime, silica and iron, all held in solution by carbonic acid; other gases are contained in the waters, chiefly oxygen and nitrogen. The waters are sparkling in appearance, owing to the presence of these gases, and they are generally drunk in quantities of half a pint morning and afternoon. They usually raise the temperature and quicken the circulation, increasing certain of the secretions, especially that of the kidneys. Should these effects not be produced, especially should headache, thirst, and nausea supervene, they must be discontinued. The waters are also largely used for bathing purposes, all kinds of baths being provided; one, a kind of chair, is so arranged that a helpless invalid may be lowered into the water, this having considerable reputation in cases of paralysis. For bathing purposes the temperature of the waters is lowered by water of the same spring previously cooled; the proper temperature is from 96° to 98°, and in the water at this temperature the patient is allowed to remain a period varying from ten minutes to half an hour. Bath is chiefly frequented in late autumn, winter, and early spring, for, situated as it is, in a hollow, it is warm, though, as a rule, damp, owing to the steam of the hot waters permeating the soil. The main diseases for which the Bath waters are adapted are rheumatic and gouty affections of a chronic character, neuralgic affections, especially lumbago, rigid joints, and some forms of paralysis. Certain skin diseases, too, are benefited by them. For those who are unable to pay there is a hospital open to all the kingdom gratuitously; patients have, however, to deposit a sum of money as security for good behavior; on departure this is returned to them.

CHELTENHAM is perhaps more of a health resort than a watering-place, and as it is situated so as to be sheltered from the east winds by the Cotswold hills it is a favorable resort for old East Indians, many of whom are settled there. The waters are cold and all saline, except one, which is chalybeate. The chief spring is the Montpelier Spa, whose waters contain chlorides and sulphates, with a little iron. These are used both internally and externally, but chiefly internally. They are supposed to be especially valuable in torpidity of the liver and bowels, and in gouty disorders. They are sometimes given strengthened by a solution of the salts of the spring; but if the patient desires the benefit of a full course of the waters, they are best taken natural and slightly warmed. If only a dose now and again be taken, then the salts may be added. Patients commonly resort for the waters at the time when the

regular inhabitants are absent, that is to say, in the summer months. The combination of iron and purging salts is a very valuable one, but the foreign springs have attracted many of the former *habitués* of Cheltenham and other English watering-places.

LEAMINGTON in many respects resembles Cheltenham, but is more beautifully situated. It, too, is mainly frequented by officers and others returned from abroad, who have settled there partly for the sake of the society, partly for the sheltered situation and waters. The composition of these waters resembles that of the Cheltenham springs. They contain chlorides of sodium, calcium, and magnesia, with sulphate of soda. They contain, also, carbonic acid and nitrogen and oxygen. The composition of some of the springs differs from that of others. On the whole, they are more powerful than are those of Cheltenham, and so better adapted for those who suffer from torpid liver and bowels, in the first instance at least; their temperature is about 48° Fahr.

TUNBRIDGE WELLS, situated in one of the most beautiful districts in England, is largely visited, not so much for its waters, which are almost neglected, insomuch that one has considerable difficulty in discovering their whereabouts, but because the air is mild yet bracing, the walks are fine, and the place one well fitted for a pleasant sojourn. The waters are chalybeate, but only feebly so, and require to be taken for a good long time; nevertheless, drunk regularly, and combined with exercise taken in the open air, they may be relied upon as being most efficacious in cases of anæmia, such as occur in young females of sedentary habits. Small doses of some opening medicine should be given at the same time, Carlsbad water, perhaps, suiting best. The iron is held in solution by carbonic acid, and is only in small quantity. Sometimes steel is prescribed along with the waters, but this is not advisable.

One of the most important of the English watering-places, certainly the one which is most visited for its waters, is HARROGATE. Harrogate lies some distance north of Leeds and west of York. During the season, which is summer and autumn, Harrogate is filled with visitors. The soil is sandy, the air pure and bracing. The waters are all cold, but are usually warmed before being drunk. Springs of the most various kinds are found here: some strong sulphurous, some mild sulphurous, with alkali combined, some saline chalybeate, and some purely chalybeate, of a most unusual kind. The strong sulphurous waters are the typical waters of Harrogate, for which it has received its reputation, but very frequently the cure begun by these is completed by one or other of the other springs; but these springs present such a variety that invalids of all classes frequent Harrogate during the season. The strong sulphurous waters are obtained from the old sulphur well or the strong Montpellier sulphur spring. They contain much sulphuretted hydrogen gas, with sulphate of sodium; besides these there are chlorides of sodium, potassium, calcium, and magnesium, with carbonate of lime, and traces of bromides and iodides. They are taken internally in doses of about a pint, in divided doses, every morning before breakfast, and are also used as baths. These are mainly used to stimulate the liver and bowels; used as baths, the skin; they also favor the secretion of urine, and are especially useful in certain forms of skin disease and gouty and rheumatic affections. The mild sulphur springs contain less sulphuretted hydrogen and chlorides of sodium and magnesium, but they have carbonate of magnesia in addition. These are antacid as well as alterative. The saline chalybeate contains carbonate of iron, so that these waters are tonic as well as alterative. Again, some are purely chalybeate, one especially, of a very rare kind, containing a proto-chloride of iron. The alter-

nate use of the mild sulphur waters with those containing iron, or the use of the one externally and the other internally, is sometimes attended with the happiest results, especially in threatened phthisis and disordered menstruation.

BUXTON is totally different from any of the preceding. The springs are situated among the Derbyshire hills, and are exceedingly bracing. The climate is variable, and the rainfall at times heavy. The climate is only adapted for summer and autumn; at other times it is often cold and badly adapted for invalids. The waters are tepid, having a temperature of about 80° Fahr., and issue from limestone. The salts contained in the waters are small in quantity, and are mainly salts of sodium, magnesium, and calcium, with a trace of iron. They contain much carbonic acid and nitrogen. The waters are chiefly used for bathing, and douche baths are perhaps the favorite form of applying them. The waters are useful for stiff joints, especially when these are due to gout or rheumatism, to old sprains or muscular contractions.

There are a few other places in England where waters are drunk, and also a few in Scotland; most, however, have been abandoned for their more fashionable Continental rivals, and indeed some of those here described are not in much better case. It would be impossible to give in this slight sketch any full account of foreign watering-places, but equally so would it be impossible, while pretending to deal with the subject of mineral waters, to conclude this sketch without reference to these.

SPA, in Belgium, whose title has become generic, being applied to almost all watering-places, is situated in a valley of the Ardennes. The waters are of a temperature of 50° Fahr., and contain much carbonic acid. This holds in solution salts of soda, magnesia, lime, and iron, so that these partake of the qualities of alkaline and ferruginous waters. The dose given is considerable, as much as three pints a day in divided doses, but beginning with a couple of glasses. They are valuable as chalybeates. The season is from May to September. In the Pyrenees are a multitude of springs, which we cannot describe individually. Chief among these are the *Bagnères de Bigorres*, *Barège*, *Bagnères de Luchon*, *Cauterets*, *Eaux Bonnes*, and *Eaux Chaudes*.

THE BAGNÈRES DE BIGORRES are, like the waters of Harrogate, saline, sulphurous, and ferruginous. The Barège waters are sulphurous, and are of three kinds: hot, temperate, and tepid. A peculiar pellicle floats on their surface, which is supposed to be especially beneficial in chronic rheumatism. It is called glairine, zoogene, or barègine. These waters are highly esteemed. St. Sauveur, four miles off, has waters similar, but less active. Cauterets is more sheltered than Barège, and has many sulphuretted springs, the warmest having a temperature of 122° Fahr.; barègine is also present in these waters. These are mainly used for skin diseases of an obstinate kind, scaly and pimply, in chronic rheumatic and gouty affections, stiff joints, etc. They are said to be especially useful where open tracts exist in flesh leading down to dead bone or caused by gunshot wound. Some maladies of the womb are also greatly benefited by them; so, too, is scrofula and threatened phthisis. Bagnères de Luchon and Eaux Chaudes are also sulphurous waters. The latter contain or deposit a substance called *sulfuraire*. Eaux Bonnes are mildly sulphurous waters, of which the supply is scanty. They are supposed to be specially efficacious in threatened consumption. They are situated 2400 feet above the level of the sea, and the air is exceedingly fresh and pure. The invalid is encouraged to spend most of his time in the open air.

VICHY affords perhaps one of the most important mineral waters known to us. It is situated in Central France, in a wide, open valley. The air is tem-



FIG. LXXXIV.

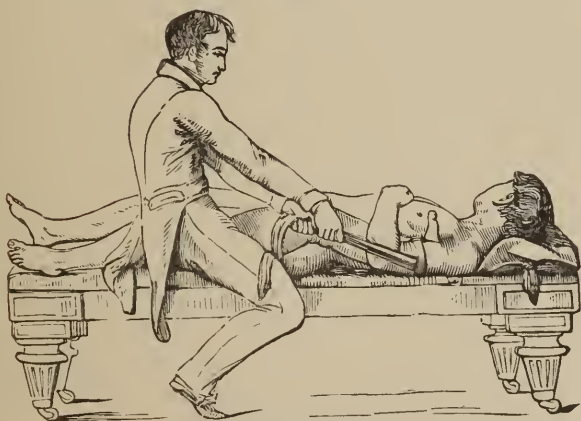


FIG. LXXXV.

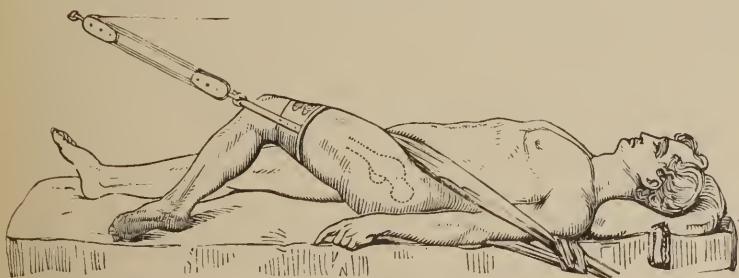


FIG. LXXXVI

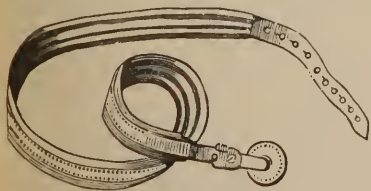


FIG. LXXXVII.



FIG. LXXXVIII.



FIG. LXXXIX.

perate, and the season lasts from May till September. The springs are nine in number; they are all warm, alkaline, and gaseous. They contain mainly carbonate of soda and carbonic acid. They also contain, however, some potash and ammonia and barégine. The springs mostly employed are the Grande Grille, the Celestins, and L'Hôpital. They are all strongly alkaline, and are used both externally and internally. They are used for diseases of the lungs, especially catarrh, for irritability of the digestive organs, gravel, catarrh of the bladder, diabetes, chronic gout, and rheumatism, etc. The Grande Grille is supposed to be most useful for liver complaints, especially catarrh of the bile ducts; the Celestins is mainly given for urinary disorders; the Hôpital spring for gastric catarrh. Their taste is something like soda-water. They are largely exported, and are given in doses of half a pint to two pints.

AIX-LA-CHAPELLE lies to the westward of Cologne, between the Rhine and the Maas. Its waters are partly warm sulphurous, partly cold chalybeate. The sulphurous springs have a very high temperature,—from 111° to 131° Fahr.; the ferruginous are cold. The latter are of little power. The sulphurous waters contain chloride of sodium and sulphuret of sodium, along with free sulphuretted hydrogen. The waters are extremely disagreeable, though less so than some of the Pyrenean sources; there is abundance of the rotten-egg flavor, but the barégine is wanting. They are not much given internally, but are chiefly used in baths, douches, shampooing, and kneading, and in these cases are of great use in curing old-standing sprains, stiff joints, contracted muscles, and the like. Other maladies, like skin diseases, may also be benefited by them. The season is from June to September. Those subject to hæmorrhages should avoid them.

KREUZNACH is a spa of singular value. The waters are bitter and contain chlorides of sodium, calcium, and magnesium, bromides, iodides, and some iron. The waters are chiefly used with a view to procure the absorption of tumors. It is drunk at first in small quantity, sometimes mixed with hot milk. The baths are taken tepid, and quantities of the substance which remains behind when the salts have been crystallized from the waters are added according to circumstances. The waters of Kreuznach have obtained their chief reputation in maladies of the womb, especially in chronic inflammation with hypertrophy and induration. Scrofulous ulcers and glands, too, are frequently relieved. The use of the waters, like those of Vichy, should not be continued too long. There is a risk of weakening the patient.

NEUNHAHR is situated in the valley of the Ahr, not far from Cologne. It contains much carbonic acid, with carbonates of lime and magnesia, some sulphate and chloride of sodium, with a little iron, alumina, and silica. In temperature the waters are tepid, and not unpleasant to the taste. Two to five tumblers of the water are taken in the morning, and half the quantity in the evening. In the forenoon a bath may be taken if desirable. The waters are useful in rheumatism and a tendency to the formation of gravel, and in maladies of the throat and lungs connected with these. After a time the bowels become quite open, but not greatly relaxed.

EMS lies in the valley of the Lahn, not far from Wiesbaden. It has long been a noted place of resort, and the beauty of its situation is in itself almost a sufficient attraction. The waters are warm or hot,— 86° to 133° Fahr.,—and are saline, alkaline, and gaseous. The waters contain chloride of sodium, carbonate of soda, and magnesia, with smaller quantities of lime, iron, manganese, potass, and lithia. Hence they are alterative, mildly diuretic, and laxative. They are considered specially useful in catarrhal affections. The

waters have a slightly soapy taste, and are often given in milk. The waters of one spring are in high repute for the cure of sterility; if this be due to inflammation and discharge from the womb, local baths are used. They are also recommended in catarrhal affections of the lungs and air-passages, and in dyspepsia when there is a tendency to consumption; so also in the form of skin disease known as eczema. For gouty subjects they are also valuable, but less so than Vichy.

WIESBADEN lies on the southern slope of the Taunus mountains, and is greatly frequented; its future is, however, somewhat doubtful. The season extends from June to September, but the climate is good much later. There is only one spring much used, though many are in the town. The temperature is very high, — 150° to 160° Fahr., — and it emits volumes of vapor as it rises. The water contains chloride of sodium in large quantity, with potass, lime, iron, magnesia, some arsenic, and bromine. The carbonic acid is in very large bulk. The taste has been compared to weak chicken broth slightly salted. The waters have to be cooled before being taken, and then three or four glasses produce a slight diuretic and laxative effect. The baths, for which also the water is cooled, are usually taken in the forenoon. These waters do good in gout or rheumatism, with congestion of the liver, and piles, and also in some skin diseases. They are injurious if the individual is weak and prone to bleeding from any part. When the waters disagree they give rise to a feeling of prostration, loss of appetite, and a feeling of disgust at the waters themselves. Under such circumstances they should be promptly stopped.

HOMBURG, too, has derived its attractions from other sources than its waters; nevertheless these are worthy of mention. This place lies not far from Frankfort, and its air is invigorating and bracing, but variable. The waters are cold, and contain chlorides along with carbonic acid. The flavor is fairly agreeable, though saltish and somewhat bitter.

BADEN-BADEN is another of the German watering-places, where a gambling table and the French demi-monde offered the chief attractions. It is situated in the Black Forest, in a delightful valley. Its mineral waters are weak, but they are said to contain a good deal of lithia. This place, too, now that the gambling table is suppressed, has a doubtful future.

KISSINGEN, in Bavaria, stands in a totally different category. It is one of the favorite bathing places of Germany, and is situated about thirty miles from Würzburg. Its waters are cold and gaseous. The chief salts are chloride of potassium, sodium, lithium, and magnesium, carbonate of lime, and sulphate of magnesium, with iodine, bromine, and iron. One spring is generally used in the morning, and a milder one in the evening. The waters are useful in habitual constipation with congestion of the liver, in dyspepsia with flatulence, and in tubercular disease. Gout and gravel are also benefited. Baths are also used, but some of them are fortified; one of the wells ebbs and flows several times a day.

GASTEIN, in Austrian Tyrol, not far from Salzburg, is another favorite place of resort for the sake of its waters. It is situated 3200 feet above the level of the sea, and the air is extremely bracing. The season is limited to July and August. The springs are thermal, but weak; sulphate of soda is the chief ingredient. The waters are used for baths after cooling, and some derive great benefit from them; chiefly the prematurely old, the hypochondriac, and the paralytic. The waters of Töplitz, in Bohemia, resemble those of Gastein, but the town lies much lower, in a situation of great beauty, the climate being exceedingly agreeable.

FRIEDRICHSHALL and PÜLLNA both supply a water which is highly laxative. The waters are bright and clear, with a slight tinge of yellow, and are largely exported, previous to which, however, they are somewhat concentrated. They contain sulphates of soda, lime, and magnesia, with chlorides, carbonates, and bromides. They can hardly be said to be used, except for exportation.

CARLSBAD is situated in Bohemia, some distance from Prague. The season extends from May to September. It is 1200 feet above the sea. There are several springs; the principal rises some feet in the air, and gives off clouds of vapor; its temperature is 165° . It contains sulphates of soda and potash, chloride of sodium, and carbonate of lime, with some iron, alumina, and silica. The other springs have a lower temperature. Formerly the water was only used for bathing; now baths are seldom used. The number of glasses of the water taken daily varies. The waters are mainly given for abdominal complaints, as in diseases of the liver, engorgement, and the like, dyspepsia, hypochondriasis, constipation, diabetes, gout, and rheumatism; also in jaundice from gall-stones.

Still higher up is MARIENBAD, in the same valley as Carlsbad. The waters are mixed, saline and chalybeate, with some carbonic acid; by standing they become turbid. The waters are valuable for chronic diseases of the digestive organs, combining laxative and tonic influence. The water, made into a paste with peat soil, is used as a mud-bath or poultice, which is useful in healing chronic ulcers and dispersing glandular swellings. Gas baths, consisting of carbonic acid with a little sulphuretted hydrogen, are also used to remove pains from the muscular and nervous systems.

In the same district is FRANZENSBAD, whose waters are cold; they are acidulous, and contain mainly alkaline salts. Here, too, besides being used in the ordinary way, the mud and gas baths are high in favor. The black earth contains sulphate of soda, iron, lime, and alumina; it is made into a poultice at 100° Fahr., and in it the patient is immersed for a quarter of an hour; after this the body is washed in plain water. Various chronic skin diseases, indolent ulcers, gouty deposits, etc., may be thus removed. The water taken internally improves digestion and the nervous system.

AIX-LES-BAINS, in Savoy, is a watering-place well worthy of the attention of the invalid. Its greatest fault is its remoteness. The springs are warm, one containing sulphuretted hydrogen, the other none. The waters are chiefly used externally as douches. The climate is very mild, and admits of a stay from April to October. Chronic rheumatism and stiff joints are the forms of disease most benefited by the treatment.

ZONECHE stands high in the valley of the Rhone. The waters are hot and contain mostly sulphate of lime and other sulphates. The bathers bathe together, clothed in woolen gowns, and the bath gradually extends to three or four hours, or even more, in the morning, and a shorter period in the evening. By and by a kind of prickly heat is brought out, the skin so elevated falls off, after which the period of the daily immersion is gradually diminished till the course is at an end. Scrofulous enlargements, eczema, and gout and rheumatism are chiefly benefited.

PEFFERS is also high above the sea, in the Grisons. Its waters are conducted in wooden tubes down the heights to Rogatz, in the valley of the Rhine. Sometimes, however, the waters can only be obtained at Peffers. Baths are chiefly used, but the waters are also drunk. They are useful in hysteria and nervous excitability.

TARASP, in the Grisons, has springs something like those of Marienbad,

cold and gaseous. The springs are 4300 feet above the sea ; they are said to be useful in early phthisis, and when the abdominal organs are out of order. Doubtless the elevated region and the pure mountain air have much to do with the benefit. This is still more markedly the case with St. MORITZ, in the Upper Engadine, which lies 5863 feet above the sea-level. The waters, which are situated on a still higher level than the village, are chalybeate, with free carbonic acid. They are used both internally and externally. The air is cold, bracing, and very stimulating. The removal of so much atmospheric pressure gives great elasticity to the feelings. The place seems of most value in the early stage of consumption, and patients have remained there with benefit all the year round, though in winter the temperature sinks to 14° Fahr. or lower.

SCHINZNACH and its neighborhood contains many springs, those of Schinznach resembling those of Zoneche ; those of Wildegg, close by, being more like those of Kreuznach.

Miscarriage. See ABORTION.

Mixtures are perhaps the most favorite forms of remedies, — one or two substances intended to aid each other's action being combined and given in some pleasant vehicle. It is not desirable that too many objects should be aimed at in any mixture, so that its composition should be as simple as possible.

Moles, called also liver stains, mother's marks, pilons and pigmentary naevi, are congenital marks of a light or dark brown or black color, situated on the surface of the body. They are formed by circumscribed thickening of the scarf skin with excessive deposit of organic coloring matter, and are covered by numerous thick, stiff hairs. They vary much in shape, size, and situation. Most frequently one or two small marks of a rounded form are met with, either on the face or on the back of the neck, but in some cases a mole covers several inches of surface, and is very irregular in form. Instances have been recorded in which almost the whole surface of the body was studded over with dark-colored and hairy moles. Peter Messias, on the authority of Damascenus, relates, "that upon the confines of Pisa, at a place called the Holy Rock, a girl was born all over hair, from the mother's unhappy ruminating, and often beholding the picture of St. John the Baptist, hanging by her bedside, drawn in his hairy vesture." (Daniel Turner.) The usual seats of moles are the face, the back of the neck, and the back. Moles, in consequence of friction, often become sore, and sometimes ulcerate. It is believed, too, by many surgeons that they are often the starting-points of cancerous growths. For these, as well as for cosmetic reasons, it is advisable to have a small and isolated mole cut out. If the surgeon's knife be carried in the direction of the folds of the skin, the scar will cause very little, if any, disfigurement. For large moles very little can be done ; removal of the hairs by tweezers is soon followed by renewed growth, and the use of depilatories, or hair-destroying applications, does much more harm than good, in consequence of their irritant and caustic action on the skin.

Mollities Ossium is a name given to a fatty degeneration which takes place in bone, and which renders it more brittle and liable to bend or break, because the earthy matters which give strength to bone are replaced by the fatty material. It is found in women sometimes, and in them it leads to deformity of the pelvis, thus rendering parturition difficult, or even impossible, by the ordinary method. It also occurs in some lunatics, and renders them liable to fracture of the arm, ribs, etc., when any attempt is made by the at-

tendants to struggle with them, and in some cases an ordinary fall or stumble will be followed by a fracture.

Molluscum is a disease of the skin, characterized by round elevations of the skin, varying in size from a hemp-seed to a hazel-nut, and marked on the summit by a dark point and a depression in the centre. The color of the skin over them is sometimes translucent, or of a pinkish color. Some of the growths have no black mark and no depression. These little tumors may increase slowly in size without undergoing any change, or they may ulcerate and discharge their contents. There seem to be two kinds: (1) *Molluscum fibrosum*, which consists in an increased formation of the fibrous tissues round the hair follicles; and (2) *Molluscum contagiosum*, which is due to an increase in the sebaceous follicles, so that the contents of each tumor have a cheesy appearance. The usual seats of molluscum are the back or front of the trunk, the neck, face, and scrotum. Its presence is not attended with any constitutional disturbance; it may exist at any age, but is most frequent in children. There are generally several of these small tumors present at the same time. The treatment is purely local; the tumor should be laid open, the contents squeezed out, and the inside touched with caustic; if attached by a thin stem to the skin, the growth may be snipped off with a pair of scissors, and the cut end touched with caustic.

Monkshood. See ACONITE.

Monomania is commonly defined as being madness on one particular subject or limited number of subjects, the mind being tolerably clear on all others. Such a definition, though useful, is hardly practical, inasmuch as such persons when fairly examined will, as a rule, be found wrong on a good many points. Another definition of monomania is that it comprehends all lunatics who have passed through the acute stage of the malady, and have at last settled down to a knowledge of their condition, whilst as yet there is no dementia. Such would include all ordinary chronic cases of mania and melancholia, whatever the number of their delusions. Most frequently one predominates over the rest.

Morphia. See OPIUM.

Mortality. The state of the public health is a subject of importance, not merely to medical men, but to the nation at large; not only is it needful to know the rate of mortality in relation to the population at the time, but it is essential to inquire into the causes of deaths, so as to find out how many die from preventable diseases, and to form a basis for sanitary legislation. The enormous waste of infant life, the injuries inflicted by disease on the military population, and the evils of overcrowding, bad food, intemperance, and starvation, among the civil population, are subjects which for a long time past have attracted the attention of sanitary reformers in Great Britain.

Some account of recent changes will be found in the article on PUBLIC HEALTH; but this article will be devoted to an account of the death-rate in Great Britain as shown in the thirty-second report of the Registrar-General. There are no data from which to give similar information in relation to the United States. For the past thirty-four years ample records have been kept of the births, deaths, and marriages in all parts of the United Kingdom, but less completely in Ireland than elsewhere; and in the copious reports which are annually issued, every information on the subject may be found.

In the year 1869 the deaths registered in England were 494,828, showing an increase of 14,206 upon the numbers returned in the two preceding years. After allowing for increase of population, the rate of mortality was 23 per 1000

against 22, both in 1867 and in 1868. In the 32 years, 1838–69, the average annual rate was 22.4 per 1000; the lowest rate being 20.5 and 20.8 in 1856 and 1850 and the highest 25.1 in 1849, the year of the severe cholera epidemic. In the same period 106 males died to every 100 females who died, showing a higher relative death-rate among males. The following table shows the death-rate for the 25 years ending 1869 in groups of five years each:—

Years.	Deaths of Males to 1000 Males Living.	Deaths of Females to 1000 Females Living.	Deaths of Males to 100 Deaths of Females.
1845–49	24.12	22.56	102.6
1850–54	23.13	21.51	103.0
1855–59	22.92	21.27	103.0
1860–64	23.34	21.20	104.4
1864–69	24.18	21.42	106.0
Average of 25 Years	23.54	21.59	104.0

Of the 494,828 deaths registered in 1869, 254,863, or 51.5 per cent., were of males, and 239,965, or 48.5 per cent., of females. The deaths of males were to the deaths of females as 106 to 100, and this proportion, according to the above table, seems to be gradually increasing. From various causes, the females considerably exceed the males in the English population; but of equal numbers living, 114 deaths of males in 1869 were registered to every 100 deaths of females. In the 32 years, 1838–69, this proportion averaged 109, and since 1869 has steadily increased from 105 to 114.

The mortality among males in England always exceeds that of females; for the 30 years ending 1867 the annual death-rate of males averaged 23.3 per 1000, while it did not exceed 21.5 among females. At each period of life, except at the child-bearing ages, the mortality among males exceeds that among females, the largest excess occurring in male children under five years of age, who in the 30 years above mentioned died at the rate of 72.4 per 1000 living at those ages, while among female children the rate did not exceed 62.5 per 1000. Nor is this excess easy of explanation, although in mature and old age the higher rate which prevails among males may be explained by the unhealthy and dangerous risks of workshops and manufactories, and of excessive bodily toil, inducing a variety of bodily ailments.

During this period the population in England and Wales had increased rapidly: at the census taken in 1841, it was 16,035,198; in 1851, it was 18,054,170; in 1861, it was 20,228,497; it was estimated in the middle of the year 1865 at 20,990,946; in 1866, at 21,210,020; in 1867, at 21,429,508; in 1868, at 21,649,377; while, by the middle of the year 1869, it had risen to 21,869,607. These estimates are a trifle below the actual increase, and in the census taken to 1871, the population was found to be 22,704,108.

Locality has an influence on the death-rate. In the several counties of England, during 1869, the lowest rates were 17.8 in Westmoreland, 17.9 in Rutland, 18.2 in Surrey (extra-metropolitan), and 18.4 in Dorset; the highest rates were 24.0 in Leicester, 24.6 in the London district, 24.7 in the East Riding of Yorkshire, 26.3 in Lancashire, and 26.7 in the West Riding of Yorkshire; the average for the whole country in that year being 22.6.

Thus the mortality in different parts of England is governed in a great

measure by the proportions of large town populations which they contain ; and with the increase of those proportions in Lancashire and Yorkshire in recent years the death-rates have steadily increased. The dwellers in large towns not only suffer from the effects of over-crowding in dwellings and other sanitary short-comings, but are likewise exposed to greater risk from the various forms of mechanical and other injuries, which result in what are classified as violent deaths, than are those living in the smaller towns and in rural districts.

Owing to important sanitary improvements, the mortality in some of the large towns has materially improved of late years ; in Birmingham, Manchester, and Leeds, this feature has been most marked.

Mortality at Different Ages. Of the 494,828 deaths registered in 1869, no fewer than 203,562 deaths occurred of children under five years of age, or 41.1 per cent. of the total number ; but in this year scarlet fever was very prevalent, and carried off a great number. In the table on page 514 it will be noticed that of this number, 120,274, or rather more than 59 per cent., were under one year of age. This enormous amount of infantile mortality has attracted the attention of the legislature, and in the parliamentary session of 1872 a bill was passed for the better protection of infant life. The new law came into operation on the 1st of November, 1872. Its object is to guard against baby-farming, which has been shown to be so productive of evil in recent years. The chief clauses of the bill provide that the houses of persons retaining or receiving for hire two or more infants, for the purpose of nursing, are to be registered. The age of an infant is under one year. The local authority of the place is to keep the register, and may refuse to register unless satisfied that the place is suitable, or the applicant of good character. A person so registered is to keep a register of all infants received, and to produce the same when required. A local authority, for serious neglect, or when a person is incapable of providing proper food and attention, or if the house is unfit, may strike the name and house off the register. An inquest is to be held on an infant dying in a registered house unless a medical certificate is produced to the coroner. The punishment for an offense under the Act is not to exceed six months, with or without hard labor, or a fine of £5. Fines and penalties recovered are to go to the local rates. The statute extends to the whole of the United Kingdom, and the local authorities are specified in the Act. In London the Metropolitan Board of Works is the local authority, and in the City of London the Common Council.

The Bastardy Laws Amendment Bill was also passed in the same session, and it is to be hoped that it may have a beneficial effect on the waste of life which is caused by the folly, the vices, or the carelessness of the parents.

The proportion of deaths occurring at the different groups of ages varies very considerably in the two sexes. Of the 254,863 deaths of *males* registered in 1869, 109,012 or 42.8 per cent. were of children under five years of age ; these included 66,691 or 26.2 per cent. of infants under one year of age. The deaths of females in 1869 under five years of age were 94,550 out of the 239,965 deaths at all ages ; the proportion of female children under five was therefore 39.4 per cent. ; of these 22.3 per cent. or 53,583 deaths were of infants under one year of age. The proportion of deaths of young male children, therefore, considerably exceeded that of females, especially under one year of age. Of male children between five and fifteen years of age 16,020 deaths were registered in 1869, or 6.3 per cent. of the total male deaths ; the deaths of female children at those ages were 15,324, or 6.4 per cent. Between fifteen and fifty-five the male deaths also exceeded those of females, although

DEATHS REGISTERED AT DIFFERENT AGES IN 1841, 1851, 1861, AND IN THE YEARS 1865-69.

MALES. — AGES AT DEATH.

Years.	All Ages.	Under 1 Year.	1	2	3	4	Under 5 Years.	5	10	15	20	25	35	45	55	65	75	85	95 Years and Upwards.
1841	174,198	41,444	13,987	7,516	5,028	3,620	71,595	9,093	4,478	5,604	6,633	11,467	10,636	10,995	12,508	14,511	12,350	3,739	589
1851	200,500	53,137	16,268	8,105	4,932	3,571	86,013	9,145	4,736	5,914	7,029	12,531	12,547	13,104	14,609	17,116	13,612	3,954	550
1861	222,281	59,673	20,621	8,749	4,969	3,465	97,477	7,926	4,606	6,191	7,117	12,887	14,022	14,931	17,481	19,949	15,578	3,912	204
1865	252,218	66,507	20,929	9,514	6,017	4,189	107,156	10,050	5,309	6,477	8,249	15,615	16,704	18,303	20,981	22,252	16,993	4,227	202
1866	256,402	66,851	21,532	10,115	5,921	4,005	108,424	9,903	5,214	6,626	8,384	16,328	17,463	18,940	20,894	22,711	17,068	4,249	198
1867	242,588	65,464	19,278	8,297	5,013	3,450	101,502	8,327	4,578	6,229	7,678	15,088	16,236	17,474	20,483	22,865	17,509	4,407	212
1868	247,107	67,290	20,844	9,610	6,122	4,459	108,325	10,131	4,888	6,164	7,413	14,921	15,945	17,592	19,782	21,745	16,224	3,799	178
1869	254,863	66,691	20,981	10,013	6,580	4,747	109,012	10,930	5,090	6,024	7,428	15,332	16,421	18,184	20,861	23,625	17,572	4,218	166

FEMALES. — AGES AT DEATH.

Years.	All Ages.	Under 1 Year.	1	2	3	4	Under 5 Years.	5	10	15	20	25	35	45	55	65	75	85	95 Years and Upwards.
1841	169,649	32,766	13,281	7,511	4,886	3,544	61,988	8,775	4,638	6,452	7,289	12,836	11,069	10,060	11,857	15,129	13,856	5,054	646
1851	194,896	41,616	15,725	8,037	4,923	3,631	73,932	8,977	5,014	6,626	7,647	14,231	12,779	11,868	14,135	18,195	15,828	5,005	659
1861	212,833	46,755	19,412	8,787	5,181	3,517	83,652	7,964	4,574	6,857	7,838	14,830	13,915	13,159	16,366	20,341	17,667	5,231	439
1865	238,691	53,303	19,807	9,415	5,979	4,183	92,687	9,683	5,111	7,007	8,542	16,661	16,026	15,714	18,556	22,750	19,533	5,940	481
1866	244,287	53,448	20,805	10,197	6,034	4,111	94,595	9,126	5,074	7,123	8,682	17,454	16,940	16,258	19,176	23,426	19,958	6,059	416
1867	228,487	51,797	18,354	8,332	5,145	3,468	87,096	7,850	4,401	6,738	7,926	15,915	15,488	15,247	18,256	23,064	20,142	5,926	438
1868	233,515	54,785	19,992	9,624	6,092	4,311	94,804	9,619	4,804	6,663	7,978	15,967	15,050	14,836	17,780	21,689	18,448	5,494	383
1869	239,965	53,583	19,445	10,117	6,637	4,768	94,550	10,253	5,071	6,562	7,566	15,896	15,468	15,812	18,819	23,653	20,031	5,882	402

from fifteen to thirty-five, including the principal child-bearing ages, the deaths of females somewhat exceeded those of males. The deaths of males from fifteen to fifty-five in 1869 were 63,389 or 24.9 per cent. of the deaths at all ages; those of females were 61,304 or 25.5 per cent. The males, aged fifty-five years and upwards, who died in 1869 were 66,442 or 26.1 per cent.; the females, 68,787 or 28.7 per cent. of the deaths of females at all ages.

The greater longevity among females is especially shown at the extreme ages: at ninety-five years and upwards only 166 deaths of males were registered in 1869, while the females at those ages were 402. Aged 100 years and upwards the deaths of 26 males and 53 females, in all 79 persons, were reported in 1869 against 63 in 1868. The highest ages said to have been attained in 1869 were 106 by a male and 107 by a female.

Deaths in Public Institutions. In the year 1869, 41,263 deaths were recorded in 1002 of the largest public institutions of England and Wales. Of these institutions 689 were workhouses, 241 were hospitals and infirmaries, and 72 were lunatic asylums. Of each hundred deaths registered in England and Wales in the year, 8.3 occurred in large public institutions, of which 5.6 were recorded in workhouses, 2.0 in hospitals, and .7 per cent. in public lunatic asylums.

During the year 1869, the deaths in the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland, out of an estimated population of 30,611,305 were 695,902; in Great Britain alone, 570,617; in England and Wales, 494,828; in Scotland, 75,789, out of an estimated population of 3,205,481; and in Ireland, 125,264 deaths, among 5,536,217; these last figures, however, are only estimates, as, owing to the difficulty of registration in Ireland, only 89,573 deaths were recorded.

The average strength of the British Home Service in 1869 was 4736 officers, and 81,542 non-commissioned officers and men; of these 28 officers or .59 per cent. died, and 875 non-commissioned officers and men died, or 1.07 per cent.

The strength of the mercantile marine was 195,490 in 1869; of these 4832 or 2.47 per cent. died during the year; of this number 1770 were drowned by wreck, and 1069 were drowned by accidents other than wreck.

Within a month after the completion of the quarter the Registrar-General issues a return for the period of three months; the three months, January, February, March, contain 90, in leap year 91, days; the three months, April, May, June, 91 days; each of the last two quarters of the year 92 days. The whole of England and Wales is divided into eleven great divisions, and these again into 44 registration counties; these are still further divided into 633 districts, over each of which is a superintendent-registrar, and these in their turn are still further subdivided into sub-districts. The chief divisions are as follows:—

I. LONDON.

- Part of Middlesex.
- " " Surrey.
- " " Kent.

II. SOUTH-EASTERN.

- 1. Surrey (extra-metropolitan).
- 2. Kent (extra-metropolitan).
- 3. Sussex.
- 4. Berkshire.
- 5. Hampshire.

III. SOUTH-MIDLAND.

- 6. Middlesex (extra-metropolitan).
- 7. Hertfordshire.
- 8. Buckinghamshire.
- 9. Oxfordshire.
- 10. Northamptonshire.
- 11. Huntingdonshire.
- 12. Bedfordshire.
- 13. Cambridgeshire.

IV. EASTERN.

- 14. Essex.

15. Suffolk.
16. Norfolk.

V. SOUTH-WESTERN.

17. Wiltshire.
18. Dorsetshire.
19. Devonshire.
20. Cornwall.
21. Somersetshire.

VI. WEST-MIDLAND.

22. Gloucestershire.
23. Herefordshire.
24. Shropshire.
25. Staffordshire.
26. Worcestershire.
27. Warwickshire.

VII. NORTH-MIDLAND.

28. Leicestershire.
29. Rutlandshire.
30. Lincolnshire.

31. Nottinghamshire.
32. Derbyshire.

VIII. NORTH-WESTERN.

33. Cheshire.
34. Lancashire.

IX. YORK.

35. West Riding.
36. East Riding (with York).
37. North Riding.

X. NORTHERN.

38. Durham.
39. Northumberland.
40. Cumberland.
41. Westmoreland.

XI. WELSH.

42. Monmouthshire.
43. South Wales.
44. North Wales.

The first division (London) includes the area within the domain of the Metropolitan Board of Works, and extends over parts of three counties; the death-rate in the counties of Kent, Surrey, and Middlesex therefore does not include those parts situated in the above area, but only in the *extra-metropolitan* portions of them.

The following is a table of the number and annual rate per 1000 living of deaths occurring in England and Wales for each quarter of the years 1865-69.

Deaths in the Quarter ending the last Day of					Annual Death-rate per 1000 Living in the Quarters ending the last Day of			
Years.	March.	June.	Sept.	Dec.	March.	June.	Sept.	Dec.
1865	140,410	115,892	113,362	121,245	27.23	22.17	21.40	22.83
1866	138,136	128,551	116,650	117,352	26.52	24.34	21.79	21.87
1867	134,008	112,355	108,513	116,197	25.46	21.06	20.06	21.43
1868	119,676	110,010	130,482	120,454	22.26	20.41	23.88	21.99
1869	133,096	118,947	114,644	128,141	24.78	21.14	20.77	23.16

In the following summary of the quarterly reports issued by the Registrar-General for the year 1869, some further details are given with regard to the mortality in different parts of the country.

First Quarter: January, February, March. The number of deaths registered in England in the first quarter of the year 1869 was 133,096, being at the annual rate of 24.8 per 1000 of population, and somewhat higher than in the corresponding quarter of 1868. The winter of 1869 was not favorable to the public health, as in addition to an epidemic of scarlet fever, there was a very trying season for those who were troubled with chest complaints. The period of life when the greatest susceptibility to a fatal attack of bronchitis exists is after 65; but at the age of 45 and under 55 the increase is remarkable, as also is the high rate of mortality in infancy. The average annual death-rate from bronchitis in six recent years among males was 4.42 per 1000 of population, at the age of under 5 years; at the ages 5 and under 45, the mortality was com-

paratively inconsiderable; at 45-55, it was 1.51 per 1000; at 55-65, it was 3.79; and continued to increase as age advanced, namely, 8.76 at 65-75; 16.14 at 75-85; 22.76 at 85-95; at 23.57 at the age of 95 and upwards. In this quarter (January, February, and March), 648 deaths are registered in London from scarlet fever alone, against 339 and 368 in the corresponding quarters of 1867-68; measles and whooping-cough prevailed in many districts. On the whole, the death-rate of the quarter was below the average of the season of the previous ten years. The annual death-rate of the quarter experienced by the people inhabiting the chief towns, where there were 37.9 persons to every 10 acres, was 26.55 per 1000 of population, against an average of 27.24; while the death-rate of persons residing in the small towns and country parishes, where the population to every 10 acres only averaged 2.7, was 22.56 per 1000, against an average rate of 23.02. It is to be hoped that improved sanitary measures may lessen the evils which make densely-populated districts so fatal. During this quarter the death-rate of the chief towns in the United Kingdom was as follows: Birmingham, with a population of 360,846, showed a death-rate of 20.7 in every 1000 persons; London, with 3,170,754, showed 25.4; Hull, with 126,682, showed 26.3; Bristol, with 169,423, showed 26.6; Leeds, with 253,110, showed 27.5; Dublin, with 320,762, showed 29.1; Sheffield, with 239,752, showed 29.4; Liverpool, with 509,052, showed 29.6; Newcastle-on-Tyne, with 130,503, showed 30.4; Manchester, with 370,892, showed 31.0; Edinburgh, with 178,002, showed 33.0; and Glasgow, with 458,937, showed 40.1. Birmingham, in the west midland division, and London enjoyed the greatest amount of health, and Edinburgh and Glasgow the least. A comparison of the results for the eleven divisions of England shows that the south-eastern, where the mortality for the quarter was at the annual rate of 21.4 per 1000, was the healthiest. The southwestern and south midland counties followed next in order of salubrity; their respective death-rates were 21.8 and 21.9. The mortality of the eastern counties was 22.4; that of Monmouthshire and Wales, 23.1; that of the northern counties, 26.1. Yorkshire showed the high death-rate of 28.1; but in this county scarlet fever and typhoid fever prevailed extensively.

Second Quarter: April, May, June. During the quarter ending 30th June, the health of the country was good; a mild April, followed by a cold May and June, did not act very unfavorably on the public health. The deaths were below the average of the season, though many deaths from bronchial affections caught in the ungenial March of the preceding quarter terminated fatally in this quarter. The total deaths numbered 118,947, and were at the annual rate of 21.8 per 1000 of population, against an average of 22.0. The deaths were 8937 in excess of those registered in the same period of the preceding year; but the death-rate then was exceptionally low. In most of the southeastern, south midland, eastern, and southwestern counties of England, the epidemic of scarlet fever had almost subsided, but only to be followed by measles and whooping-cough; so the benefit arising from exemption from one epidemic was counterbalanced by the outbreak of others. In the west midland, north midland, northwestern, and northern counties, and in Yorkshire and Wales, scarlet fever continued to reign epidemically, and some places suffered from small-pox. In London small-pox and measles declined, as compared with the corresponding period of 1868, while scarlet fever and whooping-cough increased, as did also the deaths by bronchitis and pneumonia. The deaths in London in each of the two quarters ending 30th June, 1868 and 1869, respectively, were as follows: small-pox, 187 and 55; measles, 741 and 315; scarlet fever, 352 and 675;

whooping-cough, 780 and 1177; bronchitis, 1366 and 1655; and pneumonia, 878 and 1001. The annual rate of mortality in the population of the country districts was at the rate of 20.6 per 1000, the average rate being 20.3, while in the chief towns, where the inhabitants are in closer proximity to each other, the mortality was at the rate of 22.8, against an average of 23.4, the benefit of the low death-rate being confined to the denser districts. In London and thirteen other large towns, the annual death-rate of the quarter was 24 per 1000. The mortality per 1000 of population rose in the following towns in this quarter, as compared with the corresponding quarter of 1868.

In Glasgow the mortality rose from 29.5 per 1000 in 1868 to 36.4 in 1869.					
Edinburgh	"	"	23.8	"	"
Liverpool	"	"	25.8	"	"
Hull	"	"	19.4	"	"
Newcastle-on-Tyne	"	"	21.9	"	"
Leeds	"	"	21.3	"	"
London	"	"	21.9	"	"

In the following large towns the mortality fell in the same period:—

In Manchester the mortality fell from 27.7 per 1000 in 1868 to 25.0 in 1869.					
Bradford	"	"	25.1	"	"
Sheffield	"	"	26.3	"	"
Dublin	"	"	22.9	"	"
Bristol	"	"	23.3	"	"
Birmingham	"	"	20.7	"	"

In Glasgow the high death-rate was partly due to the prevalence of epidemic diseases, and partly to the want of proper house accommodation for the poorer classes, and to the overcrowding which is met with. The mortality of London steadily increased from 20.2 and 21.9 to 22.3 per 1000 in the three spring quarters of 1867–68–69. In 57 seaside sub-districts, containing the principal English watering-places, the annual death-rate was 20 per 1000 during the quarter. On the northeast coast, Whitby and Scarborough showed a mortality of 23 and 21 respectively; on the east coast, Yarmouth showed 23, and Lowestoft 15; on the southeast coast, Margate showed 23, Ramsgate 27, Dover 16; on the south coast, Hastings and St. Leonards showed 15, Eastbourne 12, Brighton 19, Worthing and Littlehampton 20, Isle of Wight, Weymouth, and Torquay, 19; on the southwest coast, Ilfracombe showed 18; in South Wales, Tenby showed 20; in North Wales, Bangor and Beaumaris showed 22, Llandudno 27; on the northwest coast, New Brighton showed 12, Blackpool 26. But these results vary much in proportion to the number of invalids visiting these towns, and are not a true index of the death-rate of the resident population. The following was the rate of mortality in the chief divisions of the kingdom:

Southeastern counties at the rate of 19 per 1000 of population.					
South Midland	"	"	19	"	"
Eastern	"	"	21	"	"
Southwestern	"	"	21	"	"
West Midland	"	"	20	"	"
North Midland	"	"	22	"	"
Northwestern	"	"	24	"	"
Northern	"	"	23	"	"
Wales	"	"	22	"	"

Yorkshire again showed the high death-rate of 25 per 1000, as small-pox and scarlet fever were there very prevalent.

Third Quarter: July, August, and September. The number of deaths registered in this quarter was 114,644, or 15,838 less than in the same period of 1868, when the prevalence of diarrhoea in London and other large towns

raised the number of deaths considerably above the average. The rate of mortality in the quarter was 20.8 per 1000, and in the same quarter of 1868 it was 23.9, the average of the season being 20.6. In London, 19,306 deaths were registered, compared with 19,248 in 1868, and 16,567 in 1867; the mortality of the quarter was at the rate of 24.3 per 1000. Scarlet fever was at the time very prevalent, and was most fatal in the east and south districts of the metropolis. In the southeastern counties, 9538 deaths occurred, being 1280 fewer than in the summer of 1868; the rate of mortality was 18.4 per 1000. The south midland counties showed a death-rate of 18.9 per 1000; the eastern counties 18.4; the southwestern counties only 17.1. In the west midland counties the mortality was at the rate of 18.8 per 1000 annually, and this showed a decrease on the same period of 1868. The north midland counties had a death-rate of 20.0, scarlet fever and diarrhœa being then very prevalent in this division. The rate of mortality in the northwestern counties was 23.2, and many of the zymotic diseases prevailed in the large towns. The northern counties had a death-rate of 21.3, while in Monmouthshire and Wales it was only 16.9 per 1000.

The eleven millions of people living in the chief towns experienced an annual rate of mortality during the quarter of 23.3 per 1000 living, as compared with an average of 22.9; while the inhabitants of small towns and country parishes, numbering somewhat more than nine millions in England, only suffered to the extent of 17.4, the average rate being 17.8 per 1000. Of eleven of the largest English cities and boroughs the following was the death-rate per 1000:—

Liverpool	30.5	Sheffield	25.7	Newcastle-on-Tyne	23.7
Manchester	29.3	Hull	25.2	Bristol	21.7
Leeds	27.2	Bradford	24.6	Birmingham	21.4
Salford	25.9	London	24.3		

As an illustration of the waste of life going on in the country, the Registrar-General has remarked that in the ten years, 1851–60, thirty large towns, having a mean aggregate population of two and a half millions, lost *every year* 32,735 persons more than would have died had they been subject only to the rate of mortality prevailing in the healthy districts of England. In this quarter scarlet fever was extremely prevalent.

Fourth Quarter: October, November, and December. In the last ninety two days of the year 1869 as many as 128,141 deaths were registered. This number is 7687 more than in the same period of 1868, and 11,944 more than in the last quarter of 1867. The mortality was at the annual rate of 23.2 per 1000 living, whereas the rate in the same season for the previous ten years was 21.9 per 1000: the names of nearly 7000 persons were thus added to the death registers of England during the last three months of the year who would not have found a place there had the ordinary rate of mortality prevailed. While the excess in the deaths in the previous three months ending the 31st of September was caused by the high mortality in large towns, in the last quarter of the year the excess was shared by the small towns and country parishes. The chief towns, inhabited by more than eleven millions of people, experienced a death-rate during the quarter of 25.8 per 1000 annually, the average of the season being 24.3 per 1000; the inhabitants of the small towns and rural parishes died during the same period at the annual death-rate of 19.7, the average being 18.9. The fourteen greatest cities and towns among them, peopled by more than six and a half millions of inhabitants, suffered a mortality at the annual rate of 27.6 per 1000 living.

The following was the rate in the chief towns of England:—

Sheffield	30.8	Liverpool	28.9	Newcastle-on-Tyne	26.4
Manchester	30.6	Leeds	27.9	Birmingham	25.7
Salford	29.1	Hull	26.0	Derby	29.9
Bradford	26.0	London	26.7	Nottingham	2.98

In London 21,186 deaths were registered in the last three months of the year, compared with 19,416 in 1868, and the mortality was at the annual rate of 26.7 per 1000; from scarlet fever alone no fewer than 2710 deaths occurred. The southeastern counties had a death-roll of 10,466, being at the annual rate of 20.2 per 1000. In the south midland counties the mortality was at the rate of 20.8 per 1000. The eastern counties experienced a mortality of 19.8 per 1000; the southwestern counties 20.2; the west midland counties 22.1. In the north midland counties the death-rate was 22.1 per 1000, and in the northern counties it was 22.8.

The causes of death are also specified at great length in the Annual Report of the Registrar-General; all diseases are placed under five great classes, namely: (1.) Zymotic diseases. (2.) Constitutional diseases. (3.) Local diseases. (4.) Developmental diseases. (5.) Violent deaths. These classes are divided into orders, and these, again, are subdivided into the different diseases known by their common names. It is interesting to note the number of those who die annually from the seven principal zymotic diseases; this is shown in the following table:—

Disease.	MALES.					FEMALES.			
	Both Sexes. All Ages.	All Ages.	Under 1 Year.	Under 5 Years.	Above 5 Years.	All Ages.	Under 1 Year.	Under 5 Years.	Above 5 Years.
Small-pox	1,565	835	207	467	368	730	165	425	305
Measles	10,309	5,280	1,071	4,869	411	5,029	891	4,554	475
Scarlet fever	27,641	13,894	957	9,165	4,729	13,747	835	8,913	4,834
Whooping-cough	10,966	4,878	2,155	4,722	156	6,088	2,404	5,854	234
Continued fever:									
Typhus	4,281	2,195	11	126	2,069	2,086	—	129	1,857
Typhoid	8,660	4,147	137	778	3,369	4,513	143	875	3,638
Simple	5,449	2,700	310	732	1,968	2,749	109	756	1,993
Diarrhœa	19,903	10,251	6,810	8,780	1,571	9,652	5,950	7,813	1,839
Diphtheria	2,606	1,221	152	749	472	1,385	122	732	653

During this year there was a severe epidemic of scarlet fever, and therefore the numbers in the above table are in excess of the average; but since every year one or other zymotic disease is prevalent to a great extent, the totals vary but little from year to year. In 1871 small-pox carried off a great many, and measles and whooping-cough were very prevalent. Out of 110,601 deaths in this year of both sexes and of all ages, from zymotic diseases, as many as 91,380 deaths were from the seven disorders enumerated in the above table, and these are in a great measure diseases which, if not preventable, are capable of being much diminished if proper sanitary regulations were carried out; about one death occurs from zymotic disorders out of every $4\frac{1}{2}$ persons who die from all causes; the prevalence of each disorder at different periods of life will be noticed in the above table. In the same year 3464 persons died by accident or negligence, 142 by homicide, and 409 committed suicide. Thirteen causes of death were assigned to over 10,000 persons each in 1869; all the other causes of death were below that number.

Phthisis	52,270 deaths.	Heart disease	23,628 deaths.
Bronchitis	43,883 "	Diarrhœa	19,903 "
Atrophy and debility	29,954 "	Apoplexy	11,054 "
Old age	27,932 "	Whooping-cough	10,966 "
Scarlet fever	27,641 "	Paralysis	10,950 "
Convulsions	26,015 "	Measles	10,309 "
Pneumonia	25,246 "		

Twenty-five hundred and forty-five persons of both sexes died from burns and scalds in England and Wales in this year; of this number 716 were male children, and 576 were female children, under five years of age, or nearly half the total number; most of these deaths were attributed to carelessness and neglect.

Mortality of the year 1871. In the United Kingdom 677,907 deaths were registered in the year 1871, being at the rate of 22.6 per 1000 persons living. In England and Wales the deaths were 515,096, the death-rate being almost identical with that for the ten years 1861-70. In the four quarters of 1871, 101,358 deaths were referred to the seven principal zymotic diseases, against 98,081 in 1870; of these 22,907 resulted from small-pox, 9233 from measles, 18,282, from scarlet fever, 2405 from diphtheria, 9616 from whooping-cough, 15,396 from the three forms of continued fever, and 23,159 from diarrhœa. Compared with the numbers in 1870, the fatal cases of small-pox showed an increase of 20,327, and those of measles an increase of 1803; the deaths from scarlet fever, however, were less numerous by 13,628, and the numbers in the other four groups were slightly less. Inquests were held in 25,273 cases, or in 4.9 per cent. of the total deaths; while the cause of no less than 16,059 deaths was referred to violence, that is, resulted from accident or negligence, suicide, murder, or manslaughter.

Health of foreign cities. In Paris 9856 deaths occurred in the last quarter of 1871, being at the annual rate of 22 per 1000 of persons living, but this is probably incorrect as the population of Paris, since the war has not yet been precisely ascertained; in Brussels the rate was 27 per 1000 for the same period. The population of Berlin is 828,013, and the mortality for the quarter was at the annual rate of 37 per 1000, but at that time small-pox and typhoid fever were very prevalent; in Vienna the rate was 28 per 1000; in Rome, 43 per 1000; the deaths being excessive from the prevalence of small-pox and fever. In Bombay, in the three months ending June 30, 1872, the death-rate was 31.2 per 1000; in Madras 33.5 per 1000, small-pox being very prevalent. In New York for the same period the rate was 37 per 1000, epidemic cerebro-spinal meningitis, small-pox, and scarlet fever being very prevalent. In Florence and Turin the rate was 30 and 27.2 respectively.

The following tables show the number and proportion of deaths per 1000 of the population in some foreign countries as compared with England for the five years ending 1869:—

ESTIMATED POPULATION.

Years.	England and Wales.	France.	Austria.	Spain.	Italy.
1865	20,990,946	37,929,918	20,876,643	16,423,793	25,097,182
1866	21,210,020	38,067,064	20,835,008	16,579,090	25,344,192
1867	21,429,508	38,204,696	20,986,536	16,716,151	25,404,723
1868	21,649,377	38,342,818	21,185,021	No return.	25,527,915
1869	21,869,607	38,481,444	21,412,564	No return.	25,766,217

NUMBER OF DEATHS.

Years.	England and Wales.	France.	Austria.	Spain.	Italy.
1865	490,909	921,887	646,980	538,580	746,685
1866	500,689	885,559	846,991	463,684	733,190
1867	471,073	866,366	590,352	487,151	866,865
1868	480,622	918,517	621,588	No return.	777,223
1869	494,828	—	633,447	No return.	713,832

PROPORTION PER 1000 OF DEATHS TO POPULATION.

Years.	England and Wales.	France.	Austria.	Spain.	Italy.
1865	23.39	24.31	30.99	37.29	29.75
1866	23.61	33.26	33.32	27.96	28.93
1867	21.98	22.68	28.13	29.14	34.12
1868	22.20	23.96	29.34	No return.	30.45
1869	22.63	—	29.58	No return.	27.70

The population does not include that of Hungary and its annexed territories, which is estimated at 14,326,364. In 1866 occurred the Austro-Prussian war, and cholera was very prevalent; in 1865 and 1866 cholera was very prevalent in France; the Franco-Prussian war interfered with the return for 1869, and the annexation of Alsace and Lorraine by the Germans in 1871 has lessened the population by 2,720,450. The returns for England contrast very favorably with those from the above European states.

Mortification. By this term is meant the death of a part of the living body. There are several varieties of this process, styled by surgeons gangrene, sphacelus, sloughing, mummification. *Gangrene* is that stage in which the part is hot, swollen, and livid, but not yet quite dead. The term *sphacelus* expresses that condition in which the part is cold and black and utterly deprived of life. *Mummification* is dry gangrene, a condition in which a portion of an extremity is dry and shrunken. By *sloughing* is meant a limited death of skin and soft structures at the surface of the body. Death of bone is called necrosis, and destruction and breaking down of brain tissue is called "ramollissement" or softening. The following are the most common exciting causes of mortification:—

(1.) *Mechanical or chemical action.* Severe injuries of the extremities, and especially compound fractures associated with much crushing and contusion, occasionally result in death of the injured parts, the blood supply of which has been cut off. The application of actual flame or of hot fluids to the surface of the body may also cause destruction of the skin and subjacent soft parts. The contact of sulphuric, nitric, and other strong acids, and of the caustic alkalies, as ammonia and potash, will also produce mortification. Under this head may be included the action of living and putrid animal fluids, as the poison of snakes, and the fluid causing the bad result of certain dissection wounds.

(2.) *Stagnation of the blood in a limb due to an obstruction to the circulation through the veins.* If a limb be tightly constricted at any part by a bandage or handkerchief, and this constriction be kept up for eight or ten hours, the extremity of the limb will swell, become cold, senseless, and livid, and at last mortify. These changes sometimes take place after a limb has been tightly

bandaged for fracture of one or more bones. A common instance of mortification produced by compression of some part of the surface of the body and obstruction to the circulation of the blood through the veins is the *bed-sore*, the formation of which, however, is much favored by other conditions, as the exhausted state of the patient, and the prolonged contact of the skin with urine, sweat, and other irritating fluids.

(3.) *Arrest of the supply of arterial blood.* When a large artery is torn through by a fractured bone or ruptured by external violence, mortification of the parts supplied by this vessel will often result, though not always, as a sufficient amount of blood may still be supplied by smaller collateral vessels. When, in addition to division of a large artery, there is much effusion of blood and contusion of soft structures, mortification will certainly take place. Mortification occasionally results from the blocking of an artery with a clot of fibrine detached from the lining membrane of the heart, and carried along with the current of blood. In feeble old persons spontaneous mortification sometimes attacks the toes or fingers; this affection, which is called senile gangrene, is generally due to a combination of two or more of the following causes: weakness of the heart's action, ossification and contraction of the arteries, sluggish circulation, diminished nerve force, exposure to cold and wet.

(4.) *Injury or destructive disease of nerves* sometimes causes mortification. In a case under the care of Sir Benjamin Brodie, mortification of the skin of one foot was observed within a few hours after injury to the spinal cord. Opacity and ulceration of the cornea, or transparent membrane of the eye, occasionally follows division or compression of the fifth cerebral nerve.

(5.) In France and other countries where rye is an article of food, mortification has been observed to follow the use of this grain when diseased, in consequence of the growth of a fungus in the ovary. The grain when in this state is called ergot, spurred rye, cock spur rye, and, by botanists, *Secale cornutum*. It then contains a poisonous active principle called ergotine, which gives rise, when black bread made of the diseased rye has been eaten, to severe cramps, itching of the skin at some parts of the body, numbness and loss of sensibility at other parts, deafness, and dry mortification of the extremities of the limbs. Dr. C. Wollaston, in the Philosophical Transactions of 1762, reported some instances in which gangrene also followed the consumption of diseased wheat.

(6.) For mortification resulting from the effects of cold and moisture, see FROST-BITE.

The predisposing causes of mortification are general debility, due to senile decay, to insufficiency or bad quality of food, and to exhausting and severe diseases; to disease of the heart and diabetes. To these may be added the local predisposing causes, such as inflammation and congestion of a part of the body.

Moist mortification generally occurs when the circulation of blood in a part ceases suddenly; the dead tissues are then mixed with the stagnant blood and serum. Dry mortification, or mummification, results from slow death of a part, due to deficient or obstructed arterial supply. When moist mortification attacks a limb, or a superficial part of the body, the skin becomes distended and livid. Blisters containing a dark fluid then form on the surface, and the epidermis becomes moist and can be readily detached. Large black and purple patches then appear, and these increase in size and run into each other. The affected part is cold and insensible; it is much swollen, and crinkles under the finger in consequence of the presence of gases. The soft parts under the skin are black, putrid, and rotten, and soaked in a thin, ill-smelling fluid. After a

bad compound fracture or gunshot wound of a limb, the mortification often spreads very rapidly towards the trunk, and its course is not arrested before it carries off the patient. In less severe cases, and when but a small portion of an extremity mortifies, in consequence of a deficient supply of blood, the edges of the gangrenous patch become sharply defined, and are separated from the surrounding and living integument by a bright red groove, moistened with purulent discharge. This groove is the so-called line of demarkation, and when present always indicates an arrest of the mortification. It increases in width and depth, and ruddy granulations are formed, from which there is a healthy discharge. The deeper portions of the mortified part then become detached from the tissues beneath, which are also covered by granulations; before the dead portions are detached, the blood vessels are closed by coagulation of the blood at their extremities. After the whole of the mortified tissue has been thrown off, the resulting wound closes rapidly by granulation and scarring. The tissues which are less readily detached, and which generally remain when dead for a long time after the removal of other soft parts of the gangrenous patch, are tendon and bone. By the formation and subsequent extension of this line of demarkation, a foot or hand, or even the greater part of a limb, may undergo spontaneous amputation. This process of separation is generally attended by a profuse and exhausting discharge of pus. The intensity of the constitutional disturbance varies according to the extent and the cause of the mortification. In cases of rapidly spreading death of a limb, in consequence of injury, the patient falls into a very serious condition, and presents all the symptoms of low typhoid fever. If the mortification be limited to a small part only of a limb, there will generally be heat of skin, thirst, headache, nausea, a rapid pulse, and other symptoms of high inflammatory fever.

The general treatment of mortification should consist in husbanding the patient's strength by giving very nutritious and easily digestible food, with port wine and brandy and water as drinks; opium is administered in most cases for the purpose of relieving pain and allaying nervous irritability. When the symptoms are those of a low typhoid condition of the system, bark, ammonia, and chloric ether are indicated. The local treatment in cases where the mortification is limited to one or more fingers or toes, or to a small part of the surface of the body or of a limb, ought to be such as would favor the speedy separation and throwing off of the dead tissues, and prevent as much as possible putrefaction. Loose shreds of skin should be at once removed, but care must be taken not to pull away with force any dead tissue that may still adhere at its deeper parts. By rough proceedings of this kind troublesome bleeding may be caused. The mortified part may be covered or surrounded by strips of lint dipped in a weak solution of carbolic acid or of permanganate of potash (Condy's fluid), and then encased in a thick layer of prepared oakum or of cotton wool dusted with carbolic acid powder. This dressing ought to be frequently renewed during the day, and the gangrenous tissues and surrounding line of demarkation be well syringed with a solution of carbolic acid, permanganate of potash, or chloralum. In some cases, where the pain is very great and the discharge from the seat of disease very profuse and fetid, cold charcoal poultices may do good. In cases of mortification following injury and of extensive destruction of the surface of a limb, the surgeon has generally to take into consideration the advisability of performing amputation.

For further information concerning the varieties and special modifications of gangrene, the reader is referred to the articles on BED-SORES, CANCRUM ORIS, FROST-BITE, HOSPITAL GANGRENE, PHAGEDENA.

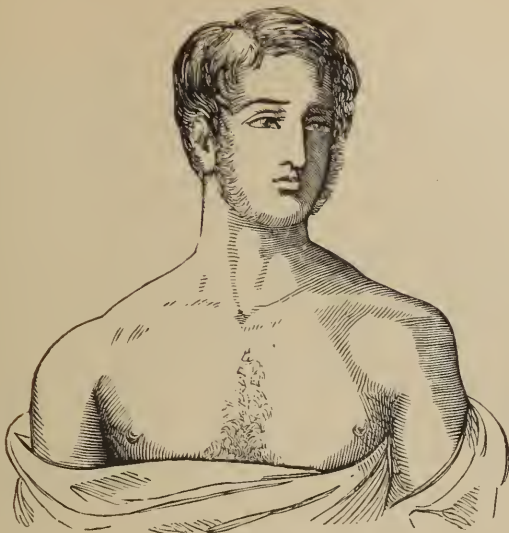


FIG. XC.

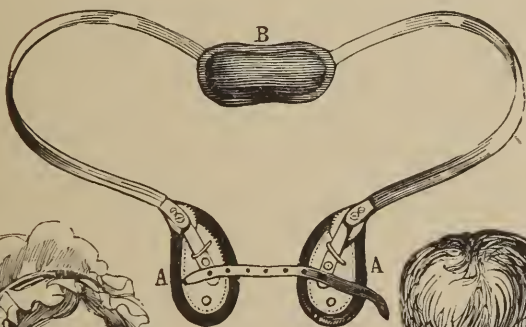


FIG. XCI.



FIG. XCII.

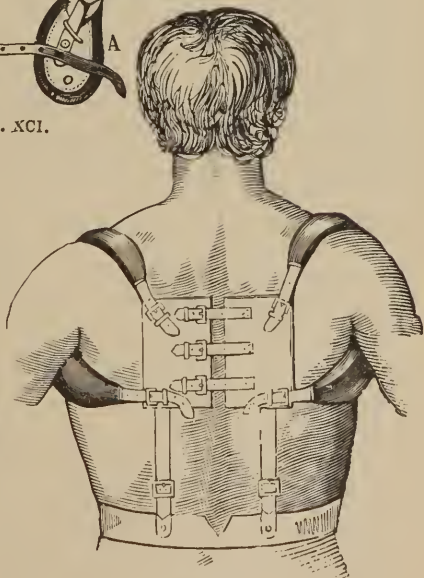


FIG. XCIII.

Mouth, Diseases of. Under this title it is proposed to deal with some of the chief affections of the structures contained within that cavity which is bounded in front by the lips; behind by the soft palate and fauces; above by the hard palate; below by the tongue; and on the sides by the cheeks and parts of the upper and lower jaw-bones.

Contraction of the opening of the mouth. This is met with very rarely as a congenital deformity, but often results from the effects of injury or disease. In the latter case the opening may be much reduced in size, the lips distended, and the interior surfaces of these structures and of the cheeks closely united to the mucous membrane covering the jaws. This condition not only produces a most unpleasant deformity, but often, in consequence of the contraction of the opening of the mouth and of the restriction of the movements of the jaw, leads to serious disturbances of digestion and nutrition. The most frequent causes of this unfortunate condition are cancrum oris, lupus or epithelioma, ulceration of the cheeks and gums from mercury, deep burns of the face, and sloughing wounds.

For affections of this kind there is no treatment short of a well-planned and carefully performed plastic operation.

Spasmodic contraction of the masseter, or large muscle, which closes the jaws, is occasionally met with in connection with painful cutting of a wisdom-tooth. In consequence of the ulceration of the gum and the irritation about the crown of the appearing tooth, the masseter muscle falls into a state of painful and persistent spasm. The jaws are kept closed, and cannot be separated except by using a wedge. A similar spasmodic condition is sometimes associated with caries of a molar tooth. The only treatment for this affection, and one which is always effectual, is removal of the offending tooth.

Tumors. Cysts are frequently met with on the floor of the mouth. They may be congenital or the result of obstructed and distended ducts. These growths are described under the head of **RANULA**. Solid tumors are not often observed on the floor of the mouth. A fatty growth occasionally makes its appearance under or within the tongue. Large calcareous masses, which are supposed to be salivary calculi, seated within the ducts, sometimes form under the mucous membrane at the floor of the mouth. The most formidable morbid growths to be met with in this cavity are those which spring from the upper or lower jaw, in most cases from the former. These generally grow rapidly, involve important organs, and necessitate sooner or later some capital surgical proceeding.

For other affections of the mouth see articles on **GUMS**, **HARE-LIP**, **QUINSY**, **RANULA**, **SALIVATION**, **APHTHÆ**.

Moxa. This is a method of applying actual fire to the surface of the body for the purpose of producing counter-irritation, blistering, or cauterization, or to form an issue. It is an old and common plan of treatment in the East, but is seldom applied in this country. The affections for the treatment of which it is generally employed are diseases of the spine and joints and muscular rheumatic pains. A moxa is composed of some material which will burn readily, as cotton wool, lint, German tinder, dry rotten wood, made into a paste with spirits of wine, blotting-paper, etc. The most convenient plan is to take a cylinder of cotton-wool, previously dipped in a solution of nitrate of potash, and then well dried, and to place this inside of a small pill-box of which the lid and the bottom have been removed. This box should then be held over the selected part of the surface of the body by means of a loop of thick wire, and the wool ignited. If it be intended to produce only

redness of the skin or slight blistering, the moxa should be held at some distance from the skin, and be left to itself to burn out; but when a slough is to be formed and a deep wound to act as an issue, the ignited wool should be applied close to the surface, and combustion be kept up by blowing upon the flame through a long tube, or by working a small pair of hand-bellows. The surrounding skin must be protected by layers of lint dipped in cold water. When the moxa has been consumed, the patch of burnt skin should be covered by a fold of moistened lint, which after twenty-four or thirty hours is to be replaced by a bread poultice.

Mucilage. See ACACIA.

Mucous Membrane. The interior lining of the human body, which begins at the lips, nostrils, eyelids, and ears, and after lining the several organs from which it starts, unites at the back of the mouth or in the pharynx. One portion, descending through the wind-pipe and bronchial tubes, finally terminates in the air-cells of the lungs; while another proceeds down the œsophagus, or gullet, lines the whole length of the alimentary canal, and finally ends in the outlet of the bowels. This membrane is extremely delicate, and when irritated or inflamed gives rise to many troublesome ailments.

Mucus. A thin glairy fluid secreted by the mucous membrane of the body, and always present in a certain quantity, which is greatly increased by inflammation, and altered in character if it be deposited from unhealthy tissue.

Mulberry Calculus is a name given to a stone in the bladder, which has a rugged surface and is a deep purple color like a mulberry; such stones give great pain and distress from their rough outline; they are formed principally, if not wholly, of oxalate of lime. See STONE.

Mumps, also known as PAROTITIS or CYNANCHE PAROTIDEA, is an inflammatory affection of the salivary glands, especially of that one lodged between the jaw and the ear, called the parotid. It seems to be contagious or infectious, and often spreads through a family or district. It begins with some degree of fever, and soreness and swelling about the angle of the jaw. This swelling gradually extends towards the ear and towards the chin, so that the whole side of the face is swollen. The swelling interferes with the movements of the lower jaw, so that the mouth can hardly be opened, and even the slightest attempt at opening gives rise to acute pain. From accumulation of the saliva, etc., in the mouth itself it decomposes, and, as a consequence, the fetor of the breath is very troublesome. The appetite at the same time is usually good, and much pain is experienced in endeavoring to satisfy it. The disease does not last long; in about four days it reaches its height and then gradually declines, rarely going on to suppuration. Occasionally it is said that during the abatement of the disease other organs may be affected, especially the testes in male subjects; but this is by no means necessarily so. It is true that these organs are so affected sometimes, but the attack is rather simultaneous or following close upon the mumps than any true metastasis, that is passage of inflammation from one spot to another, leaving one organ and attacking another. Such a change of site is rare, and this can hardly be said to be an example of it. The remedies to be used for mumps are simple. The bowels should be well opened, best by some saline medicine, say a dose of Rochelle salts, in the form of a Seidlitz powder. The patient had better remain in-doors and keep warm, with a piece of warm flannel round the throat. The diet should be milk, as nearly as possible. Warm opiate fomentations, or dry heat, may be used to relieve the pain of the inflamed parts.

Muscæ Volitantes, or MORES, are the small dark bodies and beaded

strings which appear to some individuals floating across the field of vision, and give rise to much trouble and often to unnecessary alarm. Sometimes but one or two small bodies, like specks of dust, are observed rising and falling, and then when the person's attention is directed to some external object these suddenly disappear. At other times, by a sudden movement of the eye, the field of vision is crowded both by specks and by beaded strings, which glide about for a time and then slowly sink. These bodies are analogous to the highly-refractive globules which are observed both singly and arranged in strings when one looks through a microscope, the field of which is brightly illuminated. Muscæ are generally observed for the first time at about the age of twenty-five, or between this and the age of thirty or thirty-five. At first they are few in number, but soon increase. They are usually observed by myopia or short-sighted persons, but do not indicate, as is too often supposed, any deep-seated and progressive disease of the eye. While these floating bodies increase in number as the patient gets older, and give much trouble, they are generally associated with a normal continuance of good and in many cases even acute sight. Muscæ, however, must not be confounded with the mistiness of vision and the floating and fixed opacities which are among the symptoms of advanced disease of the membranes and humors of the eye, or of hæmorrhage into the interior of the eyeball. The floating muscæ, or motes, are loose portions of the delicate filamentous tissue of the transparent and apparently structureless viscid material which fills up the interior of the eye, and which is called the vitreous humor. Muscæ volitantes cannot be completely removed by treatment. If at any time they should become unusually numerous and give rise to much irritability, the application of a solution of atropine dropped into the eye will give temporary relief.

Muscle forms a very important tissue of the body. There are two kinds of muscle: (1.) That which is found in the muscles of the trunk and arms and legs, and by which we have the power of moving about; this kind is made up of bundles of fibres, and by the contraction of these fibres, under the influence of the will, movement is performed. The biceps, for instance, is a muscle of this class; it forms the well-known prominence in front of the upper arm; it is attached above to the shoulder-joint, and below to the humerus or bone of the upper arm; now, when it contracts, the two ends tend to approach each other, and so the arm becomes flexed or bent. In the body, therefore, there is an immense number of muscles, by means of which, when they act either singly or in combination, every movement can be performed. All these muscles are supplied by nerves, which are in direct communication with the brain or spinal cord, and by which the will can act upon any part of the system. Since these muscles are under the influence of volition, or the will, they are called *voluntary* muscles. These muscles may become *hypertrophied*, or increase in bulk from active use, as is well seen in the limbs of an athlete, and in the arms of a blacksmith; or they may waste from disease, or become *atrophied*, as in cases of paralysis, or in cases of long-standing disease, as cancer or consumption. Local wasting of the muscles of the fore-arm may come on in some cases of lead poisoning, and a general and gradual wasting of these muscles is an important part of the disease known as progressive muscular atrophy. Spasms, or irregular muscular contractions, which occur in the course of tetanus and some other nervous disorders, are due to an altered condition in the nerves which supply them. (2.) The other class of muscles is known as the group of *involuntary* muscles, because, although they are supplied by nerves and have the power of contracting, they are not under the influence of the will; they

also are formed of bundles of fibres, but of different structure and arranged in a different way. The heart, the womb, and the muscular coats of the stomach and intestines are made up of this involuntary muscle; in the heart, the blood is propelled through the body by the muscular contraction, and it may increase in frequency from disturbed nervous influences, as is seen by the palpitation which comes on from fright, etc. This tissue may become hypertrophied in some cases of heart disease, and cause that organ to increase vastly in size. In the womb, hypertrophy of the muscular coat takes place in pregnancy, and it is by the contraction of this tissue that the infant is finally expelled from the womb; the muscular fibres afterwards become fatty and waste away. In the intestines it is by means of the gradual wave-like contraction of the muscular coat that the food is propelled along the intestinal canal; if the coat is torpid and will not contract, constipation ensues; while if its action is irregular and excited, diarrhoea and griping pains may come on.

Mushrooms. There are many species of *Agaricus* known under the common name of mushroom, but few which are usually eaten; and although much has been written and said to prove that many more may be safely used as food, we are inclined to think that such experiments are better left to those who are botanically acquainted with the peculiar structure of each species, for of late many serious accidents have occurred to unskillful judges who have eaten poisonous mushrooms instead of those which are really edible. The common mushroom of Great Britain, *Agaricus campestris*, is readily known by its fragrant odor, which is its chief characteristic, and the absence of which is very suspicious. When in a very young state it resembles little snow-white balls which are called buttons; afterwards it acquires a stalk, separates its cap, and becomes shortly conical, with liver-colored gills, and a white, thick, fleshy cap, marked with a few particles of gray. At a more advanced age the cap is concave, the color gray, and the gills black; in this state it is called a flap. This mushroom, which is almost the only one ordinarily eaten, is included in the few species which are daily gathered and thrown away into the Tiber at Rome. This prejudice may possibly have arisen from the fact that one of the Roman emperors was poisoned when eating this mushroom, not owing to its own nature, but from poison introduced into the dish. Ketchup, which is a popular and not unwholesome condiment, is made from mushrooms, and is the basis of most of the numerous sauces which are in common use as additions to cookery. There are many other species of mushroom besides *Agaricus campestris*, several of which are said to be eatable. The fairy-ring mushroom, *Agaricus pratensis*, is well known, and is recommended by Dr. Badham in his book on Esculent Fungi as good to eat, dried, powdered, and mixed with sauces. As a rule the colored varieties of mushroom are unfit for food, and such as have a milky juice should be avoided.

Musk is the peculiar secretion of the musk deer, a native of Thibet and Central Asia. It occurs in irregular reddish-black grains, bedded together and soft to the touch. The odor is powerful, diffusive, and persistent. This substance is described as stimulant and antispasmodic. No physicians care to prescribe it. Most of the musk commonly encountered is spurious.

There is a root known as **SUMBUL** or **MUSK ROOT** which has a similar odor. This comes from Siberia, — otherwise its origin is unknown. It seems to act something like valerian, and has been used in Russia for low fevers. Its use has not been attended by much success in this country.

Mustard. The seeds of two kinds of *Sinapis*, one of which yields the black, the other the white, mustard. These yield an oil, which is also official. The

black seeds are smaller than the white. The two together, reduced to powder, constitute the officinal substance. The composition of these seeds is peculiar. The black give off a volatile oil, which it does not contain ready made, but which is formed by the union of two substances contained in mustard if water be present. This volatile oil is light yellow and very pungent, while mustard does not yield the oil, but contains a non-volatile crystallizable compound exceedingly irritant.

There are two preparations of mustard: First, the well-known poultice, which should be made with lukewarm water, and no spirit or vinegar should be added. In the officinal preparation linseed meal is added. One of the best plans is to spread a little mustard paste over a moderately hot linseed-meal poultice, with a thin piece of cambric over that. Second, the compound mustard liniment, a new preparation. Mustard seeds and flour act as a powerful stimulant. In good large doses it causes speedy vomiting, useful in narcotic poisoning; in smaller doses, as a mild stimulant, it aids digestion. Externally, mustard acts as a powerful stimulant, useful in local pains of various kinds, especially slight inflammations. It is frequently used in foot-baths. Various plans are employed for applying mustard to the skin; the best are those hinted at above; but by far the most convenient is in the shape of Rigollot's mustard leaves.

Myopia, a condition in which the vision is altered. See EYE and VISION, SHORT-SIGHT.

Myrrh is a green resin exuding from the *Balsamodendron myrrha*, a tree of the turpentine group, growing in the East. It occurs in irregular reddish fragments, the surface often covered with powder. It has a peculiar odor and taste. Myrrh is contained in a variety of pills, for the sake of its warming and stimulant properties. It is frequently given along with iron, and aloes especially; occasionally also as an expectorant. The tincture of myrrh may be used for that purpose, as well as for an application to spongy gums, aphthous mouth, etc.

N.

Nævus called also erectile a tumor aneurism by anastomosis, or commonly mother's mark, is anatomically a tumor composed of dilated blood-vessels, and those small ones; or generally it is a diseased formation, in which the vascular tissue bears the most prominent part. The simplest form, a congenital one, is an affection of no danger, rather a deformity than a disease. It is very superficial, and hardly projects above the level of the skin, consisting of a patch of dilated capillaries. Although usually congenital, it may develop later on; frequently the patches disappear of themselves, but more generally increase in size and vary in shape. The most common localities are the true skin of the face, head, neck, back, and buttocks. Another form of nævus is found in the subjacent tissues, consisting of dilated veins, causing an elastic, livid tumor. The true erectile tumor is one composed of capillaries and arterial branches largely dilated, with strong, thick, vascular walls. There is free communication between these vascular tubes, which are attended with large tortuous veins. The mass may be either subcutaneous or submucous; it constitutes the true aneurism by anastomosis, and its structure is analogous to normal erectile tissue, such as exists in various parts of the body, with this difference; that it is always in nearly the same state of distension, and its bulk and tension varies with the state of the circulation, and a local determination of blood in the nor-

mal tissues cause its erection. The growth is usually congenital, and its most common situations are beneath the integuments of the face, head, neck, back, and buttocks, orbit, bones, or viscera. Pathologically considered, there is no aneurism in the proper sense of the term in this growth, as there is no degeneration of coats, but dilatation with hypertrophy, and increased function as well. A bruit is heard in it, sometimes associated with a vibratory thrill, and although it pulsates synchronously with the action of the heart, this pulsation is less distinct and has less expansion than true aneurism. (See ANEURISM.) It is worthy of note, that in the female adult these tumors may be the seat of vicarious menstruation, the tumor becoming dense and full at the return of each period, and the blood slowly distils from some fissure or sore on its surface. The treatment of erectile tumor may be conducted on three principles: (1) removal; (2) diminution of arterial supply; (3) effecting change of structure.

(1.) *By Removal.* In cases where the skin is involved, the removal by the application of a ligature is the most successful. The tumor is transfixed by a stout needle carrying a hemp or silk ligature, which is left in by withdrawing the needle, the loop is then cut, and both sides of the mass included in each portion of the thread, which is tied up as tight as it will bear; by this means the nævus is strangulated or killed, and brought away. In complex nævi several such loops must be used. In some instances transfixion with hare-lip pins, and ligatures twisted round them, suffice to destroy the tumor. In large nævi, where the integument is uninvolved, it may be dissected from off the mass and reflected, so that the nævus may be strangulated subcutaneously, and the flaps being replaced, there will be an avoidance of the puckered scar frequently left after ligaturing these tumors. A method of ligature devised by Professor Wood, whereby skin is saved and scar prevented, is thus performed: A slightly curved needle on a handle, with an eye near the point, is armed with a fine smooth hempen thread; "it is first passed under the skin round half the circumference of the morbid tissue, entering and emerging through the skin at the opposite pole of the tumor. The short end of the thread is left in the puncture and the needle withdrawn, carrying the long end. Next it is passed under the base of the tumor across its diameter, entering and emerging at the punctures first made. The loop at the eye of the needle is then caught and held while the needle is withdrawn, carrying the free end of the thread. Lastly, the needle is passed round the remaining half of the circumference, under the skin, through the same two punctures, and the ligature thread detached. There are now a loop and two free ends emerging from the farther puncture, the thread being entirely sunk into the puncture nearest the operator. The ends are then made each to pass through the loop, and tied very tightly in a loop knot, so as to leave the power of tightening it as the parts inclosed shrink under the ulcerative process. As the thread is tightened the loop recedes into the puncture, but is held there by the ends passing through it, and the pressure exercised throughout is everywhere equalized. By this method the suppuration and slough formed by the nævus escapes by the punctures along the thread. The small spots of cicatrix remain as the only evidence of the operation." Extirpation by the knife is advisable only when the tumor is small, and can be lifted up from the parts beneath it, and its shape and size accurately determined. Two elliptical incisions should be made so as to include the whole of the diseased growth and a little of the sound tissue surrounding it.

(2.) *By diminution of the arterial supply.* If the tumor is so situated that

it is inaccessible by the knife or ligature, the main arterial trunk may be ligatured; as, for example, if within the orbit, by ligature of the common carotid, or, in some instances, the feeding vessels can be obliterated with a twisted suture.

(3.) *By effecting change of structure*,—consolidation of the contents, converting the texture into a compact mass, or by converting it into abscess. The means adapted to this end are: pressure; potassa fusa applied lightly, so as to induce ulceration, thus imitating the process of spontaneous cure; a red-hot needle or galvanic cautery introduced frequently and freely through the mass; the injection of some coagulating fluid through a fine syringe; the seton. If the nævus be very small and superficial, the repeated application of nitric acid will destroy it; in applying the acid care should be taken that the parts immediately surrounding the nævus are not implicated. In children, vaccination in the site of the tumor is sometimes of use. By obstructing both the arterial and venous supply, the contents of the tumor may be caused to suppurate, and after the evacuation of the pus the nævus sometimes entirely disappear. Amputation has been necessary in some instances, as, for example, where the greater part of the foot or hand, or a finger or toe, has been involved. There is likely to be considerable hemorrhage in such a case.

Nails, Diseases of. Acute inflammation of the soft structure into which the root of the nail is implanted frequently occurs in the toes, in most instances the great toe, after much walking in tight or short boots. The whole toe becomes red and swollen, and even slight pressure upon the free edge of the nail causes acute pain. The crescentic margin of skin at the root of the nail is retracted, and in the course of three or four days there is from this part and from under the nail a scanty discharge of dark-colored and ill-smelling pus. The whole nail then becomes thickened, and is finally loosened from its attachment to the top of the toe, and is thrown off, leaving a new short and delicate nail, which grows slowly and is for several months overhung by the structures forming the swollen extremity of the toe. The usual treatment for this affection is absolute rest, and the frequently repeated application of lint dipped in cold water or lead lotion.

Psoriasis of the nail is not often met with. It attacks the nails both of the fingers and toes, and is in most instances observed in patients who have had the venereal disease. The affected nail becomes brittle, thickened, and very rough on its surface. It is also very convex on its upper surface, and has been said to resemble in miniature the outside of the concave shell of an oyster. The free edge is rough and broken, and the skin at its root and along its sides is swollen and reddened. The nail is finally thrown off, and leaves a raw and inflamed surface, upon which a small and malformed nail finally grows. In severe cases the inflammation extends and involves the whole of the finger. In acute and severe cases, warm fomentations or poultices may be applied with advantage. The chronic form is usually treated by the internal administration of mercury, arsenic, and bark, and by the local application of glycerine or tar ointment. The roughness of the surface of the nail may be removed or reduced by friction with a small file or with sand-paper. The affection in most cases is very obstinate.

Onychia maligna. This is an unhealthy ulceration of the bed of the nail affecting one of the fingers or toes of a scrofulous child. The end of the digit is much swollen, and of a deep red color. The nail is expanded at its free edge, and is incurved laterally; it also loses its color, and is lifted from its bed by a layer of dark, thin, and very fetid matter. The fold of skin at the

root of the nail is retracted, and at last the nail itself is thrown off, leaving a deep irregular ulcer with jagged edges. This ulcer increases in extent, and the surrounding skin becomes redder and more swollen. The progress of the ulceration is attended with severe pain. This disease is often excited by a slight injury to the digit. The simplest local treatment for this very obstinate disease is the application every second or third day of a strong solution of lunar caustic or blue stone. Arsenic also is a useful agent, but ought not to be employed except with great caution. The nail should be removed as soon as it is loose. The general treatment should consist in placing the patient in good air, giving plenty of nourishing food, and in the internal administration of chlorate of potash with small doses of bichloride of mercury or gray powder.

In-growing toe-nail, or growth of nail into the flesh, occurs in almost all cases on the outer side of the great toe. It is a very troublesome and painful affection, due to overparing of the nail, or to compression of the foot and toes caused by walking in tight boots. The soft and delicate integument at the outer edge of the nail, in consequence either of compression or if irritation, swells and becomes inflamed. The swelling does not subside, but is kept up and increased by the contact of the sharp edge of the nail, which, as this structure grows, is imbedded into the overlapping fold of skin, and at last causes ulceration and a discharge of pus. From the raw surface thus formed there often springs a prominent mass of proud flesh or exuberant granulations, which is so extremely tender that the patient cannot wear a boot. Exercise, or even an attempt to walk, will often produce redness and swelling of the whole toe. When the end of the toe is much inflamed, and the edge of the nail is overhung by a large fungous mass of proud flesh, the foot should be kept at rest and uncovered by shoe or stocking, and the inflamed parts be bathed with some cooling lotion, as a solution of muriate of ammonia in water and spirits of wine or lead lotion. In slight cases, and when there is little or no inflammation present, the nail, after having been softened in warm water, should be scraped very thin with a sharp pen-knife, and under its outer edge be then pressed in a small quantity of scraped lint, so as to form a soft and yielding pad between the irritated skin and the in-growing nail. The scraped lint should first be oiled and then introduced little by little with the end of a small probe. This treatment should be repeated every second or third day, until the edge of the nail no longer presses against the side of the toe. In severe cases, where the ulcer is large and very tender, and the margin of the nail is deeply imbedded, removal of the outer half of the nail is the most effectual mode of treatment. This is a very painful operation, and should always be preceded by the administration of ether, or by what acts quite as effectually, the local application of ether spray.

Narcotics are remedies which procure sleep. There are usually other remedies associated with these which may procure sleep in another way, by relieving pain. These are technically known as *Anodynes*, and include such substances as belladonna, stramonium, and aconite, which have directly no influence in procuring sleep. The only real narcotics, however, are opium, and its chief alkaloid morphia, and chloral. The latter substance has been only recently introduced, and had better be given in the form of the syrup of the hydrate of chloral. Bromide of potassium and Indian hemp are commonly included in the list, but have no direct influence in giving sleep. Sleeplessness may, however, arise from various causes, and so a remedy which is useless at one time may be of value at another. In the main, however, if we desire to

procure sleep, we must have recourse either to opium or to chloral. Opium seems to have this inconvenience,—it is apt to be followed by headache, and it constipates the bowels; it also disorders the digestive organs generally; and so it is better to avoid its use in a good many cases. Chloral was introduced with the notion that, being absorbed, it would in the blood become converted into chloroform, and so produce a kind of anæsthesia. Experience, however, shows that it acts rather as a simple narcotic than as an anæsthetic, and its effects seem to be less felt afterwards than those of opium.

Nasal Hæmorrhage. See EPISTAXIS.

Nausea is a common symptom of dyspepsia and disorders of the stomach. When occurring in women in the early morning during the child-bearing period, it is one of the signs of pregnancy. In diseases of the liver and kidney, as well as in those of the stomach, nausea may be a prominent and disagreeable symptom. It may be produced also by nervous and emotional influences. See INDIGESTION.

Necrosis. By necrosis is meant the death of bone, analogous to gangrene of the soft parts, by which the shaft of a long bone (generally) dies from injury or inflammation, and is inclosed in a case of new bone. Exfoliation is a form of necrosis, but it is the death of a thin superficial layer not encased in its new bone. The dead portions of bone are called sequestra.

Necrosis may be divided into simple and complicated: the former when it is unaccompanied by any disease, the latter when associated with fracture or caries. It is further divided into idiopathic, when arising without any assignable cause; traumatic, when the result of injury. Necrosis is also acute and chronic; the first act, so to speak, the local death, being acute, and the subsequent process of the throwing off of the old and formation of the new being chronic. Necrosis varies very much in extent, its simplest form being, as above-mentioned, exfoliation, which is an external form; the internal form is where the inner portions of bone die, and the external retains its vitality. General necrosis is where both internal portions of the bone perish simultaneously. Necrosis generally stops at the articulating extremities of bones, and thus the cancellous structure is less liable to necrosis than the compact, being however, at the same time, more liable to caries. (See CARIES.) The bones most liable to suffer are those most exposed; namely, the tibia, femur, humerus, cranium, lower jaw, clavicle, ulna, etc. Acute necrosis is more prevalent in the young than in the old. The peculiar form of necrosis affecting the jaws has often, as its specific cause, the phosphoric fumes of lucifer-match making; this disease has been discussed in the article on Lucifer-match Makers' Disease. The process of necrosis can be related as follows: In the first place, *Inflammation*; in the second, *Death* in the third, *Separation*; in the fourth, *Reparation*.

(1.) *Inflammation.* This inflammation may be the result of a wound, bruise, or fracture; or it may be apparently of spontaneous origin. The periosteum is removed, and inflammation of the bone supervenes, and death of the bone is probable, although it does occasionally recover; but if the internal periosteum be removed or perish, the death of the bone is certain. Exposed bone often retains its vitality, though apparently dead; in these cases it is of a brownish color, is dull on being struck, somewhat slippery to the feel, and if pulled about with instruments, bleeds. If all vitality be gone, it is white, dry, resonant on being struck with a probe, and is perfectly exsanguine.

(2.) *Death.* Death of bone is often very rapid, sometimes occurring in a few hours; whilst at others it takes a considerable time. The appearance of

the necrosed portion varies in accordance with the period during which the bone is perishing. If very rapid, it hardly appears different from healthy bone.

(3.) *Separation.* The separation of the dead portion from the living is slow, and its process is somewhat similar to the detachment of sloughs in the soft structures. There is great activity in the structures immediately surrounding this dead portion. The vascularity is increased. It is painful to the touch, and bleeds, the blood being florid and arterial in color. A line of separation forms at the junction of the dead with the living, and the periosteum at this point is thickened. The living osseous substance along the line of junction, by becoming transformed into a soft granulation material, at length becomes a continuous trench; this goes on deepening, and the above-mentioned substance is firmly connected with the living bone. The formation of this trench is accompanied by suppuration, and the pus formed in the neighborhood of the dead parts makes its way to the nearest surface, and in so doing interrupts the production of the new bone which is going on, and leaves sinuses, or, as they are called, *cloacæ*; these cloacæ correspond with sinuses in the soft parts, the pus passing out through them. A probe passed down any of these cloacæ detects the peculiar feeling of the dead portion or sequestrum at the bottom of the openings. The separation of dead bone, and the formation of the new bone are processes which advance together; consequently the sequestrum is often entirely surrounded by a shell of newly-formed bone. The sequestrum is, after separation, to be regarded as a foreign body, of no use to the bone, and unconnected with it, and must consequently be treated as such, and its removal assisted. The sequestrum is always smaller than the recess in which it lies, not from its absorption, but from the transformation of more or less of the living bone into soft texture, whereby separation is effected.

(4.) *Reparation.* The process of reparation advances both superficially and internally; superficially it is carried on by the periosteum, a membrane invested with special ossific power; internally it consists of osseous production from the living bone beneath the loosening sequestrum. If the necrosis be internal, and a part of the cancellous structure only having become dead, as soon as the sequestrum is extruded reparation rapidly follows. The pus escapes through the laminated portion of the bone by cloacæ, which have been formed by ulcerative action, and the process is a very tedious one if the sequestrum be small and the original inflammatory action limited, the resulting suppuration being slow and slight. When the necrosis is general, the processes of separation and reparation advance in the same way. There are instances where long bones have been almost entirely reproduced. Great care must be taken throughout the whole period of treatment to keep the periosteum as entire as possible, and not to remove the dead shaft too soon. Short bones, if wholly necrosed, are never reproduced, and reproduction is rare in the flat ones.

Symptoms of necrosis. In the first place, there will be either signs of some local injury, or the general symptoms of osteitis, with suppuration of the soft textures round the affected bone. In old-standing cases there is great thickening of bone and superficial tissues with sinuses leading to the dead bone. The presence of dead bone, however, can be determined only by probing or by seeing it. If it can be seen, it is either white and dry, or black or yellowish, and bare and hard to the touch.

Treatment: In the early stages of necrosis active measures are not admissible. When abscesses point they should be opened; all sequestra should be assisted to escape, and the health supported by nourishing diet and stimulants. If the new shell of bone is not able at first to support the weight of the limb

or muscular tension, splints must be employed. No attempt is to be made to detach the sequestrum, unless Nature has done her part of the work by entirely freeing it from the living tissue. During this process the surgeon's duty is to mitigate the symptoms, to prevent the extension of the evil, and to favor the advancement of repair. From time to time the rate of progress of the separation is to be gently tried by careful probing, and the sequestrum having been determined to be loose, steps for its removal must be taken. An incision is to be made over it, and if the natural openings or cloacæ, etc., be sufficient without further interference, the mass may be withdrawn by properly devised forceps. If, however, such openings are not large enough for its evulsion, the new bone must be cut away, either with gouges, chisels, saws, trephines, etc., taking care that as little new bone as possible is removed, so that it may be brought to the surface. All unnecessary violence must be avoided, from the risk of doing damage to surrounding parts. When the sequestrum has been removed, the wound must be moderately stuffed with lint, to arrest bleeding, and to insure granulation from the bottom. Antiphlogistic treatment must be maintained to keep under any accession of inflammation, and perfect rest insisted on, as it must be borne in mind that, even in the most favorable cases, a considerable time must elapse before the necessary consolidation has been accomplished. Amputation is rarely demanded; but in young subjects, when violent inflammation is followed by hectic, or in very chronic cases, when separation has become far advanced, but does not complete itself; and when the system has been long battling with the exhaustion of irritation and discharge, and there is evidently no chance of the continuance of the struggle, the cause must be removed. Again, amputation is necessary when, in the case of the extensive death of a bone throughout its whole thickness, the expected reproduction fails.

Nephralgia is a technical term for pain in the kidney.

Nephritis signifies inflammation of the kidney; the disease may be either acute or chronic, but for the various kinds the reader is referred to the article on BRIGHT'S DISEASE.

Nerves. That nerves and nervous influence play a most important part in the phenomena of disease no one will deny, but the exact nature of the influence so exerted is far from being fully understood. The nervous system consists of certain central parts called ganglia, or nerve-centres, and certain cords connected with these, which we commonly call nerves. These centres are distinguished by being made up of small masses, more or less irregular in shape, and called cells. These cells commonly send off one or more projecting portions of their substance, like tails. These, which are excessively minute, serve to connect one cell with another, so as to bring all into accord, or, after being carried over by a kind of sheath, go along with many others of a like kind to form one of the strings or cords already alluded to, and called nerves. Nerve-centres, then, are mainly composed of nerve-cells. Nerves or nervous cords are made up of bundles of finer cords directly communicating with these central nerve masses. The functions or duties of these two are totally different: the nerve-cords can only conduct impressions, whether they originate without the body or within it; the centres, on the other hand, take note of these impressions and convey a knowledge of them to our understandings. Moreover, should these impressions conveyed from without be of such a nature as to demand active exertion on the part of the body, the appropriate command, so to speak, comes from the central organ of the nervous system, and passes to those muscles which have to execute the order. Now,

the set of nerve-fibres which fulfill the one function will not fulfill the other, and so we have two sets of nerve-fibres: those which convey impressions to the brain, called *sensory*, and those which convey impulses to motion from it, which are called *motor*. Sometimes we find nerves entirely made up of one kind of fibres, motor or sensory, as the case may be, but most frequently nervous cords are made up of both kinds. If we take a simple illustration of the two kinds of nerves and their respective functions, we shall better understand them. Suppose by chance we touch a piece of hot iron, the flame of a candle, or anything of the kind: this conveys to the part of the body touching an impression; this impression is conveyed by the nerves to the brain, and is converted into a sensation of pain, but promptly, as the result of experiencing this sensation, a stimulus is conveyed through the motor nerves to the part in contact with the hot object, which causes it to be promptly withdrawn. So speedily, however, all these various acts follow the one on the other that they seem to us simultaneous. This is not the place to enter into proofs of this position; we merely make the assertion, knowing that it can be easily proved. There are several nervous cords, however, which have a function quite different from these. They preside over all the various movements of life, especially respiration, circulation, and digestion, and have a most important bearing on the subject of disease, especially those presiding over circulation, which are sometimes grouped under one heading and called the *vaso-motor* nerves. One of the most important bearings nerves have on disease, however, is that exercised through sensory nerves; these, when over-stimulated, it matters not by what means, give rise to a peculiar sensation called *pain*, and this pain, which is a purely nervous adjunct to most diseases, sometimes rises to the dignity of disease itself. But the pain thus experienced and referred to some particular part is not really felt there; it is felt in the brain, but the origin of the impression is ordinarily, but not always, referred to the diseased or injured spot. But this painful impression in its turn affects other parts; the nerves which rule the action of the heart are affected, and so their peculiar sickening feeling, and palpitation or tremulous action of the heart, are produced, which is commonly the result of great bodily pain. The sickness is referred to the stomach, the palpitation to the heart, but it is the same nerve which produces them both, and the same stimulus which affects the nerve. Of recent times this mode of arguing has had wider application. The set of nerves already alluded to as *vaso-motor* run along the blood-vessels, and with them penetrate into every part. The blood-vessels possess a distinct muscular coat, which is ruled by these nerves, inasmuch that when the nerves are stimulated these muscular fibres contract and so diminish the calibre of the vessels, and consequently the supply of blood sent to a part. On the other hand, when the power of these nervous cords is relaxed, the muscular coat of the vessels dilates, and so their calibre is increased; thereby, of course, increasing the quantity of blood sent to a part. Some seek to account for the phenomena of inflammation in this way, but in the mean time our knowledge is too scanty to admit of any wide generalization; nevertheless, such facts show how much nervous influence is connected with disease, and that it is a fact never to be overlooked. No part or organ of the body can be isolated or considered apart from its neighbors; all are mutually dependent, so that when one is ill the others are sure not to be well. This is especially true of the nervous system. Sound health requires that it should be in a carefully-balanced condition, and any organ out of order is apt to give rise to this imperfectly-balanced state of the nervous system. Say, for instance, that an individual suffers habitually

from indigestion, so that his body is ill-nourished, his brain of course will be so also. In him comparatively slight causes will bring on nervous manifestations, owing to this condition of his system; he may be impatient of slight sounds or garish colors; in point of fact, slight stimuli give rise to inadequate results. This is the condition which in ordinary parlance is called nervousness, or the individual is said to have "the nerves." Rest, quiet, and good nourishment are the appropriate remedies.

Nettlerash, or **URTICARIA**, is a troublesome, stinging skin eruption, which gives rise to a sensation resembling that felt after being stung by a nettle. It appears on the skin in red and white wheals, slightly raised above the surface and producing tingling and itching. It may come on very suddenly and disappear in a few hours, and then again temporarily appear; eating mussels or periwinkles, or some kinds of oysters, will sometimes produce this disorder, and the whole of the face and the body may in a very short time become swollen and marked with the eruption. An emetic is the best remedy in such cases, so that the irritant matter in the stomach may be at once expelled; bathing the skin with warm water will allay the tingling. Some people are very susceptible to this rash, and in some it comes out after taking beer or any stimulant; some, again, have it after eating mutton, or pickles, or any acid substance. The eruption is disagreeable, but harmless; the treatment must consist in removing the cause and in avoiding any article of diet which will produce it; when it appears, bathing with warm water or lead lotion will give relief, while a purgative should be administered, so as to remove any irritating cause in the intestinal canal.

Neuralgia is a term given to pains sometimes following the tracks of nerves, sometimes lying apart from them, which cannot be referred to any distinct morbid change going on in the part. Nevertheless, though there be nothing in the spot to account for the pain, this may be of the severest possible character, and we are fain, for want of a better causation, to refer it to the nerves of the part. Now, nerves, when cut, are not more painful than other parts. There is absolutely no pain experienced in slicing the brain; inflammation in tendons, ligaments, periosteum, and the like, where there are few or no nerves, is intensely painful. Sometimes, however, pressure on a nerve will give rise to pain in distant parts of a most intolerable character. Such is seen in aneurisms of internal vessels pressing upon nerves, and giving rise to frightful neuralgias. But in ordinary neuralgia we have nothing of the kind; we have only most intolerable pain, and no apparent cause for it. In point of fact, wherever we see pain long continued and aggravated, and at the same time we can make out no definite cause for the pain, we term it neuralgia. Neuralgia, strictly speaking, however, ought to be restricted to pain in the course of nerves, and some nerves are affected much more frequently than others. Thus, neuralgia of the nerves which give the face sensation is by no means unfrequent; it is most commonly called *tic-douloureux*. Sometimes the head on one side may be affected, or yet again the sciatic nerve be its subject, giving rise to the condition called *sciatica*. But internal organs may be affected in like manner, so that we may have neuralgic pains of the heart, stomach, or intestines, still more frequently of the womb, the bladder, and the rectum; that is, pain not due to any inflammatory or other local change, but due merely, as far as we can say, to irritation of the nervous filaments supplied to the parts. It is hard, however, to determine whether such and such a pain is neuralgic where internal organs are concerned, so here we shall limit ourselves to an account of the simpler and better known varieties of neuralgia.

Facial neuralgia, or tic, is perhaps the most common of all, and as the nerve attached is made up of three branches, any one of these may be affected. One of these branches goes to the eye, and a part of it passes out from the orbit and turns up over the forehead. This is often the seat of pain, and when so the neuralgia generally affects one side of the forehead, extending upwards towards the hair. The next branch of this nerve comes below the eye and extends over the cheek and on to the side of the nose. This, too, may be affected, and very often is so, especially when the teeth on the corresponding side are decayed. The third branch of the nerve extends along the lower jaw, and is not so often the seat of pure neuralgic pain as the others. For instance, the branch on the forehead may be affected without any definite cause being ascertainable, that is to say, purely neuralgic, and very possibly dependent on some change in the nerve-centre rather than in the branch itself. But in the other branches we are much more likely to find a cause in some decayed teeth or some condition of the jaw which gives rise to irritation; and though we include such maladies under the heading neuralgia, they are rather instances of pain produced in one spot appreciated by the sensory centres in another. Neuralgic attacks commonly affect one side only, and they are often attended by or end in attacks of nausea and violent vomiting. The pain varies in severity, from a slight twinge now and again to unbearable agony. Not unfrequently this pain becomes periodic in its onset, appearing at certain hours of the day and departing at others, thus simulating the effects of malaria. Whether such periodic neuralgias are really produced by malaria is not plain; undoubtedly cold and damp do exercise a powerful influence over them. Certain forms of neuralgia appear to be associated with anæmia, and a goodly number with imperfect digestion, so that frequently bad teeth and their consequent imperfect mastication of the food, setting up dyspepsia, go hand in hand in producing faceache. Undoubtedly bad teeth are one of the most prominent causes of faceache, neuralgia, and otherwise, inasmuch that when a patient comes complaining of pain in the face, especially the cheek, the first thing we do is to examine the teeth, and if any be decayed we send him or her to the dentist before trying any local remedy. But even with this precaution we sometimes miss our mark, for the source of the malady may be the teeth, and yet that source be not apparent, for one of the common causes of this form of faceache is an outgrowth from the tooth itself, which is technically called an exostosis. This is often difficult to detect, though pressure on the affected portion of the gum gives rise to pain; and even when detected the patient, having had no toothache, and having nothing the matter with the tooth, may refuse to have it removed. To those not familiar with the influence exercised by the teeth, particularly the molars or grinders, on the neighboring parts when diseased, the amount of suffering which may be produced by an apparently slight cause would be incredible. In some instances so obstinate is the pain produced by irritation of the jaw that all the teeth may have to be removed for the relief of the malady, and even this may not suffice, for we have known violent faceache produced by a badly fitting set of false teeth. Exposure to a draught of cold air falling on the side of the face is not an uncommon cause of neuralgia. This, perhaps, most frequently occurs in crowded halls or assemblies when a window or door has been partially opened for ventilation, or in driving home in a carriage with the windows open, or the like. These causes are all the more likely to set the pain going if any such permanent irritation to the gum as bad teeth exist, or if the patient be liable to attacks of neuralgia of the face. The pain frequently prevents all attempts to sleep, but once the

patient has fallen asleep he may sleep soundly, for the pain no longer torments him. Neuralgia of the head presents nothing special. Fatigue or debility is its most frequent cause. See HEADACHES.

Sciatica is a form of neuralgia which in a good many respects differs from those already noticed. The pain most frequently affects the hip or buttock, and extends downwards from the point where the great nerve of the lower extremity issues from the trunk to the space behind the knee. It may even extend further, so as to affect the nerves of the leg and foot, but in all cases the pain at the back of the buttock is more severe than elsewhere. Sometimes this pain arises from pressure on the nerve within the abdominal cavity, from enlargement or misplacement of the womb, for instance. Or the great gut may be distended with fæces and press upon it, for the pain in the buttock is very often accompanied by constipation. Again, in a goodly number of instances, the pain seems due to inflammation or some analogous change in the health of the nerve itself. If so, the patient has most probably a rheumatic taint, or has been exposed to cold or wet. Pregnant women may also suffer severely; one side is usually affected, and the effect of it is to lame the patient completely; in some instances, indeed, she can obtain rest neither night nor day.

One thing is to be noticed with regard to all neuralgic attacks: they are most frequently produced by fatigue, mental or bodily, or, if not brought on by these causes, are most readily produced by any other cause in subjects who have been exposed to these, or are suffering from the weakness occasioned by them. This is a most important indication in treatment; indeed, it may be said to be its basis. Rest and nourishment, nourishment and rest, are the foundations of our means of dealing with neuralgia. Nourishment may be taken with tolerable ease, but in certain cases where there is sickness and vomiting there may be difficulty in improving the general condition. This form of neuralgia is often associated with bad teeth, as already pointed out, and these must promptly be removed. Frequently after this is done nothing except tonics are required. Stimulants, too, are as a rule necessary, but must be carefully selected to meet the wants of each individual case. Rest is all important, but rest is not always attainable without something being done for the patient. Where the pain is very severe, the best thing that can be done, after having had the bowels well cleaned out (this in all cases is an indispensable preliminary), is to give the patient the fifth of a grain of morphia acetate under the skin of the arm. This will relieve the pain, and procure the rest so much needed. Many, indeed, look upon this as being the treatment in all instances, but its true value we have just pointed out — it procures rest, and so allows time for self-recuperation.

For opening the bowels in the first instance, saline purgatives are perhaps best, but their action may not be sufficiently powerful, and so calomel or even croton oil are required; best of all are the repeated doses of a laxative mineral water, such as may be procured at many spas. Aloes, especially as watery extract, is a good preparation, particularly in sciatica, where there is a suspicion that the cause of the malady is habitually over-distended bowels.

In most cases iron and cod-liver oil are essential. Iron is best given in some mild form, as carbonate, or as reduced iron, or as peroxide. Cod-liver oil is best given just after food; iron, along with food. In reality they are both forms of food rather than of medicine. If the malady is periodic, as it often is, whether this depend on malaria or no, quinine had better be given, at first in full doses (five grains or so), after in smaller quantities, say five grains

of the citrate of iron and quinine three times a day. If there is indigestion, that too, must be seen to, rhubarb and soda or potass being usually the best remedies.

In rheumatic cases, especially in sciatica dependent on this cause, iodide of potassium is the remedy. Full doses of ten grains or more must be given. Bicarbonate of potass is useless. In neuralgic headaches, sal ammoniac often does the greatest good. That, too, must be given in large doses, thirty grains or so, and it does not always succeed. If the pain be very intense, chloroform may be given, but as we can generally procure rest by the administration of opium subcutaneously, that is to be preferred. Chloral is a totally different thing; doubtless it will be of the greatest use, but its exact value remains to be determined. See NARCOTICS.

In sciatica, local remedies have, as a rule, more power than general ones. This is hardly true of real neuralgia, but even in that our local remedies seem to surpass all others; moreover, it seems to be best adapted for those very cases which we cannot treat otherwise; we allude to the continuous current of electricity. This form of electricity is to be carefully distinguished from that commonly in use, which is termed the interrupted current, and which not only is of no use, but may positively do harm. The continuous current is that which does most good in true frontal neuralgia. Other local means have been tried, blisters, red-hot irons, ointments containing aconite, belladonna, veratria, and other powerful drugs, all have been tried, and too often tried in vain. As a rule, if the neuralgia depend on a local cause, it will disappear with the removal of that cause, and will not disappear until it is removed. Thus it is utterly useless to apply soothing remedies, ointments, lotions, or what not, for a neuralgia dependent on a bad tooth or diseased jaw; once these are seen to, the neuralgia will go.

With sciatica, however, it is different: that is often greatly benefited by bathing in a hot saline fluid, like some of the Continental mineral waters, especially if the douche and shampooing are had recourse to. Many cases of sciatica are thus cured, and many more might be if the treatment were employed.

Acupuncture was at one time largely employed for sciatica, and in many cases it did well, but in others again it did not. In some cases the injection of morphia into the parts about the nerve may be said to cure the sciatica; but even when the pain is removed, a long course of time and of remedies must be employed to recover perfect health. Blisters over the course of the nerve even have been followed by good results, especially when a little morphia has been sprinkled over the denuded parts, but we believe that hypodermic injections and the local application of hot medicated waters are the best and most reliable remedies for sciatica. See INJECTIONS.

Neuritis, Optic, is a condition of the eye not yet fully understood; our knowledge of it is comparatively recent. It affects the back part of the eye, and is discoverable only by means of the instrument which allows of the posterior part of the eye being examined during life. If this instrument is so held as to throw a beam of light into the eye whilst the observer's eye is situated at the proper point of observation, there will generally be seen a kind of reddish glare, indicating the reflection of the retina, or fine nervous net at the back of the eye, with its blood-vessels. At one particular point, however, if the instrument is in proper focus, a white patch becomes clearly defined, and in its centre are to be observed blood-vessels, to and from which branches of other vessels are seen to ramify in every direction. This is the optic disc, or papilla,

the point where the optic nerve enters, and inflammation of this spot is what is called optic neuritis. The marks of this form of disease are commonly laid down as being an irregular, hazy, or woolly appearance of the margin of the disc instead of its clear, sharply defined edge as seen in health; the surface, too, seems swollen, and the whole seems to merge into the surrounding parts. The most peculiar point connected with optic neuritis is that it may exist in the most marked degree without any interference with vision; so much so that most frequently this condition is first discovered by ophthalmoscopic examination. The great value of optic neuritis seems, indeed, to be as a sign of intracranial disease, — disease, that is to say, under the skull, which might not otherwise be detected. Tumors of the brain are commonly so indicated, but many points have to be made clear with regard to it. Indeed, its mode of causation is by no means clear: some supposing that the influence is propagated along the nerve of vision, that is the optic nerve, and its covering; others rather by means of the blood-vessels which pass from the interior of the skull to the interior of the eye.

Neurosis is a word employed by modern physicians to indicate a malady which depends on some perverted nervous influence rather than on merely local change. There may be local change, but this would probably depend on the perverted nerve force rather than the perverted nerve force should depend on the local change. A goodly number of cases of palpitation of the heart are of this character; that is to say, dependent rather on perverted nerve influence than on disease of the heart itself. Two maladies we may, however, select which will better exemplify this point. These two are the diseases known as Graves's or Basedow's disease, and Addison's disease. The characters of the first are a peculiar prominence of the eyes, a swelling in the throat like a goitre, extreme irregularity of the heart's action, accompanied by violent palpitations; at the same time the patient is painfully nervous. Now, some have looked to the goitre as the most prominent symptom, in their estimation, for an explanation of the malady; needless to say they found it not. There is no heart disease to account for the condition; for though the heart beats violently, and there is usually an abnormal sound to be heard, yet this can be accounted for in other ways, and there are none of the regular sequences of disease of the heart itself. In short, we are compelled to recognize the nervous elements in the case as the most important, and to call the disease a neurosis for want of a better explanation. Addison's disease is defined as sharply as is Graves's disease. The patient becomes of a bronze color, which deepens as the malady proceeds. At the same time the patient's strength declines, he becomes abjectly weak; very often also the breathing is interfered with, and the digestive functions are always impaired. After death there is found in these cases a peculiar condition of two small bodies lying near the kidneys, and called supra-renal capsules, but in health they are not known to exercise any influence, and that they should do so to such an extent when diseased seems hardly probable. Hence, many men have been fain to recognize the nervous influence in this malady also, and to call it too a neurosis. See ADDISON'S DISEASE.

Nicotiana. See TOBACCO.

Nipples, Affections of. *Excoriated or Sore Nipples.* This troublesome and painful affection, in almost all instances, is met with during suckling, usually of the first child, and is due to irritation and ulceration of the delicate skin of the nipple. The mother first notices one or more deep cracks, which are extremely tender and bleed when touched. The skin around these

cracks, fretted by the suction of the child's mouth and constantly bathed by milk and discharge, becomes inflamed and raw. In debilitated and unhealthy women the inflammatory mischief extends deeply into the tissues of the affected nipple, and also to the skin covering the breast. When the nipple has become so tender that the mother is compelled to suckle the child almost entirely on the opposite and healthy side, the breast corresponding to the excoriated nipple is engorged with milk and finally attacked with acute inflammation, which results in the development of a large mammary abscess. The usual cause of sore nipples is the disregard of cleanliness and neglect on the part of the mother to keep the surfaces of the nipples dry. The tender cuticle covering these structures is readily excoriated by the contact of fluids, and by the friction of moist and dirty linen. In most cases the affection is produced by the suckling of the first child and never occurs again; but some mothers, in spite of their careful preparation of the nipples before lactation, and constant attention to those parts after the birth of the child, are troubled with painful cracks and all the inconveniences to which these give rise during every period of lactation. Some mothers suffer from sore nipples in consequence of their allowing the child to retain the nipple in its mouth for too long a time. It is very probable that a diseased condition of the child's mouth may also be a cause of this irritation. In order to prevent sore nipples, the delicate skin should be hardened by the frequent application of diluted spirits of wine, weak lead lotion, or a lotion containing one drachm of alum to half a pint of water. A strong infusion of green tea, with the addition of about one-fourth of brandy or gin, will also be found a good astringent wash. The use of the lotion should be commenced early in the seventh month, and the nipples should be bathed night and morning. A bottle with the mouth and neck just large enough to admit the nipple should be half filled with the astringent lotion and then be applied over the nipple and inverted, so that the lotion may fall down upon this organ, and bathe it at every part of its surface. During suckling the nipples should be kept as dry as possible, and when not used be covered by cotton wool dusted with lycopodium or starch. When ulcers and cracks heal, and there is no inflammation of the surrounding skin, these should be lightly touched with a pointed crystal of blue-stone, but when the nipple is hot and tender, the application of caustic must be deferred until the irritation has been allayed by warm fomentations. When a considerable extent of skin both of the nipple and on the breast is red, raw, and moist, the best local application will be a solution of five grains of lunar caustic in one ounce of water. This should be brushed over the affected parts every morning. After the application of any active or caustic agent to the nipple, the mother must take care to keep the child from the breast until all traces of the local remedy have disappeared.

Retraction of the nipple, when associated with a hard and painful swelling of the breast, in a woman above the age of thirty-five years, is diagnostic of cancer. This condition is occasionally met with in young women whose breasts in all other respects are perfectly sound and healthy. This, when the patient becomes a mother, gives rise to much trouble, as the flow of milk is obstructed, and the secretion accumulating in the gland sets up acute inflammation, which may terminate in the formation of a large abscess. Simple and uncomplicated retraction of the nipple in young females is caused in most instances by tight lacing and compression of the breast, which flattens the nipple and prevents its full development. In cases of this kind an attempt should be made at the commencement of the period of lactation to produce protrusion of the nipple

by means of a breast-pump, or by the suction of a strong infant of five or six months, if this can be made to take a strange breast. The infant just born should be handed over to a wet nurse until the state of the mother's nipples has been improved.

Nitre, or **NITRATE OF POTASS**, is a remedy of some considerable value. It is procured from abroad, by washing the soil or beds of vegetable matter specially prepared for the purpose, and is mainly used for the manufacture of gunpowder. In medicine it is chiefly used as a cooling remedy, for, dissolved in water, it has a cooling saline taste, which is sometimes very grateful. It is also given with a view to acting as a diuretic, but its efficacy here is doubtful.

Nitric Acid is one of the mineral acids used in medicine, but not, perhaps, so much as the others. It does not, for instance, seem so astringent as sulphuric acid, nor does it aid digestion so well as hydrochloric acid. It is procured from nitrate of potass by distillation with sulphuric acid, and should be quite colorless. Usually, however, it contains nitrous acid, which gives it a green or yellow tint. The mixture of this acid with hydrochloric acid, called *aqua regia*, or *nitro-hydrochloric acid*, is much used. Nitric acid is used externally as a caustic more than the other mineral acids. It is applied by means of a piece of stick to the sore, which it completely destroys. The sores so treated are usually of an unhealthy description, and this destructive agent is applied for the purpose of procuring a fresh and healthy surface with a prospect of healing. A similar plan is adopted for getting rid of piles. In these cases the surrounding skin must be protected; if it touches it the skin is stained yellow, which is characteristic of the acid. It has been injected into the bladder in a very dilute state for the purpose of neutralizing the evil effects of alkaline urine. Internally the acid is mainly given as a refrigerant, and to remedy phosphatic urine. Sometimes it seems to do much good in cases where mercury cannot be given, in syphilis, and also in some liver diseases, especially those of tropical climates. Dilute nitro-hydrochloric acid is perhaps preferable as an internal remedy. It acts better as a tonic, and as a remedy in dyspepsia arising from chronic gastric catarrh. When the urine is free of phosphates this acid may be given with advantage, certainly with more good than can be obtained from either acid singly. It is largely used in liver mischief, especially in chronic inflammation, as well as in the cachexia of syphilis. Foot-baths of the acid are strongly recommended by some West Indian surgeons. The ordinary dose of either acid in its dilute state, as sold by the chemists, is ten or fifteen drops in water, if freely diluted.

Nitrous Ether is only used in the form of spirit, commonly called *sweet spirit of nitre*. It is made by a somewhat complicated process, and the product is not uniform in quality. The basis of the product is alcohol; this is heated and decomposed by sulphuric acid, so that ether is formed. At the same time nitrous acid is set free by decomposing nitric acid by means of copper; the two unite and form nitrous ether. This liquid is clear, transparent, sometimes with a slightly yellow tint, and a fruity odor; usually, too, it is acid. The therapeutic properties of nitrous ether are not very clear. All kinds of things have been said of it, but as the preparation is of most uncertain strength, and sometimes contains no nitrate of ethyl, its supposed active principle, it is somewhat hard to tell what these really are. It has been used mainly as a stimulant diaphoretic and a diuretic. It has been the custom to order it in slight febrile cases, to open the skin, and it has been given in dropsies. Its well-defined properties are limited to its refrigerant action. Hence,

mixed with water, it is an exceedingly pleasant refrigerant to the lips of one parched with fever. It is a good deal used for this purpose, and may very well be combined with nitre itself. The dose should be about a drachm or two drachms freely diluted with water. Most specimens procured for examination have been bad, containing excess of acid, from change through keeping or from faulty preparation.

Nitrous Oxide — PROTOXIDE OF NITROGEN, also called LAUGHING GAS — is a transparent colorless gas, with a faint, sweetish smell and taste. It is easily made by submitting crystals of nitrate of ammonia to heat, when the protoxide of nitrogen will pass over. Sir Humphry Davy first discovered that this gas was respirable, and that it produced intoxicant effects upon the human system. One of its peculiarities is, when given in small quantities, to produce uncontrollable laughter; hence the name laughing gas. It was found subsequently that not only would this agent produce excitement, but anæsthesia, in the same way as ether and chloroform. After the discovery of the use of the last agents, nitrous oxide was almost discarded, but it is again getting into use, as it has been found by experience that it is less likely to produce fatal effects than either ether or chloroform. See ANÆSTHETICS, ETHER, CHLOROFORM.

Nodes. The term node is used to denote certain tumors in connection with bone and periosteum. It may be either scrofulous or syphilitic. In the scrofulous node there is scrofulous matter confined between the carious bone and its periosteum, and is due to an affection of the bone. The *true* node, however, is the syphilitic, and is caused by the effusion of lymph between the bone and periosteum, owing to inflammation of its deeper layers. The inflammation in nodes is not always limited to the periosteum, and the deeper structures are thus implicated. The subperiosteal effusion either ossifies, or softens, giving rise to caries. The most common place for these tumors is along the shin-bone, or the radius and ulna, and on the clavicle and cranium. They frequently appear so hard as to seem osseous, but in reality it is the semi-solid effusion beneath the dense, thickened periosteum which occasions the feeling. Nodes sometimes soften, and pus forms, the indications of which are the fact of the skin becoming shining, dense, and thinned. The formation of subperiosteal abscess usually ends in exfoliation of the bone. (See EXFOLIATION.) The first indication of the appearance of nodes in a person affected with syphilis is tenderness of the affected bone, and severe pain and nightly exacerbations. Soon roundish or oblong swellings are noticed on the bones, usually commencing with the skin; they are tender, and convey a sense of obscure fluctuation. If by treatment the disease be arrested, syphilitic exostosis is the result; if not, a quantity of glairy serum is effused between the periosteum and the bone, forming a very painful tumor. Extensive exfoliation may ensue, causing intense suffering to the patient, if situated in the skull frequently terminating fatally. The treatment consists in the administration of a regular course of mercury, or of the iodide of potassium. The nightly pain is best relieved by leeching or blisters, and the application of strong iodine paint. If very tense, fluctuating, and painful, subcutaneous incision, made by passing a narrow knife under the skin, and across the tumor, gives great relief. But it generally will be found that such remedies as iodide of potass, sarsaparilla, and blisters will be sufficient to produce absorption and allay pain.

Nomenclature. Unto every disease a name is given, and as our knowledge increases year by year, fresh names are added to signify either new complaints or fresh groups of symptoms. It is obvious that some diseases are more

closely allied than others; thus all those disorders which are accompanied by a high temperature are called fevers; these, again, are divided into those which are catching and those which are not. Some diseases are caused by the presence of parasites, others by accident or design. To arrange diseases according to any precise plan is, however, extremely difficult; if we knew accurately the causes of every disease, some scientific arrangement might be carried out, but our knowledge on this point is as yet very imperfect. Then, again, there are many "causes of death" registered which are not diseases at all, but symptoms: convulsions and diarrhœa, debility and wasting are examples of this kind; the true cause of death is really the cause of these symptoms, if in all cases it could be ascertained. The Registrar-General of Great Britain has adopted a nomenclature which has been long in use, and is very well adapted for its purpose; he divides all diseases into five great classes, and these in their turn are divided into orders, while under each order are placed the diseases as known by their general name.

CLASSES.

ORDERS.

I. Zymotic diseases.	{	1. Miasmatic diseases	Small-pox, measles, scarlet fever, diphtheria, quinsy, croup, whooping-cough, continued fever (comprising typhus, typhoid, and simple continued fever), erysipelas, puerperal fever, carbuncle, influenza, dysentery, diarrhœa, cholera, ague, remittent fever, rheumatism, and other zymotic diseases.
		2. Enthetic diseases	Syphilis, stricture of urethra, hydrophobia, glanders.
		3. Dietic diseases	Privation, want of breast-milk, purpura, scurvy, alcoholism.
		4. Parasitic diseases	Thrush, worms, parasites, etc.
II. Constitutional diseases.	{	1. Diathetic diseases	Gout, dropsy, cancer, cancerum oris, mortification.
		2. Tubercular diseases	Scrofula, consumption, hydrocephalus.
III. Local diseases.	{	1. Diseases of nervous system . .	Apoplexy, paralysis, chorea, epilepsy, convulsions, brain diseases, etc.
		2. Diseases of organs of circulation .	Pericarditis, aneurism, heart disease, etc.
		3. Diseases of organs of respiration .	Bronchitis, pleurisy, pneumonia, asthma, etc.
		4. Diseases of organs of digestion .	Gastritis, peritonitis, ascites, hernia, intussusception of intestines, etc., jaundice, diseases of stomach, liver, and spleen.
		5. Diseases of urinary organs . . .	Nephritis, Bright's disease, cystitis, kidney disease, etc.
		6. Diseases of organs of generation .	Ovarian and uterine diseases, etc.
		7. Diseases of organs of locomotion .	Synovitis, arthritis, and diseases of the joints, etc.
		8. Diseases of integumentary system	Phlegmon, ulcer, diseases of skin, etc.

CLASSES.	ORDERS.
IV. Developmental diseases.	1. Diseases of children Premature birth, cyanosis, malformation, spina bifida.
	2. Diseases of adults Child-birth.
	3. Diseases of old people Old age.
	4. Diseases of nutrition Atrophy and debility.
V. Violent deaths.	1. Accident or negligence Fractures, contusions, gunshot wounds, cuts, stabs, burns and scalds, poison, drowning and suffocation, etc., by accident or negligence.
	2. Homicide Murder and manslaughter (Homicide).
	3. Suicide Suicide by any method.
	4. Execution Hanging (Execution).

Nose, Diseases of. (1.) *Of the external nose.* *Fracture of the nasal bones.* Fracture of the nasal bones is an accident of considerable rarity, owing to the firm manner in which they are wedged into the skull and face. The displacement should be rectified by passing some such instrument as a strong probe up the nostril, and manipulating the fragments with the fingers; or one blade of a pair of forceps may be run up the nostril, whilst the other is outside, thus grasping the fragments and putting them into place again. There is great ecchymosis and hæmorrhage, usually, with this accident, and leeches to the part, purgatives, and cold lotions are requisite.

Incisions. Accurate adjustment of the cut surfaces must be obtained at once, as, owing to the extreme vascularity of the integuments of the nose, union takes place very rapidly, and unless the adaptation be careful, deformity may be the result. In cases where there has been removal of the nose, either partially or entirely, the portion, after washing and neatly stitching on, has completely united, leaving scarcely any scar. The same remark as to the neat approximation of the edges of wounds is of equal importance in any part of the face.

Hypertrophy (Lipoma). The integument of the nose occasionally, as the result of acne rosacea of long standing, becomes irregularly enlarged, and "fleshy excrescences" appear. They give rise to great disfigurement; they are of a dusky purple color, cold and greasy to the touch, usually occurring in individuals over middle age, and most frequently in males. They consist anatomically of hypertrophied skin and connective tissue, with dilatation of the small veins and enlarged sebaceous follicles. They are not dangerous, nor painful, only inconvenient and unsightly, and of slow growth. Removal is the only remedy. The mass must be entirely shaved off, an operation requiring some dexterity; and the growth does not recur, except in rare instances. The term lipoma, frequently given to this skin disease, is pathologically a wrong one, as it contains, as a rule, little or no fatty tissue.

Lupus. The various forms of lupus are discussed in the article LUPUS.

Deficiency from disease or accident. Cases where the whole or part of the external nose has been destroyed by disease, such as scrofulous ulceration, lupus, syphilis, etc., can be in great measure remedied by what are termed rhinoplastic operations, a department of plastic surgery which consists in the transplantation of integument from an adjoining part of the face. Such an operation requires considerable ingenuity of plan and skillfulness of performance, but it must be borne in mind that if the entire bone or cartilaginous framework of the nose be wanting, it is almost useless to attempt anything of the sort, as the points of

support are gone. The most common method of supplying the deficiency is by what is termed the *Indian method*. A piece of integument, the shape of the nose, laid out flat, is drawn upon the forehead, and the edges of the mutilated nose pared; the flap is dissected off the forehead, and brought down and attached to the pared edges just mentioned, by sutures. Flaps may be dissected from the cheeks, or from any convenient spot where the integument is healthy. Occasionally such a flap has been taken from the arm.

Diseases of the internal nose. In order that the internal nose or nasal fossæ may be completely inspected, with a view to learning their condition accurately, a proceeding termed rhinoscopy is had recourse to. Rhinoscopy is anterior or posterior. *Anterior rhinoscopy* is an inspection through the nostrils. The nostrils must be dilated, and a good strong light brought to bear upon them. A bivalve nasal speculum, made on purpose, is used. This consists of an instrument having two slightly curved blades; these blades are introduced into the nostril, and when separated by handles they dilate the parts, and, being highly polished, they throw light into the cavity. Several forms of specula are in use, such as Thudichum's and Metz's. That employed by Czermak consists of a small oval mirror, mounted at an angle upon a long slender stem. When this is introduced and properly illuminated, the various anterior parts are reflected and brought into view.

Posterior rhinoscopy. In rhinoscopy or inspection of the nasal cavities from behind, a more complicated mechanism is necessary. The instruments are similar to those used in examination of the larynx (see LARYNGOSCOPE), and consist of a mirror, perforated, and attached to the head, hand-mirrors, somewhat longer and a little more bent than those used in laryngoscopy, and a blunt flat hook, with which the uvula and soft palate are supported and drawn forwards. In using the instruments, the patient is seated with his back to the light, the head well thrown back, the mouth opened to its fullest extent. The operator, seated opposite to him, by means of the spatula, held in the left hand, raises and draws forward the uvula and soft palate, and directs the light reflected from the perforated mirror, bound round his head, down the pharynx. When the light is made to shine upon it, some portion of the walls or contents of the naso-pharyngeal or nasal cavities may be distinctly imaged on the speculum. If a good view be obtained, the two superior meatuses can be seen and their contents, and the mucous membrane of the three turbinated bones, a considerable portion of the septum narium, some portions of the posterior surface of the velum pendulum-palati, the lateral wall of the naso-pharyngeal cavity, and the orifices of the Eustachian tubes. In order to see all these structures, however, at all satisfactorily, great patience and self-control on the part of the patient are essential.

Diseases of the nasal cavities. Nasal calculi or rhinolithes. These concretions are generally found in the inferior meatus. They consist of phosphate and carbonate of lime and magnesia, chloride of sodium, and mucus or some animal matter. These bodies can be removed with forceps, a proceeding of some difficulty very often, and the nasal cavities must be afterwards thoroughly cleaned by syringing or douching.

Epistaxis has been discussed in the separate article on that subject. See EPISTAXIS.

Coryza is an excessive discharge of mucus depending upon catarrh, struma, syphilis, or the presence of a polypus; it is best treated with mild astringent washes, or the insufflation of powders, such as tannic acid, or some astringent, warm, dry atmosphere, good living, and cod-liver oil or iron. A severe form

of coryza, due to syphilis, is occasionally met with: it commences as an ordinary cold in the head, with increased secretion of the mucus, which, on exposure to cold or to alcoholic excess, becomes thicker, more profuse, and greenish in color. There is great uneasiness and tenderness in the nostrils, with continuous desire to blow the nose. It is frequently attended with headache, alteration of the tone of voice, and impairment of smell. With regard to treatment, it is necessary to administer mercury, both internally and by the inhalation of its vapor, and mild astringent and detergent lotions.

Ozæna, or rhinorrhœa, is a purulent or sanious discharge, giving rise to most offensive fetor, rendering the sufferer unbearable both to himself and to those around him. It may be either (1) catarrhal; (2) strumous; (3) syphilitic. The catarrhal is met with in patients of delicate constitution, and after a long and troublesome cold the discharge will become very fetid, generally worst in the morning. The discharge is accompanied with headache, relaxed throat, cough, and great depression of spirits and deafness. The treatment consists in sending the patients to a dry, bracing atmosphere, the inhalation of steam, carrying with it vapor of creasote; constitutionally, bark and mineral acid tonics.

Scrofulous or strumous ozæna usually begins during childhood, and depends upon a strumous taint, causing ulceration of the nasal mucous membrane. The discharge is very offensive, and if not treated may implicate the bones and cartilages of the nose, setting up destructive ulceration, whereby a most dreadful deformity is occasioned. The treatment consists in the administration of bark, iodide of potass, cod-liver oil, phosphate of iron, etc.; of the washing out of the nasal cavities with a large syringe containing a little chloride of zinc in solution, or a little dilute citrine ointment to be applied to the ulcers with a camel's-hair brush. With regard to the syringing out of the nasal cavities, it may be borne in mind that when one side of the cavity is entirely filled through one nostril with fluid by hydrostatic pressure, while the patient is breathing through the mouth, the soft palate completely closes the chordæ, and does not permit any fluid to pass into the pharynx, while the fluid easily passes into the other cavity, mostly round and over the posterior edge of the septum narium, and escapes from the other open nostril, after having touched every part of the first half of the cavity of the nose, and a great part, certainly the lower and median canals, of the second half. The syringe should have a long slender nozzle, with a bulbous extremity, perforated by a rose of small holes. The best apparatus, however, for the purpose is the nasal douche.

Syphilitic ozæna has precisely the same general character as the preceding, and must, of course, be attacked on the general principles indicated for the treatment of constitutional syphilis.

Polypi. The most common are the simple mucous or benign. The growth is soft, of a rather tough consistence, and yellowish-gray in color, bleeding slightly when touched, usually growing from the inferior spongy bone, never from the septum. It may occur at any period of life, though most frequently in middle age. It obstructs respiration, causes a stifling sensation in the head, seriously affects the senses of smell and taste, and often occasions deafness. The treatment consists in its removal by forceps. The root of the growth is to be seized with them, and, by a movement of twisting and pulling, the mass is withdrawn from the nostril. The next variety of polypus is the medullary, bleeding or malignant, occurring usually at the middle or later periods of life; the growth causes great pain, and it occasionally increases with much rapidity. Owing to the malignancy of this growth it is impossible to remove

it thoroughly, although attempts may be made from time to time to clear away the mass from the nostril. The third form to be mentioned is the fibrous variety, distinguishable by its great firmness. It is distinctly fibrous in composition, and occurs most frequently in young male adults. It seems to adhere to the bone, but not to depend upon any diseased condition of it. The operation of removing a mass of this nature is always a very serious and formidable proceeding. These growths occasionally grow backwards down the pharynx instead of forwards, adding, of course, greatly to the difficulty of any operative procedure.

Nosology, the systematic arrangement of diseases. See **NOMENCLATURE**.

Numbness, a peculiar sensation felt at the end of a nerve, and caused by some altered condition of the nerve, either at its origin or in its course. It may be caused by an injury or by pressure; it may be also a sign of brain disease; it is also caused when a drug, like aconite, is rubbed into the skin.

Nurseries, or, as they are called in France, *crèches*, are places where an infant can be placed during the day, and taken care of while the mother is away at work. Of recent years several have been established in London, and are doing a very useful kind of work. It has too often been the custom for women to leave the younger brothers and sisters in charge of an elder child, and the consequence is that while the elder child can thus get no education it has not intelligence enough to attend properly to the younger ones; it becomes deformed in stature, too, from carrying the baby at too early an age, and many accidents, such as burns or scalds, arise in this way. At a nursery, for the sum of one penny a day, a mother can leave the baby with the knowledge that it will be looked after well and fed properly, while the other children will be at liberty to go to school. There is, however, a disadvantage in a nursery, and this is owing to having too many infants in a room at one time, and in some the mortality is high; and, again, no artificial food is so good for the baby as the mother's milk. Nurseries, to be beneficial, should be numerous in a town; the place should be under the superintendence of kind hearted women, who are used to children, and the rooms should be well ventilated in the absence of the children; a little sulphur burned in the air and allowed to pass into the various rooms, as well as a thorough ventilation afterwards, will generally sufficiently purify the air.

Nursing. In civil and military hospitals, as well as in private life, it seems to be a function well adapted for women to nurse the sick; all experience tends to show that we must look to women for the natural care of the sick and wounded, the young and the aged, the cares of domestic life, and the rearing and training of children.

For such purposes there can be no doubt that women are much better adapted than men, taking them as a class, yet with all their natural aptitude for the purpose they require nevertheless a special and careful training, if they wish to become proficient for the work they undertake. Of recent years a great improvement in this respect has taken place, and nearly all the metropolitan hospitals are nursed by women who have undergone a regular apprenticeship. At first they enter when young as probationers, where they generally serve for a year on trial; then they are placed on night duty, and have charge of beds; while afterwards, when they have acquired a sufficient experience, they have the whole charge of a ward, with subordinates beneath them. In this way, in the course of a few years, a number of women are trained up to be most useful and efficient nurses, and then they can be drafted off to nurse cases in private, or to take charge of a village hospital.

The following remarks are taken from Miss Nightingale's work on the subject, and are the more valuable as coming from one who has no superior on the subject to which she has devoted her life. Before the time of the Crimean war nursing was at a very low ebb, and was chiefly in the hands of ignorant and uneducated women. Miss Nightingale proposed to reform this state of things not by founding a religious order, as on the continent of Europe, but by training, systematizing, and morally improving, as far as possible, that section of the large class of women supporting themselves by labor, who take to hospital nursing for a livelihood; by inducing, in the long run, some such women to contemplate usefulness as well as maintenance; and by incorporating with both those classes a certain proportion of gentlewomen who may think fit to adopt this occupation without pay, but on the same rules and on the same strict footing of duty performed under definite superiors. The care of the sick is the main object of hospitals. The care of their souls is the great province of the clergy of the hospitals; the care of their bodies is the duty of the nurses. Great difficulties attend the incorporation of members of any religious orders into the work; their introduction is certain to effect far more harm in some ways than it can ever effect good in others. A mixture of religious orders introduces confusion, weakness, disunion, and mischief. In civil hospitals the following rules are laid down for proper nursing:—

The isolation of each head nurse and her nurses is important. The head nurse should be within reach and view of her ward night and day. Associating nurses in large dormitories tends to corrupt the good and make the bad worse. The ward should have but one entrance, and the head nurse's room should be close to it, so that neither nurse nor patient can leave, nor any one enter the ward, without her knowledge.

The day nurses should have eight hours' sleep, and, if it be possible, four hours daily for exercise or private occupation. They may have one room. The night nurses should be on duty twelve hours, with instant dismissal if found asleep; the same time should be allowed for sleep, exercise, etc., as in the case of the day nurses. Night nurses may have some occupation at night, as mending or making clothes, if, by so doing, they do no harm to the patients; it is better to do something than sit awake doing nothing, and often there is not much to do of a night. The night nurse should have a shaded lamp, so that she can have a light for herself without disturbing the patients by the glare. A double ward, with forty beds, or two single wards, can be served by one head nurse and three nurses: the head nurse to superintend all things, and to do the dressings not done by the surgeons and dressers, assisted mainly by one nurse, whom she thus instructs in nursing; another nurse to do the scrubbing and cleaning; and when these are over to mind the ward during the remaining hours in turn or in conjunction with the first nurse: the third to be the night nurse. In the morning, before dressing begins, and before the night nurse goes off duty, all three nurses to clean the ward, make the beds, wash the helpless patients, etc. Hours of administration of medicine to be fixed, and the medicine always, except at night, to be given by the head nurse. Hours of morning and evening poulticing to be fixed; hours of exercise of head nurse and nurses to be fixed and arranged with reference to duties. A fixed occasional holiday given in turn to the nurses is good; and an annual longer holiday for them and the head nurse is good, a fortnight being a good limit. The holidays should be distributed in rotation for a fixed time of year, and comprehended within two or three months, or four at the outside. The holidays cause inconvenience, no doubt, but on the whole they

do far more good than harm. No head nurse or nurse should be out of the hospital before or after the limit of her daily exercise time — two hours — without the permission of the matron. The fewer extraordinary absences the better. Hospitals are too often near noisy and crowded thoroughfares, while nurses, who want fresh air, also want a quiet place: any open gardens or squares in the neighborhood should be allowed to them for exercise. The head nurses should wear a regulation dress, and nurses another. The dress should be of a neutral tint, and of serviceable material, avoiding anything sensational. All nurses should be paid, and should rank alike, with progressive increase after so many years of service; or better still, there should be a slow annual rise. Nurses should be of unblemished character, of strong, active habits; not under thirty nor over sixty years of age. The salary of the head nurse should be about \$400 a year, with one or two rooms, fuel, and light. The night nurse should have a room to herself, and must not sleep in the room which the day nurses have just vacated; entire board, fuel, light, in part clothing, and good wages to be given. The nurses' rooms should be supplied with plain comfortable furniture; and it is best to furnish the rooms for them. All provisions, etc., should as much as possible be brought into the wards or to the ward doors by elevators, — nothing by the nurses themselves. This would save much time, enabling the nurses to do more work, and yet have more leisure; and, above all, it would obviate the great demoralization consequent on the nurses, patients, and men servants congregating in numbers several times daily. The patients should be made as useful as possible, consistently with their capacities, inside the wards; but they should be permitted to fetch nothing into it. Nurses should be allowed to receive visitors on certain days and hours of the week, and these hours and days should be strictly kept to. No occasional ward or wards for accidental and peculiar patients should be allowed.

These rules may require modification in many places, but they form a basis on which others may be made. In military hospitals more rigid discipline is enforced, and orderlies are employed. In a village hospital one nurse, with a helper to clean, etc., is generally enough.

Nurses should be allowed a good deal of fresh air and a proper amount of sleep; no one can nurse night and day too, and the sick room or ward has a depressing influence. They should be treated with firmness and yet with kindness, and made to feel as if they were at home. There is generally a matron in every large institution, who, without nursing, superintends generally the domestic affairs of the establishment. Upon her depends in a great measure the comfort and efficiency of the nurses. All religious differences must be avoided, and the best way is for each sect to have institutions of their own.

Nutmeg is the seed of the *Myristica moschata*, and is better known as a spice than as a medicine. It contains a concrete oil, solid at ordinary temperatures, and a volatile oil, to which it mostly owes its property. Nutmeg itself is mainly used as a flavoring ingredient in various important preparations. The solid oil is used in some plasters, and the volatile oil, dissolved in spirits, acts as a gentle stimulant and carminative. It is also contained in aromatic spirit of ammonia and aloes pill. In very large doses it is said to produce drowsiness or even stupor. The dose of the spirit is about a drachm given in sugar. See **MACE**.

Nutmeggy Liver is produced in some cases of heart disease when that organ becomes gradually congested and full of blood; slight jaundice may

come on, and there is generally a dull pain over the liver. It is also the result of drinking alcohol. See LIVER.

Nux Vomica is the seed of the Koochla tree, growing in the East Indies. It and the fruit of another plant, called the St. Ignatius bean, owe their properties to the strychnine which they contain. The fruit of the tree is a round berry like an orange, filled with these peculiar seeds in its pulp. The seeds of the nux vomica are hollow on one side and raised on the other, as if pinched by the thumb. They are very tough and hard, so that they are not easily crushed. They are covered with hairs of a velvety character. Two alkaloids are contained in these, namely, brucia and strychnia, combined with an acid, igasuric acid; the properties of the drug, however, depend almost entirely on the strychnia. The preparations of nux vomica are an extract and a tincture, and there is an official solution of strychnine. Of these the doses are as follows: of the extract, a quarter of a grain to 2 grains; of the tincture, 10 to 20 minims; of the solution of strychnine, 10 to 20 drops. The alkaloid itself may be given, but never in doses which exceed the 1-24th of a grain; even these may give rise to troublesome symptoms. Strychnine is procured from the nux vomica or St. Ignatius bean by steaming the beans, then drying them, which reduces their tenacity, and finally powdering in a drug or coffee mill. This powder is exhausted by spirit and water, and after several other steps the strychnia is obtained in tolerable purity. Given internally strychnine produces spasms, mainly by acting on the spinal cord. It does not seem to influence the brain to any extent, for in cases of fatal poisoning through its means the mind is usually clear to the last. The mode in which it acts would seem to be the induction of an over-sensitive condition of the spinal marrow, so that impressions which under ordinary circumstances would produce little or no effect give rise to violent convulsions. The first symptoms of an over-dose are twitching of the muscles, often of the lower extremities, and a kind of choking sensation about the throat. These gradually spread and increase in intensity till the whole body seems rigid from violent muscular contraction. In many ways they resemble those of tetanus. The body is often so contracted by the powerful muscles of the back as to resemble an arch, and to rest only on its head and its heels. The muscles of respiration are likewise convulsed, so that no respiratory movement is possible, and the face becomes first red; then livid, and almost black. Such attacks are not continuous, but last for a minute or more; during the interval the patient is quite sensible, but the slightest motion of those round about him, sometimes even a breath of air, will suffice to bring the attack on again worse than ever. The great thing, therefore, is to avoid disturbing the patient if the attacks be slight, but if they be severe, or seem to increase in severity, prompt remedies must be employed, or death will speedily ensue. If in point of fact the fatal issue can be postponed for three or four hours after the beginning of the attack, there may be good hopes of ultimate success. The cause of death may either be a too prolonged interference with respiration, or exhaustion caused by repeated convulsive attacks. Used remedially nux vomica or strychnine acts as an incentive to digestive action, gives rise, that is, to the sensation of hunger, and probably aids digestion. It is one of the best of its class, especially in chronic catarrh of the stomach, when the tongue is loaded and the bowels irregular. Two or three up to ten drops of the tincture of nux vomica given in a little water will often effect great relief in the way of temporary symptoms. Flatulence from the same or allied causes it also relieves more than any other drug. The dose is as before, and should be taken just before

meals. Some varieties of headache it also remedies, especially those which are connected with gastric disturbance and foul tongue. Extract of *nux vomica* is a favorite remedy in constipation, especially that which is habitual. It is seldom given alone, but is combined with other substances, like aloes, rhubarb, and steel. All cases, however, do not answer to the stimulus. The action of *nux vomica* or of its alkaloid is still more marked in diseases connected with the nervous system, and especially those of a functional character. What is commonly called nervous exhaustion, from whatever cause arising, is better treated by this than by any other drug. In business men who have been exposed to much mental worry, and are partially broken down, its use is attended with singular benefit. In females affected with low spirits and hysteria this is often a most valuable remedy, more so than any other; but on the whole it seems better adapted for the coarser maladies of the male sex. In maladies more distinctly dependent on organic diseases, as hemiplegia and paraplegia, strychnine often does great good, especially after the acute stage is over. In reflex paraplegia, such as occurs in those the subjects of uterine or rectal disease, when the original cause of the paralysis has been removed, strychnine does much good. In certain forms of paralysis, like the essential paralysis of childhood, the drug has been injected below the skin over the affected muscles. This plan has been highly commended by some, but it wants a little more authorization: we should not commend it, considering it too dangerous. It is curious to note that when a set of muscles are paralyzed they seem to be sooner affected by strychnine than when they are perfectly sound, twitching, etc., being more readily produced in these than in the others. In some other nervous maladies, as chorea, strychnine has been given, but with no great success. The bark of the *nux vomica* tree was at one time introduced into Europe instead of *Angostura* bark; the consequence was several cases of fatal poisoning. In poisoning by either *nux vomica* or strychnia, the remedies must be prompt removal of the poison where possible, either by the stomach-pump or vomiting, but when the paroxysms have set in an attempt to use either generally brings on convulsions. Then it is best to trust to chloroform inhalation.

O.

Oak Bark, the bark of the stems and small branches of our common oak tree, is mostly used as an external remedy. The bark should be collected in spring, and when dry occurs in long, thin pieces covered by a crinkled epidermis commonly overgrown with lichens. Its smell when moistened is somewhat peculiar, but its taste is almost purely astringent, owing to the tannic and gallic acids which it contains. The quantity of these in different species of bark varies a good deal, especially with age, season, and the part of the tree from whence the bark is taken. Its only official preparation is a decoction, which is only used externally. It may, however, be given whenever tannic acid is indicated. It is best suited for astringent lotions and injections, and may be combined with various other remedies, provided these are not incompatible with tannin.

Obesity. See BANTINGISM, and WEIGHT AND HEIGHT.

Obstructions may occur in many of the organs of the body, and set up a train of symptoms of a very serious nature, but in each case much will depend upon the nature and seat of the obstruction. The most important obstructions are those which take place in the intestinal canal, in the liver or in the kidney, or in the course of the circulation.

A. Intestinal obstructions. The causes of this mischief are very various, and most of them are very difficult to make out, and also to relieve; hence the treatment is uncertain, and often unsuccessful. The causes of intestinal obstruction may be divided into two classes: (1.) Those which come on suddenly, pursue an acute course, and which will prove fatal if relief be not quickly afforded. (2.) Those which come on gradually and pursue a chronic course, and produce symptoms which may subside more readily under the aid of medical or surgical measures. Under the first division may be mentioned:

- (a.) Congenital stricture or malformation.
- (b.) Foreign bodies impacted in the intestines.
- (c.) Loops formed as a result of inflammation, which may entangle portions of the bowels.
- (d.) Invagination or intussusception of the intestines.

Under the second division may be classed: —

- (a.) Constipation, habitual or accidental.
- (b.) Inflamed intestine, the result of injury.
- (c.) Chronic inflammation of the peritoneum.
- (d.) Tumors pressing on the bowels.
- (e.) Simple stricture of the bowel, the result of ulceration generally.
- (f.) Cancer of the bowel.

Congenital malformation of the intestinal canal is generally confined to the rectum or the lowest portion of the large intestines; this deformity, as its name applies, occurs before birth, and the only thing that can be done if the bowel is closed up is to make an artificial opening for the passage of the excreta. (See *ARTIFICIAL ANUS*.) Sometimes the malformation is higher up in very rare cases. Few symptoms are seen within the first twenty-four hours, but after that constant vomiting comes on and continues until relief is obtained or death ensues; when the deformity is in the upper part of the intestines nothing can be done.

Foreign bodies may become impacted in the intestines, either by being accidentally swallowed or introduced up the rectum, or as a result of external injury; but this subject has been dwelt upon in the article on *FOREIGN BODIES*.

Twisting of the intestines, so as to form loops, which prevent the passage of the faeces, is not a very common occurrence. The symptoms are very urgent from the first; great pain is suddenly experienced in a small circumscribed spot of the abdomen, and obstinate constipation begins from this time; the part becomes much distended and painful on pressure; vomiting is generally present, and often constant; the pulse is small, and the countenance is expressive of pain and exhaustion. Medical aid must be at once sent for.

Invagination, or intussusception of the bowel, is often the result of worms or of some other irritant cause acting on the bowels. It is very commonly observed after death in children, and in such cases it is probably formed during the process of dying; more rarely it sets up serious mischief, and is attended with fatal results. See *INTUSSUSCEPTION*.

The second division of obstructions offers a more hopeful chance for treatment.

Habitual constipation may go on for so long a time that a hard mass of faecal matter forms in the intestines, and cannot be dislodged by the natural efforts; the mass generally forms in the large bowel, and may be sometimes felt as a tumor; it may occur in those who take large doses of opium, or any drug which has a constipating effect. Injections of warm water must be given until

the mass is softened, or portions may be removed by a scoop from the rectum. See CONSTIPATION.

Inflammation of the intestines, as a result of injury, may cause portions of the bowel to adhere together and set up obstruction; if high up, little, if anything, can be done; if low down, an artificial opening may be made in the loin so as to give relief: in all these cases, pain in the abdomen, distension, and vomiting are the most marked symptoms.

Obstruction may result from adhesion of two portions of the intestines in cases where there is a tubercular deposit on the peritoneum, or where two ulcers have set up inflammation around them and caused adhesions; sometimes an abscess may then be formed: in such cases there may be no constipation, but often diarrhœa, and especially at first. It is very difficult to find out the nature of such cases during life.

The most common cause of obstruction is stricture of the bowel; it follows generally as a result of ulceration; rarely met with in the upper part of the intestines, its common seat is in the rectum, or within a foot of the end of the canal. The lower the stricture is the more distended becomes the abdomen with flatulence; there is great pain, vomiting, anxious countenance and constipation; often a copious vomit relieves the pain for a time; surgical aid must be sought early, and if the stricture cannot be overcome an artificial opening may be made in the loin so as to give great relief, and perhaps save life. The operation is called colotomy, and it is useful only in those cases where the mischief is below the seat of the operation. The patient will afterwards pass the excreta through the new opening, and must wear an apparatus for the purpose.

Tumors pressing on the bowel may cause obstruction, as hydatids, ovarian tumors, etc., but these cases will vary so much with each individual state that no description of them would be useful. Cancer may affect the bowel and chiefly the rectum, and cause obstinate constipation and obstruction: the emaciation, pain, loss of flesh, and gradual onset of the symptoms will help to reveal the nature of the case, although it may be mistaken for simple stricture; usually the disease may be made out on examining the rectum. Colotomy will often give great relief, although it cannot save life.

B. Hepatic obstructions. The only obstruction in the liver that need be mentioned here is due to the presence of a gall-stone in the duct or tube which conveys the bile from the liver to the intestinal canal. The symptoms of a gall-stone in the duct are great pain in the right hypochondriac region and over the liver, vomiting, anxious expression, thirst, loss of appetite, and a yellow tinge of the skin; when the stone has passed into the intestinal canal relief is at once experienced, and the urgent symptoms pass away. If the jaundice is intermittent and persists for some time, it may be due to several smaller stones passing at different times. The treatment of such obstructions during the attack must consist in putting the patient in a hot hip-bath, applying hot poultices or hot fomentations to the seat of pain, and in giving some purgative medicine; should the pain be very severe, chloroform may be administered with caution, and opium may be given so as to try and procure sleep. After the severe symptoms have passed away the patient should lead a regular life, be careful of his diet, take plenty of exercise, avoid intoxicating liquors, and see that the bowels are kept regularly open. Tumors pressing on the bile duct, as in some cases of cancer, may produce obstruction, and so will any inflamed condition of the bile duct itself; in the first instance, nothing can be done, but the last cause will generally be removed by treatment. The administration of purgatives, as rhubarb draughts, and an occasional dose of calomel,

the regulation of the diet and active exercise will generally bring about a cure, although such cases may persist for a long time. The main symptoms are a dull, aching pain over the liver, constipated bowels, pale fæces, a jaundiced skin, dark-colored urine, loss of appetite, a furred tongue, and dyspepsia; under treatment these symptoms gradually subside. See LIVER.

C. *Renal obstructions.* A stone or calculus in the kidney is one of the most troublesome obstructions that can occur in that organ, for if situated in the pelvis of that organ it prevents the flow of urine to a greater or less degree in the bladder; great pain in the back in one loin or other, so severe as to double the patient up, and pain passing downwards to the groin, nausea, vomiting, and often blood in the urine are the main symptoms. They may occur at intervals, and generally come on after exertion, as riding on horseback or in a jolting vehicle. Often small pieces of stone become detached and pass away in the urine, but their passage is accompanied with very severe pain at the time. A hot hip-bath, or hot poultices and fomentations must be used to ease the pain, and, if needful, opium may be given or chloroform may be cautiously inhaled. If the stone pass down into the bladder, it may then be recognized and removed by the operation of lithotomy or lithotritry; very often it remains in the pelvis of the kidney, and then causes dilatation and subsequent destruction of that organ. Tumors growing in the abdomen and hydatid cysts may cause an obstruction to the flow of urine; so also will cystitis or inflammation of the bladder, a stone or tumor in the bladder, and a stricture of the urethra. In all these cases the flow of urine is more or less impeded, and the parts behind the obstruction become distended, and finally cause a serious disease in those parts.

D. *Obstructions* may take place in the course of the circulation; thus a vein may be plugged with fibrine, and if this occur in a large vessel the parts below will become swollen and œdematous; in this way gangrene of an extremity may be caused; in other cases an artery may be blocked up, as occurs in some cases of hemiplegia or paralysis, because the supply of blood is then cut off from the part; if the block exist in the brain, it may cause serious consequences, but if a small vessel be blocked in other parts of the body, very little harm is done. A plug which is formed at the spot of obstruction is called a thrombus; a plug which is carried from a distant point to the seat of obstruction is called an embolon. (See EMBOLISM and APOPLEXY.) In very rare cases a plug forms in the right side of the heart, and may cause death in a short time: very often, in the process of dying slowly, clots form there, but give rise to no symptoms to call for remark. Any foreign body met with in any part of the body may be looked upon as an obstruction; thus a marble or coin in the air-passages, a piece of meat or false teeth lodged in the œsophagus, a bean or pea in the nostrils, are all instances of obstruction. (See FOREIGN BODIES.) In addition to the above obstructions there are some which are of a much more minute character, by which very small vessels get blocked up, and as a consequence of which very serious mischief may be set up in the organs thus affected. It now and then happens that when the heart has become affected after an attack of rheumatic fever, vegetations or growths of fibrine which are then found in the valves of the heart become washed off by the stream of blood, and block up vessels in different parts of the body; in such cases there is generally pallor of the skin, a fluctuating temperature, as shown by the thermometer, and much prostration; such cases generally prove fatal. In all cases of disease of the heart, and in many affections of the lungs, as emphysema, etc., the general course of the circulation is impeded, and often dropsy may ensue in conse-

quenc. (See DROPSY and HEART.) A diseased condition of liver, as in cirrhosis, will also cause an obstruction to the circulation, and since the blood cannot flow freely through the portal vein, ascites or dropsy of the abdominal cavity will ensue.

Œdema. By this term is meant the swelling caused by effusion of serous or inflammatory fluid into the loose areolar tissue lying under the skin or mucous membrane. A well known example of œdema is the diffused and soft swelling which occurs over the feet and ankles, either as a result of general debility or in connection with dropsy due to disease of the heart and kidneys. Pressure upon the veins of a limb, and consequent obstruction to the flow of blood towards the heart, constitute a frequent cause of œdema. In the last stage of cancer of the breast, the arm often becomes enormously swollen in consequence of the pressure of the enlarged and cancerous glands in the armpit upon the veins which return the blood from the upper extremity to the heart. A similar result is sometimes produced at the extremity of a limb, in consequence of tight bandaging after fracture. In inflammation a modified serous fluid is generally poured out, which causes swelling and œdema of the affected part. True œdema, caused by effusion of fluid, always forms an inelastic swelling, which retains for some time any marks made on its surface by compressing it with the finger. It may be thus distinguished from the hard, solid effusion produced by chronic inflammation.

The following are some of the chief forms of œdema:—

Dropsical œdema, such as may be met with in the swollen limbs of patients suffering from Bright's disease of the kidneys, from disease of the heart, and from exhaustion. The legs sometimes become much swollen, and the distended skin smooth, glistening, and sometimes red and inflamed.

Inflammatory œdema is caused by the effusion of a fluid containing fibrine, which coagulates spontaneously on exposure to the air; fluid of this kind is formed whenever the surface of the body is inflamed by the application of a blister; but here the effusion is quite superficial. When a similar fluid is poured out into the loose areolar tissue under the skin in connection with irritative or inflammatory processes, the swelling is called inflammatory œdema. The extent of the swelling depends upon the amount and the character of the areolar tissue found in the region inflamed. In the loose and abundant subcutaneous tissues of the eyelids a considerable quantity of fluid may be readily effused: hence the rapid and extreme swelling of those structures in cases of erysipelas and inflammation of the face. The tissue under the conjunctiva is also very loose, and swells up rapidly in some severe cases of ophthalmia, constituting the condition known by surgeons as *chemosis*. The most dangerous form, probably, of local inflammatory œdema is the effusion of fluid into the loose tissue at the upper part of the larynx, which is often produced in children who have inadvertently swallowed some very hot fluid. The narrow orifice leading to the larynx and windpipe is speedily closed by the swollen tissues, and the patient, if not relieved by surgical treatment, soon dies from suffocation.

Œsophagus. A muscular tube which connects the pharynx above with the stomach below, so as to allow of the passage of food from the mouth into the intestinal canal. It is lined by a smooth epithelial membrane, and is capable of expansion according to the amount of the food swallowed. It is commonly known as the gullet. It is sometimes the seat of cancer and stricture, and it may become seriously injured in cases where children swallow boiling water by mistake.

Ointments are forms of remedies in which the active substance is wrought up with lard or some similar fatty substance, which, being smeared on the skin or raw surface, keeps the part moist and prevents evaporation. Formerly a distinct kind of ointments, called cerates, was employed; in these a considerable quantity of wax was mixed up with the other substances, so that their substance was harder and firmer than those of ordinary ointments. The name is now done away with, but the substance remains, for a good many of the ordinary ointments contain wax, and are essentially cerates. Ointments have been long in favor as applications to wounded surfaces, and doubtless in many cases they do well; but in certain instances, especially when the discharges tend to decompose, they do harm; the fats break up and the fatty acids are set free, and so the application becomes a curse rather than a blessing. The same untoward results follow the prolonged use of a single application of ointment.

Olfactory Nerves are special nerves emerging from the brain, one on each side, which, spreading out over the interior of the nose, enable man to have the sensation of smell. The nerve filament may be stimulated, as in cases of taking smelling-salts, and, if seriously injured, the sense may be lost. See BRAIN.

Olibanum is a kind of gum resin obtained from a plant called the *Boswellia serrata*. It is not now officinal. It occurs in small masses called tears, of an oblong shape, and having a peculiar odor. The resin in it enables it to burn with a peculiar odor, and the gum to form an emulsion with water. It is a stimulant like myrrh, but is mainly used as incense in Roman Catholic places of worship.

Olive Oil is perhaps better known as an article of food than of medicine, yet it is valuable as both. This oil, which is obtained by pressure, from olives grown in Southern Europe, and commonly called salad oil, is of a pale straw color with a tinge of green in it. It tends, at a low temperature, to become solid, apparently by the crystallization of its bases, olein and palmitin. When brought into contact with an alkali these bases are decomposed, the acids, olein, and palmitin uniting with that to form a soap, the glycerine, which is the normal base, being set free. (See SOAP and GLYCERINE.) The oil itself is used in making several liniments, plasters, and ointments, and is sometimes given internally.* Internally, in large doses, whether given by the mouth or as an enema, it tends to open the bowels, and to act as a laxative. For this reason the plentiful use of salad with olive oil will not unfrequently tend to open the bowels regularly. It is also used externally for lubricating the surface. When cod-liver oil cannot be taken olive oil often can, and if so, is sure to do some good. It is not so easily digested as cod-liver oil; nevertheless, its pleasant flavor and taste renders it superior to the former in a certain number of instances. It may be used with advantage by inunction in some wasting diseases of children, the smell produced being not nearly so unpleasant as that of cod-liver oil used the same way.

Omentum is a membrane formed by a double fold of peritoneum, which covers part of the intestines as they lie in the abdominal cavity. In thin people it is a delicate structure, but an immense growth of fat may occur in it in very stout people.

Onychia is a disease of the nail dependent upon inflammation of the bed of the nail. It occurs under two forms, the *simple* and the *specific*. In simple onychia, which may be produced by running thorns or splinters, etc., under the nail, there is pain, redness, and swelling, and the nail becomes discolored, shriveled, and finally falls off, while a new nail makes its appearance below.

The treatment must consist in poulticing and fomenting the finger, and in thus trying to subdue the inflammation. Specific or malignant onychia is a more serious affection, and is often dependent upon an injury inflicted on one in an unhealthy or cachectic state of constitution. A dusky red inflammation takes place at the sides or root of the nail, ulceration is set up, and fetid matter exudes. The nail shrivels, becomes black, and peels off, while feeble attempts are made in producing a new nail. *Treatment*: The nail must be removed, as it prevents the healing of the surface from which it springs; the ulcer should then be well rubbed with nitrate of silver, and dressed with black wash. At the same time the general health must be kept up by giving a liberal diet and bitter infusions.

Ophthalmia. This term is applied to inflammation of the conjunctiva, or thin mucous membrane which covers the front of the eyeball and lines the inner surfaces of the lids. In some forms of ophthalmia, however, there is inflammation also of the cornea, and of the anterior part of the strong fibrous coat of the eye which is called the sclerotic. Ophthalmia is a very frequent affection, presents very many forms, and originates from one or more of a great number of local and constitutional causes. Its simplest form consists in slight and temporary redness and itching of the surface of the eye, due to the presence of a particle of dust, or to the prolonged exposure of the eye to strong light. At the other extreme of a long list of ophthalmic affections is placed the acute purulent or Egyptian ophthalmia, in which there is intense inflammation of the conjunctiva, attended with profuse suppuration and constitutional irritation, and, in many cases, terminating in rupture of the eyeball and total loss of vision. The following are some of the principal and most common causes of ophthalmia: the presence between the lids and the surface of the eyeball of foreign bodies, such as particles of dust, and other matters; particles of steel and iron, when impelled with much force, adhere to or are imbedded in the issue of the cornea or conjunctiva, and so long as they remain keep up inflammation; an inverted eyelash, by irritating the conjunctiva on the front of the eyeball, often causes ophthalmia. Exposure of the eyes to a strong draught and the prolonged action of a heated atmosphere are common causes, and also much and long-continued exercise of the eyes on minute objects, especially if this be carried on under artificial light, and in close badly-ventilated rooms. To these conditions may be attributed the frequent occurrence of ophthalmia among watch-makers, working jewelers, compositors, needle-women, reporters, and clerks. The eyes are usually much irritated by very bright artificial light, whether direct or reflected, and by the reflection of strong sunshine from very extensive light-colored surfaces, as the sea, a long stretch of sand, or snow. There are certain constitutional diseases which render their subjects liable to attacks of ophthalmia; of these, the principal are gout, rheumatism, scrofula, and inherited syphilis. Individuals who, in consequence of high living and of indulgence in alcoholic drinks, suffer from dyspepsia and congestion of the liver and other digestive organs, are much predisposed to inflammation of one or both eyes. Ophthalmia is quite common among the very poor, and in bodies of men who are crowded together in foul and close rooms, and who are badly fed. Under these circumstances the ophthalmia is caused directly by the presence on the inner surfaces of the eyelids of firm and rounded swellings called granulations.

Simple or Common Ophthalmia is produced by slight injury or by exposure to a draught. The symptoms are redness of the conjunctiva, "watering" of the eye, a feeling of smarting and stiffness. These in most cases soon pass away

after the application of a cooling lotion, care having been taken to protect the eye both from light and the action of cold.

Catarrhal Ophthalmia is so named because it is caused by exposure to those external and climatic influences which give rise to the symptoms of the affection known as catarrh or common cold, but which here attack the mucous membrane of the eye and lids exclusively, or to a greater extent than that of the nose, fauces, and air-passages. This form of ophthalmia is met with in patients attacked by measles, and occurs in some cases of scarlet fever and of erysipelas. The symptoms resemble those of simple ophthalmia much aggravated. The eyelids feel stiff, and the patient complains of a feeling as if "sand or dust had got into the eye." There is a bright scarlet redness of the conjunctiva, disposed not regularly over the whole surface, but in irregularly formed patches. There is a discharge from the eye, which at first is clear and thin, but afterwards of a yellow color, and thick and viscid. During sleep this discharge collects at the edges of the lids and dries there, gluing together the eyelashes. The lids become red and swollen. The general health gradually becomes disordered, and the patient complains of headache, fever, dryness of the mouth and throat, and loss of appetite. In ordinary cases, the affection generally lasts for about ten days or two weeks, but when the inflammation has been allowed to proceed without treatment, it often passes into an obstinate and dangerous purulent ophthalmia. In most cases both eyes are affected. In old people this form of ophthalmia often becomes chronic, and is then very rebellious to treatment. In ordinary cases of catarrhal ophthalmia, where there is not very much local irritation, frequent bathing of the eyes with cold water and the application of alum lotion (one grain to one ounce of water), or of one or two drops of a solution of lunar caustic (one grain to two ounces of distilled water), will generally be found effectual. The application of the lotion or drops should be made thrice daily. When, however, the patient complains of severe pain, and the eyelids are red and inflamed, light poppy fomentations should be applied, and afterwards, if these give no relief, a leech to each temple. The edges of the lids should be anointed every night at bedtime with glycerine or olive oil. The patient should be recommended to keep to a light diet, and the bowels be kept freely relieved, if necessary, by the administration of calomel and black draughts. The eyes should be protected by a dark green shade.

Purulent Ophthalmia sometimes attacks new-born infants, and under these circumstances is regarded as a distinct affection, which has been styled *ophthalmia neonatorum*. The purulent ophthalmia of adults, or the Egyptian ophthalmia, as it is called, in consequence of its prevalence in the French army after the campaign of 1805, sometimes attacks individuals who have been collected together in numbers under faulty hygienic conditions, and breaks out occasionally in large schools of young children. In isolated cases of acute purulent ophthalmia affecting adults, the affection is very often associated with gonorrhœa. The symptoms of purulent ophthalmia at first resemble those of the catarrhal form, but they rapidly increase in severity, and in the course of twenty-four or thirty hours the eyelids become of a deep red color, and swollen to such an extent that they cannot be opened. The patient is much alarmed by these symptoms, and, as he cannot obtain a glimpse of any object, or even tell whether it be day or night, believes that he is blind. Now, between the swollen lids there is a constant discharge of thick purulent fluid, which, if applied even in minute quantity to a healthy conjunctiva, soon sets up purulent inflammation. The conjunctiva is reddened and much swollen, so that it forms

large rolls, which cover over a greater part of the surface of the cornea. The patient complains of acute pain, which shoots from the eye to the corresponding cheek, forehead, and temple. There is considerable constitutional disturbance, and the patient is generally very nervous and fearful of permanent blindness. The affection, if unchecked by treatment, causes ulceration with perforation of the cornea, and, in some cases, sloughing of the whole of this transparent membrane; in the latter case there will of course be complete loss of vision. With slight ulceration and even perforation the sight, though not destroyed, will in most cases be seriously impaired. Occasionally the purulent ophthalmia extends with great rapidity from the conjunctiva to the other coats, and even to the interior of the eyeball.

The purulent ophthalmia of infants generally occurs on the third or fourth day after birth. In many instances, and especially among the poor, it is not noticed for the first day or two, and until irreparable mischief has been produced. In the first stage the lids are slightly swollen, and are stuck together by some dried mucus. There is intolerance of light, and the infant's brow is generally much contracted. At a more advanced stage the lids become red and puffy, and are separated from each other by the protrusion of rolls of inflamed and swollen conjunctiva. From the surface of this membrane there is a profuse and continuous discharge of thick yellowish fluid, which is sometimes stained with blood. The effects of this disease, when severe and if allowed to take its course, are sloughing of the cornea and ulceration of this transparent membrane, and subsequent opacity. Purulent ophthalmia is more amenable to treatment in new-born children than in adults, and in the former class of patients, unless the cornea has been already involved, speedily and completely subsides without any bad results, after the application of suitable remedies.

The adult subjects of purulent ophthalmia are usually pallid and weak, and should not be treated on any lowering system; the strength ought to be kept up by good but easily digestible food, beer, wine, and in very bad cases brandy may be given in moderate quantities. The most useful medicinal agents are quinine and opium. The local treatment carried out by most surgeons in this country consists in incising the masses of swollen conjunctiva, and in applying some strong astringent, as lunar caustic in strong solution, or in the solid stick. The eyes are then to be frequently syringed with a solution of alum. There is probably no other local affection in which early professional assistance is more necessary than purulent ophthalmia, whether in the adult or young infant. But in all cases of this kind much responsibility is thrown upon the nurse or attendant. The eyes have frequently to be bathed, the face must be kept clean, and, above all, great care must be taken to wipe away at once the purulent discharge, as the contact of this with the conjunctiva of a healthy eye will almost certainly set up fresh inflammation and suppuration. The affected eye should be covered by a layer of cotton wool fixed by a bandage. This covering should be frequently renewed, and when removed should at once be burnt.

In the purulent ophthalmia of infants the local treatment need not be so severe. The frequent application of a solution of alum (fifteen grains to one ounce of water) will in most cases prove an efficacious means of arresting the course of the disease.

Granular Ophthalmia. A patient suffering from this form of ophthalmia generally presents the following appearances: the edges of the eyelids are red and swollen, the upper lid droops over the front of the eye, and the lower lid is slightly everted; the conjunctiva is reddened, and on exposure to bright

light there is a free discharge of tears, and the lids are closed spasmodically; the cornea is pitted on its surface and more or less hazy, and near its circumference is invaded by a well-marked zone of dilated blood-vessels. On evert- ing the upper lip it will be found that the conjunctiva lining its inner surface is very red and vascular, and studded with numerous soft and ruddy projections resembling the granulations observed on all healthy ulcers. In consequence of this resemblance the soft growths, which are enlarged follicles and papillæ of the conjunctiva, are called granulations, and the inflammation to which they give rise by friction over the surface of the eyeball is called granular oph- thalmia. These granulations are different in form, size, and consistence in different cases. In some cases the inner surface of the lid is studded by minute and pale gray granules, which have been likened to soaked sago grains. The precise nature and origin of this affection have not yet been made out. It is of frequent occurrence among sailors and soldiers and in large parochial schools. It is very common among the peasantry in some parts of Ireland. The subjects of prolonged granular ophthalmia are usually pale, weak, and out of health. It is a very chronic and obstinate disease, and often causes dense opacity of the cornea and incurable blindness.

The treatment of this affection consists in supporting the strength of the patient, and in attempting to rub down and destroy the granulations by astrin- gents and caustics. The applications most frequently used by surgeons for this latter purpose are blue stone, lunar caustic, acetate of lead, liquor potassæ, tannin, and quinine. These are all very powerful agents, and necessitate great care in their application.

Scrofulous or Strumous Ophthalmia. This differs from the preceding forms of ophthalmia in being an inflammatory affection of the cornea, and not of the conjunctiva. It is met with generally in ill-nourished and unhealthy children and young women. It is often associated with pustular affections of the scalp, and with eczematous scabs and excoriations about the nose and ears. Although called scrofulous ophthalmia, this affection is not met with exclusively in indi- viduals in whom there is any morbid disposition of a scrofulous or tuberculous character. The most morbid symptom of this kind of ophthalmia is great in- tolerance of light (photophobia). The patient generally lies with the face downwards and the eyes covered by the hands or arms, and when he is raised and brought to the light the eyelids are closed spasmodically, and the whole face is much contorted. There is a profuse flow of tears, which irritate and redden the lower lid and the cheek. When, with much difficulty, the eyelids have been separated, the observer will find at first sight but very little to ac- count for the acute pain and intolerance of light. The conjunctiva is gener- ally clear and free from swelling and redness. On examining the cornea closely, it will be found somewhat clouded and studded by a few small super- ficial pits or small ulcers, and at the margin may generally be seen one or more whitish specks surrounded by distended blood-vessels. In advanced cases there is deeper and more extensive ulceration, with dense clouding of the cornea.

The essential point in the treatment of this affection is the improvement of the general condition. If possible, the patient should be sent to the sea-side, and be allowed to take exercise in the open air. The diet should be nutritious and easily digestible, and a small quantity of wine may be allowed. Prepara- tions of steel and cod-liver oil are especially beneficial in cases of this kind. The intolerance of light and the pain in the eyes may be much relieved by applying small blisters, one after the other, to the temple and forehead.

Ophthalmoscope. This is an apparatus used for exploring the interior

of the eyeball and the posterior portions of the retina and choroid. It was invented by Professor Helmholtz in 1851, and has since proved itself an invaluable agent in the diagnosis of affections of the organ of sight, arising from local morbid changes, and also from constitutional disorders. Surgeons skilled in its use are now able to detect inflammatory and hæmorrhagic changes in the membranes and humors of the eye, and occasionally discover intra-ocular indications of disease of the brain and of Bright's disease of the kidneys, of the existence of which serious disorders there had previously been no suspicions on the part either of patient or medical attendant. The simplest form of ophthalmoscope is a round concave mirror perforated at its centre by a small orifice, through which the surgeon can look directly upon the fundus of the eyeball illuminated by the rays of a bright light thrown upon the mirror, and reflected to the patient's retina. These rays are reflected back from the bottom of the patient's eye, and converge at the surface of the reflecting mirror, to the back part of which the eye of the observer is applied. In addition to the mirror a small convex lens of short focus is often placed before the eye of the patient, in order that the observer may obtain a clearer and magnified view of the retina. The examination is made in a darkened room, and a gas-burner or oil-lamp is so placed that it is on one side of, slightly behind, and on a level with, the head of the patient, who sits facing the surgeon. Before the examination atropine is usually applied to the surface of the eye, in order to dilate the pupil. The use of the ophthalmoscope seldom causes any pain or uneasiness. The temporary disturbance of vision which sometimes follows the examination is usually due to the action of atropine.

The above-described form of ophthalmoscope, consisting of the mirror and small concave lens, is the one most frequently used, as it can be packed into a small compass, and can be readily arranged. Much practice, however, is necessary before one can render the interior of the eyeball distinctly visible, and detect any morbid change in the delicate membranes at its fundus. For the purpose of demonstrating intra-ocular appearances to those who have not acquired dexterity in the use of the ordinary apparatus, various complicated forms of ophthalmoscope have been devised, most of which, however, are open to some objection.

The following are the ophthalmoscopic appearances presented by a healthy eye: At the fundus of the eyeball is an orange-red or orange-yellow membrane, the choroid, in front of which is the transparent retina, traversed by very distinct blood-vessels, which radiate from a circular or oval disc of a creamy or pale pink color; this is called the optic disc or papilla, and is the outer extremity of the large nerve which passes from the base of the brain into the orbit and to the eye. This disc is situated to the inner side of that portion of the retina which lies in the axis of vision when the patient looks directly forwards. In this portion of the retina, which is at the centre of the posterior portion of the globe, is the macula lutea, or "yellow spot." This, in the living subject, is generally indicated by a pale red and irregular patch, which is quite free from blood-vessels. It is this part of the retina, and not the ocular termination of the optic nerve, which corresponds to the axis of vision.

The following are the chief morbid changes revealed by the ophthalmoscope: congestion, swelling, shrinking, excavation, and irregular form of the optic disc, opacities, and effusion of blood in the retina, and distension and contraction of the blood-vessels traversing that membrane, congestion and inflammation of the choroid, deposits of inflammatory lymph and of pigment in this membrane, and atrophy, with absorption of pigment or black coloring matter.

Hæmorrhages into the vitreous humor and incipient cataract may be discovered by means of the ophthalmoscope.

Opisthotonos is a technical term used to designate those convulsions in cases of tetanus or hysteria, etc., in which the patient is arched backwards, so that the head nearly touches the heels. See TETANUS.

Opium is perhaps the most important drug in our Pharmacopœia. Various kinds are in use, but all are obtained in the same way. The white opium poppy is allowed to mature its capsules only for a very short period, only indeed for a few days after the flower leaves have fallen. Then incisions are made in its texture, so deep as to reach the sap, but not so deep as to reach the interior of the capsule. The sap exudes as a milky juice which speedily hardens and becomes brown, forming little masses. These are carefully gathered or scraped off and wrought up into balls or cakes, and usually covered over with some leaf. Turkey opium is that which is chiefly used in this country. Of it, there are two varieties, the Constantinople and the Smyrna. Both are now of about the same value, but formerly Smyrna was best. It was known from the other by being covered with the capsules of a plant of the dock kind. Both are soft, dark brown in color, and possessed of a heavy peculiar odor called narcotic. The large masses bear indications of having been made up of the smaller, called tears. Other varieties are employed for the preparation of alkaloid, but should not be used for making the officinal preparations; such are Egyptian and East Indian opium. These preparations are many and various, comprehending a confection, a plaster, an enema, an extract, a liquid extract, a liniment, a pill (commonly called compound soap pill), a lead and opium pill; aromatic chalk powdered with opium, compound ipecacuanha powder, compound kino powder, compound powder of opium, tincture of opium or laudanum, compound tincture of camphor, also known as paregoric elixir; an ammoniated tincture of opium, opium lozenges, ointment of galls and opium, and wine of opium. Of course the doses of these vary according to the effect it is desired to produce, but supposing it is intended to give rise to an effect comparable to that produced by a grain of opium, that is an ordinary full dose, they would be as follows: of confection of opium 5 to 15 grains, of the extract about a grain, of the liquid extract 25 drops; of laudanum 25 or 30 drops; of compound tincture of camphor about the same, and of ammoniated tincture of opium rather less; of opium wine rather more than 30 drops may be given, of chalk and opium powder 30 to 40 grains, of compound ipecacuanha powder 10 grains, of compound kino powder 15 grains, of compound soap pill 4 or 5 grains, of compound powder of opium 3 grains, of lead and opium pill 4 grains, of opium lozenges 1 to 4. Opium contains a great variety of substances of a crystalline character, and possessed of distinct property. Its chief acid is one called meconic acid, its chief base is morphia. But besides morphia it contains codeia, papaverina, thebaia, or paramorphia, narcotine, narceia, meconine, or opianyl, opianine and porphyroxine, with perhaps a variety of others. Morphia in many respects resembles the action of opium which may indeed be said to owe its efficacy to the presence of this base. Codeia is said to be the most poisonous of the principles. Narcotine is merely tonic and antiperiodic and thebaia resembles strychnine. On the whole, not much is known with certainty of the action of any of these bases except morphia. Two salts of morphia are used, the hydrochlorate and the acetate. Of the former we have a solution, suppositories, lozenges, and another form of lozenge combined with ipecacuanha. Of the acetate merely the liquor or solution is officinal. For opium to exercise its free influence, it is necessary

that it should be absorbed into the blood, but it does not greatly matter by what way it is introduced, whether by the stomach, the bowels, by a raw surface, or, as is now extensively practiced, by subcutaneous injection. If in any of these ways an ordinary dose of opium, or its alkaloid, morphia, is introduced, there is first of all a stage which might, though incorrectly, be called one of excitement. The mind becomes quiet under its soothing influence, the pulse quickens, the mouth grows somewhat dry, but the moisture of the skin increases. By and by the pulse slackens, the breathing is long and full, and the patient sleeps. When he awakes there is generally thirst, some nausea, and very often headache; the tongue is furred and the bowels confined. Should a large dose have been given the effects are more marked, the preliminary stage is hardly noticed, sleep of a heavy kind speedily comes on, and the breathing is often stertorous, whilst the pulse is slow. This condition may be induced by very different quantities of the poison in different individuals. Children are unusually susceptible to its action, inasmuch that there is danger in giving them the weakest preparation of opium in the smallest quantity. On the other hand, certain individuals can hardly be affected by its use except in large quantity. Such a condition of system is especially brought about by prolonged use of the drug. After a poisonous dose, the stage of excitement is hardly noticeable, and narcotism comes on almost at once. There is a craving for sleep which can hardly be overcome, and sleep if permitted soon passes into complete insensibility; the surface, at first pale and covered with sweat, becomes cold and livid; the breathing, exceedingly slow and stertorous, gradually grows more and more shallow till it ceases. The pulse, from being full and firm, becomes smaller and smaller, slower and slower, until it ceases to be felt. The muscles of the whole body are relaxed, there is complete loss of sensibility, the patient can no longer be roused. The rattle begins in his throat, and gradually death ensues. One of the most marked peculiarities of the action of opium is its influence on the pupil, which it contracts powerfully, so that when the patient is fully under its influence the pupil may seem no larger than a pin's point. This is an important diagnostic as to the cause of insensibility in poisoning by opium, and the insensibility produced in other ways. Though these are the ordinary symptoms produced by opium, yet there are others of a very diverse character sometimes manifested. As to the remedies to be employed in poisoning by opium, these are chiefly means to prevent sleep, as the system after having once fallen under its influence to the full extent is not easily roused. Shaking, flicking the soles of the feet, etc., are commonly resorted to. But these are only to be had recourse to after the stomach has been emptied of the poison. Perhaps the best thing here is the stomach-pump, as it admits of the stomach being washed out, but if that is not at hand a stimulant emetic — mustard is the best — should be given, after which black coffee should be freely administered from time to time till the patient gets well. As belladonna acts in an opposite fashion on the pupils, others have proposed it as an antidote for opium, and it has been administered subcutaneously in a certain number of successful cases, but whether the belladonna was the agent to produce this or no seems uncertain. There are few diseases in which complications demanding the use of opium may not arise. In fact, its uses are legion. Thus in fevers, though we cannot hope to cut short the malady, we may obviate certain of its most distressing symptoms by means of opium; want of sleep, especially in typhus, often gives rise to delirium of a low muttering sort, with picking of the bed-clothes and wandering. Here opium judiciously given may save the patient, who in such cases is in very great danger. Graves

used to give opium combined with tartar emetic in these cases, apparently with the best results. He gave three or four drops of laudanum, with a little tartar emetic, every two hours till the patient was quieted.

In any malady accompanied by this form of delirium, where the strength is at the lowest ebb, the tongue brown and dry, the pulse hardly perceptible and too quick to be counted, if opium be given in this way along with a certain quantity of brandy, to be administered as carefully as the opium, safety may be obtained almost when past hope. But the opium must be given in small doses, frequently repeated, and the brandy in teaspoonfuls. In acute mania, opium with or without tartar emetic is of great service. Sometimes it is best given under the skin.

But the great use of opium is to relieve pain. For this purpose it is now mostly given hypodermically, that is, under the skin. For thereby the digestion is less disturbed, and the patient is free to take food; moreover, a smaller quantity suffices. However, this must be borne in mind, that the quantity required to procure ease rapidly increases, so that what would suffice at one time will not at another, some time thereafter; and the same holds good of its internal administration. It is best, therefore, to alternate its use with that of other sedatives, especially chloral, so that the system has time to recover from the use of the one before it is necessary to return to it. In this way opium is of the greatest service in gall-stones, the passage of urinary calculi, cancers, painful ulcers, etc. A single injection may suffice to cure sciatica and other forms of neuralgia, if applied on the spot, but as the same result used to follow acupuncture in certain instances, we cannot be quite certain of the efficacy of the morphia. The same means may be employed to cure pleurodynia, that is, pain in the side, if the pain be deep seated. The same form of the remedy may be of use in the vomiting of pregnancy, or to assist persistent hiccup. When the pain is in the stomach itself and the vomiting arises from disease of that organ, of course it is better to give the opium by the mouth, provided it be not rejected, as it too often is. If so, either a very small piece of morphia and sugar may be given, or it may be administered subcutaneously. In certain forms of heart-burn, too, it may be employed with advantage, and may be combined with tonics. On the bowels it acts much as it does on the stomach, arresting their secretion and motion. Hence constipation is one of the most certain consequences of giving opium, even in small doses. This property becomes of great value in disease when it is desirable to restrain inordinate action of the bowels. To effect this, no substance is so useful as opium, especially when it is desirable to allay irritation as well as to arrest action. In diarrhoea, therefore, both acute and chronic, opium is of great value, especially after the irritant substance which has given rise to the diarrhoea has been removed; previous to that its use is inadvisable. Hence, too, a prescription of use in many forms of diarrhoea with griping, ten drops of laudanum in half an ounce of castor oil. This combination insures the ejection of the irritant matter, and the immediate action of the opium to follow it. In diarrhoea connected with tuberculosis it is also of use. In some forms of colic allied to the diarrhoeas we have already spoken of, the castor oil and laudanum is the best remedy. In peritonitis, where the motion of the intestines is provocative of harm, opium is the best remedy; so, too, in injury to the intestines, especially rupture, from whatever cause. When the bowel is affected, especially in its lower portion, it is often the practice to administer opium, that is laudanum, by enemata. When so administered the injection ought to be of the smallest possible bulk, not exceeding an ounce, and ought to be of the temperature of the body, that

is, about, 100° Fahr. This is very effectual in some forms of diarrhœa, especially in those dangerous forms which carry off children rapidly. In diarrhœa from tubercle or typhoid a similar law prevails. Opium may be exhibited in this manner with great success when it is desired to relieve pain in the neighborhood of the rectum, especially in the bladder and womb. Commonly suppositories are used in such cases instead of injections. Mixed with gall ointment it is one of the best remedies we possess for ulceration of the rectum and piles. Fissure of the anus, one of the most excruciating of maladies, too, may be relieved, if not cured, by a similar application. Given internally, or by the skin, opium or morphia is of the very greatest service to patients the subjects of delirium tremens. Frequently it is advisable to add tartar emetic or aconite to it; but if, on the other hand, the patient has long been without food it is necessary to feed him carefully, and even to administer stimulants. In these cases ammonia is invaluable. In whooping-cough opium is often of signal service, if swallowed slowly, as by sucking a lozenge; it relieves the irritability of parts, and when introduced into the system seems to relieve the condition which gives rise to the whoop. As, however, whooping-cough ordinarily occurs in young people, and these bear opium badly, care must be taken in its administration. A small dose of opium, especially in the form of Dover's powder, will frequently check a cold if it is as yet in the shivering stage. It should be given at bed-time, five or ten grains for a dose, and care be taken to secure a good perspiration afterwards. When morphia is given hypodermically, the acetate is commonly used, as nearly as possible in a neutral state, and some prefer giving a little atropine with it. The solution should be so regulated that one or two drops suffice, not more than five should ever be given, and the quantity ought not to exceed the fifth part of a grain.

Opodeldoc is the name commonly given to the soap liniment of the Pharmacopœia. It consists of hard soap, camphor, oil of rosemary, spirit, and water. Its chief use lies in enabling us to rub a part with ease, obviating unpleasant friction, and at the same time acting as a slight stimulant to the parts. Its chief value is in sprains after they have ceased to be acute, and when rubbing is of value, tending to remove stiffness and swelling, and so rendering the joint supple again. It is also a most useful basis for other liniments which it is desirable to rub into a part, when these contain no oil or soap, such as is necessary when much rubbing is intended.

Opoponax is not now contained in the Pharmacopœia; but was so in that of London up to 1836. Its properties are similar to other fetid gum resins, perhaps most closely approaching galbanum.

Optic Nerves. These are two in number, and one is supplied to each eye, enabling man to have the sensation of sight. Entering the eyeball, they each spread out into most delicate filaments on the retina, and as the light from without impinges upon them, it gives to the mind those impressions which are called light, and which enable men to recognize objects in the outer world. These nerves are liable to disease from mischief in the brain, from disease in the kidneys, and from over work, injury, etc. See EYE.

Oranges are the fruit of several species of *Citrus* belong to the family *Aurantiaceæ*. To the same order belong the lemon, the lime, and the shaddock. These fruits are all distinguished by containing citric acid. The orange juice contains in addition sugar; hence their use as fruit for eating. In all cases where citric acid is indicated, oranges may be used. As a refreshing article of food in the sick-room, there is no fruit superior. The peel of the fruits of the *Aurantiaceæ* contains in little receptacles a volatile oil, which is a pleasant

stimulant and flavorer. This oil is often separated and sold under the name of neroli oil, oil of lemons, etc. See CITRIC ACID, LEMONS.

Orthopnœa means that condition of respiration which compels the individual to sit upright. It is one of great discomfort, and often is of dire significance. Like most other symptoms, it may depend on a variety of causes, some of them having apparently nothing to do with respiration. In many cases of disease of the heart, the patient, for a very long period before death, is quite unable to lie down. The only sleep that can be procured, is got whilst the patient is propped up by pillows. In dropsy, too, though not dependent on heart mischief, the patient is often compelled to sit up continually, any other position interfering so greatly with breathing as to necessitate instant change, and altogether precluding sleep, except in that posture. In point of fact, whenever there is difficulty in obtaining breath, the patient instinctively starts up, for in the upright position he is able to call into play many powerful muscles, not ordinarily employed in respiration. Moreover, the weight or pressure of the contents of the abdomen against the lower boundary of the chest is removed, and the powerful muscle of respiration called the diaphragm, or midriff, may be called into play with more advantage.

In various maladies affecting the respiratory organs this condition is noticeable. Thus it may be seen when, from whatever cause, the air is prevented from entering the chest freely, as in any malady which affects the air-passages. Perhaps spasmodic asthma furnishes as good an example of extreme orthopnœa as does any disease, for in it the patient may be compelled to lay hold of something over his head, so as to fix his arms, besides assuming the upright position. When, too, the pleuræ are filled with fluid, so as to interfere with the movements of the chest, if the condition be symmetrical, that is to say, affecting both sides of the chest, we may have orthopnœa very markedly.

It is, however, in heart disease that we commonly see the condition called orthopnœa in its extreme form, to an extent most distressing to the patient, and even to attendants. In these unfortunates, owing to causes we cannot here explain, the circulation of the blood is sadly interfered with. The blood current, especially in the veins, is dammed back and obstructed, so that these vessels become overloaded and overdistended. As a consequence the fluid portion of the blood passes through their coats into the tissues beyond, and accumulates there. This is dropsy. Most frequently these transudations begin in the feet and gradually creep upwards; the ankles are affected, then the legs and thighs, and then the abdomen, too, is filled. By this time, also, the circulation of the blood through the lungs is greatly impeded from the same cause. The lungs are congested, and the blood cannot pass freely from the right side of the heart to the left. Now to give a sensation of comfortable, easy breathing, when the process is a pleasure rather than otherwise, it is as necessary that there should be a flow of purified blood from the lung as of pure air into it. But in the condition of which we speak the flow of blood from the lung is obstructed. Moreover, the accumulation of fluid in the abdomen prevents the use of the diaphragm as a muscle of respiration, and so the movements of the chest-wall must accomplish all. As matters advance apace, the fluid from the distended vessels begins to accumulate in the pleuræ, which in its turn interferes with the drawing of air into the lungs. Thus there is the condition of the circulation already alluded to as a cause of difficult breathing, and a condition of the respiration arising from the former, and intensifying its evil effects, added to it, the consequence being orthopnœa of the worst kind, and in too many instances only to be terminated with the patient's life.

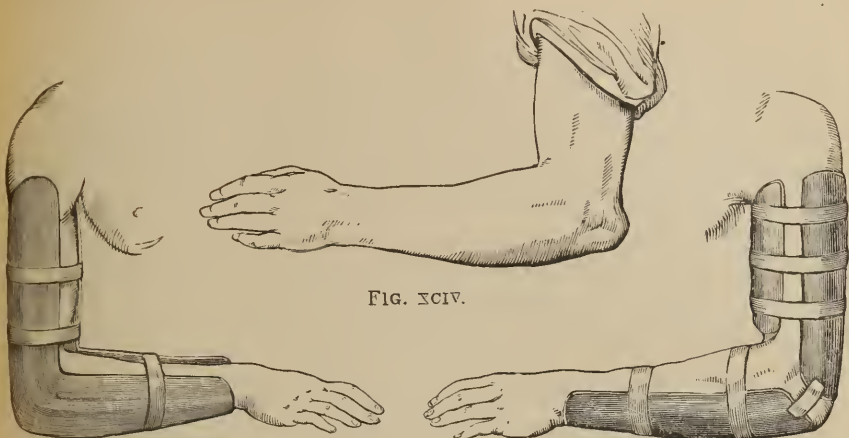


FIG. XCIV.

FIG. XCV.

FIG. XCVI.

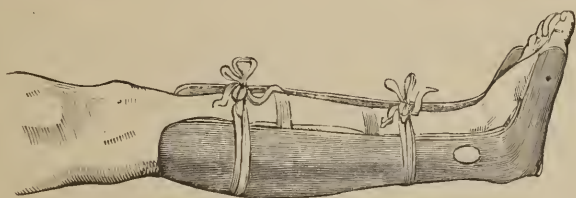


FIG. XCVII.



FIG. XCVIII.

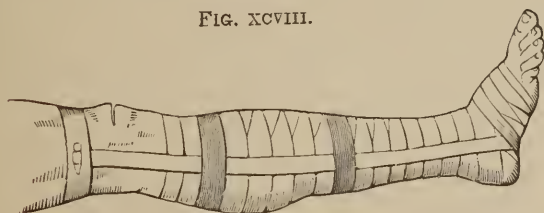


FIG. XCIX.

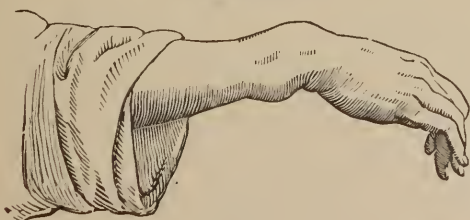


FIG. C.

It will be seen that the explanation here given is mainly a mechanical one. The remedies, too, are mainly mechanical. In most cases the orthopneæ depends on interference with the circulation, as indicated by mechanical congestion. In the olden time men used to remedy that by the lancet; now we seldom use that instrument. Hot-air baths and hydragogue purgatives take its place.

Ossification is a term applied to any of the parts of the body in which calcareous or other matter is deposited in the tissue, so as to produce hardness or a bony-like aspect and character. See **DEGENERATION**.

Otitis is a technical name for inflammation of the ear. See **EAR**.

Otolithes, or **Otoconia**, are minute particles of calcareous sand found in the membranous labyrinth of the ear.

Otorrhœa signifies a discharge from the ear; it is often seen in children, and chiefly in those who are scrofulous. The ear should be syringed with warm water four or five times a day, and then filled with cotton wool and sweet oil. See **EAR**.

Ovarian Dropsy is the name given to that disease in which a large cyst or cavity, filled with fluid, grows from the ovary and fills the abdomen; these cysts may grow as large as an adult head, or even larger; the walls are tough and fibrous, and contain generally fluid of a dark color.

Ovarian Irritation is sometimes produced when the ovaries are congested at the time of menstruation; pain, nausea, and faintness are often the chief symptoms. A hot hip-bath, or the application of two or three leeches over the seat of pain, and then rest in the horizontal position, will generally give relief.

Ovariectomy is the operation by which a surgeon removes an ovarian cyst or tumor from the abdominal cavity; formerly it was thought a very formidable operation, but of late years it has been frequently performed with considerable success. Its originator, Dr. Ephraim McDowell, of Kentucky, is known as the "father of ovariectomy."

Ovary. The ovaries are two in number, and are situated one on each side of the uterus or womb, with which they are at certain times connected by means of the Fallopian tubes. Each ovary is about the size and shape of an almond, and contains within itself numerous round, cellular bodies, called ova, which are of much importance for the development of the ovary. This substance is liable to congestion as each menstrual period comes round, and it is often the seat of much pain and suffering in cases of dysmenorrhœa. The ovary is liable to inflammation, and then adhesions may be set up with surrounding structures; sterility, great pain over one or other side of the lower part of the abdomen, a feeling of languor and nausea, and pain in the back are among the chief symptoms. The ovaries are liable to cystic disease, and in some cases enormous tumors are formed in the abdomen, and the case is commonly called one of ovarian dropsy. The tumor is generally of slow growth, commencing on one side of the abdomen, gradually filling it, and making it tense and convex. The cyst may be tapped, so as to allow the fluid to escape, or it may be removed altogether by the operation known as ovariectomy.

Overcrowding is an evil we are every day learning more and more to appreciate, and which, nevertheless, seems to be increasing rather than diminishing. The increased price of food which is absolutely necessary causes less to be spent in procuring shelter. A single man may do very well at one of the lodging-houses, where cleanliness and something like proportionate air-space are enforced, but where there is a family, or where females are concerned, this

is hardly possible; and so we find them resorting to places unfit for human habitation. Were this matter understood, these would have been suppressed long ago; but it never has been brought clearly home to the public mind that such dwellings are as dangerous to the state, or even more so, than the predatory tribes they often shelter. The effects of overcrowding are both immediate and remote. The former strike us the more forcibly, but are infinitely less destructive than the latter. The common instances given of immediate fatal results following overcrowding are trite enough. Chief among them is the history of the Black Hole of Calcutta, famed in story, where 146 men were locked up in a dungeon, 18 feet by 14, and ventilated only by two small windows. In the morning only 23 were alive, and of these some afterwards died. True, all of them did not perish for lack of air; some were trampled to death in the struggle to reach the windows, but the majority died as much from the want of air as if they had been hanged or strangled. The oxygen of the air had been entirely consumed, carbonic acid and other useless gases being alone left. The other kind of overcrowding, or the result of it, is quite different in its manifestations. In the crowded dens and alleys of our large cities typhus fever has its familiar abode. Whether this fever originates invariably and simply from overcrowding perhaps does not greatly matter. Starting how it may, it is in such districts and among the squalid habitations thereof that we find typhus fever to rage with most violence, sometimes extending elsewhere, to carry off those who can ill be spared by the community. In the Middle Ages, in England, when wars prevailed and men were shut up in walled towns or narrow castles, similar conditions favored the ravages of small-pox and plague. And even at a much later period, when bad food, filth, and overcrowding characterized jails, ships, and camps, the same scourge, under different names, carried off judges and jurymen, decimated fleets, and inflicted on armies more damage than did the enemy; for jail fever, ship fever, and camp fever were but modifications of typhus, the child of filth, intemperance, and overcrowding. So, too, recent experience tells us that it is the neighborhoods we know well to be overcrowded which suffer most from cholera, from relapsing fever, in short, from whatever epidemic prevails. As to the space allowed for each individual, that varies with the means of renewing the air. In a room which is occupied day and night each individual ought to possess at least 800 cubic feet of atmospheric space. In most of our hospitals the space allowed is greater — 1200 feet being about the space considered normal. In workhouses the minimum space allowed for each sleeper in a dormitory not used during the day is 300 feet, and in lodging-houses under police control at least 250. This, of course, is too small for a sick individual, and implies the necessity for ventilation. In barracks soldiers are allowed a space of 600 cubic feet, and no one familiar with the interior of a barrack-room will think it a whit too much. Nor does overcrowding and its evil effects manifest itself in one way only. It of course impairs the health of those subject to it, so that an illness which would be trivial to a strong, hardy man means to them death. They are subject to more diseases, also, so that they are more frequently incapacitated from labor. During that time they become burdens on the public; the wife and family, if there are any such, do the same.

Over-Lactation. In many cases, and especially among the poor, women go on far too long before they wean their babe, and the consequence is that they become pale and weakly, suffer from headache and pain in the back and side, and sometimes also from leucorrhœa. A child, as a rule, should be weaned after nine or ten months, but in many cases it is kept at the breast up

to eighteen months, or even two years of age, to the great injury of the mother and in a less degree to the child. The treatment will consist in weaning the child, giving nourishing food and tonics, and in moderate out-door exercise. See DIETS.

Ovum is the small cellular body which exists in the ovary in great numbers, and which when it has passed into the womb, and become impregnated, is developed into the future embryo.

Oxalate of Cerium is a remedy now contained in the Pharmacopœia, but only recently so. It is a white granular powder, insoluble in water, but decomposed by strong heat, the oxalic acid being destroyed. The salt seems to act locally as a sedative, and has been chiefly employed in irritable states of the stomach accompanied by vomiting. Its use in point of fact seems to be much as in the cases where bismuth and nitrate of silver are used, but it is also said to be very useful in the vomiting of pregnancy, where these are comparatively useless. The salt has also been used in cases of chorea and epilepsy. It was introduced mainly because nitrate of silver, whose action it simulates, blackens the skin by long use, and this does not. The dose is one or two grains, given along with or just after food. It is not very generally used.

Oxalic Acid is an organic acid found present in many plants. It gives the acidity to sorrel and rhubarb, hence these plants are used as articles of diet. Oxalic acid, however, is a poison, and is often mistaken for Epsom salts, or used by the suicide. The best remedy for poisoning by oxalic acid is carbonate of lime — common chalk. The lime forms an insoluble compound with the oxalic acid, and renders it innocuous. See OXALIC ACID DIATHESIS, POISONING.

Oxalic Acid Diathesis, as it was called by those who first described the tendency to pass oxalates in the urine, is a condition in which we now, rightly or wrongly, do not greatly believe. Undoubtedly some people more than others have a tendency to pass oxalate of lime in their urine. This most frequently is accompanied by considerable irritation of the urinary passages, indigestion, and a mental irritability, which may be accounted for without elevating the whole symptoms into a peculiar variety of constitution which the term diathesis implies. Very often the presence of oxalates in the urine seems to depend on imperfect respiration. Sometimes, and perhaps more frequently than in the other instance, it depends on indigestion or errors of diet. Rhubarb contains much oxalic, and eating it induces in many people a copious oxaluria, merely temporary, however, in its character. Sweet substances in some individuals give rise to something of the same kind. When oxaluria prevails, and it cannot well be detected except by microscopical examination of the urine, such substances should be avoided, and acids, especially the hydrochloric, or dilute nitro-hydrochloric, taken in small doses (ten to fifteen drops) just after food.

Ox-gall, or **BILE**, is not very often used in medicine. It is purified after being taken from the gall-bladder of the ox by adding to it spirit; this throws down the mucus, which is afterwards separated by decantation. In color it is yellowish-green, with a peculiar odor. Its taste is at first sweet, afterwards intensely bitter. It is soluble in water and spirit. Bile contains many things, but the bile acids seem to be the most important substances. These are reabsorbed under ordinary circumstances, and undergo further changes. Bile prepared thus is supposed to act as a laxative, and also to aid in preserving the contents of the alimentary canal from putrefactive change. Thus it is of use where the entrance of the bile of the liver into the alimentary canal is pre-

vented from whatever cause, and in constipation supposed to depend on insufficient bile flow. Meanwhile its value is mainly speculative. See LIVER.

Oxygen is one of the elements, is a gas and a supporter of combustion. It exists in the atmosphere in the proportion of twenty-one parts to seventy-nine of nitrogen. In the atmosphere it becomes the means of all kinds of combustion, and the principal agent in putrefaction. It is the sole means of supplying the oxygen that is required for the oxidation of the tissues of animals, and the maintaining of animal heat. See HEAT, HEAT ANIMAL, OZONE, RESPIRATION.

Oxymel consists of a mixture of honey and acetic acid. This preparation is but little used, even as a vehicle, though it is rather an agreeable one. The only oxymel of importance is that of squills, which is largely used, especially among children, for the purpose of procuring the effects of squill. See SQUILL.

Oxyurides is a word used for thread-worms; *Oxyuris vermicularis* is the technical name for the thread-worm. See THREAD-WORMS.

Ozæna. This term is applied by surgeons to a profuse, and almost continuous discharge, from the nose, of pus or purulent fluid, having a very offensive odor. The nature of this fluid varies in different cases. In some instances it is thick, tenacious, and of a yellow color, and dries up into dense thick scabs; in others it is thin and clear; occasionally it is mixed with blood. The term ozæna does not imply a single disease, but merely a symptom common to many affections of the nostrils; it may be met with in simple ulceration, and in syphilitic or strumous ulceration of the nasal mucous membrane, but is most marked in connection with disease of the bones of the nose. The so-called simple or idiopathic ozæna depends upon a granular condition of the nasal mucous membrane which occurs in delicate patients, and is much aggravated by the causes of ordinary cold. Scrofulous ozæna generally occurs in unhealthy children, and is associated with external signs of scrofula, as enlargement of the glands of the neck, scabs about the nose and ears, etc. The prolonged presence of a foreign body, as a pea or bead, in the nose will often give rise to ozæna by setting up irritation and ulceration of the surrounding mucous membrane.

In the treatment of ozæna the first object should be to remove scabs, foreign bodies, and all possible causes of irritation. The nostrils should be then washed out with a warm solution of common salt, one teaspoonful to one pint of water. This may be done either with a large syringe or with the nasal douche of Dr. Thudichum. The patient should every morning and evening sniff up the steam of boiling water, to a pint of which a teaspoonful of tincture of iodine, or twenty drops of creasote, have been added. When ozæna seems to be due to a scrofulous or syphilitic taint, the proper constitutional treatment should be carried out.

Ozone is a peculiar substance discovered by Schönbein in 1858. It may be prepared by passing a succession of electric sparks through atmospheric air or dry oxygen, when a peculiar odor will be perceived. Ozone is much denser than oxygen itself; it may be destroyed by a heat of 550° Fahr.; it is insoluble in water, and in solutions of acids or alkalies; when present in the air it acts as an irritant to the air-passages. This substance possesses considerable bleaching properties, acts as a powerful oxidizing agent, and corrodes organic matters. Its presence may be detected by moistening a slip of paper with starch and iodide of potassium; the ozone, if present, will liberate the iodine from the iodide of potassium, and the free iodine will color the starch blue. Its influence on man is not yet understood.

P.

Packing, as it is technically termed, is of two kinds, *wet* and *dry*, but the latter is so uncomfortable that it is seldom had recourse to. Wet packing has become almost entirely an instrument in the hands of hydropathic practitioners, but most certainly it is worthy of a wider appreciation. One reason for its want of popularity is really a want of knowledge of how and when to apply it. A great number of slighter maladies, such as incipient colds, etc., may be cured by it; it marvelously removes fatigue, and withal may as easily be given in a private house as in the best appointed hydropathic establishment. Perhaps the simplest form of wet pack is the local one for sore throat which our great grandmothers were wont to employ. A stocking fresh removed from the foot, and so somewhat damp from perspiration, was applied to the throat, the damp part or sole next the skin, and the whole then wrapped round the throat and kept on all night. In the morning this was removed, the parts were washed with cold water, and very probably the pain was gone. This was modified somewhat by substituting a towel or piece of linen wrung out of cold water wrapped round the throat, and covered over with flannel, care being taken that the wet cloth did not extend beyond the parts to be relieved. This, too, is very successful, and worthy of trial. The wet pack is the same in principle, but applied to the whole body instead of to a part. As a preliminary the patient should take a smart walk or some similar exertion, not enough to tire, but sufficient to put the surface in a nice warm glow. When he returns his bed should be found prepared, by removal or folding down of all the bed-clothes, including the feather bed, if any. On the mattress should be spread a piece of waterproof sheeting if desired, but this is not absolutely necessary. Over this or in its place may be spread a thick blanket, and when the patient is ready this, in its turn, is covered with a sheet loosely wrung out of cold or nearly cold water, according to the season of the year. On this the patient is stretched quite naked, and then the sheet is tucked up tight all round about him, so that he lies swathed in the sheet like an Egyptian mummy; over this blankets are tucked in, and the whole may be covered up by the feather bed, if there is one; if not, a due supply of blankets must be used. The head is carefully wetted, a wet towel placed over the forehead if desired, and the patient left to himself for half an hour. Though cold at first the bodily heat soon begins to exert itself, and the whole mass becomes heated, so that the wet sheet acts like a kind of gigantic poultice applied to the whole surface of the body. However, should the reaction not take place of its own accord, it will be necessary to insure its appearance by the use of hot-water bottles. The result is a copious but imperceptible transpiration from the skin, which tends to open the pores better than anything else. At the end of half an hour the patient is to be stripped and well bathed with cold or nearly cold water, and the process is at an end. During the period he is left he most frequently sleeps or dozes, so much tranquillity does it give. Dry packing is simply sweating induced by a heap of bed-clothes.

Pain is one of the most common symptoms in disease, but it may arise from a great many conditions, and may therefore require different modes of treatment. No greater relief can be afforded than to adopt some means by which a patient can be made easier and free from this disagreeable symptom, and whereas in many cases it may be impossible to cure the disease or avert

the fatal end, yet it is often in our power to modify the severe symptoms and give a vast amount of relief. All pain is felt in the nerves, whatever may be the cause which gives rise to the sensation. The causes of pain may be divided into two great classes: (1.) Those depending upon too much blood in the part, and where there is an increased tension in the vessels. (2.) Those depending upon an impoverished state of the blood and an altered condition in the nutrition of the nervous centres; such pains are more commonly known as neuralgic pains, although, strictly speaking, all pain must be neuralgic. Under the first head may be included the pain caused by inflammation of any part, and more especially of the serous membranes, as in pleurisy, peritonitis, and pericarditis; also in the joints, as in gout and rheumatic fever; these cases are attended with more or less fever, and the pain is caused by the over-distended vessels in the inflamed part interfering with the nerves distributed there; of this kind also is the pain met with in an abscess, and it is well known how much more painful is an abscess under the tendon of the finger or in the gum than in some more lax tissue; and this is due to the tension of such a part, for where the skin is loose the swelling does not hurt much, but where the abscess is bound in by firm walls the pain is much greater. This accounts, too, for the relief sometimes experienced after the face has become swollen from toothache, for the fluid has escaped then from the vessels, and the tension is diminished. Pain, when due to this cause, can be relieved in several ways, but all the methods adopted have in common the object of relieving the distended vessels; a few leeches over the affected part will give relief by withdrawing some of the blood: hot fomentations, made by wringing out flannels in hot water, turpentine stupes, hot linseed-meal poultices, and cotton wool, are all most useful means of locally allaying the pain; sometimes continuous cold, applied by placing pounded ice in a bladder, will relieve; at other times a hot bath will do good. Other measures may be adopted, as the hypodermic injection of morphia, the local application of belladonna or aconite, and the internal administration of opium. The second class includes tic-douloureux, sciatica, hysterical pains, and what are commonly known as neuralgic pains. They are generally associated with pallor and debility. Nothing is more common than to meet with such cases as the following: A woman who has borne several children, and suckled them for some time, finds herself losing strength and flesh; her appetite is bad, and she generally has been unable to get sufficient nourishment, perhaps having meat only once a week, while all the time her strength should have been well supported while nursing her baby. In time, besides feeling weaker, she is nervous and low-spirited, has pain across the forehead and over the top of the head, dimness of vision, occasionally giddiness, pain in the left breast and left side, pain in the back and either across the loins or between the shoulders. Now and then there is pain in the limbs; she is pale, and may suffer from leucorrhœa; is unfit for much exertion, and, although still feeling ill, is obliged to attend to her children and household work. For such a case relief can only be obtained by supplying her with nourishing and wholesome food, by rest in a horizontal posture, by a short daily walk on a fine day, so as not to become weary, and by moderating the quantity of stimulants taken daily. It is also most needful to give tonics, as iron and quinine, so as to improve the general health. Iron is not often borne well at first, and then the mineral acids, with some bitter infusion, may be given. Change of air and scene is very valuable, but in such cases few can afford it.

Pain of this kind is very common in pregnancy, and then one side of the

face is generally affected; there is no swelling or redness, and leeching the gum or extracting a tooth is a perfectly useless proceeding in such cases; quinine and some chloric ether is the best remedy. The pain in brow ague or migraine (see INTERMITTENT FEVER) is of a similar nature, and may be also caused by malarious influences. Removal from the damp locality and the internal administration of large doses of quinine are the most likely measures to give relief. In these people, as in the previous case, there is always pallor and anæmia, and the mischief is not in the nerves but in the nerve-centres, — as the brain and spinal cord, — which are not properly nourished. In many fevers and in cases of syphilis, where the blood becomes gravely altered in quality, neuralgic pains are very common: in the former, the fever must be treated; in the latter, iodide of potassium will do much good. Lastly, there are certain muscular pains which come on because the muscle is tired; of such a nature are the pains felt by one after a long day's ride without being used to it, the pains caused by a troublesome cough in the intercostal muscles on each side from the violent exertion, the aching pains caused by laughing immoderately, and the pains brought on by any unusual exertion, and generally known as stiffness. The treatment must be rest for the affected part; when the cough is distressing means must be taken to relieve this, and a warm and wide flannel bandage should be fastened round the waist.

Painter's Colic is commonly met with in those who work with lead and its preparations, and more especially with those who deal in white lead. The disease is characterized by a blue line on the gums, great pain in the bowels, and constipation. See LEAD-POISONING.

Paints. The diseases arising from working with lead are described in the article on Lead-poisoning. It may suffice to state here the danger arising from children using toys painted green, or from the habit of putting into the mouth paint brushes and the cakes of ordinary color-boxes. Most green colors contain arsenic, and the poison may cause a sore throat, running at the eyes, purging, sickness, and pains in the abdomen. Similar results are brought about by having a green paper in a room, and serious consequences may ensue. See POISONING.

Palate. The palate may be considered under the separate portions of the hard and the soft palate.

The *hard palate* is that portion of the roof of the mouth immediately posterior to the gums and teeth; it is supported by the bony arch of the palate and upper jawbones, and is covered with a tough, dense mucous membrane, inseparably united to the periosteum of the above-mentioned bones. There is a median ridge, which marks the position of the congenital division of the parts, and there are numerous transverse ridges on either side of it.

The *soft palate*, or *velum pendulum palati*, is a soft movable substance, attached above and in front to the hard palate, whilst behind and below it terminates in a thin, free crescentic edge, from the centre of which the uvula hangs, thus dividing the edge into two semilunes. This velum is situated somewhat obliquely, its fixed edge being superior and anterior to the bone, the surface looking downwards and forwards towards the mouth and tongue, the opposite surface looking upwards and backwards. The mucous membrane contains a good many glands, and is covered with ciliated epithelium on its upper surface, and squamous in its inferior. In the act of deglutition the velum and uvula are raised so as to touch the back part of the pharynx, and thus prevent the food from ascending into the upper and nasal part of the cavity, from which it might regurgitate into the nares. The soft palate is each

side attached to the tongue and pharynx by muscles named palato-glossus and palato-pharyngeus, forming the anterior and posterior *pillars of the fauces*, and between these pillars lie the tonsils, vascular glands which secrete a viscid mucus, expressed at the moment of deglutition, and which lubricates the food on its downward passage to the œsophagus.

Affections of the palate. By far the most frequent affection of the palate which is met with either in the hard or soft, or both combined, is *cleft palate*. This is a congenital fissure, arising from an arrest of development of the natural vault of the palate, the nature of which is alluded to in the article on Hare-lip. (See HARE-LIP.) If the hard palate be extensively deficient congenitally, it is very difficult to remedy it surgically, at least by operative proceedings. The dentist, by applying a metal or vulcanite plate (termed an obturator), to take the place of a natural palate, may do great good; such a deformity, however, usually is co-existent with fissure of the lip, and in such cases the lip affection should be first attended to. When the chasm is very wide, probably an operation will not do much, but first-rate advice should be taken at the earliest stage of the child's existence. A mere fissure or crack often closes spontaneously, uniting during adolescence. It is in cases of fissure of the soft palate that the surgeon has it in his power to render such valuable service. It has been already mentioned that the normal soft palate is arched and vaulted, and subject to varying degrees of tension during deglutition, etc. The muscles which raise the soft palate are the levatores palati; those tending to stretch it and make it tense, the tensores or circumflexi palati; whilst others, the palato-glossi and palato-pharyngei, likewise put great tension upon it downwards and laterally. Now it is evident that the actions of these muscles must tend to keep apart the preëxisting fissure, and this fact having been determined, the surgeon has a plan of action before him. The operation for the relief of this affection is termed staphyloraphy generally, and it consists of three stages: the first is the setting free of muscular tension; the second the preparation of the edges of the existing fissure thus set free; and, thirdly, the putting in of such sutures or stitches as are necessary for the purpose of securing contact between such prepared edges. The first stage requires a long time generally for its preparation, such, for instance, as the accustoming of the patient to keep the mouth open for a long time at a stretch, the rendering the palate less sensible to the tickling, nigglings proceeding to be hereafter practiced, the determination not to swallow saliva, if the patient be of a sensible age (young children should have chloroform). Then the muscles, levator and circumflexus palati, and sometimes the palato-glossus and palato-pharyngeus, are divided by a peculiarly formed knife or scissors; afterwards the edges to be approximated are pared of their mucous membrane, so as to admit of their union by adhesion; and, lastly, the sutures to fix them are introduced, and this is by far the most difficult part of the procedure, requiring as much steadiness on the part of the patient as skill on the part of the surgeon. The patient should be thoroughly acquainted with the nature of the operation, as far as he can be, and must be convinced of its utility and chance of success. The operation, however, should be proposed, and, if possible, undertaken at infancy, with mechanical assistance and ether, in order to obviate any defective articulation, which will have been acquired if the operation be put off till puberty or after.

Ulceration and exfoliation. The mucous membrane is liable to ulceration, usually as a result of syphilis. This form of ulceration, however, invariably affects the bony palate as well, causing perforation, exfoliation of bone, and

adhesion of the soft palate by cicatrix, occluding the buccal and nasal portions of the pharynx. Such a state of things is associated, of course, with tertiary syphilis, and constitutionally requires iodide of potass, tonics, etc., and locally nitrate of silver, nitric acid, and chlorinated lotions. If the hard palate exfoliates (see EXFOLIATION), the separation must be patiently waited for, and not hurried by rough attempts at pulling the piece of dead bone away. As the whole thickness of the palate perishes, an aperture will exist between the nasal and buccal cavities, and if this cannot be closed by spontaneous cicatrization an obturator must be adapted; a mere fissure or sinus can be closed generally by the repeated application of a heated wire or cautery.

Tumors of the soft palate. These may be: (1) fibro-cellular; (2) cysts; (3) warts. (1.) The fibro-cellular are mostly pendulous in character, and are usually attached to the free border or upper surface of the soft palate. They are painless, and being inconvenient they must be removed by scissors and forceps. (2.) The cysts are generally obstructed muciparous ducts; they are to be treated by free incision, and the subsequent application of nitrate of silver or nitric acid. Sebaceous cysts occasionally occur, appearing of a yellowish-white color through the mucous membrane; free incision and a drop of nitric acid on a probe destroy them. Abscess occurs sometimes, and should be immediately opened.

Palm. The affections to which the palm of the hand may be subject are: (1) eruptions; (2) abscess; (3) ganglion; (4) wounds; (5) contraction of the palmar fascia.

Eruptions. The most frequent eruption, and the most troublesome to deal with, is psoriasis. It is most usually dependent on a syphilitic taint, particularly if associated with a like eruption on the soles of the feet. It commences as a red blotch, extending irregularly; the scarf skin becomes detached and white-looking; this becomes scaly, falls off, and leaves fissures, often very painful and gaping, generally following the lines of flexion. It often attacks the fingers at their extremities, at the margin of the nail, or in the flexures. Many methods are prescribed for its cure, but certainly no eruption is so chronic, the patient's general health suffering a marked influence after a while. The exhibition of mercury both internally and externally is the sheet-anchor, in small doses, and extended over a long period. The inunction of glycerine and creasote in equal portions, followed up by a mercurial or any preparation of tar, seems to be the best, combined with glycerine.

Abscess. Abscess may be either superficial or deep, either caused by a poisoned wound, or the result of a neglected whitlow, the pus burrowing into the palm along the theca of a tendon. The symptoms are tolerably obvious; the pain and constitutional disturbance are very great, the tenseness of the fasciæ holding down the purulent effusion. Poultices and hot fomentations are to be applied to promote the formation of pus, which must be freely evacuated as early as possible. The knife should be pushed boldly down upon the middle of one of the metacarpal bones, as near its head as possible to avoid the palmar arch, and the bone itself should be reached, so that the theca may be opened. A small pledget of lint should be placed in the wound to favor the evacuation of the matter, and hot poultices applied, the arm supported in a sling, tonics and change of air prescribed. The importance of early incision in either palmar abscess or whitlow cannot be too strongly urged, as the results of neglect are very serious, being either a permanently stiffened finger, or utter loss of a portion or the whole of a finger or metacarpal bone.

Ganglion. This subject is treated of under the head of BURSÆ.

Contraction of palmar fascia. The strong fibrous aponeurosis which covers the palm may itself be entirely contracted, or that portion of it belonging to one or more fingers. On endeavoring to straighten the fingers there is a general resistance offered by the tissues of the palmar surface. The essential cause of the deformity is constitutional, and allied to gout or rheumatism, often frequently determined by some local irritation, such as using a tool, whip, or walking-stick. Unlike gout or rheumatism, however, the disease is painless. Frictions, manipulations, and the employment of mechanical apparatus, and in old-standing, unyielding cases tenotomy, are of great service. Care in diet and wine are of great help to the treatment. The disease is chiefly met with in males, and those who have freely indulged in wines, spirits, or beer, and it is frequently associated with a corresponding contraction of the fascia in the soles of the feet, the plantar fascia.

Palma Christi. The name by which the castor-oil plant is known in this country. It is sometimes cultivated in gardens on account of its beautiful leaves. Its botanical name is *Ricinus communis*. It belongs to the natural order *Euphorbiaceæ* and is a native of India, but is widely distributed over the warmer regions of the globe, and throughout the Mediterranean region. In our climate the stems of the Palma Christi do not attain a height of more than from five to eight feet; in India they grow from eight to ten feet, while in Spain, Crete, and Sicily the plant is said to become a small tree. The stem is pointed, of a purplish-red color, and covered with a glaucous bloom like that of a plum. The leaves are large stalked palmate; deeply divided into seven lance-shaped segments, and at the junction of the blade with the stalk of the leaf is a small saucer-like gland. The flowers are in spikes. There are several varieties of this plant, differing chiefly in the size of their seeds. It is stated that the best oil for medicinal purposes is derived from the small seeds; that procured from the large seeds is coarser, and in India is only used for lamps and veterinary purposes. A prevalent error is that the acrid purgative principle resides in the seed-coats and the embryo only, while the albumen is destitute of it. The oil is extracted by boiling the seeds, and by pressure under a hydraulic press; the latter process without boiling the seeds yields the most esteemed oil. After expression the oil is purified by being allowed to stand, by decantation, and by filtration. In India the oil, after having been obtained by pressure, is mixed with a certain proportion of water and boiled till the water has evaporated. In France the oil is obtained by macerating the bruised seeds in alcohol, but the process is expensive, and the product inferior. The larger quantity of the oil used in this country is imported from India. Castor oil is very largely employed as a gentle and effective aperient; its nauseous taste is, however, a great objection to it. This may be partially overcome by mixing it with brandy, orange wine, or peppermint-water, and by making it into an emulsion with the yolk of an egg or mucilage. The leaves are used for various purposes, for which their size and coolness render them serviceable, and especially as an application in rheumatism.

Palpitation is the name given to the beating of the heart when that ceases to be insensible and becomes obvious to the feeling of the individual. The two things which seem to have most influence in producing this alteration are increased violence of the heart's action, and perhaps mere irregularity of action. Under ordinary circumstances the motion of the heart is so even and regular that one can detect its beating only by placing the hand over the spot where its apex strikes against the ribs, but in certain cases of heart disease the beating may be so violent as to shake the bed in which the patient lies. Palpitation,

though very often a sign of heart disease, is by no means invariably so; perhaps, out of all the cases of palpitation one sees, the majority are in individuals not the subjects of heart disease, for, as already pointed out, anything which interferes with the regularity of the heart's action produces the painful or unpleasant feeling of palpitation, and that may readily be done in many ways without the substance of the heart being affected.

Disorder of the motion of the heart, which may be taken as synonymous with palpitation, is commonly due to some alteration in the functions of the heart, necessitating more violent effort on its part, or to some other cause interfering with its movements, such as disordered nerve influence. Like other muscular structures, the heart is directly under the control of the nervous system, but its nerve-supply is more than ordinarily complicated. The nerve-supply is drawn from the brain, as is the case with other organs, but it reaches the heart in two ways: one by a nerve called the vagus or pneumogastric, which passes downwards from the brain through the neck to the chest, to end finally in the abdomen; the other by way of the spinal cord, which at different places gives off branches which ultimately reach the heart and control its motions. The former of these, that is the vagus, is mainly engaged in controlling or regulating the heart's action; the latter nerves are rather devoted to stimulating its substance to act. Any increase or diminution of the action of the vagus is likely to give rise to alteration in the motion of the heart itself, to produce quicker or slower motion or irregular motion, in short, the phenomena we call palpitation. Now, this nerve has a very wide series of connections, supplying many organs besides the heart itself, and any affection implicating these is likely to derange the nerve influence, not only as affecting the diseased organ, but also as influencing the heart. Hence it is that palpitation is very frequently brought about by affections of the stomach, the vagus supplying both. Palpitation or some other form of irregularity in the heart's action, say irregularity or even intermittence of the pulse, may be brought about by nerve action in a totally different way. Thus, as is well known, anxiety, fear, and various other mental emotions produce beating of the heart, that is, palpitation, where the stimulus arises in the brain, and is conducted to the organ where it is manifested, that is, the heart, by means of nervous influence. In a goodly number of cases, however, the palpitation is due to change in the heart itself. This change very likely is in the first instance valvular; that is to say, connected with the flood-gates of the heart. The alteration in the valve interferes with the heart's action, chiefly in that the heart never is able to empty itself properly, or if it does the cavities are promptly filled again, so that the chambers become habitually over-distended. At the same time in many cases the substance of the heart increases in thickness, and its beat in force, so that the ordinary work of the heart is, so to speak, accomplished with greater violence than usual, this violence being manifested as palpitation. It is thus quite plain that, as the causation of palpitation varies, so must its treatment. If it depends on disease of the substance of the heart, then treatment must be directed to remedy that, and digitalis is most commonly the best remedy; if from other mischief, as indigestion or the like, that must be seen to; but in the majority of cases the palpitation yields to a stimulant, as aromatic spirit of ammonia.

Palsy is the common name for paralysis. See PARALYSIS.

Pancreas. This organ is a gland lying in the abdominal cavity in front of the spine and behind and below the stomach. It consists of a main tube, from which branch off multitudes of small tubes, each of which has a blind extremity

or dilatation; these tubes are lined with epithelium, and around the tubes are to be found vessels and nerves, which supply the gland with nourishment and regulate the amount of its secretion. The secretion from the pancreas is called the pancreatic juice; in conjunction generally with the bile duct, it opens into the duodenum or first portion of the small intestines. Except at the time of digestion the functions of this gland are not called into action, but when the food has passed from the stomach and become *chyme* the secretion from the pancreas mixes with it and converts it into what is called *chyle*. The pancreatic juice seems to have the property of subdividing the fatty particles of the food into very minute particles, so as to make an emulsion and cause an easier absorption of the fatty matter by the vessels which lie in the walls of the intestines. See DIGESTION.

Pancreatic Juice is the fluid secreted by the pancreas or "sweetbread" after a meal. It enters the duodenum or first portion of the intestinal canal in conjunction with the bile duct, and, mixing with the food, aids in digesting the fatty matters and rendering them fit to be absorbed into the circulation.

Pandemic is a term applied when a disease has spread all over a large continent at the same time; thus an attack of cholera or influenza may affect all Europe in any given year, and then the disease is said to be pandemic.

Papules, or pimples, occur on the skin in some diseases of that tissue: small-pox generally begins with a papule, and then goes on to become pustular. Lichen is also a papular disease, and so is the small pimple caused by a flea bite; strophulus or red-gum and prurigo are also papular diseases.

Paracentesis. By this term is meant an operation for removing fluid effusion from the interior of the body. The common and expressive word for this operation is *tapping*. The region in which it is most frequently performed is the abdomen. Dropsical fluid, or the fluid effused in connection with ovarian disease, often accumulates to such an extent as to interfere seriously with the respiratory movements, and to threaten death by congestion of the lungs and suffocation. Paracentesis abdominis by withdrawing the fluid gives great relief, and in some cases strength, but in comparatively few assists a radical cure of the dropsy. The spot at which the surgeon generally taps is in the middle line of the anterior wall of the abdomen, and about three inches below the navel. The instrument used is a thick, sharp-pointed trocar, which slips through a tube called a canula. After the abdominal wall has been punctured the trocar is withdrawn, and the dropsical fluid is discharged in a full stream through the canula. The chest is frequently tapped for the relief of the lung mischief caused by accumulation of dropsical or inflammatory serous effusions and of pus. The operation is usually performed with a small trocar and canula, and the surgeon selects either the space between the fifth and sixth ribs, at the side of the chest, or the space between the eighth and ninth ribs, in a line with the lower angle of the blade-bone. In cases where pus has made its way outwards from the chest, an incision is usually made at the place where it *points*. Tapping has in some few cases been performed for the relief of dropsy of the *pericardium*, which is the loose fibrous bag inclosing the heart and the roots of the large blood-vessels. This operation is an extremely dangerous one, and is not resorted to save in the presence of critical cardiac symptoms. The head is occasionally tapped for the relief or radical cure of hydrocephalus. The surgeon uses a very fine trocar, and punctures the head either at the anterior fontanelle or at some other open place away from the middle line of the body. But a small quantity of fluid is withdrawn at each puncture, and the child's skull is then compressed by an elastic bandage.

This operation ought only to be performed in almost hopeless cases of the disease, as it is by no means a safe proceeding, and is often followed by convulsions and other serious symptoms of nervous irritation.

Paracentesis Abdominis is a term used to signify the operation of tapping the abdomen in cases of dropsy or ovarian disease; a sharp-pointed instrument (trocar), fitting in a cylindrical tube, is pushed through the wall of the abdomen into the fluid; the trocar being withdrawn, the tube is left in and allows the exit of the fluid. There is very little pain in the operation, and great relief in most cases follows at once. *Paracentesis thoracis* is a similar operation used in cases of empyema and sometimes in pleurisy; in such cases the chest wall is generally punctured between the seventh and eighth ribs. The details of treatment require much skill and knowledge to bring about a successful termination. See EMPYEMA.

Paradise, Grains of, is a name given to the larger cardamom seeds,—a beautiful aromatic carminative; but the lesser seeds and those of a smaller variety are supposed to contain more aromatic qualities than the grains of paradise; hence they are generally preferred.

Paralysis, with which the word palsy is often used synonymously, signifies a loss of motion in any part of the body; but as the nerves supplying most parts of the body are of a mixed character—that is, motor and sensory—the idea generally conveyed implies also a loss of sensation. Paralysis may, however, be *motor* or *sensory*, or both. Moreover, it may be *complete*, when there is a total loss of power and sensation, or *partial*, when these are partly, not wholly, lost. Sometimes the word partial is used to imply that only certain parts of the body are affected, but for this purpose the term *local* is perhaps preferable. General paralysis implies that the whole body is affected, but the term general paralysis of the insane expresses one particular form of malady, which is accompanied by insane delusions. Occasionally the term *acinesia* is used to signify paralysis of motion, *anæsthesia* being employed to indicate loss of sensation; but most frequently the idea of paralysis is limited to loss of motion, anæsthesia being the corresponding term made use of with regard to loss of sensation.

The two most common forms of paralysis are *hemiplegia* and *paraplegia*. Hemiplegia is that form of paralysis which affects one lateral half of the body without the other side being affected; hence hemiplegia is right or left. Paraplegia, on the other hand, means paralysis of the lower half of the body; but there is no right or left paraplegia; it must affect both sides,—if not quite equally, at all events to some extent.

There are certain other peculiar titles given to varieties of paralysis, such as *amaurosis*, which used to be bestowed on any form of blindness supposed to depend on disease and paralysis of the optic nerve. Loss of hearing was called *cophosis*, and loss of smell *anosmia*. Moreover, certain forms of paralysis have the distinguishing character of proceeding from bad to worse. These forms are described as *progressive*, but this is a title of little value. There are besides these many other forms of paralysis, the chief of which we shall briefly record.

General paralysis, as seen in ordinary practice, means practically double hemiplegia. Both sides are affected, especially the extremities; but of course, respiration and circulation go on, otherwise death would ensue. In general paralysis the patient is motionless, and very often unconscious; but the heart and the lungs having a nerve-supply not affected by what may render the limbs motionless, go on, the diaphragm becoming the sole organ of respiration.

This cannot continue long ; either the patient recovers or dies. If he recovers gradually, it is seen that one side has been affected more than the other, so that the one usually gets well before the other, and the ease resolves itself into one of hemiplegia. For general paralysis of the insane, see INSANITY.

Hemiplegia is the most common form of paralysis. Ordinarily it is produced by an injury to one side of the brain, and then, if the right side of the brain is injured, the left side of the body is affected, and *vice versa*. But all forms of hemiplegia do not depend on brain mischief — some may arise from injury to the spinal cord, affecting only one side of it ; and so we may have *cerebral*, or brain hemiplegia, and *spinal* hemiplegia ; but the latter is not nearly so common as the former. There is one peculiar form of hemiplegia sometimes met, and called *cross-paralysis*. In this affection part of one side is affected, and part of the other — as an arm on one side, and a leg on the other. It is rare. Right hemiplegia is not unfrequently accompanied by a more or less complete loss of the power of speech — not the loss of articulating power only, but also complete loss of the power of giving names to things, so that sometimes only a single phrase remains behind to express all or the main ideas. This is called *aphasia*. For full particulars relating to one-sided paralysis, see HEMIPLEGIA.

Paraplegia, or paralysis of the lower half of the body, is generally due to disease of or injury to the spinal cord. Thus, suppose an individual receives an injury whereby his spinal covering of bone is driven in on the spinal marrow, paralysis more or less complete promptly follows in all the parts beneath this level. So, if the spinal cord be attacked with disease which causes destruction of or pressure on the spinal cord at a certain spot, all parts below are deprived of sensation and the power of motion, more or less completely. As a rule, sensation is less affected than motion. It goes last if the malady is progressive, and returns first if the patient begins to improve. There is a form of paraplegia, however, which depends on no disease of the cord or its surroundings, but rather upon disease of some of the abdominal organs. This form of the malady is called *reflex paraplegia*, and is most frequently produced by disease of the urinary organs, of the womb, or rectum. It is important to be able to recognize it, as it may be readily curable, removal of the local malady being commonly sufficient for that purpose. See PARAPLEGIA.

From what has been hinted rather than said above, paralysis may depend on disease of the nervous substance itself, or pressure on it interfering with the due fulfillment of its functions. But in a great number of cases, perhaps the majority, the paralysis depends rather on the latter than the former cause. Say a man is advanced in years, with weak arteries, and from some cause or other too much pressure is applied to them. They give way, blood is poured out, a clot is formed, and stops the bleeding. As a consequence of this accident, he has what is sometimes called a “paralytic stroke ;” but this loss of power of sensation and consciousness is due merely to the pressure of the clot, not to any disease of the nerve substance. Subsequently the clot may soften, and surrounding portions of the brain substance soften with it ; but the original cause of the paralysis was pressure only. There are, however, other causes of paralysis : the nerve substance itself may decay, or soften, as it is called, and if it does so there is little hope of its recovery ; or yet again, the nervous tissue may gradually waste away. Both of these forms of disease are such as give rise to progressive symptoms ; but this is the grand rule in studying nervous maladies — that the kind of lesion, except as giving the symptoms a progressive or retrogressive character, is of but little importance in producing

symptoms. That depends almost entirely on the site of the mischief. Thus injuries to or disease of certain parts of the brain give rise to symptoms of one kind, and those of others to symptoms of a totally different kind. We have described certain forms of paralysis, which most commonly originate from injury to or pressure on nerve substance; we may now briefly allude to certain of a different kind, such as locomotor ataxy and wasting palsy.

Locomotor Ataxy, or, as the malady used to be called, *tabes dorsalis*, is a form of disease apparently depending on wasting of the posterior portions of the spinal cord or of the nerve-roots arising thence. This malady can hardly with accuracy be called a paralysis, and yet it undoubtedly depends on loss of nerve power, especially in conducting impressions from the extremities to the nerve centres. Thus, let us say a man is standing up and is asked to walk; he lifts his feet, but he has lost that power of telling exactly how far to lift them, and when they reach the ground, without looking at them. He must see his feet to tell him whether they are on the floor or not. But the great loss is a want of power of coördinating the muscles — that is, of compelling them to combine efficiently for the accomplishment of any given movement, as if one muscle was ignorant of what the others were doing, and so was compelled to act to a certain extent independently. This is first seen in walking, so that the patient staggers along, and when made to shut his eyes is like to fall. This gradually gets worse, till at last the patient may be quite unequal to a walk from one side of a room to the other. Yet this is due to no lack of strength, but simply of the power to use it, for the patient, if made to lie down, may use his legs as powerfully as ever, so that it may be hardly possible to turn them against his will. There is commonly, too, very considerable pain experienced in the parts affected. This is described as neuralgic, for want of a better name. Withal the disease progresses steadily, and ends fatally. See **LOCOMOTOR ATAXY**.

Wasting Palsy, also known as *Progressive Muscular Atrophy*, is a malady in some respects similar to the former, in some totally different. In it the muscles waste and lose their power. They become subject to tremors, but only of parts of muscles — twitches they might be called. There is no loss of sensation, but the part becomes weakened and withered. Of course from the wasted muscles the parts refuse to fulfill their functions, so that there is real paralysis, though dependent rather on the muscular than the nervous element. The muscles themselves undergo fatty degeneration. The origin of all this is doubtful, but most facts point to its being nervous. After death the spinal cord has been examined and found to be degenerated. (See **WASTING PALSY**.) Besides these there are a great variety of forms of paralysis, the exact nature of which, as far as their pathology is concerned, is not clear.

In *Hysterical Paralysis* there is of course no disease to be detected, and on probing the story told by the patient, it will usually be found that there are discrepancies in it altogether irreconcilable with the malady being of an ordinary kind. On inquiry, too, it will be found that the patient has at some former time suffered from hysteria. Sometimes the supposed paralysis has been brought on by some definite cause, as fright, or over-excitement — causes quite inadequate to the production of paralysis, but quite sufficient to evoke some characteristic symptoms from an hysterical woman. The forms of paralysis assumed are of all kinds, but perhaps paraplegia is the favorite. There is no difficulty about it; the patient has only to refuse to move the legs, and there it is. Hemiplegia is different: there are little points about the eyes and mouth which are not easily mastered, the tongue too is a difficulty which these pa-

tients cannot get over; nevertheless we have seen instances of patients the subjects of hysterical paralysis who had managed to impose not only on friends, — though that is not saying much, — but also on medical attendants. These are the class of patients who make the fortunes of quackish impostors if they fall into their hands, and so wise men will beware of allowing them to do so. Frequently the relations are fully confirmed in their belief as to the reality of the malady, and any brusquerie on the part of an attendant is likely to secure his dismissal — not, however, if they are wise. Far better is it, having made out the malady to be what it is, quietly to take the patients in hand and subject them to the remedies most likely to benefit their hysterical condition. These of course are good nourishment, steel, cod-liver oil, galvanism especially, quinine, and nux vomica. The bowels have to be seen to carefully, cold or tepid baths given regularly, applying friction to the limbs or parts affected. But moral control is the great thing: let the patients fairly know that you are aware of any attempted imposture, let them feel you know it, and afford them every opportunity of giving it up without creating anything like scandal, and success is tolerably certain. Nevertheless, there are some of these patients who do not get better, who take to their bed and keep there, making a little court round about them: any encouragement to this kind of thing is most pernicious, and ought to be instantly put a stop to. Make such patients invalids, by all means, but furnish them with no enticements to continue such. These patients are rarely if ever wholly well — that is not to be forgotten; they are really ill, and must be treated kindly, not harshly. On inquiry it will generally be found that the womb is wrong or the menstrual function is disordered. Usually, too, there are pains in the back and loins. There is indigestion, and in all probability constipation. All these must be remedied before the patient is well, only it is mainly, but not entirely, to these and not to the paralyzed parts, attention is to be directed.

Rheumatic Paralysis is a form of the disease not very well understood. It affects the muscles of the extremities for the most part, especially those of the lower extremities or the muscles which raise the arm. It is by no means clear, however, that this paralysis is due to nerve change, many facts pointing rather to the conclusion that the change lies in the muscle itself or the nerve sheath. There is usually pain along with the inability to move the parts, and this pain is increased on pressure. It may come on suddenly after exposure to cold, or it may creep on more gradually. These cases are best treated by hot mineral waters, Ems or Wiesbaden being best, but if dealt with at home the hot douche and friction with stimulating liniments do most good. Iodide of potassium in five-grain doses and cod-liver oil should be given internally. A third form of paralysis of uncertain nature is that which is called diphtheritic, from its following the disease diphtheria. This paralysis, which mainly affects the throat or the muscles of swallowing, may come on during the disease, perhaps just after the throat is cleared and convalescence sets in, or it may appear later, when the patient is getting about. If, however, it comes on so late as this, it merely affects the extremities, so that for a time the patient can hardly walk. The main point is that if the symptoms can for the time be overcome, the patient is almost sure ultimately to get well, though for a time the health may be delicate. When, however, paralysis comes on in the last stage of the malady, it is a somewhat serious matter, because it is just then that nourishment is most valuable, and the paralysis sadly interferes with the power of taking it. The soft palate is paralyzed, and so are the muscles of the upper part of the gullet, but the tongue and cheeks are not. Hence, as the mouthful of food and still

more of liquid is passed backward, the soft palate does not close the posterior orifice of the nostrils, whilst the muscles of the gullet refuse to pass it on; it is therefore compelled to regurgitate through the nostrils. This of course is excessively unpleasant and not a little alarming. The only remedy is to pass the food so far downwards as to be beyond the influence of the paralyzed muscles. This may be done by means of a tube, but it is not pleasant to have to pass a tube down a passage of raw flesh, which is the condition of the throat after the diphtheritic sloughs have peeled off. Accordingly, should the paralysis come on so early, it may be desirable for a time to give nutrient enemata. Care must be taken in feeding those the subjects of this form of paralysis, as the sensibility as well as the motor powers of the parts may be lost, so that there is risk of cramming food into the gullet so as to press on the windpipe fatally, rather than into the stomach.

As for remedies, the chief are time and good nourishing food and port wine, with strychnine and the use of galvanism.

Infantile Paralysis, also called the essential paralysis of children, no immediate cause of it being ascertainable as far as the brain and spinal cord is concerned, is a disease peculiar to childhood, and though not fatal to life, is often of a most inveterate description. This paralysis often seizes upon one limb, less frequently one arm, or a single group of muscles. Sometimes it gives rise to hemiplegia; sometimes, and more frequently, to paraplegia. This form of paralysis is not unfrequently the source of very great deformity, for it begins early in life, and the parts not only cease to grow in due proportion, but also waste. If this condition becomes permanent, the limb is utterly dwarfed compared with the other; or if a group of muscles are affected, their antagonists are so much more powerful as to drag the limb over to one side. This form of paralysis may come on suddenly; the child will be noticed to drag the limb; if it is lifted, it will fall as if dead, and though sensation remains, yet it seems useless. Very often this condition comes on after one of the eruptive fevers, when the dregs of the fever are described as lodging in that limb; or, yet again, it may appear during teething, when the nervous system generally is in an irritable state.

Such paralyzes have been mistaken for hip-joint disease, but the absence of pain is a sufficient guide to discrimination. Sometimes the unfortunate child is supposed to be playing at make-believe, and punished. Fortunately, this is not very often the case, at all events with parents interested in the welfare of their offspring. When paralysis occurs at the period of the first dentition, and the child recovers, there is a risk that it may occur again with the second. If so, the second attack is more likely to be permanent. Infantile paralysis passes away in the majority of cases, but in a good many it does not, and as there is no very good test for those cases which are likely to get well, anything like a forecast must be received not exactly with doubt, but with a knowledge that it may prove wrong.

As to treatment, one remedy here is of undoubted efficacy, and has done more good than, perhaps, all the others put together; that is electricity, in the form of continuous currents. If this be not available, the health must be attended to, the parts daily bathed, and kept as near their normal state by friction as possible. The limb should be wrapped in flannel, to keep it warm. The food must be good; tepid salt bathing is most useful. Finally, strychnine or nuxvomica in small doses is likely to give rise to good results. Cod-liver oil and steel must not be neglected; but, with all, recovery may fail to take place, and permanent deformity result.

Facial Paralysis in some respects resembles infantile paralysis, inasmuch as what is called facial palsy, in contradistinction to that paralysis of the face which depends on disease or injury to the brain, seems to depend rather on local than central change. The nerve affected is the motor nerve of the whole face, and, its power over the muscles being destroyed, that side of the face is a blank, whilst the muscles on the opposite side being unopposed, that side is more or less contorted by dragging. The angle of the mouth is accordingly dragged over to the sound side, and on the side which is paralyzed the patient is unable to purse up the eyelids as in grinning. In the same action, too, the mouth is drawn up on one side, and not on the other, giving the individual a very peculiar appearance. The mouth droops at the paralyzed side, and the patient has difficulty in pronouncing lateral consonants. Double-facial palsy is rare, and most commonly the palsy on one side is due to exposure to cold air, especially draughts. Sometimes, like neuralgia, it may be due to stumps or bad teeth, so the mouth should be carefully examined. Inflammation of the cavity of the ear, or of the bones behind the ear, may lead to a less tractable form of the malady. This simple variety of facial palsy does not last long, and a little attention to the diet and bowels, a few doses of strychnine, with the application of the galvanic current, will most probably soon restore the functions of the part.

Labio-glosso-laryngeal Paralysis is a very peculiar form of paralysis, well illustrating certain facts already alluded to, illustrative of the phenomena of paralysis generally. As its name implies, this form of paralysis affects specially the lips, tongue, larynx, and gullet, but often it may affect many other organs in the chest, the heart especially. In it the voice is lost, the power of swallowing is lost, and the lips can no longer retain the saliva, which constantly dribbles from the mouth. In other respects, the patient may be said to be well. Ultimately, however, in most cases the malady carries him off, sometimes from one cause, sometimes from another.

We have already indicated that the site of an injury to the brain is the great thing in giving rise to symptoms; the nature of the lesion may influence their permanency or their progressive character, but the great thing is the site. Now it so happens that the nerves which preside over all the parts already mentioned originate close together in one small spot. If, therefore, that spot is injured, the symptoms we have enumerated are bound to follow. But the injury may be produced by a blood clot, a syphilitic node, or softening of the brain substance itself. If this originate in a blood clot, or in a syphilitic node, the malady may pass away; if in softening, it is most likely to be progressive, and gradually to implicate other organs.

It is hard to say what is the most prominent symptom in the disease. To the patient himself it is loss of the power to swallow, for not even the saliva, which is abundantly secreted, can be got over; it dribbles from his mouth; any attempt to give him food occasions great discomfort, and even risk of choking. If it comes on suddenly, then all these things appear at once, and there may be risk of starvation; in that case, the patient must be fed by the stomach-pump, passed downwards far enough to reach the œsophagus, but not the stomach. It is useless to speak here of the remedies for such a malady; this must depend on the causation.

Scrivener's Palsy is an exceedingly curious form of nerve affection, which, fortunately, is not very common. It is also called *writer's cramp*, apparently from the fact that it most commonly attacks those who have long used the pen; but it is by no means confined to these, and may attack any handicraft worker

almost. The mischief seems to lie in a want of coördinating power in the muscles, which have long been accustomed to fulfill one definite function. Each one seems to act independently, and so it becomes quite impossible to call them into simultaneous or concerted play.

At first there is merely unsteadiness or stiffness after a long day's work, which speedily passes away, but by and by this makes mischief, for the writer scrawls at some point perhaps where he wished to be most particular, the pen darting away out of his hand. As the disorder advances, the patient gets worse; as soon as the pen is touched, off starts the arm, so that it is quite impossible for him to write even legibly. At the same time, curiously enough, he may be perfectly able to use his hand for other purposes; but the moment he takes a pen in hand it becomes altogether unmanageable. Now as to the remedy. There is only one — that is, giving over the kind of work which has brought on the malady. The patient may do anything else he likes, but it is useless to attempt to carry that one on, and though it appears late in life the patient must seek another vocation. The sooner this is fairly faced the better. If it comes on in one who can afford complete relaxation, who can go off abroad and travel for a time, he may come back perfectly well and able to take pen in hand again for a moderate time only. Not so one who can only take partial rest; that is simply useless. Many poor clerks, compelled to give over work, put themselves under treatment, and just when they begin to get well, they have exhausted all their means. Better for them had they at once taken to something which would have permitted them to use the other hand until the affected one got well. The great remedy is the continuous galvanic current and rest. Cod-liver oil, good food, and strychnine, with change of air, should be had if possible.

Paralysis agitans, in common language called *palsy*, or *shaking palsy*, is a malady in certain respects resembling that just discussed. The disease consists in a want of power in coördinating the muscles, and also, it may be said, of keeping them at rest. The shaking commonly begins by affecting the hands and arms, but later it may seize any part of the trunk or limbs. Very often the head is early affected; later, even the jaws may become so. This agitation is increased by mental effort, especially an effort to use the muscles impaired. The disease is progressive, and by and by the whole body becomes affected, so that the patient can hardly walk, being always induced to run. All this time the senses are unimpaired, and the patient is acutely sensible of his misfortune, which often sadly interferes with his occupation. His bodily powers by and by become impaired, for he is often unable to sleep at night, and even unable to take his food in comfort from the unceasing agitation. These cases commonly occur in men advanced in life, and in them little benefit is to be hoped for; but it may occur earlier, and then we may hope to alleviate, if not to cure, the condition by the use of strychnine, iron, and galvanism, especially of the continuous current. Even in the most favorable cases the prognosis is bad; but with care a long life may be possible, and as the intellect is quite clear much good work may be done.

There are still certain other forms of paralysis. These are due to mineral poisons slowly imbibed until the system becomes impregnated. The mineral poisons thus giving rise to nervous symptoms are *lead* and *mercury*. Lead occasions paralysis through the wasting of the muscles, affecting first of all the muscles which raise the forearm and arm, and afterwards those of other portions of the body. The malady is always symmetrical. Mercury gives rise to tremors rather than to paralysis. Its effects are best observed in miners, or in

artisans who gild looking-glasses by the old process. See LEAD and MERCURY.

Paraplegia denotes paralysis, or loss of power, over the lower extremities and lower half of the body, and it is always dependent upon some change in the nervous system, and generally on some disease in the spinal cord. The spinal cord may be looked upon as a prolongation of the brain; like the latter, it is made up of nerve fibres and nerve cells, and it also sends forth a vast number of nerves of motion and sensation to the trunk and extremities. When, however, these nerves or their nerve centres are destroyed, the power of motion or sensation, or of both, is lost, and paralysis ensues.

Causes: Inflammation of the spinal cord or its membranes (spinal myelitis and spinal meningitis); cancer of the cord, or any other tumor pressing upon it, or growing into its substance; fracture or dislocation of the vertebrae or bones forming the spinal column; a stab or gunshot wound of the spine; hæmorrhage into or softening of the spinal cord, are among the chief causes of paralysis. It may come on in cases of hysteria without there being any true paralysis at all; and, finally, a person, for various reasons, may be malingering and simulate paraplegia.

Symptoms: In most cases there is tingling and numbness of the legs and feet, occasional twitchings, followed by loss of the power of moving them; sensation is generally interfered with, but not absolutely gone. If the cause be due to an accident, the paralysis may appear at once; if to cancer or any tumor, the symptoms may come on gradually; if to inflammation, as after exposure to cold and wet, or from syphilis, the paralysis may occur in a very few days, and often terminate fatally from its extending upwards and involving most important parts. In most cases the bladder is also paralyzed, so that there is retention of urine; and as the patient has no control over that organ, it becomes full and distended; the urine remains there and decomposes, becoming thick and purulent, and having a strong ammoniacal odor. It often happens that the patient's urine is constantly dribbling away, but this is due to the bladder being too full, and the overflow, as one may term it, comes away. The patient generally loses power over his bowels, and the stools may pass away unconsciously. If the affection spread upward, the abdominal and intercostal muscles become involved, and there is great distress in breathing; presently the arms are paralyzed, and the patient dies of suffocation, as he cannot expand his chest. This happens chiefly in the inflammatory cases, while, if the paralysis be due to other causes, the parts affected will be below the seat of injury, and the sufferer may go on for many months and even years; but then, in most cases, he is an invalid, and can hardly help himself about at all. Those cases which depend upon a syphilitic state of the constitution, may generally be much benefited, if not cured, by iodide of potassium. In many cases a certain amount of power is regained; but, as a rule, even in cases of so-called recovery, there is an impaired gait, and the use of the legs is never fully regained. The danger depends much upon the cause. Any fracture or dislocation of the spine is always serious, but even then life may be prolonged for many weeks; as a rule, the higher the injury the greater the danger. A tumor of the cord will gradually make its progress onwards and finally kill. Inflammation of the cord is generally fatal within a week or a fortnight; otherwise, a slow recovery may be looked for. When the cause depends on syphilis or rheumatic fever, great improvement may sometimes proceed from treatment. In hysterical cases the patient is generally of the female sex, very emotional and excitable in her nature, and generally the sub-

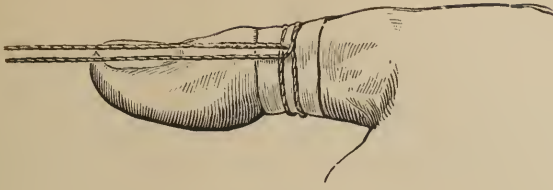


FIG. CI.



FIG. CII.



FIG. CIII.

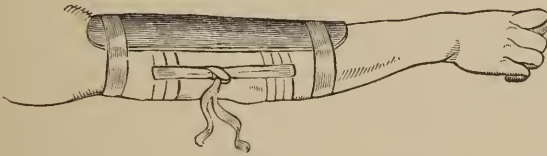


FIG. CIV.

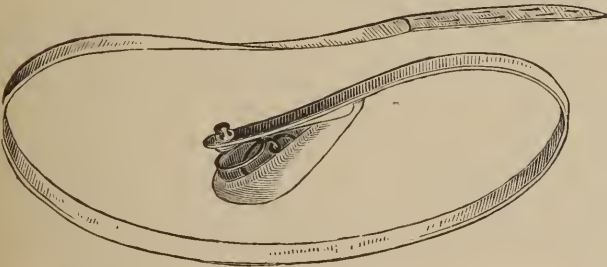


FIG. CV.

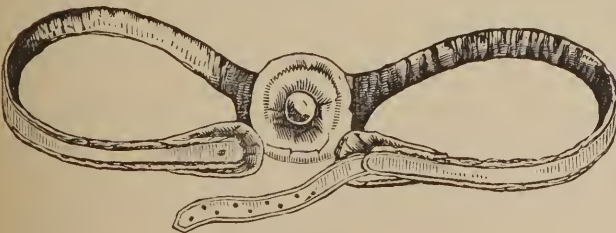


FIG. CVI.

ject of deep religious impressions. There is no true disease of the spinal cord, but the patient will not exercise her will to move the limbs. Such cases generally do not suffer in health much; they can eat well and remain well; pitied by their friends, they are commonly made worse by sympathy, and in some cases they have been made the means of extorting charity from a credulous and ignorant public. Malingerers of this affection are not common, and may generally be detected.

Treatment: In all cases of paraplegia, the patient should lie on a water-bed, if possible, so as to prevent the formation of bed-sores, which are very liable to occur in this disease. Great cleanliness must be observed, and any excreta removed when passed. A draw-sheet must be placed beneath the patient, and removed when required. The urine must be drawn off by a catheter, at least twice a day, if the patient cannot pass it, or if it dribbles away; often, too, it is a good thing to wash the bladder out night and morning with warm water. The feet should be kept warm in hot flannels, but the heat must not be too great, or the feet are very liable to blister in this affection. The diet must be light and nourishing, and modified to suit the patient's palate in long-standing cases. No bleeding must be used; no mercury is to be given, except in cases of a syphilitic origin, and not always then; no blisters need be applied, as they do no good. For acute cases, an ice-bag may be laid along the spine, and this gives relief sometimes. In chronic cases, when the paralysis is made out clearly to be incurable, the only thing one can do is to make the rest of life as easy as possible for the patient. In hysterical cases, treatment is of much avail. It is too common for people to look upon a case of hysteria as synonymous with a case of shamming; but this is a totally wrong view to take of the subject. It is very common amongst both sexes, and especially amongst young women, to find cases in which the emotional faculties seem developed out of proportion to the intellectual ones; such people are what are ordinarily called of a nervous and excitable temperament; they often indulge in emotional excitement, and this generally assumes a religious aspect, varying in its development according to the people associated with the patient in ordinary life. Intense mental worry, great grief, loss of a relation, and numerous other causes tend to produce an excitement of the emotional faculties, while at the same time they are not duly balanced by a well-taught intellect; this is what is meant by "giving way to the feelings." In some cases, this goes on to such a degree that the will is not exerted by the patient, and cannot be exerted unless some strong stimulant, as electricity, etc., is given to the nervous system. At one time, the voice is lost, or an arm is palsied; in another case the leg is paralyzed, and it is put down often as hip-joint disease. These cases do not occur because the patient will not use the limb; it is because she cannot, unless you apply a shock. Such cases are nearly always worse in young people, and their state, which when once recognized is easily cured, is often pronounced incurable, and the poor creature falls into the hands of quacks and wise women; while, if her tone of thought has taken a religious turn, she is looked upon by the sect as one specially afflicted by divine Providence. It frequently happens that hysterical paraplegia may be cured suddenly; and then, to the surprise of surrounding friends, she who had been confined to bed for months is suddenly able to walk. Of this nature are the reputed cures and miracles which now and then are heard of; and undoubtedly recovery does occur, because a mental shock is really given in those cases. Intense faith, a sudden fire, and a shock of electricity all act in a similar way, and most cases of recovery are brought about by one

or other of these means. Telling a patient she will recover on a certain day has sometimes a similar effect, and the more especially if it is said by some one who harmonizes in her train of thought. The best treatment for such cases is not to oppose their views, nor, on the other hand, sympathize with them too much. Daily reading some sensible book, removing all trashy novels, trying to engage the mind on some amusing topic, avoiding all excitement, and some light occupation, as sewing, knitting, or wool-work, will be most likely to do good. Cold bathing, electricity for a short time every morning, and firm but kind discipline will promote a cure. In malingering cases there is generally some object to be obtained, as avoiding a conscription, or trying to obtain damages from a railway company. Most people of this class overdo their symptoms. An intelligent medical man generally finds out the imposition by carefully watching the case; but no rules can be laid down for its detection, as each individual case will vary. See PARALYSIS.

Parasites are animals or vegetables which live upon other organisms. The mistletoe, which grows upon the oak-tree, is a familiar example. Those found in man are of two kinds: (1) animal; (2) vegetable.

The animal parasites may affect the skin, hair, intestinal canal, or almost any internal organ. Those which attack the skin are the *Acarus scabiei*, or itch insect, the pediculus, or ordinary louse, the flea, and the bug. The tape-worms (*Tænia solium* and *Tænia mediocanellata*, and *Bothriocephalus latus*), the round worms (*Ascaris lumbricoides*), and the thread-worms (*Oxyuris vermicularis*) are met with in the intestinal canal. The hydatids are animals like bags or bladders of water, which occur in the internal organs of the body, and more especially in the liver; they are produced by ova, which, escaping from the tape-worm of the dog (*Tænia echinococcus*), are swallowed in drinking water, and, passing into the system through the alimentary canal, become developed into cysts or bags containing fluid. Another worm, the *Trichina spiralis*, is sometimes met with in the muscles of the body. It is caused by eating diseased pork or sausages, and much excitement was produced in Germany some years ago by a number of persons eating half-cooked sausages, and becoming the victims of this disease.

In tropical regions, and chiefly on the coast of Guinea, a slender, round worm, *Filaria medinensis*, like a fiddle-string, and varying in length from a few inches to ten or twelve feet, has been found under the skin, where it has burrowed; it is most common in the legs, but it may penetrate anywhere over the surface. It is called the Guinea worm. The only cure for it is its gradual and complete extraction. The natives have an ingenious way of winding it, day by day, round a small stick, care being taken that the worm is not broken in the process. The irritation produced by its presence is very annoying, and may even prove dangerous from violent inflammation of the part. As extraction is the only cure, means should be tried to prevent the worm entering; cleanliness is very important, and especially so in the case of troops. Assa-fœtida is said to prevent it, and the Brahmins of India, who use this drug largely, are exempt from the affection.

Since all these parasites are produced from preëxisting living organisms, and enter the human body from without, it is most important to note in what way they enter, and to take proper precautions. Drinking contaminated water and eating food which is affected with the parasite are the most common causes of this disease. Hydatids, for instance, are descendants of the tape-worm of the dog, wolf, or other animal; this tape-worm infests the alimentary canal of those animals, and the ova or eggs which are met with in the last segments of

the worm pass at different times out of the intestines with the excreta; then they are probably washed by the rain into a dyke or running stream, and a person drinking the water may become affected; or else he may eat some water-cresses, or some plant which has been growing in the water and on which the ova have settled, and so they enter the system.

It is remarkable that these ova do not produce in man a tape-worm, but are developed into bags or cysts in some internal organ, and these, when swallowed by a dog, will reproduce the entire worm. This disease is very common in Iceland. It is necessary, therefore, for uncooked vegetables to be most carefully washed in clean water before being eaten; and whenever a dog is seen to pass a worm the parasite should at once be burnt or thoroughly destroyed, so as to remove all source of danger.

Tape-worms may be produced by eating the raw meat of the pig, ox, or cow; all such meat should be well cooked; but neither that nor salting is quite preservative, though the danger is much lessened. Smoking appears to kill the worm, and also a temperature equal to that of boiling water. But it is not proper to eat of such meat at all unless dire necessity compels.

The presence of tape-worms may be known by persons passing small pieces, consisting of one or more segments, of a white color, longer than they are broad, and not unlike pieces of tape. There is generally more or less hunger, unsatisfied appetite, and a feeling of discomfort in the stomach. The worm affects the adult more commonly than children; various remedies have been recommended, but it may generally be easily got rid of by a dose of a preparation of male fern taken early in the morning, while the individual has been fasting a few hours previously.

It should be remembered that the worm diminishes in breadth near the head, and the neck is therefore long and slender; and so when the parasite escapes this part should be carefully sought for, as then the patient may be sure that the white worm has been expelled and will trouble him no more. Pieces several feet in length may come away, while the head still remains to form a fresh worm afterwards. The parasite should be burnt when it is expelled.

The round worm in shape, size, and general appearance is very much like the common earth-worm, but the latter is redder and not so pointed at its two extremities; the earth-worm, also, has little projections on its under surface, which probably aid it in locomotion, while they are absent in the parasite. It is found in the small intestines, or that portion of the alimentary canal which is next to the stomach. It may occur singly or several together, and is either vomited up or passed by the bowel; it is more common in children than in adults. A purgative or a dose of rhubarb or aloes will usually suffice to get rid of the worm. When the worm is present the patient generally has colicky pains in the stomach, fetid breath with nausea or vomiting, and bad appetite.

Santonin is perhaps the medicine most certain to expel this worm; it may be combined with a purgative; it forms the chief ingredient in the so-called "worm powders."

The origin of parasites which affect the skin is of course well known. In the case of itch there are two kinds of insect, male and female; these burrow a short way into the skin, and there the female lays her eggs, which in a short time become developed into their mature form; they are chiefly met with between the fingers, and on the arms and trunk; they are not common on the head or face; they produce an intolerable itching, and the patient vigorously

scratches the affected parts. They are produced by dirt and direct contact with clothes or people similarly affected.

Sulphur made into an ointment with common lard will destroy the insect if well rubbed into the skin; the surface should then be thoroughly washed with coarse soap and hard water, and scrubbed well with a flesh brush. This process should be continued night and morning until all the parasites are destroyed.

The under-clothing should be well steeped for some time in boiling water, or perhaps, better still, it should be destroyed. The complaint may affect people of all ages, but it is most common in children. The greatest care should be taken to prevent other children coming in contact with an affected child, as without such precaution a whole school might be attacked. It is a troublesome but simple complaint, and may be prevented by ordinary attention to cleanliness. See ITCH.

There are several varieties of the pediculus or louse; they affect the hair of the head or genitals, or they may attack the whole surface of the body, or only the arm-pits.

Developed in dirty people, they are met with at all ages, and are readily communicated from one person to another. These small insects cling very tenaciously to the lower ends of the hairs, and cannot be removed by mere washing with soap and water; they form a small sac intimately clasping a hair, and in this is deposited an egg, which in a few days forms a fresh louse; to this sac, with the contained ovum, the name "nit" is applied.

As a rule, those insects which are found in one part rarely go to another, except in the case of body-lice, which may crawl anywhere. They cause an intolerable itching, and scratch-marks may be found over the skin they attack. When they occur on the head in children, they often cause a troublesome eruption, which scabs over, and, mixed with the dirt, entangles the hair in a filthy mass. The complaint may be at once recognized by seeing the insects crawl about, and by the presence of the nits attached to the hairs.

The best thing is to wash the part affected with a solution of carbolic acid; one part of acid to eighty of water will suffice; by this means the insects are at once killed, and great relief is immediately given; when the head is affected, and there is matting of the hair, it is best to shave the scalp or cut the hair off as close as possible, and then wash it again thoroughly with the carbolic acid solution. This, however, will not destroy the nits; for this purpose a small quantity of white precipitate ointment may be rubbed in every night, and the disease may be at once eradicated. Yet in the case of adults, care should be taken not to rub in too much of the ointment, as serious results have arisen from want of caution. Perfect cleanliness should be attended to, to prevent a recurrence of the complaint. The under-clothing should be soaked for a short time in weak carbolic acid, so that any stray lice will be killed, and thus prevent a future spread of the parasite. See ECTOZOA.

Paregoric Elixir is the name commonly given to compound tincture of camphor, a preparation which owes its activity to opium. This elixir is sometimes ordered for children, under the belief or pretense that it contains no opium, but the modern paregoric elixir contains one grain of opium in half an ounce of the elixir, so that a teaspoonful or two of it is a tolerably full dose. In Scotland a preparation called paregoric is the modern ammoniated tincture. Formerly it was stronger than it now is, and often gave rise to mishaps.

Pareira is the wood of the root of the *Cissampelos Pareira*, a climbing plant growing in Brazil. It occurs in cylindrical pieces, sometimes split, and

covered with a moist, peculiar bark, if such it can be called; its substance is vascular and porous. It has a sweetish odor and taste, and contains a principle which has been called cissampeline and pelosine. These preparations are contained in the Pharmacopœia, a decoction, an extract, and a liquid extract, or concentrated decoction; of these the first and the last are mainly used. Pareira contains a bitter substance, and may act like columba, but is chiefly used in maladies affecting the bladder, especially chronic catarrh of that organ. Sometimes it is combined with an acid, especially nitric acid; sometimes with an alkali, especially liquor potassæ; seldom alone. Opinions consequently differ vastly as to its efficacy in such complaints as those of which we have spoken, which, be it said, are commonly very intractable; some thinking it of vast, and others maintaining that it is of little or no value. In the mean time, we can hardly be said to know if it has any influence at all beyond serving as a vehicle to the potent remedies mentioned. The dose of the decoction is about two fluid ounces, of the liquid extract two fluid drachms.

Paronychia. See WHITLOW.

Parotid Glands. These are two in number, one on each side, just below and in front of the ear. They secrete a great portion of the saliva, and are most active when mastication is going on. When inflamed they become painful, and form the disease known as "mumps;" the patient is then unable to open the mouth for a few days, but the disorder will soon pass away. See MUMPS.

Parotitis. See MUMPS.

Parsley is *Petroselinum sativum*, and belongs to the order *Umbelliferae*. It is a hardy plant, and has become almost naturalized in England and Scotland, having been first brought from Sardinia in 1548. It is a well-known seasoning herb, and was at one time included in the materia medica. It possesses certain medicinal properties, which might be turned to account when other remedies are not at hand. Parsley acts on the system as a diuretic, emmenagogue, and carminative. In all affections of the bladder and kidneys, in gravel or stone, this plant was formerly very largely used, while the seeds, taken two or three times a day, are said to exert a powerful effect on the uterine secretions. At one time a poultice made of the bruised leaves and stems, with vinegar and water, was considered a specific for the bites of all venomous reptiles. Parsley chewed has the property of destroying any fetor in the breath, or the smell imparted to it from spirits, onions, or other articles. Among the ancient Greeks and Romans parsley always formed a part of their festive garlands, on account of retaining its color so long; and Pliny states that in his time there was not a salad or sauce presented at table without it. The ancients supposed that its grateful smell absorbed the inebriating fumes of wine, and by that means prevented intoxication, but of this we have no knowledge. It is certain, however, that nothing is more effectual for preventing the smell and after-taste of onions than a few leaves of parsley. In Cornwall it is much esteemed and largely used in parsley pies, which are peculiar to that part of England. If dried and preserved in bottles excluded from the air, it retains its flavor for a long time, and is very useful in flavoring omelets and similar dishes.

Parsnip. The cultivated variety of the wild parsnip — *Pastinaca sativa*. It belongs to the order *Umbelliferae*. It has long been used as an article of diet. On account of the woody fibre it contains it is less digestible than potatoes. It contains also less sugar, starch, and flesh-forming matters. It has a peculiar flavor, which is much liked by some people, and it still continues to

be used as an article of diet, especially with boiled salt fish and beef. According to Pliny, parsnips were held in such repute by the Emperor Tiberius that he had them brought to Rome annually from the banks of the Rhine, where they were then successfully cultivated. In Holland parsnips are much used in soups, whilst in Ireland cottagers make a sort of beer by mashing the roots and boiling them with water and hops, and afterwards fermenting the liquor. A kind of marmalade preserve has also been made from parsnips, and even wine, which in quality has been considered to approach the far-famed malmsey of Madeira.

Parturition is the process of giving birth to a child, and is synonymous with the term labor or confinement. See **LABOR**.

Patella is the anatomical name for the knee-cap. See **KNEE-JOINT**.

Pauperism. The question of pauperism is one of peculiar interest to the social economist, and it has an important bearing upon the well-being of a country. In every nation there will always be a number of people who, through misfortune, folly, disease, or old age, are incapacitated from obtaining a livelihood, and there can be no doubt as to the duty of a community to support their weaker brethren. On the other hand, there is always a large number of improvident and lazy people, who, preferring an idle life, swell the list of paupers; nor can it be denied that an able-bodied pauper is more or less a disgrace in an industrious community. There is also a large class amongst the working population who go on the pauper list directly they are taken ill or are out of employment; sometimes the wages obtained by these people are so small as to prevent them saving up anything for a rainy day; at other times, many who might save prefer to waste their surplus wages in drink, or in some other folly. Many old and decrepid people are paupers because their children will not give anything out of their wages to support their parents in their old age. In this way an enormous number of paupers are to be met with in this country, and many endeavors have been made to lessen this dead-weight on a nation's progress. An increase in the rate of wages, a diminution of intemperance, a greater sense of self reliance, a better system of moral and intellectual education, — such are the measures to be looked for, if we wish to diminish our pauper population. Among other remedial means may be mentioned the stamping out of beggars and vagrants, and this can only be done by the good sense of the public. Many a one gives a penny to a beggar, with the idea that "it can do me no harm, and it may do him good;" this is a most mischievous delusion, for by doing so we are keeping up and daily manufacturing pauperism and encouraging idleness. Many beggars live uncommonly well after they have spent their day in one of the most demoralizing employments that an able-bodied adult can indulge in, and if at any season their trade is slack they can increase their income by stealing. It is clear that if no one gave anything to beggars the race would at once be extinguished, and it is equally clear that any able-bodied person ought not to live on charity, but to work and earn enough to keep himself; while for those who are ill and destitute there is the system of poor law relief and charitable societies.

Our reformatories and industrial schools are valuable means of removing children from the pernicious influence of their homes, and rearing them up to be laborers, etc., and instilling into them not merely the rudiments of education, but that higher spirit of independence and self-reliance which makes a man ashamed to live upon the charity of others. These institutions are all the more valuable, as they deal with the raw material, and will materially diminish the pauperism of the next few years.

Great Britain deals with the pauper question in a most enlightened manner, as may be seen from the following. Besides all private efforts, there is the public system of poor law relief, presided over by the Local Government Board, and administered by Boards of Guardians all over the country. In England and Wales there are 649 unions and parishes presided over by the above-named boards, which are elected by the rate-payers and vestries, and are generally made up of some of the influential men in a parish. Under them is a medical officer for each union, who sees the sick paupers, prescribes and gives them medicines, and orders them extra diet when necessary. In each union is a relieving officer, who goes round the different parishes at stated times, and arranges about the proper distribution of money and food; the poor can also go to him for an order for medical relief. Subordinate to these are the overseers (two in number generally) in each parish, who are really local relieving officers, and from whom or from a guardian an order can be obtained for medical relief in cases of emergency. There is in all parishes a permanent list of old and decrepit paupers, while the number of ordinary paupers varies from time to time. In each union is a workhouse, where male and female paupers are kept at the public expense, and to each is attached an infirmary for those who are ill. A good system has been lately adopted of boarding out pauper children, and chiefly those who are orphans, with people in the country; in this way a healthy life and pure air is given them, and they are removed from many bad influences.

The Public Health Act, 1872, has in many respects modified the duties of Boards of Guardians. The Metropolitan Asylums Board, formed of late years, is composed of members from each Board of Guardians in the metropolis: they have the power of building lunatic asylums for pauper lunatics and imbeciles; hospitals, in cases of severe epidemics, so as to isolate disease as far as possible; and for various other sanitary and beneficial purposes. The number of paupers in receipt of relief in the several unions and parishes, constituted under Boards of Guardians in England and Wales, was as follows on the first day of January for the ten years from 1860 to 1870:—

Years.	Number of Unions and Parishes.	Adult Able-bodied Paupers.	All other Paupers.	Total.
1861	646	150,526	739,897	890,423
1862	649	167,646	778,520	946,166
1863	653	253,499	889,125	1,142,624
1864	655	186,750	822,539	1,009,289
1865	655	170,136	801,297	971,433
1866	655	149,320	771,024	920,344
1867	655	158,308	800,516	958,824
1868	655	185,630	849,193	1,034,823
1869	655	183,162	856,387	1,039,549
1870	649	194,089	885,302	1,079,391

The numbers above specified are exclusive of vagrants and so-called casual poor, to whom temporary relief is given. In 1869 there were about 990,000 paupers in England out of a population of 21,487,688, and about 143,000 paupers in Wales out of a population of 1,216,420: thus in England 1 in every 21.7 of the population was a pauper, while in Wales it had reached the enormous proportion of 1 in every 8.5. An improvement, however, has taken place the last three years, according to the report of the Registrar-General for England and Wales. The average number of persons relieved on the last

day of each week in each of the quarters ending 31st December, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, and 1871, respectively, was as follows :—

	In-door.	Out-door.
Quarter ending 31st December, 1867	145,886	771,754
Quarter ending 31st December, 1868	152,733	797,546
Quarter ending 31st December, 1869	151,996	813,315
Quarter ending 31st December, 1870	150,729	802,291
Quarter ending 31st December, 1871	140,955	758,474

The years 1867 and 1868 were periods of commercial depression, while the last two years were times of great national prosperity : the great decrease in the out-door paupers, coincident with an ever-increasing population, is a most gratifying sight, and many causes have helped to bring about this result. The decrease has taken place unequally over the country, being most marked in the south. A great improvement has taken place in the metropolis in this respect, although the population of London is rapidly increasing. The total pauperism of the metropolis, out of a population of 3,251,804 (census of 1871) was as follows :—

	NUMBER OF PAUPERS.		
	In-door.	Out-door.	Total.
First week of October, 1869	33,973	94,907	128,880
First week of October, 1870	34,031	93,753	127,784
First week of October, 1871	32,724	84,689	117,413
First week of October, 1872	32,579	68,534	101,113

This number is exclusive of vagrants ; it is also a more favorable return than can be expected in the winter months, when distress is more prevalent.

Pauperism in Scotland. The number of registered paupers and their dependents, exclusive of casual poor, who were in receipt of relief in parishes of Scotland during 1860–69, on the 14th of May in each year, is shown in the subjoined table :—

May 14.	Number of Parishes.	Paupers.	Dependents.	Total.
1860	883	77,306	36,903	114,209
1861	883	78,433	38,680	117,113
1862	884	78,724	40,204	118,924
1863	884	78,717	41,567	120,284
1864	884	78,682	42,023	120,705
1865	884	77,895	43,499	121,394
1866	885	76,229	43,379	119,608
1867	885	76,737	44,432	121,169
1868	887	80,032	48,944	128,976
1869	887	80,334	48,005	128,339

During this period the population of Scotland rose from 3,062,294 in 1861,

to an estimated population of 4,205,481 in 1869; the latter number, however, is below the actual number; about 1 in every 25 is a pauper.

Pauperism in Ireland. The subjoined table gives the number of paupers in receipt of relief in unions in Ireland at the close of the first week in January in each of the ten years 1861-70:—

Years.	In-door Paupers.	Out-door Paupers.	Total.
1861	47,352	3,331	50,683
1862	55,168	4,373	59,541
1863	60,038	5,809	65,847
1864	59,867	7,753	68,136
1865	59,498	9,182	69,217
1866	54,435	10,163	65,057
1867	54,930	13,291	68,650
1868	56,663	15,830	72,925
1869	56,934	17,320	74,743
1870	53,687	19,720	73,921

The population in the same time decreased from 5,798,967 in 1861 to an estimated population of 5,525,210 in 1870.

The paupers were thus distributed over the country in 1871:—

Division.	Population.	Paupers.
Leinster	1,335,966	104,050
Munster	1,390,402	94,208
Connaught	845,993	24,794
Ulster	1,830,398	63,595
Total	5,402,759	286,647

Thus, about one person in every nineteen is a pauper in Ireland.

Peas. The product of various species of the genus *Pisum*, belonging to the leguminous order of plants. Both in a fresh state and when dried they are a valuable article of diet, and contain a large quantity of caseine in a digestible form. The green pea contains more sugar and less caseine than when dried. Dried peas are a wholesome and nutritious addition to other kinds of food. When added to soup they are agreeable and economical, and in the form of flour when ground they may be advantageously made into puddings or bread with wheaten flour.

An analysis of 100 parts of dried peas gives the following constituents:—

Water	14.1	} or {	Water	14.1
Caseine	23.4		Flesh formers	23.4
Starch	37.0		Heat givers	60.0
Sugar	2.0		Mineral matter	2.5
Gum	9.0			
Fat	2.0			
Woody fibre	10.0			
Mineral matter	2.5			

Pectoriloquy. See STETHOSCOPE.

Pellitory, or PYRETHRUM, also known as Pellitory of Spain, is the root

of a plant, *Anthemis Pyrethrum*, growing along the coast of the Mediterranean, and imported from its eastern shores. The root is spindle-shaped, and is ordinarily cut into pieces two or three inches long. It has a thick brown bark, and breaks with a resinous fracture, dark brown in color, with black shining parts. Its tincture is the preparation used, but even that is seldom employed, and then only as a gargle. Chewed, it gives rise to a feeling of pricking in the mouth and a flow of saliva. Hence it is called a masticatory. It is only used as a local stimulant.

Pelvic Cellulitis. This is an inflammatory symptom of the cellular tissue which surrounds the bladder and womb. It may come on after a difficult labor, or after an abortion, or after an attempt to procure premature labor.

Symptoms: It is characterized by great pain in the lower part of the abdomen, with loss of appetite and strength. There is always a good deal of fever attending it, and the patient is generally worse at night. Shiverings and rigors cause much distress; the patient feels weak and prostrate, and loses color, so that the face has a sallow, earthy look. This disease is very apt to go on for several weeks, during which time the patient becomes emaciated, and of course is obliged to keep her bed. Very often the inflammation goes on to form an abscess, and in time this points and discharges a great deal of matter. It may burst inwardly, or sometimes in the skin over the groin, and the escape of pus is generally attended with relief. The convalescence is, however, very prolonged, and it may be weeks or months before the woman finally recovers her former strength.

Treatment: The patient must be placed in bed in a cheerful and well-ventilated room. Her diet must consist of milk, beef-tea, broth, eggs, jellies, etc., and while it is light and nourishing it should be given in abundance so as to keep up her vital powers; a small chop or a piece of sole can be taken if desired by the patient, but on no account must the woman be kept too low. Three or four glasses of port wine a day will do much good, or some bottled stout may be given if preferred. To relieve the pain, hot fomentations or hot linseed-meal poultices must be applied, but they should be made as light as possible, as their pressure may cause pain. It is useful also to remove the weight of the bed-clothes from the abdomen by placing an ordinary fire-screen or some similar contrivance over the body. Great care should be taken to prevent the formation of a bed-sore; for this purpose great cleanliness must be observed, and the patient should lie on a water-bed or water-cushion. (See BED-SORES.) At first saline medicines and anodynes may have to be given, afterwards quinine, or some other tonic. Convalescence will be much aided by change of air, and especially by residence at the sea-side if not too cold. If an abscess form it will either burst or have to be opened, and be treated in the usual manner.

Pelvis. This is a space formed by the haunch bones and lower part of the spinal column which communicates freely with the abdominal cavity above, but is elsewhere closed. It contains the bladder in front, and the rectum behind, besides several important vessels and nerves; in the female it contains, in addition, the uterus or womb, which is situated between the bladder and rectum. The pelvis is wider and shallower in the female than in the male, and in this way the process of parturition is facilitated; from this cause, also, the hips are wider apart than in man, and this makes the difference in the gait between the two sexes when walking.

Pemphigus. or POMPHOLYX, is a skin disease characterized by the presence of large blisters called bullæ on the surface of the skin; often the arms

and hands or the lower extremities are more affected than the trunk ; the disease may be either acute or chronic, and sometimes is very difficult to heal. The bullæ or blisters are surrounded by a narrow red raised aureole, or ring ; when the blisters burst a scab may form, and that spot may heal while a fresh one will form elsewhere. Zinc ointment must be applied externally, and small doses of arsenic may be given internally ; the general health must be improved by a light and nourishing diet. The bullæ should be pricked with a needle to let the fluid escape.

Pennyroyal, the *Mentha pulegium*, is only employed in medicine in the form of oil ; even that is not now officinal. The oil, which is yellowish and of a peculiar odor, is obtained by distillation from the plant. The oil is used in the same cases as peppermint and spearmint. The herb itself has obtained a false reputation as an abortive.

Pepper. This substance is the fruit of the *Piper nigrum*, a shrub belonging to the family *Piperaceæ*. It grows both in the East and West Indies. There are two sorts sold in the markets — “white” and “black.” The white is produced by the same plant as the black, and consists of the berry from which the skin or bark has been removed. The pepper berries contain an active principle called *piperine*, and an acrid resin as well as a volatile oil. The name pepper is sometimes applied to the *Capsicum* family of plants.

Peppermint, the *Mentha piperita*, is only used nowadays as oil obtained by distillation from the well-known plant. This oil is colorless, turns pale yellow by keeping, and has a warm aromatic taste and the odor of peppermint. Peppermint water is now made by distilling together a large quantity of water and a small quantity of the oil. The essence of peppermint consists of the oil dissolved in a small quantity of rectified spirit. The spirit is exactly similar, but much weaker. Peppermint water is largely used as a vehicle, but to some people the odor and flavor are both very disagreeable, and should be avoided. The essence may be given dropped on sugar to infants for spasms or gripes, and many adults find the same prescription grateful. The oil is used as an adjunct to purgatives to prevent their griping.

Pepsine is a modern remedy, if, indeed, it can be called a remedy at all, seeing that it consists as far as possible of the digestive principle secreted by the stomach, made use of to aid digestion. It is not yet officinal. There are various plans of preparing pepsine, but in all the mucous membranes of the stomach are more or less disintegrated, and so the digestive principle is set free. This is treated with some substance to purify it, and finally is dried. The best pepsine is made from pigs' stomachs ; it is known as *Pepsina porci* ; it is free from acid and starch, and has an odor by no means disagreeable. The pepsine most frequently used is of French origin, — the Pepsine Boudault, — and is obtained from the stomach of the calf. It is also largely mixed with starch, so that it is, comparatively speaking, inert. It is grayish-white in color, always acid, and very often its smell is quite disagreeable. It should not be used when Morson's or Bullock's pepsine can be obtained. Pepsine has this peculiarity, that when acidulated with hydrochloric acid greatly diluted, and kept at a temperature of 100° Fahr., it speedily dissolves all albuminous substances, reducing all to a compound of nearly uniform character called *peptone*. This differs altogether in its character from any other albuminous substance, in that it is easily miscible with water and readily diffusible, resembling in this a saline substance. Other acids, especially lactic, have the same power as hydrochloric, but in a much less degree. If the acid is neutralized during the process, the digestive or solvent action is arrested, but not

finally stopped; for if acid be again added, the process again goes on. A higher temperature arrests its action; 112° Fahr. will affect it; 120° will stop it almost entirely.

The value of pepsine in a certain number of cases is undoubted; but the exact cases for its employment are not yet quite manifest. It has been mainly used in cases of dyspepsia, where there was reason to believe that the secretion of gastric juice was imperfect. It should in these cases be given during or after a meal. Sometimes it is made up in the form of a lozenge, to be swallowed just after food; but this is not, perhaps, the best way. Pepsine has this peculiarity, that when it acts on albuminous substances it does not itself become destroyed, but is quite capable of acting on quantity after quantity of the albuminous or fibrinous material, provided only a sufficiency of dilute acid be supplied. Apparently, therefore, the best plan would be to give this substance in a dose of three or four grains along with food, and from time to time thereafter to swallow small quantities of diluted hydrochloric acid, a few drops at a time, until digestion is complete. In cases of great debility of stomach, especially in old people, the habitual use of pepsine may render life easy and pleasant where formerly it was unendurable. It will be of great value where there is regurgitation of half-digested or half-putrid food, especially in cases of obstruction at the pylorus; for it has been tolerably clearly proved that substances which are digested in the stomach are absorbed there, so that if albumen be converted into peptone, and there absorbed, there will be no necessity for it to pass the pylorus, nor will there be time for it to undergo decomposition. After a time, a few drops of weak carbolie acid might be given to prevent putrefaction of what remains.

There can be no doubt but that the use of this substance is not yet fully developed; many cases which as yet are not treated by its means will be so. It has recently been proposed in certain cases to digest food outside the body before administering it, and this may prove of service, especially when nutrient enemata have to be administered.

Percussion. By this term is understood the art of ascertaining the state of internal organs by means of the sound produced by striking the part over them with the fingers, or by means of striking on a little ivory plate placed over the part. It requires a delicate ear and much practice to be able to use percussion skillfully. See STETHOSCOPE.

Pericarditis is an inflammation of the pericardium or membrane which envelops the heart. Involving so important an organ as the heart, and interfering so gravely with its action, it is therefore a disease of serious significance. No accurate data exist at present which will show how large a proportion of the thousands of deaths which take place yearly from heart disease is really due to pericarditis, as the latter disease is so frequently classed under the former. Pericarditis very rarely comes on as a primary disease; it generally comes on as a secondary complication in the course of rheumatic fever or Bright's disease. More rarely it occurs by the spread of inflammation from adjacent parts, as in cases of pleurisy and pneumonia; sometimes from the presence of an aneurism or other tumor in the chest, and still more rarely from external injuries, as gunshot wounds, stabs, etc., for these generally prove fatal before there is time for the inflammation to appear.

Symptoms: It will be most convenient to give the signs of pericarditis as they occur in a case of rheumatic fever. In such cases the patient will have had pain and swelling of the joints some days previously; the skin will be hot and perspiring freely, while the temperature may have risen to 102° or 103° ,

or even higher. There will be loss of appetite, thirst, headache, and a white, furred tongue. If now pericarditis should come on, the temperature will rise higher by a degree or two: the pulse will be quick and excited: there will be pain across the chest, which is worse when the patient takes a deep breath; the face will be pale, the breathing shallow and hurried, as the pain is worse on inspiring deeply; the patient will lie flat on his back and feel faint if any attempt is made to raise him. If now one listen over the region of the heart, a rough sound will be heard, because the opposed surfaces of the pericardium are no longer smooth, but rough. In a day or two there will also be signs that the cavity of the pericardium is full of fluid, and as this, pressing upwards and laterally, displaces the lungs, the breathing is still more interfered with. There may also be heard numerous new sounds, called râles, over the chest, for the air-passages contain more mucus, and the air, in passing over them, causes these rattling noises. These symptoms are generally attended with an abatement or even cessation of all pain in the joints. So the patient goes on for a few days, when, if recovery takes place, the temperature begins to decline, the breathing is easier, the pulse lessens in frequency, and a general improvement may be noticed. If, however, the case goes on from bad to worse, there is generally low, muttering delirium; weak and muffled sounds are heard over the heart; there is greater prostration, and the patient dies from exhaustion or syncope. In all cases of recovery the absorption of the fluid is a slow process, and convalescence is retarded. In many cases, as the pericarditis abates, there may be signs that the endocardium, or lining membrane of the heart, is also affected, and so, while there is recovery for a time, there is left behind much serious mischief, which will sooner or later shorten the life of the patient. It is a remarkable fact that in some years it is much more common for inflammation of the heart to accompany rheumatic fever than at other times, nor there is at present any satisfactory explanation to be given. In some instances the muscular wall of the heart is inflamed as well as the outer covering, and as this seems to be true in most cases which are fatal, it adds to the danger of a case. In Bright's disease, when pericarditis comes on, it is generally found that the patient has suffered from the chronic form of this disease for a long time, and it generally supervenes in those who are the subjects of the gouty and contracted kidney. There is great pain over the front of the chest, and the rubbing sounds may be heard on placing the ear to the chest; in other respects the symptoms are very similar to those mentioned above. Nor in those for whom there is some other cause for the inflammation are there any other marked symptoms than those described; but in addition there will be the evidence of an aneurism, pleurisy, pneumonia, stab, wound, etc., according to the nature of the cause.

Treatment: In all cases perfect rest must be enjoined in bed, and the horizontal position kept; in some cases, however, of old standing heart disease the patient cannot lie down, and then must be propped up with pillows. No exertion should be made by the sufferer, nor should he attempt to rise for any natural purpose; nor should he be moved from bed to bed in the early days of the illness, for whenever movement is made the heart is called upon to do more work, and in its weak, inflamed state it may cause a fatal faint, or syncope. The diet must consist of milk, an egg beaten up in milk, beef-tea, broth, etc., but no solid food should be given, nor anything which distends the stomach. Stimulants must be given according to the requirement of each case, and according to the age of the patient; but no rules can be laid down here as to the quantity to be taken daily. The nurse and medical man should look out carefully for any signs of bed-sores, and try and prevent their forming by perfect

cleanliness and a smooth bed; they are very apt to form in these cases. (See BED-SORES.) When the pain is great across the chest, and the breathing very quick, four or six leeches will give a great deal of relief by abstracting the blood; then a hot linseed-meal poultice, not too heavy, should be laid across the chest and changed every three hours; but care should be taken that the leech-bites have stopped bleeding, or otherwise the moist heat will make them bleed more, and exhaust the patient too much. Cotton wool may be applied to the chest in some cases instead of a poultice. As such patients sweat profusely, the chest should be wiped dry, and gently, just after the poultice is removed, or the moisture soon cools, and makes an uncomfortable feeling. Bleeding from the arm is not wanted in these cases, and no one nowadays adopts this practice; calomel and mercury are also of no value in checking the mischief; nor does there seem to be any drug which is capable of doing much good in this affection. Opium may be given at bed-time to procure sleep, but with great care in such as have affection of the lungs at the same time. Now and then, in the course of rheumatic fever, the pulse and temperature suddenly rise, and there is intense headache and delirium. In these cases of hyperpyrexia, or excessive fever, the thermometer may rise to 107° , 109° , or even higher. Most of these prove fatal, but some cases have lately been cured by the use of the cold-bath, or by packing in sheets dipped in cold water, and often renewed. The great principles of treatment in pericarditis are: (1.) To give the patient light but very nutrient diet. (2.) To avoid all exertion. (3.) To try and abate any pain, cough, or other troublesome symptoms. (4.) To sustain the patient's strength until such time as the acute inflammatory symptoms have abated. The period of convalescence follows, and those tonics may be given, and the rules adopted, which are laid down in the article on Fevers.

Pericardium. This is the name given to the membrane which surrounds the heart and incloses it in a bag. Thus there are two opposed surfaces, each of which, in health, is perfectly smooth, and enables the heart to move freely with the least amount of friction. The sac or bag secretes a small quantity of fluid, so as to lubricate the parts, and this is much increased in quantity in cases of hydro-pericardium, when there is a dropsical accumulation of the fluid; this condition arises in cases of disease of the heart, kidneys, and lungs, and it is generally associated with a dropsical condition of other organs.

Pericranium is the tissue which overlies the skull, and aids in nourishing the bone which lies beneath it.

Perinæum. This name is applied by anatomists to the region at the lower part of the body which is perforated at its centre by the anus. It is bounded in front by the genitals, behind by the buttocks, and at the sides by the inner surfaces of the thighs. It corresponds to the outlet of the pelvis, or bony gristle at the lower part of the trunk, this outlet being bounded in front by the pubic bones, behind by the coccyx or terminal bone of the spinal column, and at the sides by portions of the pubic and ischial bones, and by a fibrous structure called the great sacro-sciatic ligament. In the deep parts of this region are contained the lower portions of the rectum and the generative and urinary organs, with their appendages. At the surface it measures four inches from before backwards, and from two to three and a half inches in breadth at its widest part. The skin is loose, dark in color, and covered by short hairs; around the anus it is puckered by radiated folds, and it is traversed from before backwards, exactly in the median line of the body by a prominent line called the *raphé*. This region is one of great importance and interest to the surgeon, as it is here that the incisions are made through which a stone can be

removed from the bladder. It is occasionally the seat of abscess, connected in most instances with perforation of the walls of the rectum or urethra, and terminating in the one case in fistula, and in the other in urethral or perineal fistula. Injuries, and especially heavy falls upon some hard body, are quite dangerous in this region, as they often cause laceration of the urethra and retention of urine.

Periosteum. A delicate covering of the bones; it is richly supplied with blood, and takes an important part in the proper nourishment of bone.

Peritoneum. This is a serous and smooth membrane which forms the outer coat of the stomach, liver, intestines, and some other organs of the abdomen and pelvis; it also lines the wall of the abdominal cavity; in this way a cavity is formed between its two surfaces, and this only contains a little fluid, just enough to moisten the opposed surfaces and to enable the intestines, etc., to glide over each other with the least possible amount of friction. When this membrane is inflamed it gives rise to great pain and sets up *peritonitis*. (See PERITONITIS.) When fluid accumulates in the cavity formed by the peritoneum, as in cases of dropsy, ascites is then produced. Cancerous growths may be found in this membrane, causing a form of peritonitis, and also deposits of tubercle may be met with. Any injury to the membrane, as stabs or wounds from without, may set up a serious inflammation.

Peritonitis. This is an inflammation of the peritoneum, or the membrane which lines the cavity of the abdomen, and covers the intestines. Its danger will vary with the cause; it may be produced by external injuries, as a stab or gunshot wound in the abdomen. These cases are often fatal. Cancer and tubercle may bring it on, but this is generally only a part of the malady, and the chief seat of disease is elsewhere. Any tumor of any organ in the pelvis or abdomen may cause it, as hydatid cysts, ovarian tumors, etc. Stricture, hernia, and ulceration of the intestinal canal will bring it on, and it is often associated with typhoid fever.

Symptoms: Pain over the abdomen, vomiting, and a raised temperature are the chief symptoms; the pulse is quick and small, the countenance anxious and sunken, the legs drawn up, so as to relieve the pain. The pain is worse on any movement, and is very wearing to the patient. In some cases of blood-poisoning, as in pyæmia and puerperal fever, etc., there may be peritonitis, and yet no pain. Colic, which often comes on in lead-poisoning, must not be mistaken for this disease. There will be no fever then, while there will be the occupation of the patient to guide one, and the individual will have a blue line on the gums. Some cases of hysteria may simulate peritonitis; here, again, the temperature is normal, and there are the usual signs of hysteria.

Treatment: Perfect rest in bed must be enjoined; hot fomentations, made as light as possible, must be applied over the abdomen; the weight of the bed-clothes should be taken off from the patient as far as possible. Opium must be given to relieve the pain. Cooling, saline drinks and iced water may allay the thirst and sickness, while milk and beef-tea must be given every three hours or oftener, so as to keep up the patient's strength. But each case will vary so with the cause that any given case might require a somewhat different line of treatment. The only thing that a good nurse can do is to see that the room is cool and well ventilated, to secure perfect cleanliness, to give light and nourishing diet, and to enjoin perfect rest. Peritonitis often forms a serious complication in cases of typhoid fever. See TYPHOID FEVER.

Perityphlitis signifies inflammation around the cæcum. It may come on after taking an indigestible meal, as partaking freely of nuts, etc.; or a foreign

body, as a pin, cherry-stone, etc., may lodge in the vermiform appendix, and set up inflammation around. The symptoms are great pain on the right side of the abdomen and fullness there, great tenderness on pressure, sickness, faintness, furred tongue, and fever. The treatment will be the same as that recommended in cases of peritonitis. See PERITONITIS.

Perry. See CIDER.

Perspiration, or SWEAT, is the secretion which is always taking place from the skin. Under ordinary circumstances, it is not perceptible on the surface of the skin unless very active exertion be made. The quantity secreted varies very much according to the temperature and moisture of the air, and the state of the blood and nervous system. A small quantity of carbonic acid and urea is excreted, but the greater part by far is water; the secretion is acid, and contains fatty matters derived from the sebaceous glands of the skin. See SKIN.

Pertussis. See WHOOPING-COUGH.

Peruvian Bark. See CINCHONA.

Pessaries are instruments intended for introduction into the vagina for maintaining the womb in its proper place and attitude. These are of various shapes and characters, but it is needless to describe them here, since almost every practitioner has got some notion of his own on the subject of which are best for each particular case, and such mechanical appliances must always be selected, and adjusted by a practitioner. The pessaries we here refer to are what are called medicated pessaries, and consist of some drug made up into a conical mass, and introduced into the vagina in cases of disease of the womb. These are sometimes capable of giving great relief, and are never to be neglected, especially where it is found necessary to employ sedatives locally. The best material for making these pessaries is the hard oil obtained from the fruit of the cacao-tree, which is separated in preparing some of the varieties of cocoa in ordinary use. This oil is hard as frozen butter, but is easily melted; mixed with a little olive oil or other similar substance it easily takes up the remedy when stirred with it, and when introduced melts slowly, so as to allow of the remedy being gradually absorbed. Perhaps the best sedatives to be mixed with cacao butter are extract of belladonna and extract of opium. Acetate of lead and sulphate of zinc may also be added if it is necessary to arrest discharges. Tannic acid, too, is very usefully combined with it, as is alum or similar substances. In most cases injections do better than pessaries, but when sedative applications are desired the pessary allows of their reaching the parts more gradually and in more divided doses.

Pestilence. See FEVER, PLAGUE.

Petechiæ are spots which make their appearance in certain diseases where-in is much disorder of the blood. Chief among these are typhus fever, purpura, and scurvy. In typhus, the spots begin as irregular patches of a dusky hue, which may be elevated above the skin, so as to be perceptible to the finger. If there is much blood derangement, these spots are very dark in color, and it is these dark-colored spots, indicative of blood effusion and alteration, which are called petechial. There is a variety of this fever which is denominated, from the occurrence of these spots, petechial. In scurvy and purpura the patches are very much larger than in typhus, but in patients who have been exposed to the conditions which give rise to scurvy or purpura any acute disease may produce petechial spots in the skin and mucous membranes. Petechiæ on the surface of the pleuræ are indicative, after death, of violent suffocation.

Phagedæna. This term, derived from the Greek word *φάγω*, to gnaw, is used to express a variety of ulceration which destroys the tissues more rapidly and to a greater extent than ordinary forms of ulcer. The subjects of this local affection are usually individuals who have been debilitated by some severe febrile disorder of a typhoid character, or who have been subjected to the influence of cold and wet, foul air, bad and insufficient food, fatigue, and excessive indulgence in spirits. It is generally preceded by some sore or wound, and its local causes are irritation of the open surface and gross neglect of cleanliness. A very superficial sore, such as that formed by the application of a blister, may, under the above-mentioned constitutional and local influences, rapidly become phagedænic, and produce much destruction of the soft parts. It has been most frequently met with in connection with venereal ulcers, especially in those cases in which the patients have been submitted to a prolonged and excessive use of mercury. Phagedæna varies in intensity in different cases; it is sometimes so mild as to be scarcely distinguishable from ordinary ulceration, and in other instances it spreads with so much rapidity and destroys so great an extent of the surface of the body that there seems to be very little difference between it and the affection known as *hospital gangrene*. This latter form of phagedæna is met with in noma, cancrum oris, and the sloughing throat of scarlatina. It is believed by many surgeons that phagedænic ulceration is caused by poisoning of the blood, in consequence of the absorption of putrid matter.

In phagedæna there is a large and rapidly-spreading ulcer, the edges of which are formed of sharply-cut, indented, and undermined skin. The surface of this ulcer is uneven and of grayish color, and is covered by a dark-colored, thin, and very fetid discharge, which is often marked by streaks of blood. The integument surrounding the ulcer is swollen, and of a dusky red color. The ulcerative process is attended with severe gnawing pain.

In the treatment of this affection it is necessary that the patient be supplied with good nourishment, and that alcoholic stimulants be given freely, but at regular intervals. Opium is generally administered for the purpose of relieving the severe pain and of allaying nervous irritation. The diet should consist chiefly of fluid food, such as milk, beef-tea, and strong broths. The patient should be kept in bed in a large and well-ventilated room. The bowels should be kept open by mild purgatives, but great care must be taken to avoid diarrhœa, as the subjects of phagedæna may rapidly sink under any excessive drain upon the system. The local treatment consists in cleansing the surface of the ulcer by frequently syringing it with some disinfectant lotion, as a solution of carbolic acid, of permanganate of potash (Condy's fluid), or chloralum, and in relieving the pain by the application of poultices or poppy fomentations. In severe cases, where the ulceration, in spite of this treatment, is spreading with rapidity and attacking important parts of the body, the surgeon often finds it necessary to apply the actual cautery, or some strong caustic. Of caustic applications, fuming nitric acid seems to be the one most in favor.

Phalanx is a technical term for the small bone of a finger or toe; each finger and toe, therefore, has three phalanges.

Phantom Tumors are among medical curiosities. They commonly occur in females, who, examined one day, might seem to have a large abdominal tumor; examined next day, nothing is felt. The size of these tumors varies much: in some it amounts only to the size of a fist; in another it may amount to that of a fully distended uterus, near the full term of pregnancy. These tumors have not unfrequently been mistaken for a true pregnancy, and every-

thing been prepared for the birth of a child. Nay, the woman herself has been apparently in labor, and yet there has been neither conception nor even enlargement of the womb. The shape of the tumor may remain long unchanged, or may vary from day to day. Sometimes the patient complains of acute pain on examination; at other times she is completely insensible. Again, and perhaps most frequently, these tumors seem to disappear under prolonged and gentle pressure, but they return next day or the day after.

Now, as to the cause of such tumors, or rather perhaps we ought to say their natures. In a goodly number of instances they consist of flatus, limited to one particular portion of the bowel by contraction of the gut above and below. In other cases it is said that the muscular wall of the abdomen is concerned in their production, but the cases we have seen have been of the former kind, especially if the walls of the abdomen and the omentum were loaded with fat.

The diagnosis of these tumors is more a curious problem to the physician than of practical interest to the public. Their existence is a fact which, however, should never be forgotten, as their appearance may give rise to hopes which subsequent experience will dash to the ground. In almost all the subjects of phantom tumor there is indigestion, corpulence, and deranged menstrual functions. These are the things to be remedied, — the tumor will take care of itself.

Pharynx. The upper part of the gullet; it may be seen at the back part of the mouth behind the tonsils. It communicates in front with the mouth, so as to allow the food to pass down into the stomach; above, with the nose, as is well known in cases of vomiting; and below and in front of it lies the larynx or windpipe, from which food is prevented from entering by means of the epiglottis. The Eustachian tubes, one on each side, also enter the pharynx, and connect it with the ear; it is along these tubes that inflammation may extend when the throat is affected, as in cases of common cold or scarlet fever, and so give rise to deafness.

Phenic Acid. See CARBOLIC ACID.

Phlebitis means strictly an inflammation of a vein; in cases of pyæmia a clot may form in a vein and give rise to some of the symptoms; but it is doubtful if actual inflammation of the walls of a vein ever occurs. See PYÆMIA.

Phlebolithes are small concretions or particles made up chiefly of calcareous matter, which now and then form in the small veins. They are seldom recognized during life, and rarely give rise to any symptoms. No treatment is required, and the only result of their presence is that the circulation through that vessel is obstructed, and the blood has to go round another way.

Phlebotomy means cutting a vein, as in the ordinary operation of bleeding or venesection. See BLEEDING.

Phlegm is a common name for expectoration. See EXPECTORATION.

Phlegmasia Dolens, also known as *white leg* or *milk leg*, is a malady affecting women, in childbed especially. It is most likely to occur in women who have been weakened by flooding or other causes. It sometimes occurs towards the latter stages of cancer of the womb. One or both extremities may become affected, and it is said that the left is more frequently its subject than the right. The limbs become brawny, but do not pit on pressure, and from altered conditions of the circulation the parts become quite white. It has been assumed, rather than proved, that it depends on coagulation of the blood in the veins, and it has been called obstructive phlebitis. Others, again,

have said that the obstruction in the veins is quite a secondary matter. Be that as it may, the disease commonly occurs in a first pregnancy, mostly within a month after labor. The symptoms of phlegmasia may be thus enumerated: They begin with fever, headache, and pain, not unfrequently preceded by a rigor. In about four-and-twenty hours the limb begins to swell; the two limbs are seldom affected together. This swelling commences in the foot or ankle, and gradually creeps upwards. Sometimes, however, it begins in the thigh, and passes downwards, or all parts may be nearly simultaneously affected. The limb is hot and tender, swollen to nearly twice its size, pale white in color, tense, shining, and elastic, but not bagging on pressure. This acute stage may remain three weeks, or longer, but the limb remains useless a very much longer time, only gradually recovering its normal size, power, and pliability. The treatment may be said to be, in the main, prophylactic; that is to say, it should be the aim to prevent such an accident, if there be any likelihood of its occurring; and if it threatens, the aim should be to arrest the malady as speedily as possible. The great thing is absolute rest; the patient must not be moved. Bran poultices should be applied the whole length of the limb, or hot-water fomentations freely employed; but the former are best, as necessitating less inconvenience to the patients. Opium should be given internally to soothe pain, or chloral may be used for a like purpose. At a later period, good food, wine, bark, and iron are to be given, and bandages and hot fomentations, with gentle rubbings, applied to the stiffened limb. The malady rarely, if ever, proves fatal.

Phosphoric Acid, in its diluted form, is used in medicine, but not very extensively. It may be prepared directly from phosphorus by oxidation, by means of nitric acid. The liquid thus obtained when diluted is colorless, and has an agreeable taste. Its reaction of course is acid, and generally it may be said to act much in the same way as sulphuric acid, but is not nearly so astringent. It may be given in good large doses, and it has been suggested that this would render it of value when combating the tendency of urine to become alkaline in the urinary passages. It is a good cooling medicine when freely diluted with water, the pleasant acid taste rendering it agreeable to many parched invalids. To many it may be given freely as a drink, sufficient only being added to the water to render it pleasantly acid. The ordinary dose is about half a drachm diluted. A number of compounds of phosphoric acid are employed in medicine. Phosphate of ammonia is chiefly for aiding the solution of uric acid in the urine, where there is a tendency to the formation of uric acid calculi. Phosphate of soda, or tasteless purging salts, is a capital laxative for children, and may be given in their food with ease. Phosphate of iron is a remedy of undoubted value as a ferruginous tonic, whilst it wants the binding and irritating qualities of some other iron salts. The syrup of the four phosphates, also known as Parrish's Syrup and Chemical Food, is an invaluable remedy for delicate children, especially when recovering from severe disease, or where there is a tendency to scrofula. Phosphate of lime or bone earth is combined with iron in Parrish's Syrup; it is of much value in children when there is a tendency to rickets.

Phosphorus is a waxy-looking substance, of very peculiar properties, obtained from bones. The bones are, first of all, acted on by oil of vitriol, and the solution which is thus formed is subsequently distilled with charcoal. The phosphorus, which is volatile, passes over, is collected in a cool receiver, and subsequently moulded into sticks. These it is necessary to keep under water; otherwise they would take fire. When freshly prepared, phosphorus is color-

less and semi-transparent, but after a time a film forms on its surface. When set on fire it burns with a bright flame, giving rise to fumes of phosphoric acid. It may be converted into a peculiar form, known as red or allotropic phosphorus, which possesses properties quite distinct from those of the common variety. Ordinary phosphorus readily takes fire; the other form does not till it has been heated to a high temperature, and it is said not to be poisonous, whereas the ordinary variety is intensely so. Phosphorus is not often given internally; if taken in large doses it acts energetically as a poison, and seems almost invariably to give rise to a form of degeneration of the liver. In smaller doses it has been given in nervous diseases, and as a stimulant in low nervous fevers. It has also been given in other diseases with no very marked benefit. Indeed, it may be said that up to the present time no malady has been treated with any peculiar benefit by phosphorus. Moreover, it is dangerous and unpleasant, and, except some other use be found for it, perhaps it had better be left out of the list of available remedies. Nevertheless, we are in hopes that it may ultimately be found beneficial in some form of disease. The dose is about one-fifteenth of a grain, and should be given dissolved in olive oil.

Photophobia, or dread of light, is a symptom common to a good many diseases of the eye. The patient, its subject, shuns light in every way, and if introduced into a room with a bright light obstinately shuts the eyes, and cannot be persuaded to open them. It is characteristic of no one disease. See EYE DISEASE.

Phrenology. A system of mental philosophy. The believers in this system maintain that it is an infallible index to the mind, and that the elevations or depressions in the head exhibit to the student of phrenology the whole nature of the mind, as on a map or chart. The brain in phrenology is divided into three parts — the anterior, middle, and posterior. The anterior, or front portion, is supposed to contain all the intellectual and perceptive faculties. The moral sentiments or emotions are situated in the middle region, and the animal propensities are confined to the back of the head. Each of these portions of the brain are divided again into individual organs, having special functions assigned to each. Phrenologists enumerate about forty different organs or bumps, as they are familiarly called, each independent of the other, and capable of development or repression as the character is governed and controlled by the educated will. These dispositions are said to be affected by constitutional temperament, of which three varieties are recognized. The vital or vigorous and powerfully physical temperament; the motive or bilious, characterized by dark hair and eyes, bony structure, and muscular development; and the mental or nervous temperament, distinguished by delicacy of body, great susceptibility, and a light elastic frame, with fair hair and eyes. Phrenologists divide the mental organs into five groups, and there are many drawings and casts of the head illustrating this division and the situation of each faculty. Phrenology was at one time more studied than it is at present, but associated with mesmerism and electro-biology, as it is called, it has yet many votaries.

Phthisis, or **Phthisis Pulmonalis**, is the technical term commonly applied to *pulmonary consumption* or *wasting disease of the lungs*. The subject is one of vast importance, but it has been so fully discussed under the heading CONSUMPTION, that we shall do little more here than indicate by a bare outline the chief particulars which it is of interest for the public to know.

Up to a very few years ago the common notion was that all phthisis was

due to the deposit in the lungs of a morbid product called tubercle. This, after being deposited in the substance of the lung, underwent softening; the neighbouring portions of lung substance also softened and broke down. The products of the softening process usually made their way into one of the air-tubes, and were coughed up and expectorated. This process sadly interfered with health; the body wasted away, especially under the influence of night sweats and an incapacity to take food, until at last death from sheer exhaustion sometimes followed. Not unfrequently the history of the case varied: the ulcerating or softening process going on in the lung encountered one of the numerous vessels which ramify through its substance; this was eaten through, as were the surrounding tissues, and so suddenly an escape of blood might carry off the patient by choking, or by the enfeebling consequences of a large hæmorrhage.

Although in a certain number of cases such a history is still accepted as the true one, it has become more and more manifest that it does not apply to all. In a good number of cases the malady seems to begin as inflammation of the lung substance, which we call pneumonia. This does not clear up, but assumes a chronic character, and by and by portions of the substance of the lung break down, leaving cavities. But the presence of this morbid material is not without effect; it seems to affect adjacent organs, or even organs at a distance, and to produce in them the bodies formerly described as gray tubercles, which were at one time supposed to be the starting-point, not the product, of the disease.

This change of doctrine implies important changes in practice. Formerly we were accustomed to dread any interference with nutrition which seemed to favor or occasion the deposit of tubercle. Any tendency to colds or other form of chest malady seemed in our eyes to be due to the presence of the tubercle in the lung. Now, however, we look with much greater dread on any passing cold, or exposure to cold, fearing lest it may become the source of fatal disease of the lung, in the course of which tubercle may or may not appear as a complication. The change may not seem great, but it carries with it important deductions. To us the beginnings of consumption are less fearful when they come as distinct and well-recognized maladies of the lung, which we may hope to cure, than as an insidious poisoning of the organ, so to speak, the presence of which is heralded only by signs which show that its evil influence has begun. Moreover, we were taught to believe that in the great majority of instances this malady was incurable, that our art might at best only stave off the evil day; that once the tubercle was deposited there could be but one end, and that death. Now our views are much more hopeful. We know that a certain individual has inherited, among other personal peculiarities, a weak chest; we know the risk to which this weak chest exposes him should he ever catch cold, and so that is to be most carefully guarded against. Should a cold declare itself in such an individual, we do not trifle with it, but if necessary secure a change of climate, so as effectually to get rid of it. It is the early treatment which these new views render so much more hopeful, and to this stage, therefore, increased attention is necessary.

As to the treatment itself, there is, perhaps, nothing in the early stage so beneficial as change of climate, provided the appropriate one be chosen for the individual. In the later stages, to remove an individual from the comforts of home and the society of friends, to die among strangers, is simply cruelty. The whole subject is fully discussed in the articles CONSUMPTION and CLIMATE.

Physiology is the science which treats of the history and functions of the human body and its several parts. It teaches the function and nature of every texture and portion of the body, and enlightens us as to the economy and use of the organs of the human system. Physiology is divided into animal and vegetable, and again into human and comparative physiology.

Physostigma, better known as the Ordeal bean of Calabar, in West Africa, is a substance recently introduced into practice; and though it has had the advantage of an unusually careful and accurate physiological investigation, it has not yet come fairly into general use. The beans are the fruit of a tree belonging to the leguminous order, and each contains two lobes easily reduced to powder, and having a taste somewhat similar to that of other seeds of the order, which are wholesome enough. The active principle has been called physostigmine. It is mostly contained in the kernel, and may be extracted by alcohol. This extract is officinal, and is the only preparation which is so. When taken internally these beans, or even a portion of one of them, give rise to serious symptoms. The bean was used at Old Calabar and in neighboring countries as a test for witches; hence the title Ordeal bean. If any one accused of this (in the estimation of the savages there) horrid crime could devour a bean and still live, the charge was repelled; but if, as most frequently happened, the trial was attended with fatal results, then general suspicion was supposed to be confirmed. In point of fact, if an excessive dose was taken, the patient sometimes recovered by vomiting; but if only a moderate dose was swallowed, then death most surely followed. It seems to act especially on the heart and spinal cord, paralyzing the former, and arresting the functions of the latter. The spinal cord under its influence seems to lose the power of fulfilling its functions, the afferent nerve ceasing to act before the efferent. The most apparent action of the Calabar bean is, however, to cause contraction of the pupil of the eye. It has accordingly been used in certain forms of long-sight, to remedy that by applying it locally to the eye. It has also been given with some apparent success, real or fancied, in tetanus, even in the traumatic variety; but so many remedies have been vaunted for this — none having been found really efficacious — that men are skeptical. The dose of the extract is from one-sixteenth to one-fourth grain internally, given as pill.

Pia Mater. One of the coverings of the brain and spinal cord. See BRAIN AND SPINAL CORD.

Picrotoxine is an active principle contained in *Cocculus Indicus*, which, as already pointed out, is mainly used for nefarious purposes. It is added to beer for the purpose of making it more intoxicating, and it is employed by pouchers to destroy fish. Picrotoxine is not used in medicine. Even *cocculus* has been used mainly for destroying vermin.

Pigeon-breast. A condition of the chest due to malformation, generally indicative of deficient respiratory space. In pigeon-breast the chest, instead of being more or less rounded or flattened from before backwards, is flattened from side to side, and projects in front. This renders the chest exceedingly narrow from side to side, and causes the breast-bone to project as it does in birds, so as to form a ridge in front. This arrangement sadly cramps the space available for the lungs, for the size of the heart does not greatly vary. Moreover, the shape is unfavorable to chest movements, and is accompanied by other imperfections of build, which indicate weakness of constitution. The shape of the chest is mainly of importance as indicating a tendency to consumption, which is very unfavorable to the subject of lung disease.

Pigment is the coloring matter which is found in the blood, bile, urine, and



FIG CVII

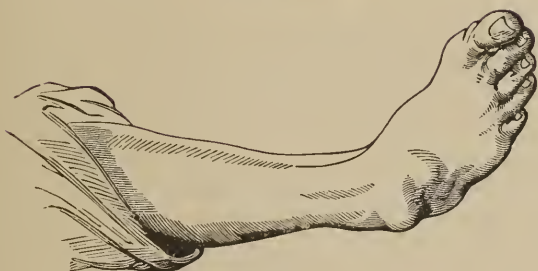


FIG CVIII



FIG CLX



FIG CX

in nearly all the fluids of the body; it gives the color to the skin, and is of course most abundant in the negro, being deposited in the rete mucosum of the skin; it is due to the action of sunlight upon pigment that people are liable to become tanned. It is present in excess in cases of Addison's disease and in leucoderma, and sometimes in pregnant women. It is in excess, also, in cases of melanotic degeneration. (See DEGENERATION.) It is more abundant in old age than in youth or childhood, and it gives the iron-gray color to the lungs in advanced age.

Piles. See HÆMORRHOIDS.

Pimento is the unripe fruit of the *Eugenia pimento*, or allspice-tree, which grows in the West Indies. An oil is distilled from the fruit. The pimento is a small, round berry, brown and rough on the surface, having the remains of the calyx manifest on it. The oil is yellow, and heavier than water. Like the oil of cloves it appears to consist of two ingredients, similar in composition. The odor is aromatic, and the taste hot and pleasant. It is mainly used as a flavoring ingredient in cooking, but the oil may be added to purgatives to prevent griping. The only officinal preparation is pimento water, mainly used as a vehicle.

Pins and Needles is a popular phrase applied to that peculiar numbness and pricking of the arm, hand, foot, or leg which is so commonly felt after pressure or a long-continued constrained attitude. It is caused by some interruption to the circulation, and is generally removed by rubbing or exercise. If it should continue, it may be the precursor of some more serious attack, and medical advice should be sought.

Pitch, or, as the officinal variety is more strictly termed, Burgundy pitch, is the resinous exudation from the spruce fir, imported from Switzerland. It is hard and brittle, yet gradually takes the form of the containing vessel. Generally it is of a dull reddish-brown, of a peculiar odor and taste. It is not bitter. It consists almost entirely of a resin, but a little volatile oil is also contained in it. This gives it its perfume. The resin is similar to that obtained from other plants of the turpentine group. The only preparation is the well-known pitch plaster, which is intended as a slight stimulant to the skin. The pitch plasters ordinarily sold often contain no pitch whatever.

Pityriasis. This is a trifling redness of limited portions of the skin, with a futraceous or brawny condition of the cuticle covering the part. It is most common on the head, and is known to nurses as scurf and dandruff. The head itches, and directly it is rubbed quantities of little scales, formed of epithelium, are detached. A similar affection is sometimes found at the bends of the joints and on the trunk. When it occurs in a severe form the hair grows thin and comes off in considerable quantity, but not sufficiently so as to cause baldness. A solution of borax and mild astringent ointments are often found enough to cure this condition; hard friction to the skin must be avoided. It must not be confounded with pityriasis versicolor or chloroma, which is a parasitic disease.

Placenta. This is a flat, rounded body which is formed in the womb during pregnancy, and which serves to connect the circulation of the mother and child, and so enable the latter to carry on the function of nutrition and respiration until birth. This structure comes away a few minutes after delivery, and it is commonly known as the after-birth. The placenta is often diseased in cases of abortion and premature birth.

Plague. This is a form of low fever associated with swellings of the glands, carbuncles, and petechiæ, or hæmorrhage in the substance of the skin.

It has been known for many years under different names, as the black death, Levant Plague, pestilential fever, and glandular pestilence.

History: Before the end of the seventeenth century this disorder seems to have prevailed in many countries of Europe, and to have been endemic, occasionally bursting out over a wider area. In London, for the first seventy years of the century, not a year passed by without a few deaths being recorded as due to this disease, while it appeared in an epidemic form in 1603, 1625, 1636, and 1665. The last epidemic was so terrible in its consequences as to be known as the Great Plague, but it was followed by a marked decline, and the deaths afterwards became fewer and fewer, and after 1679 none have been recorded in the metropolis. During the eighteenth century, although there was a marked diminution in the frequency and extent of the epidemic, yet there were several outbursts in Europe. In Poland and in some parts of the Baltic, in 1710; in Provence, Marseilles, and other parts of Southern France, in 1720-71; at Rochefort in 1741, in Sicily in 1743, in several districts of Portugal in 1757, in Wallachia, Podolia, etc., in 1770, and at Moscow in 1771. In the present century the disease has chiefly broken out in Egypt, Syria, Asia Minor, and the coast of Barbary. The "Pali Plague" was first noticed in India, in Cutch, in the summer of 1815, after a period of great scarcity and distress. From that time until 1826 it prevailed in different places in Guzerat, spreading to Scinde in a northwesterly direction, and also toward Ahmedabad, and other places in the British possessions eastwards. After the beginning of 1821, there was no recurrence of the fever until 1836, when it was observed in the town of Pali, then the principal depot of traffic between the coast and the northwest provinces of India. It spread to numerous places in Marwar in that year, and in 1837, and for the first half of 1838. In 1849 there was a similar fever in Grumah and Kumaon, on the southern slopes of the Himalayas, and in 1853 in Rohilcund.

Causes: Certain conditions have always been found to favor the development and spread of this disease. Residence upon marshy alluvial soils along the Mediterranean, or near certain rivers, as the Nile, Euphrates, and Danube; low, overcrowded, or badly ventilated dwellings; a warm, moist atmosphere; decomposing animal and vegetable matter; insufficient and unwholesome food; and physical and moral wretchedness. Those who have lived in an elevated situation have escaped the disease when it has appeared in the district. The Plague, like typhus, has often followed in the wake of famine and other calamities. In the neighborhood of Bengazi, on the African coast, between Alexandria and Tripoli, an outbreak occurred in 1858; but for two or three years previously there had been an unusual drought, and the cattle had perished in an unusual degree. In 1857, the destitution of the Bedouin tribes became extreme, and then the pestilence commenced. The Plague has generally been preceded by a great prevalence of the ordinary fevers, bowel complaints, pulmonary affections, and catarrh. In the spring of 1665, catarrhs and lung affections were very common in London, and in the middle of the summer the Plague appeared. In the third week of September, 1665, no less than 8000 deaths occurred in the course of the week, although two thirds of the inhabitants had fled by that time from the city. The influence of season on the Plague seems to be very marked. In England the pestilence was most severe, in the four epidemic years above mentioned, from the middle of July to the first or second week in October. The Plague at Marseilles was most fatal in the autumn months, and this was the case at Moscow in 1771, when more than 1200 deaths took place for several days out of a population of 150,000.

Cold weather seems to put a stop to the progress of this epidemic disorder. The terrible mortality that ensues from this pestilence renders it very important that quarantine should be strictly enforced, and that the most stringent rules should be made and carried out for the protection of other countries from its introduction by shipping and other channels of intercourse.

Symptoms : This disease seems to vary in its characters somewhat in each epidemic, and even in the same outbreak, but the older records are not sufficiently clear to be thoroughly trustworthy, and the absence of it from England for so many years has prevented medical men in modern times from observing its course. Swelling of glands comes on in the groin, arm-pits, and neck. The carbuncles are generally on the upper or lower limbs, less frequently on the chest, back, or cheek. They may vary in number from one or two up to a dozen; they vary also in size and in their tendency to become gangrenous. The petechiæ are small hæmorrhages into the skin, and may be found scattered all over the body. The fever symptoms are chiefly those of shivering, nausea, vomiting, lassitude, headache, and giddiness; the countenance is heavy and stupid, and the eyes suffused and watery. There is then heat of the skin, great thirst, frequent vomiting, a coated tongue, fetid breath, a weak pulse, and great prostration. In some there is excitement and delirium, in others heaviness and stupor. The bowels are generally relaxed, and the stools dark and offensive. The urine is passed in less quantity than usual, and may even be bloody. Bleeding may also occur from the mouth, stomach, bowels, and air-passages. In some the intellect is clear to the end, and in other cases convulsions and coma may come on.

Treatment : Not much can be done when an outbreak occurs with respect to giving any medicine with a beneficial effect. But much may be done by avoiding any over-active measures, and allowing the patient a pure air and an equable temperature. Bleeding, active purgation, and the use of mercury must be carefully avoided. The diet must be light and nourishing, and the patient's strength supported as far as possible. The treatment, in fact, is the same as that which will be prescribed for typhus. (See *TYPHUS FEVER*.) The great object, however, should be to carry out such sanitary measures as may prevent, and to avoid those unhealthy districts which favor, an outbreak.

Plasma is the name given to the colorless fluid of the blood in which the corpuscles are suspended. See *BLOOD*.

Plaster of Paris. This is sulphate of lime, known as gypsum, and is found in large quantities in the neighborhood of Paris. It is used, when mixed with water, after being reduced to a powder by heat, for making casts of any object, and it is a most useful material in the hands of the anatomist, to retain casts of interesting anatomical or surgical cases for reference and for study. It is much used as a dressing for fractures, instead of splints.

Plasters. There are many kinds of plasters, or, as the *Pharmacopœia* has it, *Emplastra*. We have a recognized formula for at least a dozen different sorts. They consist of an adhesive mixture spread when warm on leather, linen, or paper according to requirements. The common plaster known as diachylon is made from litharge or oxide of lead. The objects for which plasters are used are to promote absorption, to support a part, or to keep the two edges of a wound together. (See *DIACHYLON*.) A plaster of resin is called adhesive plaster, and another with soap is called soap plaster.

Plethora. A fullness of blood, which may arise from many causes. — excess in the amount or quality of food and drink partaken of. Persons most subject to plethora are those of a corpulent and florid nature, and such as are

inactive and not willing to take out-door exercise. Judicious diet, abstinence from malt liquors, wine, and spirits, except under certain restrictions, sponge baths and friction of the skin, and daily exercise, are the best remedies.

Pleura. This is a serous membrane which covers each lung, and also lines the inside of the chest or thorax. It is a thin fibrous tissue, covered with a very smooth layer of epithelium, which in health secretes a small quantity of serous fluid, and by moistening the opposed surfaces causes the lungs to expand and glide over the chest-wall with the least amount of friction. Sometimes this membrane is inflamed, and the patient is then said to have *pleurisy*; or there is an accumulation of serous fluid in the pleura, as in some cases of dropsy, from disease of the heart or kidneys, causing *hydrothorax*; in these cases the lung is compressed from the presence of the fluid in the pleural bag or cavity. When blood is effused into the pleura, it is called *hæmothorax*, and this is a very fatal disease; it may be caused by a large vessel in the chest giving way and rupturing, or by a stab or wound from the outside through the chest-wall. Air is found in the pleura in cases of *pneumothorax*, and this condition, although of rare occurrence, may come on in the course of consumption, when a cavity in the lung becomes ruptured. *Empyema* is the name given to the disease in which pus is found in the pleural cavity.

Pleurisy is an inflammation of the pleura or serous membrane which covers the lungs and lines the greater part of the cavity of the chest. In health this membrane is quite smooth, and lubricated by a small quantity of fluid, so that the lungs can move upon it with the least possible amount of friction. When this membrane is inflamed, however, it becomes roughened, and in most cases a large quantity of fluid is secreted, in consequence of which the lung on that side is compressed against the spine, and there is much distress of breathing, as the patient has only one lung available for the purposes of respiration. In those cases in which both sides are affected with pleurisy it follows that there is imminent danger of suffocation, as the lungs are unable to aerate the blood properly, and so, unless relief be afforded, or the inflammation subside quickly, death is very likely to ensue; but fortunately double pleurisy is of very rare occurrence.

Causes: Exposure to wet and cold is the most common cause; but it may come on after an accident in which the ribs are broken, or in cases of stabbing in the chest or from a gunshot wound, and other external injuries. In nearly all cases of pneumonia, or inflammation of the lung itself, there is more or less pleurisy; but then very little fluid is effused. If the patient be in bad health previously, the effused fluid is apt to be purulent, and then the case is called *empyema*. (See *EMPYEMA*.) This is not uncommon in children after scarlet fever. In cases of pyæmia, pericarditis, phthisis, and many blood diseases, pleurisy is apt to supervene and to add to the danger.

Symptoms: The patient first complains of a severe catching pain on the affected side, and this is made worse on taking a deep inspiration, or on coughing; the pain is usually confined to one spot, and on listening there one may hear a rubbing sound, due to the roughened surfaces moving on each other. There is also a feeling of weakness and lassitude, the pulse quickens, the tongue is coated white; there may be headache, thirst, and loss of appetite; the temperature is raised, and the usual febrile symptoms appear. In a day or two the breathing becomes worse, because effusion of fluid is now going on; the sufferer keeps to his bed, and lies on his back in a diagonal position, to enable the healthy lung to expand, while the affected one is too sore to rest on. These symptoms go on for several days without much change being observa-

ble; but they vary in intensity according to the amount of the effusion; in some very bad cases there is much distress and anxiety of countenance, the respirations are quick and shallow, the face is pale, and the lips are livid; any exertion, as moving in bed or talking, increases their discomfort. In less severe cases the distress lessens as the fever abates, and the breathing becomes more regular. Then comes the time when the fluid begins to be absorbed, and when the lung commences to expand again; but this takes up a very variable time, so that no rule can be laid down as to the duration of a pleurisy, some being of a very slight nature, while others may take weeks or even months before they are really cured; but long before this the severe symptoms have abated, and the chief trouble is shortness of breath on any exertion being made. In most cases the patient is liable to pain in the chest afterwards, and to a recurrence of pleurisy on being overheated, or on exposure to cold and wet. If the inflammation be due to cancer of the pleura, or to an aneurism of the aorta, or to phthisis, the symptoms peculiar to those diseases will also be present, and tend to aggravate the complaint and increase the danger. There are doubtless many cases in which people have dry pleurisy or inflammation without effusion, and in these the chief symptom will be pain in the side. But it must not be imagined that pain in the side always means pleurisy, as it may arise from many causes — as shingles, muscular exertion, indigestion, etc. See PLEURODYNIA.

Treatment: The patient must at once be placed in bed in an atmosphere of about 60°–65° Fahr., and the air should be tolerably moist. This can be effected by boiling some water in a kettle on the fire, and letting the steam occasionally escape into the room. The main thing is to avoid great variations of temperature, and especially any chilling of the surface of the body. Nor should the patient be moved about from one room to another if such movement cause any distress, nor should he be allowed to talk more than he can help. Three or four leeches applied to the spot where the pain is greatest will give much relief, and then when the bites have finished bleeding a large hot linseed-meal poultice should be applied to the chest; but care must be taken that the bleeding does not recommence on applying the heat, as too much blood may in that way be drawn, and tend to exhaust the patient and make him feel faint. Cotton wool may also be applied for a similar purpose. It is best to lie on a mattress rather than on a feather bed; as the body is then kept cooler, and it is easier to get at the patient. Light food must be given, and milk is generally borne the easiest in the early or febrile stage of the complaint; a light pudding, eggs, beef-tea, broth, jelly, and fish may be given when the appetite returns, and the tongue begins to clean. Stimulants should be given in much moderation, as in the majority of cases they are not much needed, and if given in excess tend to oppress the patient and hurry the breathing. Restlessness at night is a common symptom, but this must be borne as well as possible, for any anodyne, as opium, etc., only tends to increase the difficulty of breathing, and add to the distress. Bleeding from the arm and the administration of mercury are measures to be avoided. Blisters should not be applied in the early stage when there is any fever, but they must be used later on, so as to hurry the absorption of the fluid, or tincture of iodine may be painted over the affected side for the same purpose. In cases of double pleurisy it may be required to tap the chest and let the fluid out, and in some cases bleeding from the arm may then be attended with benefit. During recovery, the patient should be careful about not going out too soon, and the more especially if the weather is cold, foggy, or wet. He should sit up at first in the afternoon,

and may go from one warm room to another ; but he should not exert himself too much if the breathing becomes hurried in doing so. Tonics may then be given to improve the general health, and the patient may return to his ordinary diet. He should be careful for some weeks to avoid exposure to bad weather, should not go out after sunset if possible, avoid getting overheated, and always wear flannel next the skin.

Pleurodynia signifies pain in the side. It is a symptom produced by several conditions. It may be caused by an attack of pleurisy or inflammation of the lining membrane of the chest-wall ; the pain is then of a shooting character, increased on taking a deep inspiration, and accompanied by a furred tongue, quick pulse, high temperature, and the usual symptoms of a febrile condition. The application of four or six leeches, followed by hot fomentations or hot linseed-meal poultices, will relieve, if not remove, the pain in many cases. (See **PLEURISY**.) Pleurodynia is often met with in women who suffer from over-lactation or leucorrhœa, or who have borne children fast, or who, from any cause, are in a nervous and debilitated condition ; such women generally have the pain on the left side, or under the left breast ; they often have a headache, pain on pressing on each side of the spine, pain across the loins, and sometimes a choking feeling in the throat ; they feel weak and nervous and low-spirited. This pain is not inflammatory in its origin, and seems to depend upon an altered nutrition of the nervous centres ; its treatment will consist in rest, fresh air, removal of any mental worry, good and light diet, and tonic or strengthening medicines ; often a pill of assafœtida, taken three or four times a day, will relieve the distressing nervous symptoms. Pleurodynia may come on when shingles or herpes are present. In this disease the pain generally precedes the vesicular rash, and may be persistent for some time after its disappearance. The internal administration of quinine will do good, while locally an anodyne liniment may be rubbed in night and morning. Pain in the side is also an accompaniment of a fractured rib or a blow on the side. A wide flannel bandage, or strips of plaster passed half-way round the chest, so as to prevent the affected side from moving more than possible, will give relief. Pleurodynia is a symptom also in those who have a troublesome cough, and their distress is increased by the pain which each paroxysm of coughing brings on. The pain seems due to the intercostal muscles becoming tired with their undue exertions. It is similar to the stiffness which one feels after a ride on horseback when not accustomed to the exercise. The treatment must consist in relieving the cough, and applying a flat, wide flannel belt or bandage round the chest, which will support the chest wall, and give great comfort to the patient. Sometimes pleurodynia is caused by a neuralgia of the intercostal nerves, and is worse at certain points when touched. The hypodermic injection of morphia will give relief, or the side may be rubbed with a liniment containing opium. Lastly, pleurodynia may be caused in some cases of disease of the heart and stomach. When the heart is affected the treatment will consist in rest, in quieting the heart's action, and in applying a belladonna plaster to the side over the seat of pain. If the stomach is the seat of disease, the case has generally to be treated as one arising from indigestion. Whenever the pain is inflammatory, leeches, mustard poultices, hot fomentations, turpentine stupes, and other counter-irritants are useful ; when it is non-inflammatory, and depends upon an anæmic and weakened state of the constitution, tonics, and especially quinine, are useful. See **PAIN**.

Pleurosthotonos is a term applied to the lateral convulsions sometimes seen in cases of tetanus, when the patient throws himself from side to side.

Plica Polonica is the name given to a curious condition of hair, in which the whole becomes matted and tangled together in most inextricable confusion, mixed with a large quantity of dirt, and often containing parasites. It is not known in this country, but it is found in some parts of Poland, Livonia, some parts of Russia and Tartary, and there only amongst the very poor and dirty. Opinions differ as to whether the state is produced by parasites, or whether the mass, having been produced by dirt, the parasites flourish there as on a favorable soil. The nature of the disease is, however, not yet made out. It is usually confined to the head, but it may appear on the chin and pubes. There is pain and tenderness of the scalp, which bleeds at the least touch.

Plumbers' Gout is so called because men working with lead in any shape are more liable to attacks of gout than those in other occupations; it is not a separate disease from gout, but it signifies the mode in which the disease has its origin. See also **LEAD-POISONING**.

Plumbism is a condition in which the individual having been exposed to the action of lead has brought his system under the influence of that poison; plumbers are more liable to gout than painters; the latter are more liable to colic. See **LEAD-POISONING**.

Plummer's Pill. See **MERCURY**.

Pneumonia, or **INFLAMMATION OF THE LUNGS**, may come on of itself, or it may follow in the course of some other disease, and the symptoms may then differ somewhat. Pneumonia is often associated with many of the fevers, as typhus, typhoid, and measles, also with pyæmia and some other blood disorders, and in these cases it adds to the gravity of the complaint; but the main symptoms of pneumonia are then either masked or modified by the associated disease under which the patient is suffering. Simple, uncomplicated pneumonia of one lung, or part of a lung, is not a formidable affection, and about nine-tenths recover with proper treatment.

Symptoms: The first symptoms that appear are shivering or severe headache, pain on one side of the chest, furred tongue, and a high temperature; in the course of a day or two the skin will be hot and burning, the lips dry, the tongue covered with a white, moist fur; the patient breathes quickly, and is glad to be quiet in bed, and not be disturbed by talking; he feels a sense of pain and tightness on the affected side of the chest; he has a troublesome cough, and spits up frothy, viscid phlegm, tinged with blood; the urine is high-colored and diminished in quantity. In children the wings of the nostrils are dilated at each inspiration, and they breathe very rapidly. In four or five days the symptoms are at about their height; on the seventh or eighth day, in most cases of recovery, the temperature falls rather rapidly, the febrile symptoms abate, and the patient feels much better; his tongue cleans, the appetite returns, and the breathing is easier. For some time, however, he feels short of breath, and some weeks may elapse before the lung clears up and becomes sound again. In some severe cases, such a favorable termination must not be looked for; the inflammation may spread to the other lung, and cause great distress of breathing, and bring on a livid condition of the lips; there may be much delirium, and more so in those of intemperate habits; and at times the inflammation does not clear up, but passes into one of the forms of consumption.

Treatment: The patient must at once be put to bed in a room with a temperature of from 60° to 65° Fahr., and the air should not be too dry. Hot linseed-meal poultices or hot stupes must be applied to the chest, and changed when they become cool. If there is much pain, a few leeches to the side will

give relief. For these cases the same rules as to diet, medicines, and precautions during convalescence may be laid down as are described in the article on PLEURISY. In very severe cases the treatment must vary with the special requirements of the case.

Pneumothorax. This is a condition in which there is air in the cavity of the pleura. In consequence of this the lung collapses, and the patient is unable to use the lung on the affected side. The most common cause of pneumothorax is when a cavity in the lung in a case of consumption bursts into the pleura; less frequently, an abscess of the lung may bring on a similar result. In addition to the symptoms of the disease under which the patient has been previously suffering, there will be sudden pain on the affected side of the chest, great pallor of the face, much difficulty and distress in breathing, and a general collapse of the vital powers. In most cases such an accident puts an end to the life of the sufferer. Pneumothorax may also be produced by external conditions, as when a man is stabbed between the ribs, or when the chest is perforated by a pistol shot, etc. In both cases air enters the cavity, the lung collapses, and the patient breathes with the greatest difficulty. Such cases are of a very serious nature, and generally prove fatal in the course of a day or two. Very little can be done, except keeping the patient quiet in bed, and covering over the wound. In such cases surgical aid must at once be sought. See LUNGS, WOUNDS OF.

Podophyllum is the dried under-ground stem of the *Podophyllum peltatum*, the American May apple, also known as mandrake. From it is extracted a resin much more extensively used than the native plant. This resin, known as podophyllin resin, or better as podophyllin, has also been called vegetable mercury, from its influence on the liver. Podophyllum is exported in thin rootlet-looking pieces, brown and jointed. Its powder is grayish-yellow, with a sweet odor, and a taste first sweet, then bitter. From the powder of these rootlets podophyllin is obtained by exhaustion by means of alcohol. This strong tincture is then distilled so as to recover the spirit, and the remaining fluid added to water containing hydrochloric acid. This effectually throws down all the resin, which is then collected, washed, and dried. Besides this resin, the root contains a substance called berberin. The resin is used as a powerful purgative, resembling the resins of jalap and scammony. It seems, however, to act more on the liver than these do; at all events, it usually empties the gall bladder, and so makes a show of acting on the secretions of the liver. It commonly gives rise to griping, and for this reason is seldom used alone, being commonly combined with other purgatives, or such substances as belladonna. It is best, however, to give a small quantity of this remedy, say the eighth of a grain, along with another, say the compound extract of colocynth, so as to increase the efficiency of the former, or to continue its action over a longer period, for podophyllin is always long in acting. It is, too, by itself, very uncertain; at one time causing hardly any motion of the bowels, at another an excessive flow. It is a bad remedy to take habitually, as it very soon seems to lose its influence. It is commonly used when it is desired to empty the bowels thoroughly, and so relieve the portal system, and to empty the gall bladder. It may be given along with bitartrate of potass in dropsy; a useful adjunct is an alkali of some kind, such as Rochelle salts.

Poisoning might be defined as the untoward results of any substance given internally, or absorbed from the external surface. More briefly still, it might be defined as the evil effect resulting from the administration of a poison; but this necessitates a definition of the word poison, which it is hard to give.

Almost any substance we can mention, if given in too great quantity, or if the quality has deteriorated by keeping, may produce poisonous effects; and as these are usually unmistakable enough, it may be best to confine our attention to them. It is, however, generally agreed to limit the term poison to such substances as give rise to symptoms of illness by virtue of their own inherent properties, and not to qualities merely superadded for the time being. Thus, boiling water, if swallowed, would be quite as fatal as any poison could be; but this being no inherent quality in the water, but simply dependent on the heat added to it, we could not speak of the evil results as poisoning. Usually, too, it is customary to limit the idea of a poison to such substances as give rise to injurious effects when taken in small doses; but there are substances which, given in considerable quantity, are exceedingly fatal, whilst given in small quantity they produce no symptoms of importance.

The symptoms, then, which constitute those of poisoning, that is, the product of a substance which we agree to call poisonous, vary greatly in kind and character. Some substances act almost entirely on the parts with which they are brought in contact, and the symptoms which arise from such we designate as *local*; but others have little or no influence on the part to which they are applied; they act only when they have passed into the blood, and reached some remote organ, usually the brain. Such action would be described as *remote*.

The local effects of poisons of course vary exceedingly; some, like strong sulphuric acid and caustic potass, act on the internal organs as they would on the external—they burn or corrode them, and thus cause their destruction or death. But there are weaker substances, chemically speaking, which yet cause death, though not exactly in the same way. Thus arsenic, when introduced into the stomach, sets up much inflammation, and the result of this inflammation may be death of the part and of the individual. In both cases, death is due to injury to the stomach, but in the case of the corrosive substance it is from chemical action; in that of the irritant, like arsenic, it is due to the inflammation set up from irritation by the substance. There are, however, certain local effects of a totally different kind. Thus aconite produces a numbness and tingling in the parts with which it is brought in contact, whilst opium undoubtedly allays pain and irritation when it is applied.

The remote effects of poisons also differ among themselves. Thus, the effect produced by an injury to such an organ as the stomach is similar to the shock produced by a railway injury to a limb, and sometimes kills in exactly the same way; but in the case of arsenic there is something more, for not only does arsenic set up inflammation of the stomach,—vomiting, purging, and the like,—but it is capable of acting through the nervous system so as to bring on convulsions or paralysis. Here it might be said that we have three different kinds of effects: first, the inflammation of the stomach and bowels, giving rise to symptoms similar to what might be caused in many other ways; then the constitutional depression produced by these, the quick pulse, symptoms of fever, etc.; and, finally, the peculiar nervous effects already alluded to. It was for a long time disputed whether a poison acted on remote parts by means of the nerves or by means of the blood, and many experiments were performed to settle the question. This was at length fairly done, and now we hold that for a poison to exert its dangerous effects upon a remote part it must be absorbed and carried thither. It is quite true that a poison may kill without this, as in the case of strong sulphuric acid, where the injury done to the stomach causes death; but to enable opium, say, to produce more than a merely

local effect, it must pass into the blood and reach the brain through that medium. The view that certain poisons do act directly upon and through the nerves is mainly borne out by the rapidity with which some poisons, as prussic acid, prove fatal. This is so great as almost to preclude the possibility of its reaching the brain through the blood; but the rate of circulation is great, and even in poisoning with prussic acid there is time for the poison to reach the central nervous system. There are many things which influence the action of a poison, perhaps the most important being the quantity or dose; for many poisons are in small quantities valuable remedies, though in larger they kill. Habit, too, has a most important influence. Thus, opium-eaters consume with impunity quantities of the drug which would kill one not habituated to its use. There is, however, a notion that certain drugs prove cumulative, as it is called—that is, when given for any length of time, they produce suddenly a poisonous effect. Digitalis is said to act in this way, but our experience does not incline us to take that view. As a rule, mineral substances cannot be taken in constantly increasing doses. Lead, for instance, being introduced into the system, tends to accumulate there, and ultimately to give rise to symptoms of poisoning; arsenic is eaten in quantities by the Styrian peasantry without evil consequences; whilst the stomach becomes more and more impatient of antimony as it is given, until at last, worn out by constant sickness and vomiting, the patient succumbs.

To the public, however, it is of far more consequence to be able to form some idea of the diagnosis of poisoning than to be acquainted with details of this kind. The thing which ordinarily suggests the idea of poisoning in the mind of the public is the sudden onset of illness in a man up to that time in perfect health, especially if this illness follows shortly on eating and drinking, and if it proceeds rapidly and regularly to a fatal termination. Of course the origin of the notion of poisoning will be greatly influenced by a knowledge of the individual's relations in society; in short, the question of motive commonly enters largely into the idea of poisoning as framed by the public. If it is known that the death of any one is desired, or likely to be desired, and the individual be taken suddenly ill, the notion of poisoning is very apt to enter the public mind. Formerly—that is to say, in times now long gone by—it was sufficient for an individual of high station to die suddenly for the suspicion of poison to be spread abroad; but at the present day, with a better notion of what poison can do and cannot do, these wild suspicions are much rarer; we are more familiar with causes of death natural in themselves, which proceed as steadily and rapidly to a fatal issue as do the results of any poison. It may, however, be surmised that an individual is suffering from the effects of some poisonous substance if, shortly after taking food or drink, he be seized with violent pain in the stomach, with vomiting and purging, especially if convulsions or paralysis are present, or if the patient suffer from great giddiness or delirium, or if there be a great tendency to sleep. It is chiefly in a combination of these three that we must rely for a certain diagnosis, and sometimes any diagnosis is impossible during life, however strong suspicion may be. Should suspicion of poisoning enter into the mind of any one, it would be his duty promptly to arm himself with further aid and support, by having recourse to the services of the best medical practitioner within reach, and, if necessary, to communicate his fears or suspicions to the gentleman so called in. This is of the utmost importance for the safety of the patient, and of course secures the individual from a charge of officiousness, to say nothing worse. If any one is suspected, their conduct is to be narrowly watched, for that often gives the

clew desired; very few guilty people are able to dissemble so as to give rise to no suspicion; generally their part is overdone, whether that be pretended interest or callousness. This of course refers to criminal poisoning, for in cases of accidental poisoning, as soon as suspicion is aroused aid is most eagerly sought, and information and assistance are eagerly proffered. In the former case, the skill of the detective is required, as well as the special knowledge of medicine necessary to distinguish a case of poisoning from a case of disease, and of the treatment required in any given case. It is really this last which is of most value. Accidental poisoning may occur at any time, so many poisonous substances are now employed in the arts and manufactures, and a knowledge even of general principles may be of exceeding great value when life and death are hanging in the balance.

Taking it for granted that we have to do with a case of poisoning, we shall proceed to lay down certain rules which apply, more or less, to all cases, and which may be called into play by any one. Suppose an individual has swallowed poison, accidentally or purposely, and it becomes necessary for the bystanders to interfere for his safety, three things have to be done: (1) *To get rid of the poison*; (2) *to stop its effects*; and (3) *to remedy the evil it has done*. One or other must come first, but it does not greatly matter which of the first two really is first attended to; the first always comes best. When the question arises whether we are to get rid of the poison before stopping its action or after, one rule enforces itself; that is, to save time. "Whatever is readiest is best" is emphatically the rule in dealing with poisoning. Better the poorest remedy given at the moment, than the very best given an hour later. There is this, however, to be said, as far as the public are concerned, that they always have the means of getting rid of the poison by them, but not always the means of stopping its action or remedying its effects; so that, generally speaking, the former should be attempted in the absence of skilled aid. A considerable number of all poisons are what might be styled self-evacuating; having been taken, they set up vomiting and purging, and are thereby eliminated. In such cases, all that is necessary to be done is to aid the self-evacuating process; especially to aid the vomiting, and so perhaps get rid of the poison altogether. Ordinarily two kinds of means are employed to get rid of the poisonous substance in the stomach: these are the stomach-pump and vomiting. It requires considerable skill to use the stomach-pump, and usually where one is to be obtained, there is also to be obtained the skilled aid necessary for its employment. In passing the tube down into the stomach, the grand rule is to use as little force as possible, and to make the point of the tube slide along the posterior wall of the gullet. Occasionally grievous accidents have arisen from unskillful use of this instrument; and so any one not acquainted with it, and attempting to use it, should attend implicitly to this rule. The great advantage of the stomach-pump is that it allows you to wash the stomach out. With a properly constructed instrument it is possible to reverse the current, and so to wash out the stomach effectually. There are, however, certain cases — as where violent corrosives have been swallowed — where the tissues are so much softened that an attempt to pass the stomach-pump would very likely end in driving it through them, and so such an attempt must be strictly avoided. The advantage of the stomach-pump is that it requires no action on the part of the stomach to empty that organ. In cases where the stomach is paralyzed, as it sometimes is in opium poisoning, this is of very great importance.

In cases where, from whatever cause, the stomach-pump cannot be employed,

we have left to us the self-evacuation known as vomiting. This sometimes is one of the results of the poison itself; in others it must be excited. If, as most irritants do, the poison have given rise to vomiting, it may only be necessary to encourage it. This is best done by tickling the fauces with a feather, and by copious draughts of lukewarm water. This process, though exhausting, must be continued until everything seems expelled from the stomach.

Sometimes, however, there is no vomiting, and then something must be given to cause the stomach to get rid of its contents. Here the same rule that the readiest is best prevails. It is useless, or worse than useless, to wait till an emetic is brought from the chemist's shop; if that be far away the resources of the locality must suffice. Three things may be made use of as emetics, which are to be found almost everywhere. These are mustard, salt, and smelling-salts, besides the stimulation of the fauces with the finger and the use of lukewarm water. Smelling-salts are not suitable for all cases, but are good in a certain number of cases of poisoning, especially by vegetable substances, which give rise to narcotic symptoms. The dose of this is a teaspoonful given in a pint of lukewarm water, to be followed up by large draughts of the same. Mustard is a better emetic, and is generally to be had; its use is limited to those cases where there is no violent irritating effect caused by the poison. Usually it suits best where there is a sedative effect produced by the poison, and the stomach requires a stimulant to call its action into full play. The dose of mustard is a tablespoonful mixed up with a pint of lukewarm water, to be followed by copious draughts of the same. Salt can always be had, and a handful of this dissolved in water will usually suffice to produce copious vomiting, and so the evacuation of the stomach contents. Ipecacuanha is a most useful emetic in cases where the stomach has been already irritated, and it is desirable effectually to get rid of any irritant substance which may remain. It is best given as ipecacuanha wine, half an ounce for a dose.

When the poison has been administered locally, as in snake-bite, it may be necessary to scarify the wound, so as to make it bleed freely, to suck it, and if necessary to apply a ligature round the limb, higher up and nearer the heart, if the wound be so situated as to admit of this, so as to prevent the passage of the poison upwards towards the heart and nervous centres. Washing, too, should be freely employed, especially by means of a heavy stream of water.

Frequently, however, the simple plan of getting rid of the poison will not suffice. Its effects have to be neutralized or remedied. That means, practically, that some antidote must be given. Now no one antidote is suited to all emergencies; the antidote must be suited to the poison, and accordingly we must consider each poison or group of poisons separately with this view. The object of most antidotes is to render the active poison an inert substance, after which treatment may be employed to remedy the mischief already done. Most antidotes, therefore, are chemical agents which attack the poison, and render it insoluble, and so inert; but some are of a kind whose virtues seem to be opposed to those of the poison—in short, what used to be called a counter-poison.

The ultimate end of all treatment is to keep the patient alive: much may therefore require to be done to obviate the tendency to death which we cannot here recapitulate or even include in the treatment of poisoning, being common rules in the treatment of all diseases. To allay sickness and vomiting, if excessive; to preserve strength; to procure rest in one set of cases, to keep the patient awake and from yielding to the sedative influence of the drug in another; in all, to carry him through the period of danger, which varies in

length in the case of many poisons, but which may be said to be distinctly limited, and to constitute one of the elements of safety in all, — such are, generally speaking, the ends to be kept in view in dealing with a case of poisoning.

The classification of poisons into certain groups has long been of the crudest description, and is still exceedingly imperfect. Long ago they were spoken of as mineral, vegetable, and animal. Even now some adhere to that grouping. It is, however, desirable to arrange them in some fashion, however imperfect, according to the effects they produce, and so the old crude classification into irritants, narcotics, and narcotico-irritants is better than none. We have incidentally pointed out certain broad distinctions which enable us to give some better idea, however. Some poisons, we pointed out, like sulphuric acid, when strong act chemically by destroying the vitality of the parts to which they are applied. Such we may call *corrosives*; others act as irritants, especially to the stomach, and may be called *irritants*; but of this kind there are at least two groups: those which irritate the stomach, but do not produce any other symptom than would an acute inflammation of that organ, howsoever caused; and those which, like arsenic, not only give rise to inflammation of the stomach with its sequences, but also produce certain specific effects characteristic of their action. In the case of arsenic, these are mainly nervous; in the case of mercury, they are salivation or sloughing about the mouth; in the case of antimony, intense prostration of strength, and so on. These we may call *specific irritants*. After these come a great group which affect the nervous system in various ways, some producing sleep, others delirium; some calming nervous action, some exciting it, and giving rise to convulsions. All these had better be classed together, in the first instance, as *neurotics* — substances, that is, affecting the nerves. Each of these has its appropriate symptoms, and often an appropriate antidote.

The *corrosives*, as we have already shown, are poisons which act by virtue of their chemical properties. When swallowed, they destroy the surface and sometimes the deeper parts of all the organs with which they are brought in contact. The consequences of such injury, in short, are as violent as may follow destruction of a pair of limbs. They speedily bring about death.

The chief corrosives are the three strong mineral acids, sulphuric acid, nitric acid, and hydrochloric acid. The three chief alkalies act in a somewhat similar fashion: these are caustic potass, soda, and ammonia. Moreover, these same substances, if diluted so as not to occasion softening and perforation of the stomach, may yet be sufficiently powerful to give rise to fatal inflammation. These poisons give rise to tolerably characteristic symptoms. The symptoms begin immediately after swallowing; the taste and feel are characteristic. Whatever they touch is altered, and they commonly occasion a vomiting of bloody matter. The remedies to be applied differ in the case of the acids and alkalies, the one being in point of fact a kind of antidote to the other. The strong mineral acids cause vomiting, and less frequently purging, and the lips and tongue are commonly marked. First of all they are white with sulphuric and hydrochloric acid, and afterwards they become black. Nitric acid always gives rise to a yellow mark.

The best remedy for these acids is some weak alkali, not caustic potass or soda, nor even their carbonates, but some such substance as magnesia, beaten up with water or milk, and given in considerable quantity. The carbonate of magnesia is not so good as the calcined magnesia for this purpose, as it sets free a large quantity of carbonic acid, which may prove troublesome by distending the stomach.

The alkalis must be dealt with in exactly the opposite fashion — they must be neutralized by some weak acid; vinegar is perhaps the best thing to give, but any weak acid, like acetic acid, citric acid, or tartaric acid, may be given. Oxalic acid must not be given, being itself a deadly poison. For alkalis and acids, too, oils may be given with advantage. With neither acids nor alkalis must the stomach-pump be used. The vomiting which commonly follows the exhibition of such substances should be fostered by diluent drinks, as linseed-tea, gruel, exceedingly thin arrow-root, etc.

Sometimes these poisons attack the larynx where it joins the gullet, and may even cause suffocation. Should such a fate impend, it is quite proper to open the wind-pipe by *laryngotomy* or *tracheotomy*. Finally, we must note that these substances frequently cause death long after they have been swallowed. They destroy the tissues with which they come in contact; the consequence is that, if the patient recovers and these sores heal in the gullet, the coats, as is usual, contract. This goes on, the gullet becoming narrow and narrower, till at last the patient may perish of actual starvation. This is a danger not to be overlooked, and so the medical attendant will do well in a case of this kind to pass a probang from time to time, to make sure that the gullet is not contracting.

Some vegetable acids must not be overlooked. Chief among these is oxalic acid, which is one of our most deadly poisons if given in quantity. This acid is frequently used to remove iron stains from linen, etc., or to clean brass vessels, so that accidents may result from it at any time. Vomiting commonly follows; if not, a little warm water should be given; but neither alkalis nor the stomach-pump should be used. The best thing to give is lime — even common plaster knocked down from the wall and ground up with milk or water suffices. For all the acids hitherto mentioned whitening in water is a capital remedy — perhaps the best.

Together, after this, we may group nearly all vegetable *irritants* and a good many mineral ones, including the salts of zinc, tin, silver, chrome, and iron. These act by giving rise to vomiting and purging, the common irritant symptoms, and the best way of dealing with them is to promote the vomiting in the first instance, and afterwards give demulcent drinks, or eggs beaten up with milk. Sometimes a substance containing tannin, as oak bark, catechu, kino, etc., had better be prescribed, especially for zinc and silver; but for the last common salt furnishes the best antidote. As regards simple vegetable irritants, including gamboge, scammony, elaterium, croton-oil, castor-oil seeds, euphorbium, etc., the grand rule is to favor vomiting till everything seems ejected, and then to treat the case like one of inflammation of the stomach and bowels.

There are some peculiar substances to which a word more is due. Phosphorus, for instance, seems a most extraordinary kind of poison. It gives rise to symptoms of a very peculiar kind, specially affecting the liver. For it, unfortunately, there is no true antidote; the great thing is to get rid of the substance, and that is best done by making use of the stomach-pump; chalk and water and magnesia had also better be given. The vomited matters in this form of poisoning gleam in the dark.

Arsenic gives rise, as we have seen, to mixed symptoms, some dependent on irritation of the stomach, some on its peculiar influence on the nervous system. It is not possible here to lay down the marks diagnostic of arsenical poisoning, but its treatment consists in aiding the escape of the poison from the stomach by giving diluents and favoring vomiting. Raw eggs, beaten up with milk, are also useful. Animal charcoal, calcined magnesia, and a variety of other substances have also been recommended. The best antidote of all is the hydrated

oxide of iron. This may be prepared by taking a chemist's stock bottle of tincture of the perchloride of iron, and adding to that liquor potassæ or caustic ammonia. The whole should then be run through a tow filter (made by stitching a morsel of tow or hemp in a funnel), and washing the filtrate. The solid part is to be used. The same may be given for poisoning by prussic acid. Nowadays, many chemists keep this remedy ready for use.

Antimony is peculiar, as we have pointed out, in that it produces extreme depression. The best remedy for poisoning by most antimonial preparations is some substance which contains tannin. Black tea does so to a large extent when boiled: in case of difficulty, therefore, a few ounces of tea should be thrown into boiling water, or, better, a small quantity of boiling water added to it; the whole boiled for a few minutes, strained, reduced with cold water till fit to drink, and swallowed. Magnesia should also be given, if chloride of antimony has been the substance used.

Mercury is poisonous mainly in one form — corrosive sublimate. This gives rise to symptoms a good deal resembling those of ordinary corrosive poisoning; but speedily the mouth becomes affected, and salivation or even sloughing follows. For corrosive sublimate, albumen is the best antidote. To that end white of egg should be beaten up with milk and freely administered.

Lead differs from most substances of its class in that it gives rise to constipation rather than purging. This rule is not, however, by any means absolute. Should the bowels be confined, castor oil must be given; but acute poisoning from lead is, comparatively speaking, rare; chronic poisoning is that which we most frequently encounter. See LEAD-POISONING.

Of the poisons called *neurotic*, opium occupies the chief place. The symptoms it gives rise to are totally different from those alluded to in the foregoing section. Soon after it is swallowed the patient becomes drowsy, and gradually deep sleep comes on, till he can hardly be aroused: if not roused in time, he sleeps the sleep of death. It is in such cases that the use of the stomach-pump and emetics is most beneficial. Without them the patient would almost certainly sink; but when the poison is removed from the stomach, provided the individual can be kept alive for a few hours, he will recover perfectly. If any emetic is given, it should be mustard or sulphate of zinc. The patient must be kept moving about, for if he sleeps he dies. Strong coffee and the galvanic battery are also useful adjuncts.

The treatment of opium poisoning is also the treatment of the great class of substances which it represents, but some of these admit of special treatment; and even opium poisoning itself may sometimes be managed by the use of a special remedy — belladonna. In almost every instance neurotics have got a certain period within which they prove fatal; that being passed, the patient gradually recovers. Now as regards opium, this is certainly within twenty-four hours; if, therefore, the individual can be kept alive during that time he is safe. Very often a full dose of belladonna assists greatly in this.

There is a group of poisons often held to be allied to opium, but in reality widely different; in point of fact, they produce delirium rather than sleep, and have hence been called deliriant. These include hyoscyamus, belladonna, stramonium, and datura. All of these substances are poisonous, though no death is recorded as the result of hyoscyamus. The treatment of these is in many respects similar to that to be adopted for opium. Emetics are to be promptly given; if the substance has been given for some length of time, and debility has set in, so that the stomach does not readily react, then the stomach-pump should be used. The emetics, too, should be stimulant, as sulphate of

zine or copper, mustard, or common salt; never ipecacuanha or tartar emetic. Moreover, it may be necessary to give something to stop the action of the poison; some substance containing tannin, as tea or coffee, is best; not prepared as for ordinary use, but boiled as hard as may be.

In some respects the actions of aconite and prussic acid are alike: both produce speedy and deadly results; both seem specially to influence the heart. The treatment for aconite is similar in all respects to that just recommended for belladonna and its allies, but that for prussic acid is different. In point of fact, prussic acid proves so speedily fatal that there is seldom time to do more than give the patient some ammonia. Were there more time, and were any hydrated peroxide of iron, such as is used in arsenical poisoning, at hand, it ought to be given; but such is the deadly power of the poison that there is seldom time to treat it; not that prussic acid is so speedily fatal as is supposed, for a man has had time to run up and down two flights of stairs, and even then a considerable time elapsed before death, after a very large dose. Cold affusion has been recommended, but we fear would be like most other remedies for the poison — a remedy too late to be of any use. Iron and a free dose of ammonia should be the remedies.

There is another very fatal group of poisons, of which *nux vomica*, with its alkaloid strychnine, is the type. These poisons give rise to violent convulsions, similar to those produced by tetanus; hence we conclude that this poison acts mainly, if not entirely, on the spinal cord. Here, too, we must try to get rid of the poison as speedily as possible, if that be in our power; but if the patient is already fully under the influence of the drug any attempt to use the stomach-pump is sure to bring on a fit of spasms, which will alike prevent its passage and exhaust the patient. An emetic might be used, or, at all events, tried; but the patient should be kept as quiet as possible. There is no antidote. Animal charcoal may be used, so may tannin, and a hundred other things; but the only hope we can have is in enabling the patient to weather the storm by giving him, from time to time, a whiff of chloroform and ether mixed, so as to allay the spasm, to prevent suffocation in it, and to avoid the danger of fatal collapse from exhaustion in the interval. All these poisons are of a kind with which we have not much to do; but they introduce us to a fresh group, to which most of us are liable some time or other. Anæsthetics and noxious gases, at least of one kind, are closely allied. The anæsthetics in common use are chloroform and ether, or a mixture of the two. Now, no case whatever of anæsthesia from these agents is absolutely without risk, and so men ought to be chary of recommending their use, save in serious cases. When it is merely to remove a tooth or to cut off a bit of skin, it is far better to suffer the pain than to risk the dangers of anæsthesia. Recently another anæsthetic, nitrous oxide, has been reintroduced. This, no doubt, is very useful for short operations, as removing teeth; but it is unsuited for more prolonged ones.

Anæsthesia depends on reducing the oxidation of the blood to a minimum, or, at all events, that enters into the phenomena of its production, and so it is akin to poisoning with gases, like carbonic acid. Carbonic oxide, which is the main element in causing death from charecoal fumes, is a different kind of agent. Carbonic acid inhaled simply seems to prevent the entire evolution of carbonic acid by the lungs; carbonic oxide, on the other hand, seizes upon the blood-corpuscles or coloring matter, fixes them, and renders them unable to take up or give off oxygen. In all cases except a few where the heart is paralyzed, as in some chloroform cases, the danger is an arrest of the respiratory process.

That may depend on paralysis of the muscular power necessary to effect the movements of the chest, and to the change of the air, or on some other cause. Be that as it may, in any danger from anæsthesia, we have mainly to direct our attention to this — to see that the air-passages are clear, that the tongue does not occlude them, and to persist in those movements which we know as artificial respiration. (See RESPIRATION.) Stimulants, too, should be used. If the heart has been brought to a stand-still, galvanism may be used; but the grand remedy is merely artificial respiration, which we must endeavor to effect as thoroughly as possible.

Most of the poisons here treated of are dealt with under separate headings, and fuller instructions are there given as to how we can obviate their tendency to produce death.

Polydipsia is a technical term for excessive thirst; in some cases of diabetes an immense quantity of fluid is taken in the course of twenty-four hours. This symptom, however, is occasionally observed in other cases in which there is no sugar in the urine.

Polypus. This is generally a pear-shaped tumor, attached by its thin end or stalk to some mucous membrane. Polypi are covered by mucous membrane, and within have a kind of semi-gelatinous contents. They may be detached by pulling them down with a pair of forceps, and strangling the stem with a piece of wire. They occur most frequently in the nose and in the womb, and in both situations give rise to troublesome symptoms. Removal is the best kind of treatment when it is possible.

Polyuria is a term to signify an excessive flow of urine, as in some cases of diabetes. See DIABETES.

Pomegranate-root Bark is a remedy said to be of very great value against worms when it can be obtained fresh; where it is only possible to obtain it dried, it has not come up to the encomiums passed on it. The fruit of the pomegranate is tolerably well known. The rind of the fruit was at one time used as an astringent, and may yet be so where no better is to be had; but as it owes its efficacy to the tannin which it contains, the latter substance is preferable. There is an official decoction of the bark of the root; but it is rarely, if ever, employed. Indeed, it is mainly of use medicinally, as already said, for its astringent properties.

Pompholyx is another term for pemphigus. See PEMPHIGUS.

Poppy Capsules are the capsules of the opium poppy grown in this country, and gathered before they are quite ripe. They therefore contain a little opium, and the numerous seeds in their interior, called maw-seeds, contain a bland oil; consequently a decoction of these capsules contains a doubly soothing property from the opium and from the oil. This decoction is the mode in which poppy capsules are mainly employed. A warm fomentation is prepared by boiling some of these capsules in water, and an injured part is bathed with the fluid while yet warm. Sometimes a poultice is made from this fluid, and applied to bruises and other injured parts where the skin is whole. The quantity of opium contained in these capsules is very small and very variable. No preparation of the capsules ought to be used internally, though two official preparations of them still remain which are intended for this purpose, namely, an extract and syrup. This syrup used to be given to children, but its use ought to be entirely abandoned — it is dangerous. Far better use laudanum or morphia, and then we know what we are dealing with.

Porrijo, or SCALD HEAD, was commonly applied in former times to any affection of the head where there were scabs and a moist discharging surface.

The term is now applied to cases in which impetigo has been irritated, and the small pustules have run together, and made an angry, red, and raw surface, which scabs over and discharges a watery fluid. It is a disease common in childhood, and often occurs on the chin, or round the corners of the mouth, or on the head. It looks like an eczema eruption. The part should be washed often with oatmeal and hot water, so as to remove the scabs; then olive oil or zinc ointment should be freely smeared over the raw surface; soap ought not to be used. The bowels should be opened by Gregory's powder, or a mixture of rhubarb and magnesia; the diet should be light and nourishing, and, since such children are generally pale and unhealthy, a little iron wine should be given two or three times a day. See IMPETIGO and ECZEMA.

Port. See WINES.

Portal Vein. This is the important vessel which, receiving the venous blood on its way from the stomach, spleen, and intestines, carries it on to the liver, to be distributed through that organ. See LIVER.

Porter. See BEER.

Potass is the hydrated oxide of the metal potassium, or kalium, which, itself, is only a chemical curiosity; but its salts are of unspeakable value to mankind.

Liquor potassæ, or solution of potass, is prepared from carbonate of potass, by adding to its solution quicklime; when heated, after a time carbonate of lime forms, and the clear fluid is caustic potass in solution; this diluted to the proper strength is liquor potassæ; evaporated to dryness, and cast into moulds, it constitutes solid caustic potass, which is used for a variety of purposes.

Liquor potassæ is colorless, very acrid, and has a soapy feel. If kept in glass bottles containing lead, it attacks them; hence it is usually kept in bottles of green glass. Large doses of this substance may do much injury, and even a small dose, if concentrated, may prove fatal. The dilute solution used in medicine is a very valuable antacid, not only as neutralizing any free acid, but as tending to bring the stomach to a normal condition, being a sedative to its lining membrane. Sometimes a weak solution of caustic potass is used as a wash in certain forms of skin disease.

Caustic potass, in the form of stick, is usually met with in little pieces about the size of a pencil. These should be quite white, but usually have a grayish tinge; they speedily melt when exposed to the atmosphere, and therefore require to be kept in closely-stoppered bottles. This substance speedily dissolves animal tissues, forming a kind of soap with them. Another preparation, formerly a good deal used for a similar purpose, was potassa cum calce — potass and lime: this does not melt so readily. It is sometimes used for making openings over abscesses when the patient dreads the knife, but always leaves an indelible scar. Caustic soda is now a good deal used in place of caustic potass, as it is a good deal cheaper.

Carbonate of potash is made from pearl ashes; these again from the ashes of wood. It occurs in small white grains, somewhat crystalline in appearance, and strongly alkaline. It attracts moisture from the atmosphere sufficient after a time to melt it; it must therefore be kept in carefully-stoppered bottles. Carbonate of potash is less alkaline than caustic potass, but is too much so to be freely used internally; in point of fact, it is chiefly used as alkaline lotions, which are applied to the skin in certain forms of disease of that part of the body, and in rheumatism and gout.

Bicarbonate of potash is made by passing a stream of carbonic acid through a solution of the former salt. It occurs in large crystals, which do not absorb

water from the atmosphere, and which have a mildly alkaline taste; the crystals are readily soluble in water. Bicarbonate of potash is largely given internally, and may be taken in large doses, which speedily make the urine alkaline, and frequently increase that secretion. This is perhaps the favorite preparation of an alkali for internal use.

Alkalies have, indeed, a most extensive and most important application in medicine. Thus, taken into the stomach they induce a copious flow of the digestive fluid; and, though alkaline themselves, give rise to a powerful acid secretion in abundance, thereby materially aiding digestion.

The strong caustic alkalies, as already said, may be used, and often are used, for the destruction of warty growths, the hard edges of sores which will not heal, and so on. It must, however, be borne in mind that these substances readily permeate the tissues, and soak into and destroy them, sometimes to a much larger extent than is desired. The fluid, too, formed in rubbing into the skin or other parts, is apt to run, and precautions must be taken to avoid that. It is perhaps best to use a piece of blotting paper to surround the part which we desire to destroy; and as soon as we think the destructive action has gone far enough, it is best to wash the surface with vinegar and water. It must also be borne in mind that the parts are destroyed to a much greater extent by using this caustic than would be imagined. Sometimes a large extent of surface sloughs after it has been applied a little too vigorously. The carbonate of potass, in the proportion of a drachm to a pint of water, is an admirable application in certain forms of skin disease. In nettle-rash and prickly heat there is nothing nearly so good, and even in the malady called eczema there is no application so valuable. It may be tried in all cases where there is much itching, and if crusts be present it will speedily remove them. It is in the stage where the whole skin seems to weep that this application is most beneficial in eczema; later, when there is rawness only, it ceases to be of use.

In that peculiar skin disease common in young people about puberty, where the face is covered over with little red dots with yellow tops, this plan will be found most useful. Strong yellow soap should be plentifully used, or the pustules should be touched with a rather strong solution of carbonate of potass; at all events, the yellow tops ought to be kept from forming. Alkaline lotions, similar to those mentioned, are employed to remove the chalk stones of gout. The swellings should be kept enveloped in cotton wool or lint soaked in such a lotion, and kept moist by a covering of oiled silk.

Internally, besides being used to help digestion, alkalies may be given to neutralize acidity: but as a rule such treatment is a mistake. The cause of the acidity should be dealt with, not the acidity itself. They are also employed, mainly as carbonate or citrate, internally to increase the alkalinity of the blood and urine. In the system they seem to favor the conversion and oxidation of various substances, and so seem useful in various ways; partly by helping oxidation, partly in rendering the products of oxidation more soluble.

When there is excess of uric acid in the urine, whatever may be its origin, bicarbonate of potass may, as a rule, be given with benefit; some prefer the citrate of potass. In any case the object will be best attained by giving the alkali in the form of an effervescing draught, say 20 grains of the bicarbonate of potass with a little sugar, to which, when dissolved, a tablespoonful of lemon juice may be added, and taken when effervescing. In this case the citrate is swallowed, but in the blood it is converted into a carbonate, and as such appears in the urine. The alkaline is, in the mean time, the favorite mode of

dealing with rheumatic fever. There is considerable doubt as to whether this plan enables the individual to recover more promptly, or saves him from the risk of heart disease; certainly, as a rule, it diminishes the pain and adds to his comfort; 20 or 30 grains should be given every three hours, so as to keep the urine alkaline. As to the influence of alkalies on the urine in increasing or diminishing the amount of its products we can say little. It is usual to give acetate of potass and citrate of potass as diuretics; but it is usual to give many things the efficacy of which rests on no solid foundation.

Acetate of potass is prepared by adding acetic acid to bicarbonate of potass, or rather *vice versa*. It appears as beautiful white foliated satiny masses, neutral in reaction, and very readily absorbing water from the atmosphere. When taken internally, it is absorbed, and appears in the blood as carbonate of potass. Its action is commonly reckoned to be diuretic; in very large doses it is slightly purgative. It is most frequently used as a diuretic, but sometimes also to render the urine alkaline, which it does, though itself neutral through being converted into a carbonate. The dose is from 20 to 60 grains.

Citrate of potass is prepared much as the acetate by neutralizing carbonate of potass by citric acid. It is a white crystalline powder, which tends to deliquesce, and is slightly acid to the taste. Citrate of potass is pleasant to the taste, and agrees better with the stomach than most other preparations of the alkali. It is given in fevers as a cooling drink, and being, like the acetate, converted in the blood into carbonate, renders the urine alkaline. It is used, therefore, in various maladies when this is desired, especially in the form of an effervescing drink.

Tartrate of potash, which is not often used, is made by neutralizing the acid tartrate by means of carbonate of potash. It exists as small crystals, without any distinguishing shape. In small doses it is diuretic, being, like the other vegetable salts of potash, converted into the carbonate. In large doses it is purgative, and is added to vegetable purgatives to increase their action. To this end it is usually given in doses of from two drachms to half an ounce.

Acid tartrate of potash, better known as cream of tartar, is a native product, being thrown down in wine casks whilst wines are maturing. It is, of course, at first stained with the color of the wine, but is purified from this, and is a white gritty powder, or may also be obtained in cakes or in small crystals. Its reaction is acid, and it is barely soluble in water. In small doses cream of tartar is mainly used as a refrigerant, and sometimes it is ordered as a diuretic. It is best given as a drink, of which the patients may partake freely, and in this way it is of undoubted service in dropsies. The best plan of making this drink is by adding half an ounce of the cream of tartar to a pint of water, with some sugar and a few pieces of lemon-peel. Cream of tartar is also of great service as a purgative, not by itself, but when added to other remedies, especially of a vegetable nature. The cream of tartar seems to have the power of causing a free flow of fluid into the intestines, but it is necessary to add something to cause this to be ejected. It is, therefore, most frequently given as compound powder of jalap, or along with senna, or in the confection of sulphur. The dose, as a purgative, is from two drachms to half an ounce. It is mainly prescribed as a purgative, which gets rid of a large amount of fluid, especially in dropsies, renal or otherwise, and in these it is of the greatest value, whether prescribed as a diuretic or as a purgative.

Sulphate of potass is a waste product in the manufacture of nitric acid. The residue is the acid sulphate, so some further steps have to be taken to

render it neutral and pure. It is of no great value in medicine ; from its excessive hardness it is sometimes employed to aid in the trituration of vegetable substances. In this way it is employed in compound ipecacuanha powder and compound colocynth pill. The old compound ipecacuanha powder (Dover's powder) contained nitrate of potass (saltpetre) instead of this salt, and there is some reason to believe that it was more efficacious than the more modern preparation.

Nitrate of potash, or saltpetre, is perhaps better known from its commercial uses than its medicinal properties ; nevertheless these are considerable. It is procured largely from India by treating the washings of the soil with wood-ashes, after which the saltpetre is crystallized out. It occurs in crystalline masses or cakes, or in broken six-sided prisms, striated lengthwise. It is tolerably soluble in water, and has a peculiar cooling taste. It seems, when given in large doses, to act on the heart ; but in smaller doses it is of some value as a cooling remedy. Some authorities value it highly in acute rheumatism ; but its efficacy, like that of most other remedies in this malady, is more than doubtful. It has also been given in dropsies with a view to act upon the kidneys. The dose is ordinarily about 20 grains, and, if intended as a refrigerant, ought to be given while dissolving, not after being made into a solution.

Chlorate of potass is made by passing a stream of chlorine gas through a mixture of carbonate of potass and slaked lime. In this way chlorate of potass, chloride of calcium, and carbonate of lime are formed. The salt occurs as flat transparent crystals, has a cooling taste, and is not very soluble in water. There is an officinal lozenge made of the substance ; but if it is to be used as a lozenge — and that perhaps is the best way of using it — it is well to suck the crystals, allowing them to melt gradually in the mouth. In this way they melt slowly. Chlorate of potass acts as a refrigerant, as does nitre, and it undoubtedly does much good, used in the fashion we have just pointed out, in certain forms of ulceration of the tongue and mouth, especially of a syphilitic taint, and due to mercurial impregnation. In all diseases of the throat of a malignant nature, where there is usually a tendency to the formation of a deep fur, and of this fur to decompose, a mixture of this salt with hydrochloric acid is of great value. In most cases, however, we prefer sulphurous acid used as spray ; nevertheless both have their uses. The notions prevalent as to its action on the blood are simply absurd. Ten or twenty grains may be given internally for a dose ; but it is best given in the way we have indicated — by sucking, or combined with hydrochloric acid.

Permanganate of potass is made by heating chlorate of potass with peroxide of manganese and caustic potass. The product has subsequently to be boiled, to convert it into the purple manganate. It occurs in dark-looking needle-shaped crystals, readily soluble in water, which takes from them a magnificent purple hue. Its officinal preparation is a solution called liquor potassæ permanganatis, one of the most valuable substances employed in medicine, not internally perhaps, but by oxidizing and decomposing all the semi-putrid substances with which it comes in contact. Hence, as a lotion, it may be applied to foul ulcers, gangrenous parts, foul mouths, etc. It is, however, chiefly used as a disinfectant for the hand, etc., after touching foul sores or dead bodies before touching others. Its strength as an irritant, too, is considerable ; hence it may be used as an injection, well diluted, for gleet, leucorrhœa, etc. It is not worth while giving it internally, but diluted, so as to be transparent or nearly so, and of a fine bluish-purple hue ; it may be used as a wash, gargle, etc., with advantage. Ten grains to the ounce is about the proper strength. The sub-

stance was introduced by Condyl, and a solution of this or of the green man ganate is commonly known as Condyl's fluid.

Bichromate of potass occurs in large red crystals of a tabular form. It is mainly employed as a dye stuff, and in the preparation of some drugs, as vale- rianate of soda.

Bromide of potassium is made by adding bromine to caustic potash. It oc- curs as white cubical crystals, and owes its activity entirely to the bromine it contains. It is given instead of bromine, especially in epileptic and epilepti- form seizures, and often with much success. The dose is 20 or 30 grains, beginning with five, and going upwards. See BROMINE.

Iodide of potassium, like the former, owes its efficacy to the iodine it con- tains, and not to the potass. It is made by mixing iodine and caustic potass. It is given where iodine should be given, being less irritating. Its dose varies from 2 to 30 grains or more, according to the purpose to be fulfilled. See IODINE.

Sulphuretted potass, or liver of sulphur, is made by heating sulphur and carbonate of potass together. The salt has a strong smell of sulphuretted hydrogen. It is almost entirely used as a local remedy in skin diseases, para- sitic or otherwise. Internally it is readily absorbed, but its influence is not quite clear. Baths of it are of great use in chronic skin diseases and chronic rheumatism. There is an official ointment, which should be prepared just before use. If required internally, it is best administered as a natural mineral water.

Ferrocyanide of potassium and *ferridcyanide of potassium* are only used as tests, or in the preparation of other remedies. By themselves they are not administered.

Potato is the name given to the underground stem of the *Solanum tubero- sum*, a plant belonging to the natural order Solanaceæ. The native country of this plant is South America. It was first grown in the British Islands by Sir Walter Raleigh, in his garden at Youghal in Ireland. The part of the plant used as an article of food is the tuber or underground stem. The potato contains seventy-five per cent. of water, and weight for weight contains less alimentary matter than most vegetable productions. It contains, however, starch, fibrine, and albumen, and mineral matters, which render it a very im- portant article of diet. The following is the composition of a pound of potatoes :—

	Ozs.	Grs.
Water	12	0
Flesh formers	0	100
Starch	2	209
Gum	0	30
Fat	0	15
Sugar	2	223
Cellulose	0	223
Ashes	0	64
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	16	0

Notwithstanding the small quantity of flesh formers, potatoes are known to be a most valuable article of diet. They should never be depended on alone, but as an addition to a diet with fat or flesh formers they are invaluable. During the potato famine in Ireland no substitute was found equal to them, and scurvy was the frequent result of their absence from the diet of the poor.

Potatoes are cooked in various ways, but the best methods of cooking are those where the saline matters are prevented from being lost in the medium

(as water) in which they are cooked. They may be eaten raw as a salad, with vinegar, and this has been found especially valuable in cases of scurvy, where uncooked vegetable food has not been procured for a length of time. The starch is often separated from the potato, and used to adulterate corn-flour, arrowroot, and other amylaceous foods. The scrapings of a potato may be used as a cold cataplasm with advantage in small burns. The potato contains a certain quantity of an alkaloid which is dissipated by heat, but it possesses no poisonous properties.

Poultices. When poultices are ordered for the purpose of soothing pain, or promoting by their warmth the formation of matter, it is of the utmost importance that they should be well made and properly applied, and before being put on the skin they should be smeared with sweet oil or glycerine, to prevent any particle sticking. As regards bread and linseed-meal poultices, no better authority can be quoted than Abernethy, who was singularly minute, and properly so, in his directions. The bread-and-water poultice he directs to be made as follows: "Put half a pint of hot water into a pint basin; add to this as much of the crumb of bread as the water will cover; then place a plate over the basin, and let it remain about ten minutes; stir the bread about in the water, or, if necessary, chop it a little with the edge of the knife, and drain off the water by holding the knife on the top of the basin, but do not press the bread, as is usually done; then take it out lightly, spread it about one-third of an inch thick on some soft linen, and lay it upon the part." Linseed-meal poultices, says the same authority, should be made as follows: "Scald your basin by pouring a little hot water into it; then put a small quantity of finely ground linseed-meal into the basin, pour a little hot water on it, and stir it round briskly until you have well incorporated them; add a little more meal and a little more water, then stir it again. Do not let any lumps remain in the basin, but stir the poultice well, and do not be sparing of your trouble. If properly made, it is so well worked together that you might throw it up to the ceiling, and it would come down again without falling to pieces; it is in fact like a pancake. What you do next is to take as much of it out of the basin as you may require, lay it on a piece of soft linen, let it be about a quarter of an inch thick, and so wide that it may cover the whole of the inflamed part."

Bran Poultices are frequently required, being useful as fomentations. A linen or flannel bag should be made of the size required, and loosely filled with bran; then boiling water should be poured upon it until it is thoroughly moist; next it is to be wrung out in a coarse towel, and applied as directed.

Yeast Poultices are made by taking one pound of flour, one ounce of yeast, boiling them together, laying on linen, and applying.

Precipitate, White. See MERCURY.

Precordium is the region of the chest which lies in front of the heart; it corresponds to the lower sternal and left infra-mammary regions. See CHEST.

Pregnancy may be reckoned to include within its meaning all the changes which take place in the ovum after its fertilization, whether these relate to the embryo or to the mother. In a treatise of this nature it is not possible to consider all the bearings of the subject, so we shall confine our observations to a few of the most important and practical. To this end we shall consider the subject in two of its aspects only, namely, as regards the signs of pregnancy and the diseases of pregnancy.

The signs of pregnancy are derivable from various sources, more or less

accurate, some being of comparatively little value, others being absolutely certain. Probably the first thing to excite suspicion that she is pregnant on the part of a female is the cessation of the menstrual flow. The time arrives when this should make its appearance, and it fails to do so. Other circumstances may have arisen which lead her to suppose that she is pregnant, and this confirms the fact. Or, it may be that no such suspicion enters the mind, but a second period comes round, and there is still no sign of the ordinary flow. By this time other signs have appeared, and to one who is willing to be convinced these will probably be quite sufficient to satisfy the mind; but a man convinced against his will is of the same opinion still; more so of a woman — for often you cannot convince her on this subject, or at all events she will seem to be unconvinced. But this cessation by itself is far from a certain sign. We have already pointed out that such an occurrence is frequent where a female becomes the subject of ill-health, whatever the nature of it may be; and we have shown especially that such an event is common among women who are anæmic and pallid in their complexion, so that by itself alone this indication is, comparatively speaking, worthless; its value is, however, much greater in a strong, healthy woman than in a weak and delicate one.

There are, however, many instances where this indication is entirely absent. Thus, it not unfrequently happens that for a good number of years a married woman may never see the flow at all; for no sooner does one pregnancy terminate, and the child is reared to the stage appointed by nature, than a new one begins. Moreover, in a considerable proportion of cases the flow continues for perhaps a month or two after the commencement of pregnancy.

Another indication of considerable importance is morning sickness, especially taken in conjunction with the foregoing. Generally this symptom sets in about the fifth or sixth week of pregnancy, so that the omission of the second menstrual period and the appearance of this sickness, taken together, may be considered fair evidence of the existence of pregnancy. This sickness is peculiar. It usually commences immediately on getting up, may be severe for the time, but usually it does not last long; in most cases it passes away in about half an hour, and the patient is well for the rest of the day. Occasionally it lasts longer, and may even persist for the whole period from morning to morning; when this is the case it becomes dangerous, interfering with nutrition, for the patient can take no food, or, if it is taken is immediately brought up again. This sickness generally disappears about the third or fourth month, but may persist longer, whilst in many women it does not appear at all. This morning sickness is not, however, an invariable sign of pregnancy; notably it may be produced by irritability of the stomach, and extra indulgence in food or drink the previous evening; it may likewise be produced by disease or misplacement of the uterus when there is no pregnancy. Its great value is as confirmatory evidence. Sometimes there is in pregnant women an extraordinary flow of saliva, but that of course, taken by itself, is worthless.

The changes which take place in the female breast are important. These begin about six weeks or two months after the commencement of pregnancy. The breasts feel fuller and tenser than usual, seem heavy, and sometimes throb and tingle, especially about the nipples. They increase in size and firmness, and in their interior may be felt a kind of knotted mass. This is highly important and characteristic, as it indicates that the enlargement is due to the milk-secreting apparatus, and not to the mass of fleshy tissue alone, which is

common enough from various causes if a woman increases in *embonpoint*. After a time these contain milk. Another characteristic feature in the breasts is that round about the nipples they become very dark, the darkness increasing and extending as pregnancy advances. Round about the nipples, too, appear little dark prominences about the size of millet seed. These are characteristic; but the breasts may enlarge from other enlargements of the uterus than that due to pregnancy, and some women, especially those of dark complexion, have naturally a dark ring round about the nipple. Milk, too, may appear in the virgin breast, so that none of these signs are by themselves conclusive; like the others, they must be taken in conjunction. Then their value is great, especially the enlargement in thin women, and the darkening in a fair-complexioned woman. The sign most commonly relied on is the most fallacious of all — that is, enlargement of the abdomen. The abdomen may be enlarged from a score of causes, so that except there be a strict and accurate investigation by a skilled individual of the cause of the enlargement, such an observation may be merely misleading. Once, however, the uterus begins fairly to enlarge, there is no great difficulty to the skilled practitioner, and up to that time, of course, the enlargement of the abdomen will be but slight.

Between the fourth and fifth month of pregnancy there occurs an incident which is usually convincing to the woman — that is, quickening. This term is given to the mother's perception of the first motions of the fœtus. It has been likened to various things — to a slight pulsation among others. Slight as the motion may be, however, it not unfrequently gives rise to faintness in the mother; gradually these movements become stronger, until sometimes they prove exceedingly troublesome. The first perception of these movements is by the female commonly laid down as the half-term of pregnancy, but this is not strictly accurate. Not long after these arrives a period when a skilled practitioner is able to diagnose with absolute certainty the presence of a fœtus in the uterus; this he does by means of the stethoscope. By applying this instrument over the abdomen of the female, just between the umbilicus and the nearest point of the pelvis, one may hear the beating of the heart of the fœtus. This sound, which is called the fœtal tic-tac, from the resemblance to the sound of a watch, is an absolute sign of pregnancy; nothing can produce it except the heart of a living fœtus, and so its detection implies the diagnosis of pregnancy. There is, too, no danger of mistaking it for anything else, as the only sound likely to be confounded with it would be the sound derivable from the mother's circulation; but this fœtal sound is double, and the heart beats just about twice as fast as does that of the mother.

All these are signs, more or less valuable, of pregnancy, and there are others which, however, we need not touch upon here. Not unfrequently, however, the pregnancy is concealed; these signs have either not been apparent, or have been overlooked, and the first intimation of pregnancy is the setting in of labor pains at the end of the ninth month. In no case can a practitioner say with absolute certainty that a female is pregnant until about the fifth month of pregnancy. He can of course pronounce it highly probable, but nothing more. Accordingly one should be careful in bringing accusations of pregnancy, which it might be difficult to prove or disprove.

The diseases of pregnancy can hardly be discussed here; one or two more may, however, be alluded to. The salivation spoken of may be excessive, and may require remedy; if so, the usual remedy for salivation may be given; perhaps the best is to give the patient some pieces of alum and chlorate of

potass, telling her to suck these from time to time. This often has the desired result. The sickness and vomiting of pregnancy are frequently much more serious matters; they may, indeed, go so far as to endanger the life of the female from inanition, for sometimes it becomes impossible for her to keep anything in her stomach. Various plans have to be tried if the sickness is troublesome. The patient ought to keep the recumbent posture as much as possible; the food should be as light and as easy of digestion as possible; the time should carefully be watched, so as to give it at any moment the sickness may go, and then a quantity should never be given which will endanger the repetition of the vomiting. Still that may not suffice. Ice should therefore be given, and sometimes champagne will be kept down when nothing else will. All kinds of remedies have been tried, chief among them being prussic acid and oxalate of cerium, and sometimes all will prove vain. At the last it may be absolutely necessary to bring on premature labor to save the life of the mother. Ordinarily the appearance of this premature labor, or abortion as it is commonly called, requires to be carefully guarded against. Certain broad rules have been laid down already on this subject. See ABORTION.

Albuminuria is an accident which sometimes arises in pregnancy, and when it does may prove a most formidable complication. The exact cause of this albuminuria is not quite clear; ordinarily it is set down to pressure of the enlarged womb on the renal veins. Frequently it is not discovered until labor sets in, when the first indication of its presence may be a violent convulsion. If these convulsions occur during pregnancy before labor begins it may be necessary to empty the womb to save the mother. (See PUERPERAL CONVULSIONS.) There are many other maladies incident to the state of pregnancy which we cannot, however, discuss. There is one, simple enough apparently, which frequently gives rise to a good deal of trouble—that is, constipation. Confined bowels should be carefully guarded against, and the best antidote is an occasional teaspoonful of castor oil the first thing in the morning, if sickness will permit.

Premature birth is said to take place when a child is born between the sixth and ninth month of foetal life. It may come on of itself in some cases where there is a constitutional taint, or from fright, or injury, or habit, and then the case is like a labor, only less severe. If a premature birth is induced for the sake of killing the offspring, as in the case of an unmarried person, the offense is a criminal one, and renders the guilty parties liable to severe punishment. There are, however, some rare cases in which there is such deformity on the part of the mother that premature birth must take place to save the life of mother and child; but this procedure is only justifiable after careful inquiry into the nature of the case, and a consultation of skilled and independent medical men.

Presbyopia is the name given to a defect in the eyesight, produced generally in advanced life. See EYE and VISION.

Preserved Meat. The practice of preserving animal food was observed by the nations of antiquity, and the feasts of the Romans were remarkable for animal products brought from all parts of the world. The arts of smoking pork and salting beef were known to our ancestors in Europe; it is only in modern times that the idea has been conceived of bringing animal food from distant parts of the world, so as to meet the demand in the increasing populations of Europe for a large supply. We may date the attempt of preserving animal food first, for use at a future time, to the Polar expeditions. At the International Exhibition (London) in 1851 this subject attracted consid-

erable attention, and at that time meat preserved in tin cases for use in ships and for exportation was exhibited. From that time the subject has attracted more or less attention. It was not, however, till 1866 that any considerable portion of meat preserved in tins was sent to Europe. In that year it is stated that £320 worth of tinned meat was imported into Europe. In 1868, £45,000 worth was imported; and in 1872 it is calculated that not less than £1,000,000 worth of American, Australian, and other meats was sold in Great Britain alone.

The process by which the meat is prepared is a very simple one, and consists simply of exposing meat, from which the bone has been separated, in a tin case to a heat above that of boiling water. To do this, the tin with the meat is placed in a tank containing water, holding in solution some salt, which will allow the water to be heated up to 250° or 260° Fahr. The tin is exposed to this temperature for some time; the tin case is covered with a lid in which a little hole is made, and when the process is supposed to be completed the pinhole is soldered down, and the tin is air-tight.

Experience has shown that meat preserved in this way can be kept for any length of time. The effect of the cooking seems to act in one of two ways. According to one theory, the exposure of the meat to heat drives off all the free oxygen from the tissues of the meat, which is the active agent in putrefaction. According to another theory, all putrefaction is produced by living germs in the air, which by the process of steaming are destroyed.

Besides steaming in tins, many other processes have been adopted for sending meat to Europe from America and the antipodes, such as dipping it in boiling fat, enveloping it in paraffine, covering it with ice, and salting it. Ocean steamers are now, however, provided with large refrigerators, by means of which meat is landed in England in a perfectly fresh condition.

The question has arisen whether the meat thus preserved retains its digestive and nutritive qualities, so as to render it a fit substitute for fresh meat. There is no doubt that the "tinned" meat, from its exposure to a high temperature, possesses qualities different from those of meat cooked at a lower temperature, but this has nothing to do with its digestible power or its nourishing properties. It does not appear from any chemical analysis or experiment on its use that the tinned differs at all from fresh meat. In prisons in England, where it has been tried on a large scale, no difference has been observed in the health of prisoners after having taken it for months. In workhouses where it has been tried the old people prefer it to the inferior fresh meat often served up to them. The same reports come from lunatic asylums, ships, and institutions where it is employed. Every now and then a case is found in which the occlusion of air or germs has not been perfectly effected, and in which decomposition has set in; but under no other circumstances has any objection to its use been substantiated.

The tinned meat requires little or no cooking. It may be taken cold with hot potatoes or any other form of vegetable food. It may be heated and served up as a stew, but the ingenuity of an ordinary cook will suggest a hundred ways in which it may be placed upon the table. The price of this meat will be seen to be much less than fresh meat when it is considered that it contains no bones and no water. It is calculated that one pound of this meat in the dieting of a family will go as far as two pounds of fresh meat.

Probang. An instrument formed of a slender piece of whalebone, with a piece of ivory or sponge at its extremity, for pushing bodies down the gullet or œsophagus into the stomach.

Probe. An instrument for trying the depth and extent of wounds.

Procidentia is another term for prolapse of the womb.

Progressive Locomotor Ataxy. A disease which is characterized mainly by the peculiar gait the patient assumes when walking, very much resembling that of a drunken man. The affection depends upon a grave disease of the spinal cord, by which its functions are more or less impaired, and in consequence of which the individual loses in a great measure control over his movements. In the ordinary movements that we make in locomotion there is a certain harmony of action between the muscles of our extremities. It is quite true that we can move an arm or leg of one side quite independently of the other side, but it is also true that as soon as we learn to walk we use our muscles in a certain order; infants acquire this by experience; every mother knows how awkward their first motions are. Animals seem to have this faculty very early, for most of them can walk the first day of their existence. Now this faculty of coördination — this faculty of harmonizing the movements of independent parts — is lost in cases of this disease.

Causes: These at present are not clearly made out. It seems that exposure to cold and wet is a very frequent cause: it seems most common in those who are engaged in draining, and in those who work for days together in water with large leather boots on, as those who are making docks, etc. Such men get hot and perspire at their work, while their feet are very cold, if not wet. There is no reason to suppose that syphilis has anything to do with this complaint; it is much more common in men than in women, and this is probably due to the nature of the employment. It comes on, as a rule, in middle life, and seldom occurs amongst the young or the aged. As its name implies, it is essentially chronic in its course, and when once begun it progresses gradually, and goes on for many years.

Symptoms: The three most marked symptoms are so-called rheumatic pains in the limbs, chiefly in the legs, a want of harmony of movement, and more or less loss of sensibility in the lower extremities. At first the patient feels a sense of numbness and tingling in his legs, and he has "flying pains" about him; he is able to work, but does not feel so steady as before. By degrees he finds that when walking he loses partial control over his movements; he can walk several miles a day, but finds he is awkward in starting; in time his legs move incoherently, and in making a step the foot does not go directly forward, but is projected irregularly; his gait is so awkward that passers-by fancy he must have been drinking. If now he is asked to walk with his eyes shut he is much worse, and would fall without assistance; in turning round he is awkward, and also in starting; but once set going, he can walk a long distance without fatigue. Yet there is no paralysis; for if he sit down and bend his leg, he can resist well all efforts to straighten it, and this is not the case where paraplegia is present. He cannot always be certain of the nature of the ground on which he stands, nor, unless he look, can he be always certain whether he is on a wooden floor or on a stone pavement. His spirits are usually bad, and at times he bursts into tears without any apparent cause. He may have a desire to pass water frequently, but he has perfect control over his bladder and motions. In some cases there is loss of hearing or dimness of vision, in consequence of some nerve tracts in the brain becoming involved in the disease, but this is not a marked feature. The intellect is unimpaired, and he can read, eat, drink, and sleep well.

Treatment: Very little can be done, if anything, in curing this disorder. Various medicines have been tried, but without any marked benefit; tonics, and

especially iron and quinine, seem to do most good by improving the general health. The patient should be warmly clothed and live well; he need not keep in the house, but should walk out every day. No local treatment to the spinal cord does any good. As these cases generally occur among the poor, they are, in consequence, prevented from obtaining a livelihood, and, being driven to the workhouse, are not always able to live on the best of food. They should be encouraged to learn some simple occupation which does not involve any exercise or much manual labor.

Progressive Muscular Atrophy involves, as its name implies, a gradual wasting of the involuntary muscles. It is well known that in cases of lead-poisoning wrist-drop is apt to occur from atrophy of some of the muscles of the fore-arm. In this affection, however, the atrophy or wasting is much more general. As a rule it begins in the arms, and is often most noticeable in the upper arm and shoulder, so that the patient is prevented from raising his hand to his head. It affects both sides, and extends pretty equally on each side.

Causes: These, at present, are not understood; it may occur in children as well as in adults; it has been known to be hereditary in families, so that several children of the same parents have been carried off in turn. It is a very rare disease, nor is it yet determined whether it depends on an alteration of the nervous system or of the muscular system, although most authors are in favor of the former view. It is a disease which is very chronic; it goes on gradually from bad to worse, until finally the muscles of respiration become involved, and death may ensue from suffocation.

Symptoms: The first symptom generally noticed is a wasting of the muscles of the arm or leg, but more commonly the former; the fingers are used awkwardly in picking up anything; there is a numbness and tingling in the extremities, and occasional twitchings of the muscles of the part. In time the wasting is more marked, and the loss of power is proportionate to the amount of wasting. The patient cannot raise his arm nor flex it properly; if bent, he cannot resist any one trying to unbend it; he cannot make his hand reach his head without assistance. On examining the parts chiefly affected, great wasting will be noticed, and the bones can be felt through the emaciated tissues; when the muscles of the shoulders waste, the head droops forward slightly, and the patient has a high-shouldered appearance. In a similar way the legs waste, so that walking is performed with difficulty, and finally the sufferer has to keep his bed. Yet all the while the general health is not much impaired; he can eat, drink, and sleep well; the mental faculties are not affected, and his chief distress is the progressive weakness. But in time other parts get affected; as long as only the extremities are atrophied, loss of power alone ensues, and locomotion is rendered difficult; after a while, the muscles of the chest will begin to waste, and the patient becomes short of breath. As this goes on, the expansion of the chest is interfered with, and the sufferer is liable to bronchitis and congestion of the lungs; he has not strength to spit up the accumulated phlegm in his air-passages; exposure to cold or damp air makes him have a distressing cough and aggravates his symptoms. Hence it is always a bad thing for the patient to have catarrh or bronchitis, as it generally carries him off suddenly; in very severe cases hardly any expansion of the chest-walls occurs, and death is due to suffocation.

Treatment: For this disease, when once developed, little good can be obtained from any drug. Iron, quinine, strychnine, and various tonics have been tried, but none of them seem to have any influence in checking the onward progress of the disease. Shampooing, electricity, and friction may be tried,

and for a time benefit seems to result. The general health should be kept up by a nourishing diet; the body should be kept warm, and flannel must be worn next the chest. All exposure to cold and wet must be avoided, and although out-door exercise should be taken when the weather is fine and dry, yet the subject of this disease should not go out after sunset nor risk an exposure to the night air, as he might in that way catch cold or bring on some lung complication. In the later stages the patient has to be propped up in bed, as he is too weak to support himself; in such cases all that can be done is to adopt any means that may please or give comfort to him, and so render more easy the inevitable end.

Prolapse of the Womb is said to occur when that organ descends lower than usual; it may come on after confinements, and is chiefly met with in those who stand a great deal, as washerwomen, etc., and in those who get up too soon after a labor. Mechanical treatment is best for this condition, and the patient should wear a pessary for the purpose. Much discomfort and distress is caused by a prolapse; often there is difficulty in passing water and in defecation. See PESSARIES.

Prolapsus is a term applied to the falling down or protrusion of any of the soft organs of the body, through their natural passages. Thus *prolapsus ani* is the falling down of the rectum through the anus. *Prolapsus uteri* is the protrusion of the womb at the vulva. *Prolapsus iridis* is applied to the protrusion of the iris through a wound in the cornea.

Proof Spirit, or **WEAK ALCOHOL**, is made by adding three pints of distilled water to five pints of rectified spirit. It contains forty-nine per cent. of alcohol, and its specific gravity is .920. It is employed in making some of the tinctures of the Pharmacopœia.

Proptosis is the name given to that peculiar condition of the eyeball in Graves's disease. It is often seen in a much milder degree, and may constitute a kind of deformity without at all interfering with vision. The cause seems to be a form of swelling of the cushion on which the eye rests.

Proud Flesh is a term applied to the granulations of a wound when healing by suppuration. See INFLAMMATION GRANULATIONS.

Prunes or **DRIED PLUMS** are seldom employed by the physician, though sometimes used in domestic practice. The smaller and more acid specimens ought to be selected if they are to be used at all. These, however, though tending to relax the bowels, are of little use. If they do give rise to relaxation they generally, too, produce griping, and very likely flatulence. The common prunes may be used *ad libitum*.

Prurigo is a form of skin disease characterized by the appearance of small clear blebs or pimples, which may alter their character so as to become scabs. These scabs are, however, more frequently produced by the scratching of the sufferers, who tear the skin with their nails till it bleeds, and so these minute crusts are formed. The itching which accompanies prurigo is almost intolerable, and is always aggravated by heat, so that the subjects of it dare hardly approach a fire or go to bed.

This malady is peculiarly prevalent among old people, and one variety of it is accordingly characterized as *prurigo senilis*. The malady is most obstinate, sometimes refusing all relief till the patients are weary of their lives.

Many assert that this malady is invariably due to those horrid insects, bodylice, and we are not prepared to deny that in a great number of cases, especially in elderly people, this is so. Neither are we, however, prepared to deny that some forms of prurigo may arise from nervous irritation, without

the agency of parasites. In all cases this rule is imperative: let the under linen be well searched, especially in the morning, when these parasites are torpid. And let not the rank or position of the sufferer stand in the way of this. In these days one never knows with whom they are brushing elbows, and these vermin may and do get hold of persons in a higher sphere of life in a wonderful manner. But it is among the lower orders that one sees prurigo and vermin most commonly associated, and in them there is but one remedy. They must be stripped, put in a warm bath, and well washed with carbolic acid soap, much stronger than that commonly used, and their clothes must all be baked; boiling often does not suffice. The skin is best anointed with carbolic acid ointment, or washed with a weak solution of the same. A weak solution of corrosive sublimate is frequently of great use in relieving the itching, and in destroying the cause of it. If the malady is due to other than parasitic causation, other remedies must be used, such as are employed for what is technically known as pruritus, or itching. See PRURITUS.

Pruritus is the name given to the main symptom of the disease prurigo, as well as of other skin diseases, that is, itching. It sometimes gives rise to intolerable torments far worse than actual pain. Pruritus may affect the whole body, but much more commonly it affects certain special tracts. Amongst these the neighborhood of the organs of generation is a somewhat frequent site, and to this the term *pruritus pudendi* has been applied. It may be due, especially in children, to the presence of worms, and these should be carefully looked for; but in a considerable number of instances nothing can be seen on the skin beyond the effects of scratching. For such itching various remedies may be tried, lead and opium lotion being one of the best. Lime-water may be also tried, and, if there is any discharge, magnesia. Prussic acid is sometimes used as a lotion, but requires great caution. In females it not unfrequently depends on uterine disease, and all remedies will prove useless until that is alleviated. Great cleanliness is, of course, essential, and stimulating food and hot fiery drinks must be avoided. In some cases the wet pack locally gives more relief than anything else.

Prussic Acid, also known as HYDROCYANIC ACID, is one of the most potent poisons known, but used aright it is also a valuable medicine. It is made by distilling yellow prussiate of potash (ferrocyanide of potassium) with sulphuric acid. This acid so prepared is mixed with a good deal of water; the anhydrous acid may be made by passing sulphuretted hydrogen over cyanide of mercury, but it is too powerful a poison to be rashly handled. The ordinary acid, which is very dilute, is colorless, and has a peculiar odor and tastes very slightly acid, the marks of its acidity passing readily away, it being very volatile. The ordinary acid contains only two per cent. of the anhydrous acid, and that known as Scheele's only four; nevertheless both are powerful poisons. There is an officinal preparation in the Pharmacopœia called *acidum hydrocyanicum dilutum*. The acid is now much used in the form of cyanide of potassium. This is largely employed by photographers, and has been the cause of several accidents, being almost as dangerous a poison as the acid itself.

The anhydrous acid is probably the most intense poison known, destroying life with the greatest rapidity, not appearing to affect any one organ, but apparently arresting the functions of all. If the acid be strong, death may follow a dose in a few seconds, but under ordinary circumstances a fatal result, though speedy, does not follow with the same rapidity. The final act in destroying life seems to be paralysis of the heart.

As to any antidote, usually death occurs so speedily that there is time for

no remedies ; sometimes ammonia is tried with a view to overcome the prostration, but as a rule with small avail. If the dose were small, and time permitted, it would be well to employ the hydrated oxide of iron, as in arsenical poisoning.

Greatly diluted prussic acid applied to the skin diminishes sensibility, and so if there is much pain or itching in the part such an application often does good. In skin diseases, where there is much itching and the skin is not broken, there can be no better application than a very weak solution of cyanide of potassium or of hydrocyanic acid. For this purpose thirty grains of cyanide of potassium may be added to a pint of water, or half a drachm (fluid) of the acid may be added to six ounces of water. *This only if the skin is unbroken.* Moderate doses allay irritability of the stomach, and are frequently used in all painful affections of that organ, in ulcer, cancer, and especially neuralgia. Sometimes, too, it is employed with benefit in vomiting, but the exact cases in which it is beneficial are not quite clear.

So, too, in some chest affections, prussic acid is used with advantage. A certain number of cases of asthma seem connected with disease or irritability of the stomach ; in these prussic acid may be tried with advantage. In whooping-cough, too, this remedy is often successful in allaying the violence of the paroxysm, though not in shortening the duration of the disease. Some recommend it in functional or other diseases of the heart, when palpitation is most violent.

The vapor—which consists of ten or fifteen drops of hydrocyanic acid added to an ounce or so of water at the ordinary temperature, the vapor being inhaled—is an admirable remedy for some forms of irritation of the lung, especially such as induce violent cough in consumptive individuals. Indeed, save that it is desirable to give it by the mouth when the stomach is concerned, this seems the best way of administering it. The dose by the mouth is from two to five drops freely diluted. It is apt to lose strength by keeping.

Psoas Abscess. When the pus formed by the side of the spine in consequence of various diseases of the bodies of one or more lumbar vertebrae gravitates along the muscles of the pelvis and points under the skin at the upper and inner parts of the thigh, it forms what is called by surgeons a psoas abscess. A soft fluctuating swelling is produced, which increases rather rapidly in size and extends inwards and downwards, reaching in some instances as far as the knee. This constitutes the lower portion of a large abscess extending as high as the spinal column in the loins, and which, as it passes from the abdomen into the thigh under the structure known as Poupart's ligament, is constricted to a narrow neck. This affection, like lumbar abscess, is serious in consequence of its almost invariable connection with advanced ulcerative disease of the spine. When the swelling in the thigh is large and painful, and when deep-seated fullness can be made out along the lower part of the abdomen on the corresponding side, and when one finds angular curvature and remote symptoms of disease of the spine, there can be very little doubt as to the presence of a psoas abscess. But where the abscess is small and the symptoms of suppuration extending from the thigh to the spine are not well marked, the diagnosis is not so easy, and the psoas abscess may be readily mistaken for a rupture or for an aneurism. Very little can be done for the treatment of psoas abscess. So long as the swelling does not cause much pain and grows slowly it should be left alone. Should, however, the abscess attain a large size, and the distended skin become red and inflamed and threaten to give way, the surgeon will find it necessary to let out the contained pus, either

by repeated tapping or by making a free incision, under a veil dipped in a mixture of carbolic acid and olive oil.

Psoriasis. This is a dry, scaly disease of the skin; it is chronic in its course and characterized by slightly raised red patches covered by white, shining, opaque scales; these scales often come off in great numbers, so that on waking in a morning the patient finds his bed full of little branny particles. Sometimes the spots are circular, small, and numerous, and scattered over the skin; sometimes they are ring-shaped and the centre is healthy, while the disease spreads at the circumference; sometimes large patches of irregular shape occur, and most often they are seen at the knees and elbows; at other times the patches assume a figure-of-eight form. The edges are always well defined and with a tendency to be circular; when the scales are rubbed off, a dry and red surface is left. The name *lepra* was formerly given to the ring-shaped variety of psoriasis, but the term has now fallen into disuse. Psoriasis in all its forms runs a very chronic course, lasting not unfrequently for many years. When cured, it is prone to come back again. Some persons have an attack of psoriasis every year; spring and autumn are the seasons when it most frequently appears. The red patches of psoriasis are due to inflammation of the skin; the scales are due to excessive formation of epithelium on the inflamed surface. The rash is often accompanied by much itching; it occurs on the coarse and dry parts of the skin, and not where the sweat-glands are abundant. The disease is never communicated from one person to another, although a tendency to it is certainly hereditary; it may come on as a consequence of syphilis. On the palms of the hands and soles of the feet it may be mistaken for eczema. The treatment consists in paying attention to the state of the stomach, regulating the diet carefully; arsenic is the best remedy, and it may be given in small doses two or three times in the day, but its action must be carefully watched. In many cases the local application of tar or pitch will suffice for a cure.

Ptoxis is the term applied to paralysis of the upper eyelid, so that it falls and covers the eye, the patient being unable to open that eye save by means of his fingers. The condition is mainly of importance as an indication of brain mischief, for this more frequently follows hæmorrhage, or other damage to the cerebrum, than any other symptom. The muscle which raises the eyelid is governed by the same nerve which guides the movement of most of the muscles of the eyeball. Consequently, drooping of the upper eyelid is very often accompanied by squinting, the remaining muscles of the eyeball dragging it out of its accustomed situation.

Ptyalin is the active principle of saliva. See SALIVA.

Ptyalism means an increased and involuntary flow of saliva. It attends the action of some medicines, especially the preparations of mercury, also iodide of potassium. See MERCURY, IODINE.

Puerperal Convulsions are commonly held to include the convulsions which occur both before, during, and after labor. But we must confine ourselves mainly to the two kinds first named, sometimes termed the *eclampsia* of the pregnant and puerperal states. The convulsions generally occur quite suddenly. The spasms are violent and intensified, that is, of the kind called clonic, and they are attended by complete unconsciousness. Most frequently the whole body is affected, though sometimes only half of it is so; and as they pass away the consciousness does not perfectly return, but stupor, more or less complete, continues. When the convulsions are partial, consciousness may not be lost. Such convulsions are most common in the later months of preg-

nancy, and just before labor, and occur more frequently in those in childbed for the first time. The fits usually follow each other in rapid succession, and each one lasts from half an hour to two hours or more, including the comatose period after each. By and by consciousness returns, but there is no knowledge of what has occurred in the interval. These convulsions are not unattended with danger, and as they not unfrequently happen when no previous appearance of illness has threatened, they are greatly dreaded by pregnant females.

Nevertheless, they may be, so to speak, predicted, and so far avoided. Their cause is now known, at least approximately, and being known can be avoided. The convulsions are generally admitted to be due to renal mischief, most probably setting up albuminuria and uræmia, and subsequently convulsions. What the kidney mischief may be is not quite clear. Sometimes beyond the albuminuria, which ordinarily has lasted some time, there may have been little sign, though sometimes, of course, it has been known that the woman has been the subject of kidney disease before she became pregnant. Curiously enough, these last are not the most unfavorable cases, although the kidney mischief may be greatly aggravated thereby, and ultimately prove fatal. As far as the convulsions are concerned, those are most fatal where no previous mischief was known.

In patients who become the subjects of puerperal convulsions there may be signs of kidney disease beforehand, as swelling about the face, and especially below the eyes. But something more than this is required to account for the convulsions. It has been supposed by some that the pressure of the enlarged womb on the veins coming from the kidneys has been enough to give rise to the uræmia and the convulsions. Were that so, puerperal convulsions ought to be much more common than they are; but this, too, is peculiar: that very often the removal of the fœtus is sufficient to cause their arrest, which it would not were they due to uræmia entirely. If convulsions come on during pregnancy, labor commonly begins too, and the child is expelled. If not, especially towards the end of pregnancy, it is highly desirable to evacuate the contents of the uterus, knowing that this often arrests them should the woman be attacked at a period at which the child could live.

If labor has set in, sometimes the rupturing of the membranes and discharge of the waters will procure cessation of the convulsions. If they do not cease promptly, however, no time is to be lost; the uterus must be emptied, by turning or forceps, as the case may be, and so both lives may be saved. Inhalation of chloroform, or a mixture of chloroform and ether, is strongly recommended by some. In the olden time there was no such hesitation; bleeding was had recourse to, promptly and to the fullest measure, with, we fear, somewhat untoward results.

Puerperal Fever. This is a continued and contagious fever occurring in connection with childbirth. It comes on within a week or ten days after confinement, and must not be mistaken for *weed* or ephemera, which is a harmless kind of milk-fever. Puerperal fever is a very dangerous disorder, and it is one far easier to prevent than to cure. In some respects it is allied to erysipelas, and those who have been attending such cases have at times given puerperal fever to their patients. It is very important that women should not go into a large general hospital to be confined, for it has been shown over and over again that in that way many go in only to die; and whereas in the surrounding districts no cases may have occurred, yet in a hospital some are sure to occur, and when once it has broken out it is very difficult to get rid of it. It is far better for a woman to be confined at home in a



FIG. CXI.



FIG. CXII.

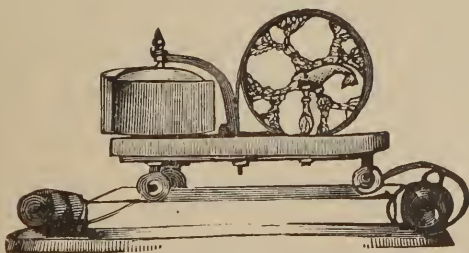


FIG. CXIII

dirty alley than to go into the most comfortable ward of a general hospital. Nor are special hospitals for women much better in this respect, for the mere herding of the women together when in that state is injurious, and if an epidemic of fever happens to break out it is attended with dangerous results. No one who has been lately near a case of scarlet fever, or, in fact, any fever, or a case of crysipelas, either as doctor or nurse, should go near a woman in her confinement, and any one attending a puerperal fever case should not, of course, go near another woman in labor. It is only by such strict rules that you can prevent the spread of this fatal disorder.

Symptoms: There is headache, with shivering and rigors; there is a diminution of the supply of milk, and the usual discharge lessens in quantity and even ceases. The temperature rises; the tongue is dry and coated, and there is much thirst and prostration. No spots are, as a rule, observable on the skin, but in some cases there may be small petechiæ. The bowels are generally loose, and the urine is turbid and contains blood or albumen. The mind, at first clear, soon becomes clouded, and the mother will take no notice of her child; delirium of a low, muttering character comes on, and death takes place generally from exhaustion or syncope.

Treatment: Very little can be done when once the fever is well developed. The woman will, of course, be in bed in a cool, well-ventilated room, but without draughts. The diet must be light and nourishing, and consist of milk, beef-tea, eggs, and stimulants as required for each case. The bed-hangings must be removed, and also any carpet, etc.; these should be heated in an oven, so as to become disinfected. Condy's fluid should be used freely, or chloride of lime may be placed in saucers about the room. The patient's strength must be supported as well as possible until the crisis is passed; the treatment will be the same as that described under typhus. See TYPHUS FEVER.

Puerperal Mania is a form of insanity which comes on after a confinement, and may sometimes cause the patient to commit suicide. It is most common in unmarried women, and it is probably dependent on the mental distress and anxiety they undergo in concealing their state. Most cases had better be removed to an asylum, as, amongst the poor especially, proper nursing cannot be obtained in these cases. The mania comes on within a week or ten days after the labor; the milk ceases, and there is generally an aversion for their offspring. They talk very wildly, and often use bad language. They may often hurt themselves unless watched. Under proper treatment they generally recover. No lowering measures must be adopted: a nourishing diet, rest, a quiet room, and moderate stimulation are the best for this disorder. See INSANITY.

Pulse. If the finger be placed upon an artery, such as that at the wrist, what is known as the pulse may be felt; this is because the elastic artery dilates with each beat of the heart at regular intervals; the pulse does not quite correspond to the beat of the heart in time, but occurs just after it, and the farther the artery is from the heart the longer is the interval. It follows that the pulse will be quick or slow, regular or irregular, according to the action of the heart at the time, and therefore it is useful as a guide in many diseases. Further, the wall of the artery may lose its elasticity in old age, or in some cases of fibrous or atheromatous degeneration, and then it becomes more rigid, and it is harder work for the heart to send the blood through such vessels; or, as in some cases of fever, etc., the elastic walls may lose their tone and become relaxed, so that the blood flows faster through such vessels, and the capillaries in front become fuller of blood: this change takes place chiefly

through the influence of the nervous system. The average rate of the pulse in a healthy man is about 75 beats in a minute.

Pupil. This is the name given to the central aperture in the iris of the eye, by which light can enter and act upon the retina. The pupil dilates in the dark, and contracts by a strong light. In man it is circular; in the cat it is oval; in most animals the iris is made up of muscular fibres. Belladonna dilates the pupil, opium contracts it; in most cases of debility the pupil is large, while in nervous people it is generally small. See EYE.

Purgatives are remedies whose special function it is to cause an unloading of the alimentary canal. The group contains very various members, some gentle, some violent, in their action; some acting mainly by increasing the motion of the bowel, some again by increasing its secretion. Some act on one part, some on another: thus aloes seem to act almost entirely on the great gut, castor oil little, if at all, on it. Laxatives are commonly included in the best; but purgatives, strictly speaking, have a wider action. Rhubarb, senna, aloes, and jalap are comprehended among ordinary simple purgatives. More powerful purgatives, also called cathartics, are colocynth, scammony, castor oil, and podophyllin. Some seem to increase the liquid flow from the bowels. Most saline substances are in this group, such as tartrate and bitartrate of potass, Rochelle salts, phosphate of soda, Glauber's salts (sulphate of soda), Epsom salts (sulphate of magnesia), etc.

Many of these are combined with advantage; thus, jalap and cream of tartar, scammony and the same, rhubarb and magnesia, senna and sulphate of magnesia, are all frequently given together, the one acting as an adjunct to the other's efficacy.

But as many purgatives, especially the more violent, gripe severely, or otherwise give rise to unpleasant effects, it is common to add to them some substance to prevent griping. These adjuncts are either hot substances, like ginger and red pepper, or aromatic oils, like peppermint, etc.; or they may be sedatives, like belladonna, hyoscyamus, etc.

A few purgatives act specially on the liver, and are called cholagogues; chief among these are the preparations of mercury, podophyllum, and perhaps taraxacum. For particulars with regard to each, see under the appropriate heading.

Purpura is characterized by an eruption of spots called petechiæ, or patches called ecchymoses, which are caused by hæmorrhage into the skin, varying in tint from bright red to violet. The small spots are round, the larger more irregular in shape; they do not disappear when the finger is pressed upon them. For the first few hours of their appearance the spots are of a pale pink, and slightly raised; they then become level and deepen in color, finally becoming orange-colored and yellowish as they fade away; while the old ones disappear, fresh ones keep coming. In some severe cases the hæmorrhage takes place not only into the skin, but from the nose and alimentary canal; blood may also appear in the fæces and urine. In mild cases there is little or no disturbance of the general health; in severe cases there may be febrile symptoms, lassitude, and pains in the limbs. It occurs in those who live well, and it is not produced, like scurvy, from want of vegetable food; its cause is not known. Tannin and gallic acid, iron and turpentine, have been given in this disease, and generally with good effect. Petechial spots may occur in the course of typhus fever and some other diseases, but these must not be confounded with purpura.

Purpuric Fever is a term used to designate those fevers in which the

eruption assumes a deep purple color, and which does not disappear on pressure; it used to be a synonym for typhus fever, but it also may be used in cases of malignant scarlet fever or small-pox when the rash is petechial; such cases are nearly always rapidly fatal, and marked by great prostration and bleeding from the organs. See MALIGNANT DISEASES.

Pus is a term applied to the fluid contained in abscesses, and discharged from the surfaces of ulcers and granulating wounds. Healthy pus is of a white or pale yellow color, of creamy consistence, free from smell, and chemically neutral, being neither acid nor alkaline. Its usual specific gravity is about 1.030. If left standing for some time in a high vessel, it separates into a thin upper layer of transparent fluid and a thick and opaque yellow deposit. The fluid layer is composed of water, albumen, salts, chiefly chloride of sodium, fatty acids, and extractive matter. The deposit is almost entirely composed of *pus-corpuscles* or *globules*, which are minute, spherical vesicles measuring from 1-5000th to 1-2000th of an inch in diameter. Within these globules are contained three or four small dark bodies, called nuclei, and a number of very minute granules. If a drop of acetic acid be added to a specimen of pus placed under the microscope, the granules will be seen to disappear and the nuclei to become more distinct. If water be added instead of acetic acid, the globules swell and become less opaque. These bodies are identical with bodies existing in the blood which are called white corpuscles, in contradistinction to the more numerous and darker bodies known as the red blood-corpuscles. There is also a close resemblance between pus-globules and the corpuscular bodies existing in chyle and lymph. In foul and unhealthy ulcers the discharge does not consist of inodorous pus, but of a thin fetid and dirty fluid, called *ichor* or *ichorous pus*. When mixed with blood, pus is said to be *sanguineous pus*, or *mucopurulent discharge*. It is a mixture of healthy pus and of an increased secretion from a mucous membrane. This fluid is observed especially in diseases of the air-passages and of the lining membrane of the bladder.

Pustules are prominences formed on the surface of the skin in some diseases; the epithelium of the skin is raised, and beneath is some pus or matter. It is found in cases of small-pox, ecthyma, impetigo, and in some kinds of acne. When pricked, the matter exudes, and the pustule may dry up and heal, forming a scab, which falls off in a few days.

Putrid Fever is a term formerly used for cases of typhus fever; it is now occasionally used to designate very bad forms of scarlet or typhus fever or small-pox, when those diseases have assumed a malignant form, and are accompanied by purple spots on the body which do not disappear on pressure.

Pyæmia. This is a disease with well-marked constitutional and local symptoms which is supposed to be due to the introduction into the system of pus or the constituents of pus. It is closely allied to septicæmia, puerperal fever, and erysipelas, and is often connected with inflammation of one or more veins. Some few cases of this disease have been reported in which the patients were quite free at the time of the attack from wound or sore; but usually the pyæmic symptoms follow a severe injury or a surgical operation, or occur in the course of some chronic suppurative affection. Pyæmia often results from compound fractures and operations on the bones, especially amputations, and is one if not the chief of the causes of death in the surgical wards of large city hospitals. The constitutional or general symptoms of pyæmia resemble those of typhoid fever: the local symptoms consist in the formation of abscesses in the liver, lungs, and joints, and occasionally in hæmorrhagic and pustular affections of the skin. The following is the usual history of a case of

pyæmia following a severe compound fracture: About the seventh or tenth day after the injury the patient has a severe attack of shivering, which is followed by intense fever, headache, and perhaps vomiting. The pulse then becomes frequent, and the bodily temperature increases from 99° to 103° or 104° . These symptoms persist, and the patient becomes restless and at times delirious. The attacks of shivering are frequently renewed, and in the intervals there is profuse perspiration. The tongue is dry and brown, and there is a peculiar sallow or tawny appearance of the skin over the whole body. The patient becomes much emaciated, very prostrate, and finally sinks from extreme exhaustion on about the fifteenth or twentieth day after the injury. The local symptoms presented in connection with this typhoid condition are painful swelling of one or more joints, pain in the region of the loin, shortness of breath, cough and persistent expectoration, irregular patches of a bright red color scattered over the skin, especially near the joints, small pustules on the skin somewhat resembling those of small-pox. The first symptom indicates suppuration within the affected joints; and the chest symptoms, inflammation of the pleuræ and lower portion of the lungs, with formation of small pulmonary abscesses. Suppuration in the liver is indicated by pain and swelling on the right side of the abdomen, and by jaundice.

The following are the *predisposing causes* of this disease: exhaustion from a long previous illness, as dysentery or fever, and from deprivation of food; organic disease of kidneys; profuse hæmorrhage during or after an operation; unhealthy employment and residence in foul and badly ventilated quarters; chronic alcoholism and intemperance both in eating and drinking. The most frequent predisposing causes are impure air, such as is contained in overcrowded surgical wards of a large hospital, and neglect of the patient's wounds leading to the accumulation of decomposing and putrid material about the raw surfaces. The duration of an attack of pyæmia varies much in different cases. Death may occur on the third or fourth day, or the symptoms may continue for a month or six weeks, and then terminate fatally. In acute pyæmia death most commonly takes place between the seventh and tenth days. Cases are sometimes met with in which the pyæmic symptoms are slight, and are prolonged for a period of three or four months, or even longer. To this form has been given the name of chronic pyæmia. Pyæmia is a very grave affection, and when acute and associated with frequently repeated chills and mischief in the lungs is in almost all, if not all, cases rapidly fatal. Indeed, recovery from any form of pyæmia is a very rare occurrence.

The treatment of pyæmia, like that of other acute and exhausting diseases of a typhoid character, usually consists in the free administration of alcoholic stimulants and concentrated fluid nutriment. Quinine in large doses seems in some cases to do good. Strict attention should be paid to the nursing of the patient, who is generally quite helpless. The room should be well ventilated, and freed of carpet and all but indispensable articles of furniture. Some disinfectant solution should frequently be sprinkled over the floor, and care be taken to remove and disinfect at once soiled sheets and bed-clothing, and to burn the dressings at every change.

Pyelitis is a technical term applied to a disease of the kidney, in which there is a formation of pus in that organ or in the ureter.

Pylorus is the name given to the end of the stomach which is directed to the right side. See STOMACH.

Pyrexia is a technical term for fever, or the febrile condition; it is present whenever the temperature of the body is above 99° Fahr.; it is generally as-

sociated with headache, furred tongue, quick pulse, hot skin, and high-colored urine, with a feeling of fatigue and lassitude. Besides being met with in what are ordinarily called fevers, pyrexia is found in all cases of inflammation, in acute rheumatism, catarrh, etc.

Pyroligneous Acid. See **ACETIC ACID**.

Pyrosis, also known as **WATER BRASH**, has been by some employed to signify heart-burn, with or without eructations of sour burning fluid. The term gastralgia is, however, commonly employed to signify heart-burn pure and simple; pyrosis, the acid eructations which commonly accompany it. As to the causation of pyrosis, see **INDIGESTION**. Its remedies must be considered with reference to the various sources of its production. In a goodly number of cases it is due to fermentation of the food; if so, sulphurous acid will be found to give relief. In some cases an alkaline stimulant, like aromatic spirit of ammonia, is the best thing for momentary relief.

Pythogenic Fever is a term synonymous with typhoid fever; it is not, however, a word in common use. See **TYPHOID FEVER**.

Q.

Quartan Ague is said to occur when the fever comes on every third day, as is described in the article on **Intermittent Fever**.

Quassia is the wood of a tree growing in the West Indies, termed *Picræna excelsa*. It arrives in logs or billets, is grayish-brown externally, and light yellow internally. The wood is tough, but not very heavy, and is usually sold as chips. Sometimes drinking-vessels, carved out of the wood, are sold. These are filled with water at night, and allowed to stand till morning, when the contents are consumed. The quassia wood is intensely bitter, and yields its bitterness very readily to water. Its preparations are an extract, a tincture, and an infusion. Of these, the infusion is mainly used, chiefly as a vehicle, for which it commends itself, being one of the very few bitters which contain no tannin, and so does not blacken with iron. Quassia is a pure bitter, but not an agreeable one. It is used sometimes in indigestion, but columba has there mostly superseded it. In indigestion, with loss of power and irritability of the stomach, it may well be given along with either an acid or an alkali, according to the period of digestion. Sometimes, but rarely, it has been used as an antiperiodic; in this way it seems to be devoid of efficacy. It is probably most useful combined with a preparation of iron and an acid in recovery from prostrating illness.

Quicksilver. See **MERCURY**.

Quinine is the most important constituent of cinchona bark, and has now, to a very great extent, superseded the crude substance as a remedy. Pure quinine is not employed in medicine, being quite insoluble in water; but the sulphate takes its place. There are other alkaloids contained in these barks, especially cinchonine, and the relative proportions of these vary in certain kinds, cinchonine being more abundant than quinine. The bark known as calisaya bark is that which contains most quinine. This is taken coarsely powdered, and moistened with very dilute hydrochloric acid; this acid is afterwards separated by percolation, and carries with it the alkaloid. These are precipitated by means of caustic soda and well washed. Afterwards the alkaloid is dissolved by means of sulphuric acid and allowed to crystallize. Thus prepared, sulphate of quinine is snow-white and crystalline, the crystals

being feathery. It possesses the curious property of fluorescence, that is, certain rays of light falling in a solution of quinine, though themselves invisible, cause the solution to yield light. The salt is neutral, and requires an acid to dissolve it in water if a solution of any strength is to be made. The effects of quinine are manifold. Applied to the white corpuscles of the blood, and all bodies resembling them, it arrests their motion, and apparently kills them; it also, within certain limits, arrests putrefaction even more powerfully than creasote. On the digestive tract quinine acts as do most other bitters; it gives rise to an increased flow of mucus, and to a small extent also that of the gastric juice. Especially will it be serviceable to arrest the putrefactive changes in food which has been retained in the stomach without being digested, and so gives rise to flatulence, acidity, etc. Quinine, after being swallowed, passes into the blood, and in great measure is evacuated by the kidneys, almost unchanged.

The effect of quinine on the sense of hearing is peculiar. If taken in large doses, it speedily gives rise to noises in the head, singing in the ears, and sometimes deafness; sight, too, may become dim, or even blindness for a time ensue; headache is also produced, frontal in site and severe in character; generally the pain is of a dull, heavy kind, the face is flushed and hot, and the eyes are suffused. These effects of large doses of quinine go by the name of cinchonism. Moreover, in large doses, quinine has the power of markedly reducing temperature; for this reason it has been largely given in acute rheumatism, pyæmia, and some forms of fever. Sometimes quinine in these cases has been given in enormous doses, twenty grains, frequently repeated, being not uncommon. It is true that in these cases the temperature has sometimes been reduced, but the patient has died all the same. The most important use of quinine seems to be in malarious fevers, remittent or intermittent. The best plan of giving the remedy in these diseases seems to be to wait for a remission, then to give a full dose, at least five or ten grains, and keep up the effect by an hourly administration of the remedy thereafter; two grains will generally suffice as a dose for this purpose, but to arrest the paroxysm it is best to give a much larger quantity. Certain forms of neuralgia, of a distinctly remittent type, are best treated by quinine. A large dose should be given just before the expected attack: five or ten grains should suffice. Even ordinary neuralgias are frequently benefited by doses of quinine given during an intermission. Quinine is commonly prescribed in most forms of convalescence from acute disease. It is then ordinarily given in a dose of one or two grains dissolved in water or orange wine by a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid. In this way it is of undoubted service.

Quinsy is a common and troublesome affection, consisting of inflammation of the tonsils and adjacent parts of the fauces or back part of the mouth. It may occur at any age, but it is most common in young people; and when once any one has been subject to it, is very likely to recur on exposure to cold, so that some have an attack every year. Although painful at the time, no serious results may be anticipated, as it is a disease which is very amenable to treatment.

Symptoms: The patient feels out of sorts after exposure to wet or cold; he has a stiff and painful feeling in the throat; the tongue becomes furred and white; the appetite is bad; there is often headache and pains in the limbs; the temperature rises rapidly, and all the symptoms of a fever come on. The tonsils enlarge, so that the act of swallowing is made with difficulty, and the tonsils may be so large as almost to meet in the middle line, and quite prevent

any solid food being taken ; at the same time there is swelling outside, just below the ear, which is painful on pressure. The enlarged tonsils may become full of pus, and when they burst they discharge much matter, and give at once much relief. The febrile symptoms last four or five days, and then pretty quickly subside ; in most cases the inflammation goes away without the formation of any matter ; generally, also, one side is more affected than the other.

Treatment : The patient should at once go to bed, or at least keep in a room with a moist and warm atmosphere ; any attempt to go out in the air only increases the malady, and makes the throat more sore than before. No solid food can be taken, and therefore beef-tea, hot milk, and soups must be given, and the thinner the fluid the more easily is it swallowed. Port wine is very valuable, and three or four glasses should be taken every day, and will be found to give great relief. Steam should be frequently inhaled by placing the mouth over a jug full of boiling water, but not over the mouth of a kettle, as the patient's mouth may be scalded. Gargles are of no use, as they do not go far enough back, and the effort of gargling is distressing to the patient. A hot bran or linseed-meal poultice should be placed round the throat at night, while during the day hot flannels should be worn. Sponging the outside of the throat with hot water will give great relief ; the inside of the throat may be sponged with some astringent lotion, as tannic acid or iron and glycerine, by which it may be kept constantly moist. A mixture containing chlorate of potass and bark is most useful in this affection, and it should be continued for some time until convalescence is established. Puncturing the tonsils with a small and narrow knife is very useful, even if it does not cause matter to escape. In some cases a leech or two behind or below the ear is useful, but blisters do no good. People who are liable to quinsy should be very careful to avoid, as far as possible, foggy and damp weather, as the disease is then very liable to recur. This affection might at first be mistaken for scarlet fever ; but the fever lasts for a shorter time, and there is no rash, nor is it followed by dropsy or swelling of the glands. In diphtheria there is less fever, but much more prostration, while a membrane forms over the nostrils and a fatal result often happens. See SORE THROAT.

Quotidian Ague is said to occur when the fever comes on every day, although it may not come on exactly at the same hour. See INTERMITTENT FEVER.

R.

Rabies. See HYDROPHOBIA.

Radius is a name given to one of the bones of the fore-arm.

Railway Injuries. The ill effects following injuries met with in railway accidents are of a somewhat peculiar nature, irrespectively of such forms of accidents as are mentioned elsewhere, such as fractures and dislocations. These injuries consist of concussions of the spine and spinal cord, and from the frequent absence of outward signs, and the obscurity of the early symptoms, are of a very insidious character, and their diagnosis is of the utmost importance to a medical man, as they so frequently are the sources of medico-legal inquiry. A well-known author, speaking of this class of injury, says : " In no ordinary accident can the shock be so great as in those that occur on railways. The rapidity of the movement, the momentum of the person injured, the suddenness of its arrest, the helplessness of the sufferers, and the

natural perturbation of mind that must disturb the bravest are all circumstances that of necessity greatly increase the severity of the resulting injury to the nervous system, and that justly cause these cases to be considered as somewhat exceptional from ordinary accidents. This has actually led some surgeons to designate that peculiar affection of the spine that is met with in these cases as the *Railway Spine*." Injuries of the spine and spinal cord have been already treated of generally, and it is hardly to the purpose to reconsider them specially in reference to the subject in hand, and we shall therefore pass on to such matters as relate to those cases where the fact of injury sustained on a railway has been the cause of litigation. Concussion of the spine from a direct and severe injury to the back may terminate, according to the same authority, in four ways: (1.) In complete recovery, after a longer or shorter time. (2.) In incomplete recovery. (3.) In permanent disease of the spinal cord and its membranes. (4.) In death. It is a very remarkable circumstance that, although the patient has apparently sustained in many cases a very trifling injury, the result is widely disproportionate, the reason of this being that the symptoms indicative of concussion of the spine, and of the subsequent irritation and inflammation of the cord and its membranes, are so slowly progressive. A patient is often quite unaware that anything serious has happened, feeling perhaps only violently jolted, and a little giddy or confused. After a while, however, when he has reached home, the effects of his apparently simple injury begin to declare themselves. "A revulsion of feeling takes place; he bursts into tears and becomes unusually talkative, and is excited; he cannot sleep or if he does, he wakes up suddenly with a vague sense of alarm. The next day he complains of feeling shaken or bruised all over, as if he had been beaten or had violently strained himself by exertion of an unusual kind. This stiff, strained feeling chiefly affects the muscles of the back and loins, sometimes extending to those of the shoulders and thighs. After a time, which varies much in different cases, from a day or two to a week or more, he finds that he is unfit for exertion and unable to attend to business." Such is generally the early history of a case of railway concussion. Sometimes serious symptoms begin to develop immediately after the receipt of the injury, in other cases not till long afterwards; most marked and distinct changes are perceptible in the countenance, and in the state of the memory; the thoughts become confused, all business aptitude is lost, the temper becomes irritable, the sleep disturbed, restless, and broken; there are often loud and incessant noises in the head, the vision is frequently affected in various ways, the hearing, taste, smell, and the sense of touch become perverted; the sense of speech is rarely affected, and usually the attitude of those afflicted is peculiar. There is a loss of freedom in the efforts of motion or movement, and the individual appears afraid to make such efforts; the gait, again, is very characteristic; he walks unsteadily, and in a straddling manner; the power of walking is very limited, and he is unable to ride; the nervous power of the limbs will be found to be affected; sensation and motion, or both, may be impaired. Coldness of one of the extremities, owing to loss of nervous power and defective nutrition, is often noticed. The prognosis in these cases is very unfavorable, and patients have never been known to recover, completely and entirely, so as to be in the same state of health as before the accident.

With regard to the treatment of concussion of the spine brought on by such injuries, the first thing obviously is complete rest, and the patient should be compelled to lie down on a couch, and the mind must be kept as much as possible at rest also; ice-bags over the injured part of the spine; internally the

bichloride of mercury in quinine or bark ; nux vomica, strychnine, and iron are all of great value in certain cases. Salt-water douches to the spine, and galvanism are recommended in some instances. The great thing to be done is to endeavor to improve the general health, and "prevent the development, if possible, of secondary diseases, such as phthisis, dependent on malnutrition, and a generally broken state of the health."

Rain. When, by the condensation of the aqueous vapor which forms the clouds, the individual vesicles unite, so as to become larger and heavier, they form regular drops, which come down as rain. The amount of rain which falls in any given place is measured by a rain gauge or pluviometer. This consists of a cylindrical vessel, with a funnel-shaped lid, at the bottom of which is a small hole, through which the rain falls. A glass tube by the side of and in communication with the bottom of the vessel is marked with a scale, so as to show the quantity of rain which has fallen. When rain falls through moist air, the drops will, from their temperature, condense the vapor and increase in volume ; when, on the other hand, they traverse dry air, they tend to evaporate and lose in bulk. As a rule, most rain falls in hot climates, as there evaporation is most abundant. An inch depth of rain on a square yard represents a fall of 46.74 pounds, or 4.67 gallons of water. On an acre it corresponds to 22,622 gallons, or rather more than 100 tons. This subject is further treated of in the article on Meteorology.

Rales. A term used to describe certain sounds in the chest produced in the act of respiration by the passage of air over or through mucus.

Ramollissement is a technical term for softening of the brain. See CEREBRAL SOFTENING.

Ranula. A tumor situated below the tongue, bluish in color, translucent and cystic in character. It sometimes attains such a size as to displace the tongue and impede its movements, causing serious inconvenience in mastication, deglutition, and articulation. It may be caused either by obstruction of a salivary duct, or by the occlusion and dilatation of a mucous cyst, or dilatation of a bursa mucosa said to exist on the outer surface of the genio-hyoglossus muscle ; or it may be a new growth of itself, a myxomatous cyst. It may be healed by simple incision, or by cutting out a portion and evacuating the contents, and to prevent premature closing a strip of lint should be introduced, or frequently the introduction of a seton suffices. In the case of cysts containing a thick, putty-like material, the cyst wall must be dissected out entire. The injection of iodine is sometimes followed with good results. The contents of the cyst are gummy or albuminous in character, containing simple round mucous globules as their only structural element. Occasionally phosphatic concretions are met with.

Rattle. This is a term applied to a noise in the throat caused by the air passing through the mucus in the air-passages ; it often precedes death.

Receptaculum Chyli is the name given to a small chamber or cavity lying in the abdomen in front of the aorta, which receives the chyle from the lacteals of the intestine, and from various lymphatics ; the fluid then passes up the thoracic duct, and enters the blood near the neck.

Rectified Spirit. When any fluid which has undergone vinous fermentation, as wine beer, etc., is subject to distillation, the volatile alcohol will pass over into the receiver, mixed with some water, and to this mixture the name of rectified spirit is given. This fluid is in reality alcohol, with 16 per cent. of water ; its sp. gr. is .838 ; it burns with a blue flame, without smoke, producing carbonic acid and water. From this fluid, by removing the water by

carbonate of potash, absolute alcohol may be obtained; by adding water until the sp. gr. of the fluid is .920 proof spirit is formed. See PROOF SPIRIT.

Rectum. The rectum (or straight gut) is the lower portion of the large intestine, about eight inches in length, and largest in capacity just above the anus. It commences opposite the left sacro-iliac articulation, and descends obliquely towards the middle line as far as the lower end of the sacrum, then it bends towards the perinæum, and, turning downwards, terminates in the anus. The chief diseases to which the rectum is liable are:—

Abscess. Some young, weakly persons are subject to the formation of abscess in the areolar tissue, outside the rectum, and sometimes the collection of matter is situated at a considerable depth, as is shown by the tenseness and pain at the verge, with considerable difficulty in passing motions or making water; the abscesses usually “point” at the margin of the anus, and should be opened at once, in order to prevent the formation of fistula. As the general health is very low in a constitution in which such collection of matter forms, the greatest attention must be paid to its improvement, and this state of things is not unfrequently associated with phthisis.

Fistula. By the term fistula is meant a sinuous passage by the side of the rectum, the result of abscess, opening at the nates, sometimes not having any communication with the gut (*Blind External Fistula*), sometimes communicating with it, without, however, having any external orifice (*Blind Internal Fistula*). In some cases the internal and external apertures communicate, in which case the fistula is termed complete. These fistulæ are prevented from healing by the passage of feculent matters along them, and by the continuous state of motion of the part, caused by the action of the sphincter ani muscle, and, moreover, from their inability to contract. Of all the forms above mentioned the complete is the most common and the most annoying, owing to the great pain and irritation it causes, and on account of the almost constant passing of fecal mucus or flatus along it. The internal opening is usually about an inch and a half from the anus, and is to be felt as a small papilla, always within reach of the finger. Fistula is frequently co-existent with phthisis, probably due to tubercular inflammation of the rectum. The treatment of anal fistula is comparatively simple, and it consists in freely laying open the track or tracks, and dividing the sphincter ani, allowing it to heal up from below. Before the operation the bowels must be well evacuated. In the case of either blind external or blind internal fistulæ they must be reduced to the complete form, that is, an external and internal opening must be made, by passing a probe throughout the tract. After the operation a good opiate is to be administered, to allay pain, and to prevent the action of the bowels. At the end of the third or fourth day a slight aperient should be given, and care taken subsequently to prevent the too early closing of the wound. The operation should not be undertaken in advanced cases of pulmonary phthisis, as the wound in all probability will not heal up, and the pulmonary symptoms will be aggravated from the fact of closing up the outlet of the purulent and other discharges. However, from the great irritation or pain with which such a condition is sometimes attended, as an obvious means of relief the operation is justifiable.

Fissure. Fissures are small chaps or cracks, forming just inside the rectum in the mucous membrane, and usually situated at the posterior part. The affection is almost invariably connected with dyspepsia. The pain is most excruciating on passing a motion, or on any attempt to make an examination, the patient shrinking away, even at the mere approach of the finger. A slight

operation, that of dividing the fissured track with a bistoury, is all that is necessary, and subsequent attention to diet and the general health.

Hæmorrhoids (Piles). Hæmorrhoids may be described as being an enlargement of the vessels of the rectum, forming tumors, whether attended with the discharge of blood or not. They may be classed as of two kinds: *external* and *internal*. External piles consist of a collection of varicose veins and of hypertrophied skin and cellular tissue, forming tense, round, purple swellings protruding from the anus, varying much in size; sometimes only as large as a pea, at other times almost as large as the fist. When they do not bleed they are termed blind piles. Internal piles are probably more frequent, and are productive of much more distress than the preceding; they exist inside the sphincter, and are rarely "blind." They consist of three kinds or forms: (1) spongy vascular growth; (2) a knot of hæmorrhoidal veins; (3) pendulous tumors, composed of fibro-areolar tissue. Piles rarely occur before the period of puberty, more commonly in females than males; the predisposing causes are habitual constipation, pregnancy, any tumor causing pressure upon the veins of the rectum, torpid state of liver, and sedentary occupation with luxurious living. The exciting causes are purging, and exposure to wet and cold, over-riding, rowing, etc. The treatment of external piles consists in palliation or in radical measures. The daily action of the bowels must be procured, and if the piles be inflamed, gentle purgatives, avoidance of straining at stool, and hot fomentations. If indolent, stimulant and astringent applications are necessary, such as tannin, galls, etc. Attention to the state of the liver is most important. In the case of small, tense piles, incision and the evacuation of the clotted blood they contain will prove a cure. Sometimes the piles must be snipped off, or in severe cases undergo the radical cure of ligature, elamp, or cautery.

Treatment of internal piles. The palliative treatment is the same as in the previous form of piles, and hæmorrhage may be restrained by the internal use of gallic acid or turpentine. The pile should be carefully returned after each motion, pushed up with the finger, a bougie, or a tallow candle, and a suppository administered, of which tannin and cocoa butter is the best form. The radical cure is best performed by ligature, the piles being constricted, or strangulated and allowed to slough off. A full dose of morphia should be given after the operation, and attention be paid to the state of the bladder; should retention of urine be threatened, hot fomentations should be applied to the belly, and henbane administered, or the catheter may be required. The smell of the portions undergoing separation by sloughing is best subdued by a solution of chlorinated soda, or Condyl's fluid. It should be borne in mind that bleeding piles must not be interfered with without due caution in elderly persons having heart disease, or tendency of blood to the head, and that the system must be duly prepared if an operation is determined on.

Prolapsus. By prolapsus is meant the protrusion of the bowel at the anus. It may occur at any age, although *complete* prolapse is met with at the extremes of age. It is caused by a want of tone of the sphincter, constipation or straining, ascarides, stricture, or stone in the bladder. In children the bowel, after being replaced, should be prevented from falling again by applying a broad pad of lint, and drawing the buttocks firmly together with a broad strip of adhesive plaster, and children should be made to pass motions lying down. Bark, steel, quinine, and cod-liver oil to be given, and the parts douches with cold water after each motion. In all cases, care must be taken to prevent constipation, and astringent injections, such as alum, rhatany, or

perchloride of iron, with suppositories of tannic acid and cocoa butter, are very useful. Medical treatment failing, operative proceedings should be resorted to.

Stricture. Stricture or contraction of the walls of the rectum is dependent upon organic or malignant disease, or in some cases there is a spasmodic stricture, which, however, is a concomitant of some preëxisting condition, such as piles or ulceration of the mucous coat. Stricture is rarely beyond the reach of the finger, and the leading symptom of its existence is the fact of the motions, if solid, passing as pellets or in small pieces, and if fluid, being ejected as by a squirt. The treatment consists in keeping the bowels gently open, and in the careful use of a bougie as directed by a medical attendant. In severe cases operation is necessary. The stricture produced by malignant disease (scirrhus cancer, generally) is of course only to be treated by palliation. See **CANCER**.

Irritable rectum: Pruritus. Itching of the anus is a very common and troublesome affection, generally connected with some irregular state of the lining mucous membrane of the rectum, as for instance ascarides, but very often its cause may be urethral stricture (see **STRUCTURE**), stone in the bladder, and in elderly men enlargement of the prostate, or the existence of piles, and it is occasionally due to pediculi. The treatment most successful is the internal administration of tar in form of pill, arsenic, or confection of pepper; locally, tobacco-water enema, a mild mercurial ointment, such as calomel and glycerine, cold bathing and plenty of exercise, and avoidance of spirits, coffee, and highly seasoned food.

Bleeding from rectum. See **HEMORRHAGE**.

Foreign bodies in rectum. See **FOREIGN BODIES**.

Recurrent Tumors. This is a term used when a tumor returns after removal. See **TUMORS**.

Red Gum, or **STROPHULUS**, is a simple form of skin eruption which occurs in infants. It may come very soon after birth, and generally within the first year of life; it occurs in those which have a delicate skin, and are of a scrofulous habit. This eruption is much allied to eczema, nor is it uncommon to find red gum on the body and eczema on the head. The disorder is a very harmless one, and may be brought out by any local irritation, as worms, improper diet, teething, etc. The rash is best marked on the back, where it appears in profusion as a number of minute red papules, attended by a trifling itching; sometimes the rash may come on all over the body. It is a disease of no practical importance, and may be treated by giving a very simple diet, consisting of milk or milk and lime-water, without thickening the food at all. A little rhubarb and magnesia so as to act as a gentle purgative should be given. Bathing the skin with tepid water is very useful, and if persisted in zinc ointment should be applied to the affected part.

Red Poppy, *Papaver rhæas*, although used in medicine, can hardly be spoken of as a substance of medicinal importance. The petals, which are well known, are of a bright red color, becoming dull red on drying. These petals are gradually added to boiling water, and the whole allowed to macerate for about twelve hours. After this the liquid is strained off and mixed with sugar, the whole forming a preparation known as syrup of red poppies. This preparation must not be confounded with the syrup of poppies, which is much more active. The syrup of red poppies is only used for its bright color, which makes the medicines with which it is mixed look agreeable, if they do not taste so.

Reduction of Dislocation. See **DISLOCATION**.

Refrigerants are what we commonly call cooling medicines. They include saline and acid substances, some of them powerful, some of them weak. Refrigerants are at least of two kinds: some have actually the power to diminish temperature, some seem only to allay thirst. Those which can diminish temperature are saline substances, given whilst dissolving. Some of these, as is well known, possess a power of diminishing temperature sufficient to freeze water. Others again, like acid fruits, seem only to possess refrigerant powers by allaying thirst, for a dry parched mouth is one of the most prominent indications of fever, and this being relieved there is often a belief that the bodily temperature is actually lessened. Of the salts which possess the power of diminishing temperature when dissolving, saltpetre may be taken as a type, though there are many others which are never given internally. The juice of grapes, oranges and lemons, with the acids they yield, — namely, tartaric and citric, — are also useful, mainly, as already pointed out, in relieving thirst and moistening the parched mouth.

Relapsing Fever, or FAMINE FEVER, is a contagious disease which is chiefly met with in the form of an epidemic in periods of scarcity and famine. It is characterized by a very sudden attack of shivering or rigors; a quick, full pulse; white, moist tongue, afterwards becoming yellow or brown; pain at the pit of the stomach and vomiting; an enlarged liver and spleen; constipation of the bowels; hot and dry skin; no marked rash on the skin; high-colored urine and pain in the limbs, with severe headache; restlessness and often delirium; then comes an abrupt cessation of the symptoms, on or about the seventh day, generally accompanied by copious perspiration. The febrile symptoms are then absent completely for a few days, the tongue becomes clean, the appetite returns, and the patient can often get up and walk about. Then comes the relapse, on or about the fourteenth day from the commencement of the fever, running a course similar to the first attack, but shorter in duration, and generally terminating about the third or fourth day of the relapse; recovery generally ensues then, but there may be a second, third, or even a fourth or fifth relapse in some cases.

History: Hippocrates described an epidemic of this sort two thousand years ago in the island of Thacus, off the coast of Thrace, and numerous outbreaks have occurred since, although by many people it has been confounded with typhus; and it is a fact to be remembered that the two fevers may often be prevalent at the same time. An epidemic occurred in London in 1729, in Ireland in 1739, in Newcastle in 1777, and in many parts of England in 1801. During the first sixteen years of this century there were occasional occurrences of this fever in Ireland, and in 1817–19 there was a severe epidemic of it. Yet the mortality was but small. Thus in the Dublin hospitals 28,514 cases of this fever were admitted from September, 1817, to November, 1818, inclusive, and of these only 1242 died, or 1 in 23. The next epidemic was in 1826, which was also associated with typhus fever. From 1828 to 1842 relapsing fever disappeared from England; it then again appeared in Scotland, and to a less extent in England. After the epidemic of 1843 a few cases were observed, both in Ireland and Britain, until the end of 1846; in 1847–48 another epidemic appeared, also accompanied by typhus fever. The years 1846 and 1847 were marked by severe famine, not only in England but in some parts of the Continent, and chiefly in the Prussian province of Upper Silesia, and in some other parts of Germany. In 1851 several cases appeared in London, but almost wholly among the Irish, many of whom had only been in London a short time, and were very badly off. In 1869 another epidemic

broke out in London, and a great many fell ill, but the mortality was very small; it commenced amongst some Polish Jews, and then rapidly spread over the metropolis. This fever has always been more prevalent in Ireland than in other parts of Great Britain, and when it has prevailed in England the Irish have suffered more than the English and Scotch. Of the cases admitted in the London Fever Hospital, over a series of years, it was found that 1 in every 386 of the Irish inhabitants in London were affected; 1 in 8351 of foreigners; 1 in every 15,200 of the Scotch, and 1 in every 16,465 English inhabitants.

Causes: Age seems to have very little influence in this disorder; it attacks alike young and old, while typhus affects older people; the difference may be seen in this table:—

	Per cent. of Typhus Cases.	Per cent. of Relapsing Cases.
Under 10 years of age there were	5.78	8.23
“ 15 “ “ “	16.30	22.65
From 15 to 25 years of age	30.12	38.44
“ 25 years and upwards	53.58	38.90
“ 30 “ “ “	43.66	30.43
“ 40 “ “ “	26.47	17.62
“ 50 “ “ “	11.92	6.63
“ 60 “ “ “	4.68	1.60

In relapsing fever, as in typhus, females of an advanced age are more liable to be affected than males.

Out of a total of 441 cases at the London Fever Hospital, 233 were males, 208 females.

Of cases below 25 years of age 155 “ 112 “

Of cases above 25 years of age 76 “ 94 “

Sex has very little influence in predisposing to this disease; of 4917 collected cases, 2541 were males, while 2376 were females. The season of the year exerts very little influence on this disease; typhoid fever is most prevalent in the autumn, and typhus fever during and towards the end of winter.

SEASONS.	London Fever Hospital.	Edinburgh Royal Infirmary.	Glasgow Royal Infirmary.
Spring	90	253	672
Summer	120	545	687
Autumn	123	1,551	542
Winter	108	1,595	432

Thus it will be seen that in London and Edinburgh autumn and winter seemed the seasons most affected by the fever, but in Glasgow most cases occurred in the spring and summer. No occupation seems to have a predisposing influence, but it is always most common among those who are idle and vagrants, and have a precarious living. Overcrowding and destitution favor the propagation of relapsing fever; those who are exposed to cold and wet, to intemperance, mental and bodily fatigue, depression of spirits, etc., are thereby rendered more liable than others to catch the fever. Relapsing fever is certainly contagious; actual contact is not necessary, for the poison may be

conveyed through the air from one person to another. Starvation and destitution are the two conditions which most of all tend to produce the disease ; from the records of the London Fever Hospital since 1847, 430 or 97.5 per cent. of the patients admitted were paid for by the parish authorities, and were totally destitute ; all were very poor, and not a single patient had been a servant in a private family. A large proportion of them had been literally starving for some time previous. The disease can hardly be mistaken for any other. It is chiefly known by its sudden onset ; the severity of its symptoms during the first week ; the absence of a rash and the sudden cessation of all symptoms, followed in a few days by a second or even third relapse. Although most cases recover with only one or two relapses, yet they are left for some time in a very weak condition, and are liable to bronchitis and a peculiar form of ophthalmia. The mortality from this fever is but slight, not being more than one in twenty-one cases ; in the last epidemic in London it was far less than that ; it seems to have been much less fatal in London than in Scotland or Ireland ; of 439 cases treated in the London Fever Hospital, from 1848 to 1857, only nine died, or 2.05 per cent. Most of the fatal cases die suddenly from syncope, or failure of the heart's action, or from suppression of the urine followed by coma.

Treatment : Bleeding used to be generally adopted, but all are now agreed that it should never be used in these cases ; of 364 cases which were bled, one in 18.2 died ; of 190 cases not bled, only one in 47.5 died ; this is conclusive as to the danger of such a proceeding. Mercury is a drug which has no effect in checking the fever. Quinine seems to have very little influence in preventing a relapse. The best treatment to be adopted is that which consists in placing the patient in a large, well-ventilated room, in promoting cleanliness, and in giving milk and other nourishing diet, such as has been described in the article on Fevers. At the commencement of the attack the bowels should be opened, if required, by a purgative ; the skin should be frequently sponged with tepid water, but only one part of the body should be exposed at a time, so as not to cause a chill to the surface. The vital powers must be kept up by milk, beef-tea, egg and milk, etc. Stimulants are not often wanted, but must be given with care when there is much prostration and failure of the heart's action. If there is any suppression of the urine, the bowels must be freely opened, the patient put into a hot bath, and dry cupping applied to the loins. During convalescence tonics must be given, and the mineral acids with quinine are the best for this purpose. For some time after the fever has ceased the patient requires a liberal and generous diet before he will sufficiently regain his strength.

Remittent Fever is a malarious fever, characterized by irregular repeated exacerbations, the remissions being less distinct in proportion to the intensity of the fever. It is accompanied by functional disturbance of the liver, and frequently by yellowness of skin. There is a slight cold stage, which does not recur with every exacerbation ; an intense hot stage, with violent headache and gastric irritation ; and a slight sweating stage, which may be wanting. This disease is also known as jungle fever, bilious fever, bilious remittent, endemic fever, marsh remittent, and as gastric malarious remittent. In the article on Intermittent Fever the effect of malarious influences on the human system was described, and it was mentioned that whereas in temperate climates intermittent fever of a mild character was met with, yet the nearer we approached the tropics the fever assumed a greater severity, while in the tropics themselves the intermissions were less distinct, and the cases ran into

the remittent form of fever; so that there seems to be an intimate connection between these two forms of disease.

History: Remittent fever is the gravest form of fever which arises from miasmatic or malarious influences, and it is most prevalent and fatal when high temperature and malaria act together. It exists in a severe form on the western shores of Africa, and in the course of its great rivers. In India it is most common and fatal in the delta of the Ganges, in the jungles at the base of mountain ranges, and at certain periods of the year in some uncultivated and jungly plains. It is met with also in North and South America, and more especially near the Gulf of Mexico and in the West India Islands. In intermittent fevers there is an absence of fever between the attacks, but in remittent fever, while the urgent symptoms abate in intensity, there is not any absence of fever, and the more severe the case the less marked are the remissions.

Symptoms: The earliest symptom that comes on is oppression and discomfort at the pit of the stomach. The cold stage is not so well marked nor so long in duration as in ague; sometimes no rigors or shivering can be noticed, but merely a slight feeling of chilliness, alternating with flushes of heat. The patient feels cold, but his temperature is at this time higher than usual, and may be above 100° Fahr., rising, as the hot stage advances, to 106° or 107° Fahr. When the hot stage comes on there is generally vomiting, and this continues throughout, causing much distress; the tongue becomes furred and dry, and there is a feeling of fullness and oppression in the pit of the stomach, the pulse rising to 100 or even 120. The countenance is flushed, the eyes suffused, and the patient complains of violent headache and pains in the limbs and bones; there is much restlessness and prostration.

After the above symptoms have lasted from six to twelve hours they begin to abate; a slight moisture may be perceived on the brow and neck, and then over the body; the pulse and temperature go down; the headache lessens; the vomiting ceases, and some sleep may be obtained. This period of remission is not always observable in very severe cases. After an interval of from two to eight or ten hours the fever returns, and all the distressing symptoms are gone through again, to be followed soon by a second remission. The vomited matters at first consist of any food that may be in the stomach, and then a large quantity of watery fluid is brought up; then bile becomes mixed with the vomited matters, giving them a greenish-yellow color, which may go on to be brown or even black from the presence of blood.

The headache, at first throbbing, soon becomes a constant pain, with a feeling of tension across the forehead. Delirium of a violent form is rare, but there is often confusion of thought, and in some fatal cases a low, muttering delirium precedes the state of coma, which ends in death. Sometimes petechial spots appear on the skin, and blood is found also in the vomit and in the stools. A slight degree of jaundice is common in many cases. The spleen is not often found enlarged.

The *duration* of the fever may be from five to fourteen days, but the length of time is much influenced by treatment. The fever may terminate in recovery, or may pass into an intermittent form, or death may ensue. Death rarely, if ever, occurs before the eighth day, and the patient sinks partly from exhaustion and partly from the action of the poison on the system. Sometimes an attack may come on in a few hours after exposure to the malarious influence, but generally it takes a week or ten days before the disease develops itself. For the causes of this fever further information may be obtained by

reading the article on Intermittent Fever. Few could make any mistake in recognizing the difference between an intermittent and a remittent fever. Yellow fever is unknown in India; when it occurs elsewhere it may be remembered that in that complaint the fever is continuous, and there are no remissions. Most cases of remittent fever recover, if properly treated; the case is more favorable as the remissions become more marked, but less favorable when there is great prostration and exhaustion.

Treatment: Bleeding must never be used. Place the patient in bed, and secure careful ventilation of the room. Iced water, soda water, or lemonade may be given to check the thirst and vomiting; an ice-bag may be applied to the head, and great relief may be afforded by packing the patient in a wet sheet, changing it when it becomes too warm, but in some cases it does not suit, and then bathing the surface with tepid water will do good. On the first sign of remission, from fifteen to twenty grains of quinine should be given, and this may be done though the tongue be foul and the headache continue. A free action of the bowels may be gained by giving a purgative at the onset, or by an enema. In the second remission another large dose of quinine should be given, and so on until cinchonism is produced. Mercury ought never to be given, and its use may prove very serious to the patient. Turpentine stupes and hot fomentations will relieve the pain at the pit of the stomach. During convalescence quinine and other tonics should be given, until the patient's health is reëstablished. Change of climate is then very desirable. See INTERMITTENT FEVER.

Renal Disease. See KIDNEY.

Respiration is the process by which the air enters and emerges from the lungs, and in doing so causes the aeration of the blood, and converts the black venous blood into the scarlet arterial blood.

Respiration consists of two acts, inspiration and expiration, and as a rule an individual breathes fifteen times in a minute. The lungs always contain air, and no expiratory effort, however forced, can empty them; the amount of this air which cannot be got rid of is called residual air, and is on the average from 75 to 100 cubic inches. About as much more in addition to this remains in the chest after an ordinary expiration, and is called supplemental air. In ordinary breathing, from 20 to 30 cubic inches of air pass in and out of the chest; this is called tidal air; thus, at the end of an ordinary inspiration, about 230 cubic inches of air are contained in the lungs; in addition, by taking a very deep inspiration, another 100 cubic inches, called complemental air, may be added. Of the 230 cubic inches contained in the lungs at the end of an ordinary inspiration, about one-seventh goes out at every expiration, and is taken in again at the next inspiration, and so on; thus it will be seen that it is important that the air in a room should be constantly renewed, or else a person would be breathing over again his expired air. Now this expired air is less pure than the inspired air, because it is deprived of some of its oxygen by the action of the blood, and it has received in return carbonic acid and moisture; the more oxygen there is in the air of a room the better it is for health, for if carbonic acid accumulates it produces headache, lethargy, and in large quantities a fatal result. (See CARBONIC ACID POISONING.) About 350 cubic feet of air pass through the lungs of an ordinary man in a day; in passing through the lungs, the air would lose from 4 to 6 per cent. of its volume of oxygen, and gain 4 to 5 per cent. of carbonic acid. During twenty-four hours there will be consumed about 10,000 grains of oxygen, while 12,000 grains of carbonic acid will be produced, corresponding to 3300 grains of car-

bon. During this time about 5000 grains or 9 oz. of water will be exhaled by the lungs. In twenty-four hours an ordinary man would vitiate 1750 cubic feet of pure air to the extent of 1 per cent., or 17,500 feet of pure air to the extent of 1 in 1000. Taking the amount of carbonic acid in the atmosphere at 3 parts, and in expired air at 470 parts, in 10,000, the body would require a supply per diem of more than 23,000 cubic feet of ordinary air, in order that the surrounding atmosphere might not contain more than 1 per 1000 of carbonic acid; and more than this proportion is injurious; every one ought, therefore, to have at least 800 cubic feet of well-ventilated space. In the article on the Lungs a description is given of their structure, and of the various changes which the air and blood undergo. The mechanism of respiration need not be fully described here. During inspiration the diaphragm descends, and the depth of the chest from above downwards is thereby increased; at the same time the ribs move upwards and outwards, so as to increase the cavity of the chest from side to side and from front to back. Thus the chest-walls expand in three directions during inspiration, and at the same time the lungs follow the expansion and become inflated with air. During expiration, the lungs, being elastic, retract, and the reverse movement of the diaphragm and chest-walls takes place. Anything which interferes with the due expansion of the chest, as tight lacing, etc., is therefore very injurious; any deformity of the chest, a habit of stooping, a curved spine, a pigeon-breast, etc., all diminish the breathing area of the lungs. As a rule, the wider a man is round the chest, the better is his state of health and capability of exertion. Exercise, gymnastics, drilling, rowing, etc., are all excellent means of expanding the chest and promoting good respiration. When a man runs he gets out of breath because the circulation of the blood is increased, and he requires more air in a given time to aerate it. In all schools or institutions where children are crowded together, great pains should be taken to see that there is due ventilation and pure air; for this reason, too, it is very essential to have parks and open places for the poor in large towns, as it is often their only chance of getting wholesome air. (See LUNGS.) For methods of artificial respiration, see DROWNING.

Respirator. An instrument worn over the mouth by those who wish to avoid exposure to the night air in cases of consumption, winter-cough, etc. In this way warmer air is conveyed into the lungs, and this prevents any irritation of the windpipe and also prevents a cough.

Retention of Urine occurs in hysteria, and in some forms of paralysis, in some cases of drunkenness, after a confinement, etc. It is readily known by the patient not passing any water. The simple treatment required is to pass a catheter and draw the water off.

Retina. A delicate membrane within the eye, chiefly made up of nerve fibres, which receive the impression of light from the external world. (See VISION and EYE.) It is liable to be affected in Bright's disease, in affections of the brain, and from external injury, when there is more or less loss of sight.

Retro-pharyngeal Abscess is said to occur when the abscess forms at the back part of the pharynx.

Rhatany, technically known as *Krameria*, is the root of a plant (*Krameria triandra*) growing in Chili. As imported there is a short root-stock, whence spring long red rootlets, which, were it not for the color, would look something like a rat's tail — whence, it is said, the name. The powdered root is also red. This has no smell, but has a sweetish taste, afterwards very astringent. This is due to the quantity of tannin which it contains, and to which it

mainly owes its properties. Its preparations are an extract, a tincture, and an infusion. These may be given whenever it is necessary to use tannin, but in practice rarely are so. Sometimes they are given for diarrhœa or dysentery, but rarely. The main use of the root is as an ingredient in tooth-powders. For this it is very useful; the powder, being astringent, acts well on spongy gums, and at the same time, mixed with chalk and a little alkali, promotes the removal of tartar from the teeth.

Rheumatism is one of those enigmatical disorders about which we know much and know little. We know what conditions give rise to it, or are most likely to do so, and we also know too well what its consequences may be; but as to the immediate causation of the symptoms we are ignorant. Besides, under the same title there are undoubtedly grouped diseases in many respects differing the one from the other; all are known as rheumatism, yet among them are some of the most serious maladies to which flesh is heir, and yet again others of the slightest. The type of what we call rheumatism is *acute rheumatism*, also called *rheumatic fever*. This malady is characterized by a high temperature, profuse sour sweats, and swelling and reddening of some of the larger joints of the body, most frequently the knee and ankle joints. These swollen joints are intensely painful, but as a rule the mischief passes away of its own accord. The great risk in a case of rheumatic fever is the danger of heart complication. Often in the course of the disease the pericardium, or the lining membrane of the heart itself, the endocardium, becomes inflamed. The pericarditis may not give rise to any very dangerous permanent mischief, but the inflammation of the other does. The portion of the endocardium most frequently attacked is that covering the valves, so that these become inflamed and thickened; by and by, as time wears on, they contract, and are rendered incompetent efficiently to fulfil their function of flood-gates, whence arise in time all the ills due to heart disease. Most cases of heart disease do, in point of fact, date their onset from a rheumatic attack. Rheumatic fever most frequently arises from cold and damp, especially if the individual has suffered from any cause of depression, as fatigue, improper food, or the like. It begins with restlessness and fever, with white or creamy tongue, and deranged bowels, constipated or relaxed. Presently the joints begin to ache, the pain increases till there is great swelling and tenderness all over one or more of the large joints of the body; the hip-joint is not, however, very often affected. There is by this time in most cases a very high temperature, 102° or 103° Fahr., but it gradually increases, and in many cases becomes excessive; this, indeed, constitutes one of the great dangers of the disease. Excessive bodily heat is apt to develop itself, and when the temperature rises above 105° Fahr. there is always more or less danger to the patient, and every degree of increase adds to it in far more than geometrical progression, for by the time it reaches 108° recovery is as nearly as possible hopeless, and at 109° may be said to be quite so. In those cases where a high temperature develops itself, the sweat, which is ordinarily very profuse and of a strong acid odor, disappears, and its reappearance may be said to be the first sign of real amendment. The pain and tenderness in the joints, too, are very great. The patient can hardly bear the weight of the bed-clothes, still less can he bear the swollen limbs touched; he himself dare not move, and even dreads the movements of others. The pulse is quick and of fair volume, and except the heart be affected it is regular. The thirst is extreme, whilst the tongue is coated with a thick white fur, which speedily renders the scanty saliva acid. The urine is high colored and full of urates — that is to say, it deposits on cooling

a thick brick-dust like sediment, which is re-dissolved on heating. It is difficult, too, to say when the patient has fairly seen the worst, for joint after joint may be affected, and even when the patient seems fairly on the road to recovery he may suffer a relapse. The great feature of the disease is the tendency to implicate the heart. Curiously enough, the right or venous side of the heart is never affected, only the left, or arterial, and the pericardium, which is supplied with arterial blood. Sometimes the heart affection precedes the joint mischief, but this is not the rule. This process of heart implication has been described as *metastasis*. Now metastasis implies a change of site, but there is no change of site in rheumatism. It is true the heart becomes affected, but the joints do not improve on that account. The heart attack is as much a portion of the history of the disease as are the swollen joints. Another curious complication is chorea. These irregular and uncontrollable movements make their appearance generally with the heart complication, or shortly after. They ordinarily persist long after the rheumatic affection has ceased, and may even become permanent: they are most frequent in young people. As in the rheumatic affection of the heart it is common to find fungi on the valves, deposited either by the blood, or formed on the valves by inflammatory changes — usually the former — these may be broken up by the blood current, and conveyed to some remote situation, as the brain, there to set up fresh mischief.

Now as to the cause of rheumatic fever. We shall not long dwell on such an unprofitable subject. It was long ago suggested that it was due to the presence of lactic acid in the blood, and that theory has been more or less upheld to the present time. It is worthless to speculate whether this is true or no; some, certainly, of the experiments carried out to support this view have been of the crudest possible description, altogether unworthy of attention. The excessive acidity of all the secretions has perhaps aided the lactic acid view, and has given rise to a mode of treatment which is, with due modifications, perhaps the best — that is, the treatment by alkalies. To this end the bicarbonate of potass is given, either by itself, or effervescing with citric acid, in good large doses, thirty grains or so, every four hours, continuing it till the pain begins to abate, and the urine is rendered alkaline. This plan is a good one, undoubtedly, if employed not rashly but with due vigilance, but there are doubts that in certain cases it has been over much employed, and has done harm. This, on the whole, is the plan we recommend. The joints ought at the same time to be wrapped in cotton wool, but in some cases great good is derived by applying warm alkaline lotions next the skin, and placing cotton wool over that. Then, too, the perspiration must be provided for — something must receive it, and if linen is next the skin this soon becomes cold and unpleasant with the patient's profuse sweating. Woolen cloths should therefore be placed next the skin, but should not be allowed to remain too long, or they act as a kind of poultice, giving rise to what are called *sudamina* on the surface; hence there used to be a saying that the cure for rheumatism was six weeks in blankets. In the olden time of course bleeding was largely employed, and there can be no doubt but that its use was disastrous, for in those days the test of the necessity for bleeding was the condition of the blood itself, and rheumatic blood of all others affords the buffed and cupped appearance which was supposed to indicate the necessity for further blood-letting. A favorite plan of treatment, begun of late years, has been blistering. Large cantharides blisters have been placed round the limbs close to the affected joints, and allowed to remain there some hours; after these have been removed large poultices are to be applied to favor the flow of fluid. It would

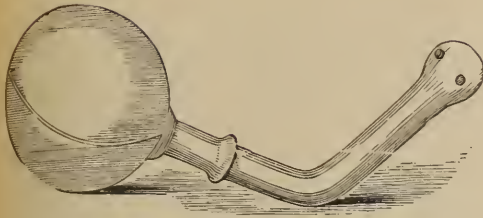


FIG. CXIV



FIG. CXV.

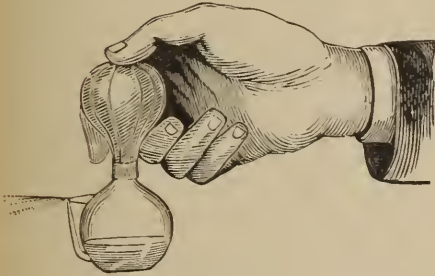


FIG. CXVI.



FIG. CXVIII.

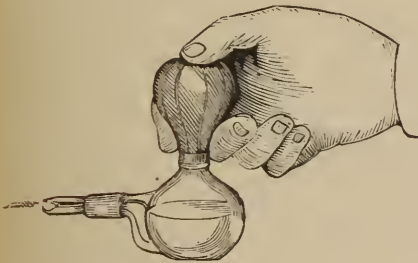


FIG. CXVII.



FIG. CXIX



FIG. CXX.

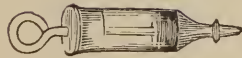


FIG. CXXI.



FIG. CXXII.



FIG. CXXIII.

be better, however, to apply the blistering fluid with the poultices over that from the beginning, especially as this process is far less painful than the other. Dr. Herbert Davies, who introduced this plan, gave no medicine, but allowed the blisters to suffice for everything. There can, however, we think, be no doubt that the addition of effervescing alkaline draughts is an improvement; this plan is mainly to be commended for the relief it gives to the pain in the joints. Many men like to give large doses of quinine. Now it is well known that quinine does materially reduce temperature, and it will do so in rheumatism as in other maladies, but the disease is not thereby remedied; it pursues its course as before, and when the real time comes to use quinine with advantage, it has lost, by frequent repetition in large doses, its special virtues. By all means give quinine, but not till the pain has passed away, and the temperature is nearly natural. In a disease like rheumatic fever, where pain is one of the most prominent symptoms, it may readily be supposed that opium has been employed; nevertheless, for some reason or another, it is not usually had recourse to, there being an idea that its exhibition, though useful for the time being, would tend to prolong rather than shorten the fever. This belief had its origin in the notion that the disease was due to some *materies morbi* which had to be eliminated, a view which is most probably not the true one. At all events, the current of opinion seems to set against the use of opium, and in favor of other sedatives. Nitrate of potass has been used and commended by some authorities; it has been given both internally and externally — given *ab libitum*, dissolved in water, internally to slake thirst, externally to cool the joints. Lemon juice is another remedy which has not, like the last, received universal acceptance; it may, however, be useful on account of the citric acid and potass which it contains. The diet during the brunt of the malady should be light; slops are generally given, beef-tea and the like. By and by, when the patient becomes stronger, fish may be given, but meat must be reserved until a later period; too early use of it may bring on a fresh attack. The patient should have plenty of drink supplied to him by the nurse, he himself not being allowed to move. Lemonade, made of lemons and water with sugar, is best, or soda or potass water may be given; wine must, as a rule, be forbidden; so must, above all things, beer. In convalescence, quinine or bark and ammonia, afterwards iron and cod-liver oil, are to be prescribed.

Chronic Rheumatism is quite a different affection from rheumatic fever, since acute rheumatism may pass into the chronic stage, but most frequently the one is quite independent of the other. Most old people, especially if they have led a life of exposure and fatigue, are more or less affected with rheumatism, sometimes so far as completely to cripple them. The constitutional disturbance is slight, but the pain is sometimes great, both night and day, so as to wear out the patient by continual harassing. Some cases of this form of rheumatism do not suit well with heat, the pain being worst at night in bed; but most of these cases are better for heat, and friction especially. If the patient has any syphilitic taint, as is sometimes the case in the worst instances, the pain at night may be terribly harassing. Some special forms of chronic rheumatism have acquired distinctive names. Thus there is a rheumatic affection of the loins we call *lumbago*. This is almost always aggravated by movements. Stiff neck, such as occurs after exposure to a cold draught of air, is another sample of chronic or sub-acute rheumatism, attacking a special part. *Myalgia* is the name given to pain in the muscles not due to rheumatism, and to be distinguished therefrom. *Myalgia* is not unfrequently found

localized in the side, and there a kind of rheumatic pain is also ordinarily located. It is of importance to distinguish the one from the other, as the treatment of the two is different. Chronic rheumatism must not be treated by rote; each case must be dealt with on its own merits. We must try to improve the general health, and to procure the patient sound rest by sedatives if necessary. Multitudes of remedies have been tried, and some do better than others if the cures are properly selected. In most of them, iodide of potassium, and bark and cod-liver oil, are the most important remedies. If there is a gouty taint colchicum may be given, and some strongly recommend *Actæa racemosa*; in most instances bicarbonate of potass is useless. Here local treatment is of great value, especially the local application of hot mineral waters, as douches and otherwise. The sulphur waters of many of our American springs are good in certain cases. Hot alkaline waters are, however, as a rule, preferable. Iodine paint to the affected joints sometimes does good, but not so much as hot alkaline lotions. Sulphur does good to many. Patients should wear flannel, and be careful in their diet. Beer, porter, and full-bodied wines should be prohibited.

Rheumatic Gout, as the malady is commonly called, is a most anomalous disease. It certainly has nothing to do with gout and nothing to do with rheumatism. The affection consists in an inflammation of the joints, chronic in character, and in some respects resembling gout, in others rheumatism, but in all essential respects totally distinct. The affection is a most troublesome one, and not unfrequently cripples the patient, whilst defying the practitioner's art. It is said that more women suffer from this affection than men, but that is doubtful. There is often no constitutional predisposition, hereditary or otherwise, except some cause of general weakness. Rheumatic gout—or rheumatoid arthritis, as it is also called—seizes on various joints, sometimes the large, sometimes the small; but the hip, shoulder, knees, elbows, wrists, ankles, and hands are its favorite sites. Often it occurs in females at the turn of life or about puberty. When acute, the disease comes on abruptly, something like rheumatic fever; but more frequently it steals on gradually, the bowels being out of sorts, and the urine loaded and scanty; the joints become stiff and painful, and are more or less swollen. This gives rise to lameness, and the joints may be felt to crackle as they move, something like a door on ungreased hinges. As the disease advances, the stiffness grows greater and greater, whilst round about the joint are formed great masses of imperfect bone, whilst the cartilages covering the joints become absorbed; the joints are thus greatly deformed. The functions of the constitution are badly performed, there is constant indigestion, the rest is disturbed, and the patient becomes painfully sensitive to the weather. No heart complication ever results from rheumatic gout.

The treatment is very unsatisfactory. The best thing, we believe, short of a visit to a foreign spa, is rest and cod-liver oil. The bowels must be kept open by saline aperients, and sulphur waters generally suit well. Arsenical baths have been very highly commended, as have a hundred other substances. Iodide of potassium internally, and alkaline lotions applied so as to act like poultices externally, sometimes do good, but must not be continued too long for fear of impairing the constitution. So, too, any fixed appliance to the limb or joint may bring on fixation of the joint, an irreparable mischief.

Rheumatoid Arthritis. See RHEUMATISM.

Rhinoplastic Operation. This is a name given to an operation whereby a piece of skin can be taken from a healthy portion of the body and adjusted

to a surface where the skin has been destroyed by injury or disease. By this method surgeons have been enabled to form a new nose by removing a flap of skin from the healthy forehead. In cases of severe burn on the arm, skin has been taken from the surface of the abdomen, and much deformity of the burnt surface has been saved. Great skill is, however, required to bring about a successful result.

Rhinoscope. This is an instrument consisting of a small oval or circular mirror fixed on a handle about six inches in length; when introduced into the mouth it should be passed into the back part of the fauces, with the mirror looking upwards at an angle of about forty-five degrees. The observer, sitting in front of the patient, wears on his forehead a large circular mirror, which reflects a strong light into the mouth from an adjacent lamp, in the same way as is described in the article on the Laryngoscope. In this way the back part of the nostrils may be carefully examined.

Rhonus, a medical term, by which is meant a sound distinguishable in the lungs when the air-passages are contracted by disease. The English of this word would be *rattle*, the French *râle*, but some physicians use the Latin *rhonus*.

Rhubarb, as employed in medicine, consists of the roots of several plants, the species of which is not very accurately known, growing in Central Asia. The root, as imported, is always more or less perfectly deprived of its bark. The rhubarb makes its way from this district in two directions — one by way of Russia, the other by way of China. The Russian, commonly called Turkey rhubarb, occurs in irregular-shaped pieces, the rind of which has been removed. Its surface is smooth and yellow, its texture compact, its fracture uneven and gritty, marbled red and gray. The powder is bright yellow and its smell rather pleasant, but the taste is bitter and disagreeable. These pieces usually have a hole drilled in them for slinging on a cord.

The East Indian variety has the bark imperfectly removed, so that the surface is rounded instead of being angular. It is red and veined externally, not covered with a yellow powder, like the Russian. The root is altogether more woody than the Russian variety, and the powder redder.

Other specimens are in use, but are of inferior quality. Some are brought from India, and some are cultivated in England.

The peculiar purgative principle has never been separated from rhubarb, but it contains a beautiful crystalline substance, chrysophanic acid. This occurs in needles of a golden lustre, not very readily soluble in water, but readily in alkalies. Oxalate of lime is found abundantly in some specimens, and gives the gritty character in Russian rhubarb. The best specimens of rhubarb are the grittiest, and so the quantity of oxalate of lime, though in itself having nothing to do with its purgative action, have come to be a kind of test of the quality of the rhubarb.

The preparations of rhubarb are an extract, infusion, syrup, tincture, and wine, with a compound pill and a compound powder. The compound pill, which is the pill in most general use as a laxative, contains rhubarb, aloes, myrrh, hard soap, and oil of peppermint. It is a most useful preparation. The compound powder, perhaps better known as Gregory's powder, consists of rhubarb, magnesia, and ginger. It is a great and deserved favorite in the nursery, and is used with benefit by older individuals.

Rhubarb, when taken into the mouth, turns the saliva yellow, and the urine it turns reddish-yellow, if alkaline, purple-red. In small doses it acts as a kind of tonic to the stomach and bowels; in larger doses it is purgative, but it is apt

to be followed by constipation, seeing that it exercises a kind of astringent effect, subsequent to its purgative action. On this account rhubarb, especially in the form of wine or tincture, is often prescribed in the early stage of diarrhœa, in order that it may carry off any irritant substances giving rise to the diarrhœa, and subsequently arrest the too violent action of the irritated bowel. Combined with alkalies, rhubarb is of infinite value in many forms of indigestion, depending especially on an irritable condition of the bowel. Habitual flatulence and distension are thus in many cases relieved. Females, who are most subject to this, perhaps from sedentary habits, further reap the benefit of its action in habitually constipated bowels.

To children, rhubarb is commonly given as Gregory's powder, or along with a little gray powder. In either form it is exceedingly beneficial, as it also is along with a little bicarbonate of soda. Children are apt to eat things which disagree with them, giving rise to diarrhœa and the like. In such instances Gregory's powder in an invaluable remedy.

A very good remedy for certain forms of indigestion, especially among females, is rhubarb and ginger tea. The two together are infused, and a wine-glassful of the infusion taken every morning. Another very good plan is to chew the two together, swallowing the saliva. Ten grains suffice for this. This plan is highly commended for pills. The purgative dose of rhubarb is twenty or thirty grains.

Rhus Toxicodendron. *Sumach*, is not officinal, but is used a good deal in medicine, especially by homœopaths. The leaves of the plant, also known as the poison sumach, are employed. These contain a peculiar resin, very acrid in character, insomuch that the juice blisters the part to which it is applied. If given in any quantity internally, it creates much irritation of stomach. It is said to act on the spinal cord something like strychnine, and has accordingly been given in paralysis. The results are, however, not quite positive. The powdered leaves may be given in one-grain doses.

Ribs are the bones which help to form the chest; they are twelve in number on each side; behind, they join the spine, while in front they are continued by cartilage to the breast-bone or sternum. The ribs are very liable to fracture from external injury.

Rice, a plant belonging to the natural order of grasses. The common rice of domestic use is *Oryza sativa*, and is a native of the East Indies. It is the principal article of diet of the Hindoos, Chinese, and other Oriental nations. It is cultivated in other parts of the world, and is produced in abundance in the marshy grounds of North and South Carolina. Although this grain is largely consumed by the inhabitants of the world, it contains less flesh forming matter than any other. It can only be the substantive article of diet of an indolent and feeble people. When eaten in this country it should only be as an adjunct to other kinds of food. It cannot be healthily used as a substitute for potatoes or other flesh vegetables for any length of time. In cases of relaxation of the bowels in children or grown people it is a useful article of food. The Chinese and Mongolians distil a strong fiery spirit from rice, called "arrack." Some people mix the spirit called *toddy*, obtained from the cocoanut tree, with the *arrack*, and thus increase its potency and improve its flavor.

Rickets. This is the name given to a constitutional disease characterized by an unhealthy state of the system, which precedes for several weeks or months a peculiar disease of the bones, and of some others organs of the body; there is curvature of the bones of the arms and legs and enlargement of their extremities.

Causes: Some maintain that this disease is hereditary, while others are opposed to that view. There seem to be, however, predisposing causes on the part of the parents or the nurse which have an unfavorable effect on the healthy development of the child. The state of the mother's health seems to affect the child more than that of the father; there is no evidence to show that syphilis has any influence in producing a rickety child. Where the mother is pale and anæmic, and where without any actual disease there is a state of general debility, and in cases where a family has been brought forth in rapid succession, the children are liable to become rickety. As a rule the elder children are often healthy, while those born later are the subjects of this disease. If one child be born which becomes rickety, it is generally the case that all the succeeding offspring will be rickety also. This has been explained thus: "Among the poor, the parents are generally worse fed, worse clothed, and worse lodged the greater the number of their children — for the man's wages remaining stationary, the calls on his means are increased. And among the rich and poor alike, the larger the number of children, the more has the mother's constitutional strength been overtaxed, and the more likely is she to have lost in general power." Deficient or improper diet, impure air constantly breathed, want of cleanliness and sunlight, cold, moisture, and deficient clothing, seem to be the conditions which are generally found to precede the development of rickets; of these causes, improper food is by far the most common. The children of the poor are fed badly, in many cases, from their birth. Brown sugar and butter, castor oil and gruel, are given them in the first few days of their existence, when their stomachs are far too tender to put up with such noxious things; when awake, they are kept constantly at the mother's breast, and no time is allowed for the stomach to digest the food. Too often the food is thickened with corn flour, sweetened with coarse sugar, and mixed with bread or biscuits within a month after birth, while if constipation follow this mode of feeding, the unfortunate child is dosed with castor oil. When it gets a little older and has existed four or five months, it is fed with the same food that the parents have: herrings, a piece of fried bacon, cheese, potatoes, cakes, and even beer are allowed to be swallowed by a child, when the delicate stomach should have nothing else but its mother's milk. So true is it that women know how to bear children, but not how to rear them. Nor is the child weaned when ten months old, but the mother goes on suckling it with the idea that she may retard the next pregnancy. And the succeeding offspring are brought up in a similar way when the mother's health has been impaired, and they suffer, therefore, to a greater degree. For the proper feeding of an infant, see DIET.

Symptoms: No child is born rickety; the impairment of the general health usually begins between the fourth and twelfth month. Most commonly the rickety condition is not noticed until the child begins to walk, or is affected by his first teething.

Of 343 collected cases 98 appeared in the first year			
"	"	176	" second year.
"	"	35	" third year.
"	"	19	" fourth year.
"	"	10	" fifth year.
"	"	5	" sixth year.

Of these 147 were males and 196 were females. At first the most ordinary symptoms are those which indicate irritation of the intestinal canal; there may be diarrhoea alternately with constipation, enlargement of the abdomen, and

more or less emaciation. The child is dull and languid, peevish and fretful; the appetite is bad and the sleep disturbed at night. If it tries to walk it is "taken off its legs;" it is thirsty and will drink plenty of water; it has pain in the bones; a pale face and flabby skin; the hair on the head is thin, and blue veins marble the surface by their prominence; the fontanelle remains open. In the next stage there are three symptoms to be chiefly noticed: (1.) A profuse perspiration of the head, neck and upper part of chest. This sweating is worse at night; beads of sweat may be noticed on the head, while the lower part of the body is dry and hot. (2.) There is a desire to kick the clothes off on the part of the child, as if with a wish to be cool; so that the little patient lies with its naked legs on the counterpane. (3.) There is general tenderness, so that the child cries when it is moved about. The urine is thick and deposits a pale sediment of phosphates on cooling. The next set of phenomena are those connected with the deformity of the skeleton. With the increasing paleness and flabbiness of the skin, the wrists and ankles enlarge and the ends of the ribs are knuckled. The long bones of the extremities and chiefly those of the legs begin to yield, not being strong enough to bear the weight of the child. The deformity is very great in some cases, and such children are called knock-kneed or bow-legged. The spine is curved forwards; the head falls backwards and the face looks upwards; lateral curvature of the spine is not so common, and with this curvature there is generally the deformity known as pigeon-breast.

The back is flattened, there is a hollow under the arm-pit, the ribs are pressed in, and the breast-bone or sternum is more prominent than usual. At each inspiration the softened ribs are sucked in, and the space for the lungs and heart is much encroached upon. In this way also the bones of the arms become distorted, and the more so if the child tries to support itself by its arms and hands. The forehead is square and projecting. The head is generally unusually large and the top flattened. The process of teething is generally delayed, and those that are through decay and soon fall out. The bones forming the pelvis are sometimes distorted, and add to the general mischief. Such children are generally of an inferior intellect, although sometimes thought by their mothers to be very precocious; this seems due to the fact that such patients are more in the society of their elders, and have an old-fashioned way about them, because they cannot play with other children. After this the child may gradually get worse; the emaciation goes on, the abdomen is more tumid, the softening of the bones and the deformity increase, and generally disease of the liver, kidneys, or spleen comes on. Death may occur from bronchitis or congestion of the lungs, or from diarrhœa, or from waxy degeneration of different internal organs, or from general dropsy. Children affected with rickets are liable to attacks of spasmodic croup (*LARYNGISMUS STRIDULUS*), convulsions, and chronic hydrocephalus. So death may end a life which to the unfortunate child has been one of unabated misery. Yet many cases do recover and grow up to adult life, but the deformity remains, and they are never so healthy as other people. The favorable symptoms will be an increase in weight, an animated expression, and less pain in the limb; the pulse is less frequent, and the stools not so pale; the urine will return to its natural color, and the appetite is more natural. The growth of the limbs then goes on with great rapidity, and the muscles acquire a powerful development. Many of the dwarfs are examples of recovery from rickets; they may possess plenty of strength in spite of their deformity; they are generally irritable and sulky, keeping aloof from their fellow-creatures in consequence of their misfortune

being the subject of derision and mockery by their more fortunate brethren. The sooner the disease comes on after birth, the more likely is it to be fatal; as a rule, if the disease be not far advanced, and if the deformity have not much affected the spine and chest, a favorable result may be looked for.

Treatment: Improvement of the general health is the first thing to be sought after. The child should be placed in a warm and dry atmosphere, with due ventilation and pure air. The diet is most important, and should be given according to the rules laid down in the article on DIET, adapting it, of course, to the different ages of the patients. On a fine day, the child should be wrapped up warm and carried out into the open air. The child should sleep alone; the bed-clothes should be kept dry and clean. A warm salt-water bath should be given every morning if the child can bear it. All lowering remedies, as mercury and bleeding, must be carefully avoided. Steel wine or the syrup of the phosphate of iron, either alone, or in conjunction with cod-liver oil, is a very valuable remedy. Change of air and a visit to the sea-side may bring about excellent results, if the parents can afford it. Lime-water may be mixed with the milk if the latter curdle on the stomach. Cod-liver oil should be taken after a meal, and with orange wine or as an emulsion. Raw meat, pounded in a mortar, is a good thing, but milk must form the principal article of food. See DIET.

Rigidity of the Body (*rigor mortis*) comes on naturally a few hours after death, and may last two or three days. Hence bodies should be laid out as soon as possible after the fatal event has occurred.

Rigors, or SHIVERING, come on after exposure to cold, in the commencement of an ague fit and at the onset of many fevers; during this period the temperature of the body is always raised.

Ringworm is a skin eruption caused by the presence of a vegetable parasite. The rash is most common in children, and may occur on any part of the body, but chiefly on the scalp and arms and upper part of the chest. It is readily transmitted from one child to another, and thus it often spreads in a school amongst a great many. The cure for it is simple, and consists in washing the part with some solution which will kill the parasite. For this purpose sulphurous acid, acetic acid, or iodine paint may be applied with great success. For the nature of this disease, and also its treatment, see EPIPHYTA.

Rochelle Salt is now technically known as tartarated soda; that is, cream of tartar neutralized by bicarbonate of soda. However known, the substance is valuable; too little used, perhaps. It exists as crystals, neutral in reaction and readily dissolved in water. The taste is something like common salt, but not so bitter. It is most frequently administered effervescing as a seidlitz powder. Each of these powders contains two drachms of this salt, with a sufficiency of bicarbonate of soda in the blue paper to cause effervescence when mixed in water with the contents of the white paper (tartaric acid). For some people such a quantity of salt is quite sufficient to open the bowels, easily and freely; others require more. This can easily be managed by telling the chemist to add a drachm or two drachms of the Rochelle salt according as it is required to the blue paper of a seidlitz powder. The effervescing material requires no addition.

Rodent Ulcer, or NOLI ME TANGERE. See LUPUS.

Rose Petals and **Rose Hips**, the product of the *Rosa gallica* and *canina*, are introduced into the Pharmacopœia in the form of confection, as a basis for pills. There is also an acid infusion of red-rose petals containing sulphuric acid, which is useful as an astringent, or as a vehicle for more powerful reme-

dies. In themselves rose petals are slightly astringent, but by themselves are seldom used as such. Most commonly these preparations serve as agreeable vehicles for more powerful remedies.

Rosemary is used only in the form of oil. This oil is distilled in this country from the flowering tops of the *Rosmarinus officinalis*, which mainly grows in Southern Europe. The oil has the fragrance of the plant. It is colorless and soluble in spirit. The spirit is the only official preparation, but the oil itself is most frequently used.

It is a powerful stimulant, and may be given in hysteria and nervousness in females; some forms of headache are greatly improved by it. It is also used as a rubefacient. The oil is contained in soap liniment and compound tincture of lavender. The oil may be given in doses of a drop or two on sugar, or the spirit may be added to various kinds of medicines as a stimulant and aromatic.

Roseola, or ROSE-RASH, sometimes also known as false measles, in a good many respects resembles the eruption of measles, but is not infectious nor contagious, and there is no watering at the eyes and nostrils, and no cough. The skin is mottled, of a rose-color, the patches being of no great size and of irregular shape: sometimes the eruption appears as a cross of small, slightly raised rose-colored spots. At first the eruption is bright red, but gradually it fades, and finally disappears. The constitutional symptoms are slight. The rash fades in from three to six days. Sometimes the throat is affected slightly, as in scarlatina, which has led some to believe that the malady consists of a mixture of scarlatina and measles, but of that there is no proof whatever.

Various maladies give rise to a roseola; the most important of these is syphilis. Usually syphilitic roseola is the earliest of the constitutional symptoms; it commonly makes its appearance within six weeks of the primary attack, but it may be so slight as to give rise to no inconvenience, and so frequently escapes observation.

Syphilitic roseola ordinarily consists of a number of rose-colored spots, completely isolated and even with the surface, but sometimes they are fused together so as to give rise to patches which are above the surface, and so merge imperceptibly into the papules which commonly follow in order of secondary symptoms. At the same time the fauces present a rim of redness corresponding to the external rash. Belladonna sometimes produces a roseolar rash, but not very often. In infancy, stomachic derangement or dentition often gives rise to such an eruption, and it occasionally precedes the eruption of small-pox.

Little treatment is necessary. The bowels had better be opened by a saline purgative, and the diet restricted; after that a few doses of any alterative tonic will suffice to restore wonted health.

Rosin. The hardened exudation of pine-trees, of which there are three kinds in commerce—black, white, and yellow. It is used in pharmacy only to give consistence to plasters.

Round Worms. These are parasites which at times infest the alimentary canal of human beings. Generally only one is met with at a time, and it may be either vomited up, or more often it is passed in a motion. Pain in the stomach, flatulence, nausea, grinding of the teeth, and an irregular appetite are the chief symptoms. Santonin is the best remedy, and of this substance five grains may be taken with as much of compound jalap powder, in the case of a child, but more may be given of the latter substance for an adult. The term *Ascaris lumbricoides* or *lumbricus* is the technical name given to this parasite; it very much resembles in size and shape the ordinary earth-worm. See EXTOZOA and PARASITES.

Rubefacients are irritant substances, which, when applied to the skin, give rise to heat, redness, and other signs of slight local inflammation. After removal it may or may not happen that the cuticle peels off. If applied for a longer period, the cuticle is raised, and blood or serum forms underneath; that is, we find a blister. A great number of substances are included in the list of rubefacients, but not many are used, on account of the intractable character of most. About the simplest is the compound camphor liniment; and weak ammonia, in the favorite form of hartshorn and oil (freshly prepared) is also useful. The best is perhaps a mustard poultice, or Rigollot's mustard leaves; volatile oil of mustard and oil of turpentine are more powerful, and require some skill in application. Corrosive sublimate and iodine are still more irritant; they may be made to give rise to severe inflammation. Rubefacients are especially useful for getting rid of slight local pains or dissipating slight local inflammation.

Rubeola is the Latin name for measles. See MEASLES.

Rue is chiefly employed in the form of oil, which is distilled from the leaves and unripe fruit of the *Ruta graveolens*, a plant which grows throughout Europe. This oil is greenish-yellow in color. It has a very disagreeable odor and an acrid taste: it turns brown by keeping.

Rue, or its oil, is a powerful stimulant to the part to which it is applied, and hence it has been given as a stimulant in flatulence. In hysterical affections, especially where the menstrual functions have been in abeyance, it is sometimes given with benefit. In these it may be employed as an enema. It is not, however, largely used. It has falsely obtained a reputation as an abortive. The oil may be used as a local rubefacient, but is seldom employed for this purpose: the dose of it internally is from two to three drops.

Rum is a spirit distilled from fermented sugar and molasses. Its peculiar odor depends on butyric ether, and a flavor given by the addition of pine-apples. It is often used, mixed with honey and milk, for colds and hoarsenesses. See DISTILLED SPIRITS.

Rumination is the term applied to the action in a section of the animal kingdom of devouring the food rapidly, and then casting it up to chew at leisure. The action is familiar in many domestic animals, and is called "chewing the cud." Sometimes a similar kind of process in miniature is seen in man as the consequence of disease. Ordinarily, if the food be chewed slowly and swallowed leisurely, it is speedily attacked by the gastric juice, and as speedily dissolved, but if bolted and indigestion follow, it may return into the mouth in a condition which admits of being chewed and swallowed again. It is a sign, therefore, of an abnormal condition, and sometimes of serious disease.

Rupia is the term given to the latest and most disagreeable form of syphilitic eruption. These eruptions ordinarily go through various stages, beginning with roseola, passing into papules or little hard masses, which scale off, and leave no mark. Next they seem to have a yellowish top and ulcerate, and finally they appear as blebs, which, disappearing, leave a kind of dark-greenish crust on the surface of a wound. This wound of the surface ulcerates and forms pus; this is added to the crust, which goes on growing from the ulcerating surface beneath until it acquires a considerable height. In this state it looks exactly like the shell-fish called a limpet, which consists of one shell only, and adheres to the rock by the surface of the animal. This shell is pointed so as to resemble the kind of hats old women, called witches, are supposed to wear in plays and the like, and this appearance closely corresponds to the eruption of which we now speak. The crust goes on growing to a consider-

able size, and may then break off, leaving a raw, unhealthy, ulcerating surface. From this surface a new and larger scab is formed, and so the process goes on except it be restrained.

Now, in dealing with those sores we must not temporize; if not got rid of they may spread further and further, and even one leaves behind an indelible white sunk cicatrix which is unmistakable. It is therefore of prime importance to get rid of them early, especially if, as they often do, they affect the face. Local measures are essential, but before doing any good these hard and unsightly crusts must be got rid of. That may be done, but not effectually, by poulticing; the process is tedious and unsatisfactory, so something better should be employed. Solution of potass and glycerine mixed and applied to the crusts, the whole being kept moist by a supply of the same material on lint, will speedily cause them to soften and fall off. When they have thus fallen off and left the ulcerating surface bare, these had better be destroyed, and the best thing for so doing is a strong solution of corrosive sublimate. This kept applied to it for a time will ordinarily suffice to make the part take on healthy action, after which citrine ointment is the best dressing. Cod-liver oil and iodide of potassia with mercury should be given at the same time.

Rupture is a word commonly applied to cases of hernia. (See HERNIA.) Rupture of the loin, stomach, or spleen may occur in cases where the person is run over, and fatal results ensue. Rupture of the heart and aorta now and then comes on after long-standing disease, but of course sudden death supervenes.

Rupture of the bladder may be due to an accident, while very rarely rupture of the womb may come on during a difficult labor, where there is deformity of the pelvis.

Rye. A grass much grown in this country, but chiefly in Germany, Russia, and Norway. Its botanical name is *Secale cereale*. It yields a very nutritious flour, and when made into bread assumes a dark appearance; hence it is called "black bread." Although rye contains more starch and sugar than barley it is not used for fermentation, on account of the rapidity with which it passes into an acid condition. Rye bread is sour to the taste on this account. The grain is subject to a disease which gives it a spined or horned appearance. This is the result of a fungus, which is injurious when eaten, but under the name of ergot of rye is valuable medicinally in uterine cases. See ERGOT.

S.

Sabadilla, also known as cevadilla, is the dried fruit of the *Asagraea officinalis* of Mexico. From it is obtained the alkaloid veratria. The fruit is light brown in color, about half an inch long, and contains a few seeds. These seeds are blackish, brown, and shining. They have an intensely bitter taste, which is also acid. The seeds are only used as a source of veratria, not being themselves employed.

Saffron is the stigma of the flower of *Crocus sativus*, growing in Greenland and Asia Minor, but cultivated in Southern Europe. This portion is orange-red in color, and when dried as collected constitutes hay-saffron. Sometimes it is packed and pressed into a parcel; this constitutes cake-saffron. Saffron readily yields its coloring matter, so that when moistened and pressed against a piece of paper it stains it of an orange color. This coloring matter is readily soluble in water and in alcohol; sulphuric acid turns it from orange-red to blue. It is hence called polycroite. The only preparation of saffron is

a tincture, which is little used in medicine, save for its coloring properties. Saffron is contained, however, in decoction of aloes, aloes and myrrh pills, compound tincture of cinchona, ammoniated tincture of opium, and tincture of rhubarb. It is somewhat surprising that it is included in so many preparations, for it is almost useless, and is very expensive. It has indeed some reputation abroad for favoring the menstrual flow, but in this country such a belief hardly prevails. It is very often adulterated, the so-called cake-saffron frequently containing no saffron at all, but only petals of marigold, or more probably safflowers.

Sagapenum is a gum resin like galbanum in some respects. It is supposed to be the product of some umbelliferous plant, but its exact source is unknown. It is imported from the Levant in tears or masses. In many respects it resembles assafœtida, and was used in the same way chiefly in the old compound galbanum pills. It is no longer official.

Sage. A well-known herb, botanically *Salvia officinalis*. It is in every garden, and is used in cookery, and as a domestic remedy for sore throat, as a gargle, with honey, alum, or any astringent. As a wash for ulcers about the mouth or lips it is safe and pleasant, and often very efficacious.

Sago is a form of starch obtained from several kinds of plants. That which is most commonly used is the product of the sago palm (*Sagus lævis*), which grows in the islands of the Indian Archipelago. The sago is obtained from the cellular tissue in the interior of the trunk of the tree. It is a good and pleasant article of diet for the invalid.

Sal Ammoniac, also known as hydrochlorate of ammonia or chloride of ammonia, is a salt all whose virtues are not yet exactly known. This we do know, that it does good in some forms of headache, almost magically. It is also of value in some forms of liver disease, and as a stimulant of the menstrual flow when that is in abeyance. It does not partake much of the properties of ammonia. Its taste is disagreeable, and it has to be given in large doses. Some recommend beer as the best vehicle. The dose is twenty or thirty grains.

Sal Volatile is really the carbonate of ammonia, but the name is most frequently given to its preparation, the aromatic spirit of ammonia. This spirit contains carbonate of ammonia, strong solution of ammonia, volatile oil of nutmeg, oil of lemon, spirit, and water. It is an agreeable and useful stimulant where it is desirable that the effects should not continue too long. It is of especial value in the depression which follows the use of alcohol in excess, or indeed in any form of temporary prostration from which it is necessary to rouse the patient. It is also of great value in the bronchitis of the aged.

Salads. Although many things eaten as salads contain other constituents besides mineral matters, their value in diet is mainly due to these. It seems necessary, in order to preserve health, that the human body should frequently partake of the various constituents which compose it, and which naturally waste away with daily use. Thus fat, fibre, starch, and other things are daily partaken of, and it is not less necessary that mineral salts, which preserve the body in health, should also enter into food. All fresh vegetables and fruit contain these salts in large quantities, but in boiling and cooking in any way they are dissolved and thrown away, so that it is only by eating some form of uncooked food that we can obtain them. Salads are very desirable on this account, and it is very wise to allow all people in health, whether children or adults, to partake of fresh uncooked fruit or salads every day. Lettuces, water-cresses, endive, celery, beet root, radishes, asparagus, sorrel, and even

dandelion, are valuable and pleasant as ingredients in a salad, and many other plants might be eaten with advantage were it not for prejudice.

Salicine is an active principle of a bitter nature extracted from willow bark. The bark is stripped from the common willow and allowed to dry. It is very tough, and has a somewhat aromatic odor and a very better taste. The salicine when pure exists in white, scaly crystals, and is soluble in water and alcohol. This is reddened by sulphuric acid, and is converted into an odoriferous principle similar to that obtainable from meadow-sweet. Salicine has been chiefly commended as an antiperiodic in intermittent fevers where quinine was not to be had. Undoubtedly it has some activity in this way, but nothing to compare with that of quinine. It is to be given in doses of from twelve to twenty grains, and in that quantity may be of use in certain cases when quinine does not suit. It has never come into general use, and is not likely to do so, though comparatively cheap.

Salicylic Acid. A product from carbolic acid. It is the best disinfecting agent known; is without odor, tasteless, not poisonous, and absolutely prevents putrefaction. It is much used as a remedy in some forms of rheumatism.

Saliva. This is the ordinary secretion which is met with in the mouth, and proceeds chiefly from the parotid, submaxillary, and sublingual glands, aided by the small glands in the mucous membrane lining the mouth. These glands are very active when stimulated, and pour a large quantity of fluid into the mouth, and this is chiefly so during the process of mastication. The saliva is a thin, watery fluid, and contains a small quantity of animal matter called ptyalin. This peculiar compound has the power of converting starchy foods into sugar, and this is important because the former body is insoluble in the stomach, while the latter is very soluble. Ptyalin will not act upon fatty or proteid compounds. (See DIET.) An extreme flow of saliva, called salivation or ptyalism, occurs in some cases where mercury is taken internally; many woods, as betel-wood, etc., also have this property of exciting an increased flow when chewed.

Salivation. This term is applied to a condition in which there is increased flow of saliva with swelling of the mucous membrane of the mouth. In most cases it is caused by the action of mercury, but it has been found that many other agents may have the same effect. Iodide of potassium, antimony, croton oil, castor oil, opium, and foxglove have been known to produce the milder symptoms of salivation. An increased flow of saliva without swelling or ulceration of the gums and cheeks may be produced by irritation of the mucous membrane of the mouth and alimentary canal, and by mental influences.

The mercurial salivation commences with tenderness of the gums and inner surfaces of the cheeks, and pain when the teeth are brought sharply together. The patient experiences a metallic taste. The secretion of saliva is so much increased that it accumulates in the mouth, and necessitates frequent spitting, and during the night flows from the mouth and saturates the pillow. The daily amount of saliva, which in health is about ten ounces, increases to four or six pints. The tongue then swells, and the mucous membrane of the gums and cheeks becomes red and inflamed, and finally ulcerates. The breath has a very offensive and peculiar odor. In bad cases the ulceration extends, and by destroying the tissue of the gums exposes the bone of the upper and lower jaws. These symptoms are usually associated with those of gastric and intestinal irritation, and of nervous debility and excitement; with the exception of the metallic taste in the mouth, none of the above symptoms are peculiar to mercurial salivation, and a similar condition may be presented in cases of salivation

due to constitutional causes. *Cancrum oris*, a gangrenous affection of the mouth which is occasionally met with in children suffering from measles, is often attributed by the parents to the effects of mercury, supposed to have been administered for the treatment of the febrile disorder. Cases of severe salivation produced by the medicinal use of mercury are at the present extremely rare, as the effects of mercury are seldom allowed to proceed beyond slight redness and tenderness of the gums. In cases where intense salivation has been produced by the administration of large quantities of mercury, other symptoms of mercurial poisoning are generally present; of these the most prominent are pallor, trembling, an eczematous eruption over the surface of the body, and general debility. In some peculiarly constituted patients mercury may produce all the latter symptoms, and not give rise to salivation or any affection of the mouth. The property of producing salivation is common to all the preparations of mercury used in medicine, the most active being calomel and blue pill. Mercury when introduced into the system in other ways than through the mouth and stomach, as by inunction, fumigation, and hypodermic injection, does not fail after a certain time to produce similar symptoms of salivation. In the treatment of local affections, especially venereal sores and cutaneous eruptions, the first appearance of the symptoms of mercurial salivation is generally presented by a decided improvement in these affections, the indurated bases of the sores have commenced to soften, and the rash on the skin is less distinct. Salivation may be produced either by a very large and poisonous dose of mercury, or by frequently repeated small doses. In some cases there is a long interval between the end of the course of mercury and the first appearance of symptoms of salivation, mercury being a cumulative poison which may be stored up in the body slowly and gradually until it is in sufficient force to give rise to salivation and other affections. Some individuals are extremely sensitive to the action of mercury, and become salivated after very small doses of calomel or blue pill. A case has been recorded in which two grains of calomel caused salivation, sloughing and ulceration of the throat, necrosis of the lower jaw, and death. Other individuals, on the contrary, are so constituted that they can resist for a long time the action of large and frequently repeated doses of mercury, or even remain quite invulnerable. A patient who has been subjected to two or more courses of mercurial treatment becomes much less susceptible on each occasion to the action of the medicinal agent, and is less liable to be salivated by the last than by any previous course. The early occurrence of salivation during a mercurial course is much favored by a want of attention to the cleanliness of the mouth, and by bad teeth and soreness of the gums. Catching cold and even a slight exposure to cold and wet will often cause early salivation.

During a course of mercury great attention should be paid to the state of the mouth. The teeth should be frequently brushed, and the patient, in order to harden the mucous membrane of the gums and cheeks, should wash out the mouth occasionally with some astringent gargle and suck small pieces of alum. In cases of mercurial salivation the cause should at once be removed. The swollen and ulcerated mucous membrane of the mouth should then be frequently washed with a solution of chloride of lime, or of alum, or with brandy and water.

Salt is a chloride of sodium, and exerts an extraordinary influence on animal as well as vegetable life. All marine animals seem to have their existence determined by this substance. It enters into the composition of the human body, and all over the world man uses it, when it can be obtained, as

an addition to his food. Salt exists in large quantities in the bowels of the earth. It is obtained in the form of rock salt and in brine springs, and when purified is sold as "bay salt" and "fine salt." Salt prevents the decomposition of animal and vegetable substances. It is used extensively for preserving meat in conjunction with saltpetre (nitrate of potash). Bay salt is often employed to make artificial sea-water baths, and the stimulating effect of the salt in the water is frequently beneficial to those who cannot obtain sea-bathing.

Saltpetre. See NITRE.

Sambucus. The botanical name of the elder-tree, or dwarf elder, is *Sambucus ebulus*, whilst that of the black or common elder is *Sambucus nigra*. The berries are often made into wine; and from the flowers is distilled a pleasant, fragrant wash for the skin, called elder-flower water.

Sanatoria, as the name is commonly applied, are stations in India and other unhealthy countries, especially in the tropics, to which those who are not natives may retire for the benefit of their health without encountering the expense and loss of time of a voyage home. These sanatoria are all situated at a considerable elevation, so that their temperature is low compared with that of the plains, and these sites are so chosen as to be as healthy as possible. It would be quite impossible to lay down any general rules with regard to the selection of such sites, that being indeed a work of such importance as to demand the attention of a skilled officer. In selecting a health station, such matters as daily average temperature and rainfall are mere trifles; and, besides, averages in such matters are assumed things; it is extremes you want to know. The direction of prevalent winds is of even greater importance. The vicinity of swamps, especially if the wind regularly blows over them, is also to be inquired into. Finally, when a spot has been selected, the soil must be considered, the capacity of the place for drainage, and a hundred other things. In the case of most sanatoria, malaria has most to be looked after, and as this seems not unfrequently to be developed immediately after exposing the soil and felling vegetation, a good large space should be cleared before anything else is done. In India the most important sanatoria are hill stations, especially in the Neilgherries and the Himalayas; but there are also some important stations farther west. The plan of keeping European troops at such stations seems likely to come more into fashion, in which these would become true *sanitaria*, that is, places for keeping healthy, instead of *sanatoria*, places for regaining health. The meanings of the two are quite distinct, though the words are commonly confounded.

Sandal Wood is the product of a tree growing in India and Ceylon, and also in the South Sea Islands. It occurs in billets of a dark-brown color externally; internally the rings are well marked. The powder is blood red, and has a slightly astringent taste. It is mainly used for the coloring matter, which may be extracted by alcohol or ether and by alkaline solutions. It is sandal wood which gives the red color to the compound tincture of lavender and to Fowler's solution of arsenic. An oil of sandal wood has recently come into use as a remedy for gonorrhœa. Fifteen or twenty drops are usually given for a dose; but a good many people it does not suit; many cases are not benefited by it. In all instances it gives rise to a good deal of pain. Often it is very effectual.

Sanguineous Apoplexy is said to occur when there is a rupture of a blood-vessel in the brain. See APOPLEXY.

Sanitary Regulations. The following simple rules have been drawn up from the sanitary papers of Dr. Lankester. They are intended to guide people

in case of an epidemic breaking out in any town or village. It is only by the local authorities actively investigating the cause of an outbreak, and then isolating the cases as far as possible, that one can hope to check those ravages which disease makes at times over an infected area.

The following regulations, or some similar ones, should be printed in large type, and be posted on the walls in public places, and also be distributed amongst the people:—

When Small-pox is prevalent.

(1.) When this highly contagious and fatal disease is prevalent in a district, the inhabitants should be made aware of the danger to which they are exposed, and the best means of preventing the attack of the disease, and of stopping it where it has already broken out.

(2.) In the first place, it cannot be too widely known that vaccination is one of the best means for preventing an attack of small-pox.

(3.) All persons should be re-vaccinated after twelve years of age.

(4.) When small-pox prevails in a family or in a neighborhood, every person should be immediately re-vaccinated under the direction of a legally qualified medical practitioner.

(5.) When it has been ascertained that an individual has got small-pox, everything should be done to separate the person attacked from those around. Where it is deemed desirable to remove persons thus affected to a small-pox hospital, information can be obtained, and the means of conveying patients ascertained, by applying to the officers of the district.

(6.) Where persons are found to be laboring under the disease, a medical man should be sent for immediately.

(7.) The following directions should in all cases be carried into effect: The room should be cleared of all needless woolen or other draperies which might possibly serve to harbor the poison. A basin, charged with chloride or carbolate of lime, or some other convenient disinfectant, should be kept constantly on the bed for the patient to spit into. A large vessel, containing water impregnated with chloride of lime or with Condyl's fluid, should always stand in the room for the reception of all bed and body linen immediately on its removal from the person of the patient. Pocket handkerchiefs should not be used, and small pieces of rag employed instead for wiping the mouth and nose. Each piece, after being once used, should be at once burnt. As of necessity the hands of nurses become frequently soiled by the secretions, a good supply of towels and two basins, one containing water with Condyl's fluid or chlorides, and another plain soap and water, should be always at hand for the immediate removal of the taint. All glasses, cups, or other vessels, used by or about the patient should be scrupulously cleaned before being used by others. The discharges from the bowels and kidneys should be received on their very issue from the body into vessels charged with disinfectants, and immediately conveyed away. No person should be allowed to enter the room except those who are attending upon the sick. Persons attending the sick should be scrupulous in cleaning their hands and disinfecting their clothes before they go out of the sick-room, or communicate with those who have not the disease.

(8.) When persons have the small-pox, whether they recover or die, the room in which they have been ill should be disinfected. The floor should be washed with chloride of lime and water, or with carbolic acid and water. The paper should be removed by moistening with carbolic acid and water, or with Condyl's fluid and water. The room should then be fumigated by burn-

ing sulphur in an iron dish, the fireplace and the crevices in windows and doors being closed by putting paper over them. The room should be exposed to the sulphur vapor for five or six hours; or the room may be fumigated in the same way with chlorine vapor, which is procured by pouring oil of vitriol (sulphuric acid) on common salt and black oxide of manganese.

(9.) After the room has been fumigated, it should be lime-washed, and the doors and windows kept open for a week or a fortnight.

When Typhoid Fever is prevalent.

This fever is also called drain fever, from its constant association with bad and imperfect drainage in houses; it is also called gastric or enteric fever, from its chief seat being in the stomach and bowels. At one time it was confounded with typhus fever, but it differs from that disease in its causes, history, and results; hence the term typhoid (like typhus) was at first given to it. It is also called in some parts of the country low fever, from the great exhaustion and weakness which attends it.

The means by which this disease may be prevented from spreading are very simple, and depend upon the fact that the poison by which it spreads is almost entirely contained in the discharges from the bowels. Dr. W. Budd gives the following excellent directions for preventing the spread of this disease. He says the discharges from the bowels infect —

- (1.) The air of the sick room.
- (2.) The bed and body linen of the patient.
- (3.) The privy and the cesspool, or the drains proceeding from them.

From the privy or the drain the poison often soaks into the well, and infects the drinking water. This last, when it happens, is, of all forms of fever-poisoning, the most deadly. In these various ways the infection proceeding from the bowel-discharges often spreads the fever far and wide. The one great thing to aim at, therefore, is to disinfect these discharges on their very escape from the body and before they are carried from the sick-room. This may be perfectly done by the use of disinfectants. One of the best is made of green copperas. This substance, which is used by all shoemakers, is very cheap, and may be had everywhere. A pound and a half of green copperas to a gallon of water is the proper strength. A teacupful of this liquid put into the nightpan every time before it is used by the patient renders the bowel-discharge perfectly harmless. To disinfect the bed and body linen, and bedding generally, chloride of lime or MacDougall's powder is more convenient. These powders should be sprinkled, by means of a common dredger, on soiled spots on the linen, and about the room, to purify the air. All articles of bed and body linen should be plunged, immediately on their removal from the bed, into a bucket of water containing a tablespoonful of chloride of lime or MacDougall's powder, and should be boiled before being washed. The privy, or closet, and all drains communicating with it, should be flushed twice daily with the green copperas liquid or carbolic acid, diluted with water. In the event of death the body should be placed, as soon as possible, into a coffin, surrounded with charcoal, sprinkled with disinfectants. Early burial is, on all accounts, desirable. In towns, and wherever the fever is already prevalent, the last rule should be put in force for all houses; the drains of all houses should be flushed daily with disinfectants, whether there be fever in them or not. As the hands of those attending on the sick often become unavoidably soiled by the discharges from the bowels, they should be frequently washed. The sick-room should be kept well ventilated, day and night. The greatest possible care should be

taken with regard to the drinking water. Where there is the slightest risk of its having become tainted with fever-poison, water should be obtained from a pure source, or should at least be boiled before being drunk. Immediately after the illness is over, whether ending in death or recovery, the dresses worn by the nurses should be washed or destroyed, and the bed and room occupied by the sick should be thoroughly disinfected. These are most important rules. Where they are neglected the fever may become a deadly scourge. Where they are strictly carried out, it seldom spreads beyond the person first attacked. A yard of thin wide gutta percha or a mackintosh sheet placed under the blanket, under the breech of the patient, is a great additional safeguard by effectually preventing the discharge from soaking into the bed.

When Scarlet Fever is prevalent.

Scarlet fever is a highly contagious disease, and spreads from one person to another, and is thus propagated in families, towns, and districts. It is therefore highly desirable that every one should understand the nature of this disease, and the means of preventing its spreading. It is always attended with a scarlet eruption on the skin, and is mostly accompanied by a sore throat. Whenever children have sore throat or an eruption on the skin, they should be separated from the rest of the family until a doctor has seen them, or these symptoms have disappeared.

There is every reason to believe that, during the progress of this disease, not only the eruption of the skin, but everything that is thrown off from the body of the infected person, is heavily laden with the germs or seeds which are capable of propagating the disease in another person. The discharges from the nose and throat are especially virulent. There is also reason to believe that the discharges from the bowels are the same. The kidneys are frequently dangerously diseased in scarlet fever, and the secretion from these organs is also highly contagious; the power of spreading the poison by means of these secretions is not confined to their immediately leaving the body, but continues long after. It is on this account that when these secretions have found their way to the cesspool and sewer they may still give off poison to the surrounding air, and persons breathing it may become infected. Taking these things into consideration, it will be seen that it is necessary, if possible, to destroy and annihilate this poison before it leaves the room where the person is whose body has produced it. The following directions, drawn up by Dr. W. Budd, should in all cases be carried into effect:—

(1.) The room should be cleared of all needless woollen or other draperies which might possibly serve to harbor the poison.

(2.) A basin charged with chloride or carbolate of lime, or some other convenient disinfectant, should be kept constantly on the bed for the patient to spit into.

(3.) A large vessel containing water impregnated with chlorides or with Condy's fluid should always stand in the room for the reception of all bed and body linen immediately on its removal from the person of the patient.

(4.) Pocket-handkerchiefs should not be used, and small pieces of rag employed instead, for wiping the mouth and nose. Each piece, after being once used, should be immediately burnt.

(5.) As the hands of nurses of necessity become frequently soiled by the secretions, a good supply of towels and two basins — one containing water with Condy's fluid or chlorides, and another plain soap and water — should be always at hand for the immediate removal of the taint.

(6.) All glasses, cups, or other vessels used by or about the patient should be scrupulously cleaned before being used by others.

(7.) The discharges from the bowels and kidneys should be received on their very issue from the body into vessels charged with disinfectants.

By these measures the greater part of the germs which are thrown off by the internal surfaces may be robbed of their power to propagate the disease. The poisonous germs that are thrown off from the skin require a somewhat different treatment. The plan recommended by Dr. Budd for the purpose of preventing the poison from the skin being disseminated through the air is to put oil all over the skin. This practice is to commence on the fourth day after the appearance of the eruption, and to be continued every day until the patient is well enough to take a warm bath, in which the whole person is well washed with disinfecting soap and warm water. These baths should be administered every other day, for four times, when the disinfection of the skin may be regarded as complete. This proceeding should not, however, be adopted without consulting the medical man who is in attendance on the patient. Speaking of the plans above recommended, Dr. Budd says, "The success of this method in my own hands has been very remarkable. For a period of nearly twenty years, during which I have employed it in a very wide field, I have never known the disease spread in a single instance beyond the sick-room, and in a very few instances within it. Time after time I have treated this fever in houses crowded from attic to basement with children and others, who have, nevertheless, escaped infection. The two elements in the method are, separation on the one hand, and disinfection on the other."

Summary of Facts in Favor of Vaccination and the Vaccination Laws.

(1.) Persons who have once had the small-pox are not liable to take it a second time. In the last century, inoculation of small-pox was practiced, because it was known that small-pox thus communicated was usually milder than when caught naturally.

(2.) Cow-pox is a modified form of small-pox, and it has been clearly proved that those who have had it are very much less liable to take small-pox than others, and are as effectually protected as those who have already had small-pox.

(3.) Cow-pox is communicated by vaccination. Jenner discovered that persons who had caught cow-pox from the cow escaped small-pox, and thus was led to advise vaccination.

(4.) Forty-five millions of the people of Europe died from small-pox in the hundred years preceding the introduction of vaccination at the beginning of this century; whilst not more than two millions have died from this disease during the seventy years in which vaccination has been practiced. In London, before the introduction of vaccination, every *tenth* death that occurred was due to small-pox; now only one death in every *eighty-five* is due to this disease. Even greater difference has been observed in other towns and cities of Europe, as in Trieste, where the deaths from small-pox have been *seventy-five* times less since than before vaccination; in Moravia *twenty-one* times less; in Silesia *twenty-nine* times less; in Westphalia *twenty-five* times less; and in Berlin *nineteen* times less. Where vaccination has been stringently enforced, death from small-pox has been still more diminished. In Ireland, where this disease was once a scourge, it has now become almost unknown, and a similar good result has been obtained in many districts in India. When small-pox has been rife among the inhabitants of a city or district, it has been repeatedly observed that the unvaccinated have perished, and the vaccinated survived or

altogether escaped. Very carefully kept records in hundreds of places in Europe and elsewhere have proved this. Out of thirty vaccinated nurses constantly employed at the Small-Pox Hospital, not one ever contracted the small-pox; of the patients admitted to this hospital, from 1836 to 1851, thirty-seven in the hundred of those unvaccinated died, whilst only six in the hundred who had been vaccinated (well or badly) died.

(5.) In England there is a larger proportion of unvaccinated persons than in any other country of Europe, and consequently a greater number of deaths from small-pox are shown, by the public registration, to occur.

(6.) Whilst small-pox kills so great a proportion of the unvaccinated whom it attacks, the inoculation of cow-pox, that is, vaccination, seldom or never produces any consequences of an injurious nature. The authenticated fatal cases of erysipelas so produced are not more numerous than those which follow the prick of a pin. There is no proof that those who have been vaccinated suffer from scrofula or any similar disease as a consequence of vaccination alone. According to the Registrar-General's returns these diseases have diminished in frequency since the introduction of vaccination. That which *follows* after a thing is not necessarily *caused* by it. It is a matter of necessity that persons who have been vaccinated should have diseases after this operation as well as before it, but these cannot rightly be attributed to vaccination.

(7.) Although very rarely the eruptions of other diseases have through the carelessness of medical practitioners been mistaken for cow-pox, yet it would be as reasonable to ask for the abolition of railways because of railway accidents as to demand the abolition of vaccination on account of such accidental occurrence.

(8.) The great means whereby small-pox may be wholly exterminated is universal vaccination.

(9.) Small-pox is one of the greatest curses of man, whilst vaccination is one of his greatest blessings.

Santonin is a crystalline substance, neutral in reaction, obtainable from the unexpanded flower-heads of certain species of artemisia. The flower-heads, which can, at first sight, hardly be distinguished from seeds, have a strong odor and bitter taste. To obtain santonin, these are bruised and boiled for a time with water and lime. To this fluid hydrochloric acid is added till the whole becomes curd, when it is set aside for the santonin to subside. The precipitate is well washed and otherwise purified till it is brilliantly white and crystalline. It must be kept away from the light. The crystals have but little taste and no smell, insoluble in cold water, but soluble and subliming with a moderate heat. These brilliantly white crystals become yellow by exposure to light. Nitric acid converts it into succinic acid.

Santonin, if given in any quantity, colors the field of vision yellow, so that the patient sees everything of that color. Sometimes green takes its place. The substance is a capital remedy for worms, and being nearly tasteless is easily taken by children. It is useless against flat worms, but is valuable as a remedy for round worms, especially of the larger kinds. The dose is from two to five grains. It is best given in a little sugar or honey.

Sarsaparilla is a remedy which has been extolled to the skies, and has sunk into complete neglect. Lauded at one time, it has been despised at another, both probably unjustly. The plant which yields it is a species of smilax, chiefly growing in Central America and the West Indies. The part employed is the under-ground stem or rhizome, whence numerous long rootlets are given off. The central stock is sometimes called the chump. The root

when cut across is seen to have a central core and an outer covering, between which, in some varieties, lies a quantity of starchy matter. According to the presence of this, the varieties are classified as mealy and non-mealy.

In the non-mealy variety, the cortex is deeply colored, and contains a few starch grains. This is the character of the sarsaparillas known as Jamaica, Lima, and even Vera Cruz. It is the Jamaica sarsaparilla which is officinal. This commonly occurs in bundles about a foot and a half long, the roots being folded and not thicker than a goose quill. They are of a reddish-brown color.

Mealy sarsaparilla contains much starch between the inter-covering and woody core, so that the roots break much more readily, and with a starchy fracture. Sometimes they seem swollen at intervals, and have hence obtained the name of gouty. The mealy varieties of sarsaparilla include the Honduras, the Brazilian, and the gouty Vera Cruz. These, though used, are not officinal.

The preparations of sarsaparilla are a simple and compound decoction and a liquid extract. The compound decoction contains Jamaica sarsaparilla, guaiacum wood turnings, fresh licorice root, and mezereon. This preparation is that most frequently used, in doses of from two ounces to a pint. Sarsaparilla contains, besides the ordinary root constituents, an oil and a principle called smilacin. It has never been very carefully investigated.

All kinds of properties have been attributed to sarsaparilla, diaphoretic, diuretic, tonic, and alterative, but it has been mainly used as an anti-syphilitic. It was early introduced as a remedy in this complaint, and in the form of what was called the Lisbon diet drink was largely used for a long time. Gradually it fell out of use, and is now seldom employed in that complaint. It is, however, said by some that it fell out of use because it was improperly employed; then only small quantities were given, and that in small quantities it is useless. It seems, according to some reputable authorities, to do much good in the skin eruptions of syphilis, if given in doses of not less than half a pint or pint of the decoction daily.

It has been also used in some skin diseases, especially those of a scrofulous origin, as a sudorific where the skin is dry and tending to disease, and in chronic rheumatism and gout. In all of these maladies, however, it has been customary to use the sarsaparilla merely as an adjunct to powerful remedies; or, when other good has resulted, it has not been always quite clear that the benefit was traceable to the sarsaparilla. If used at all, it should be used abundantly, and in the form of freshly prepared decoctions, simple or compound.

Sassafras is the dried root of the sassafras tree, growing in the United States and Canada. It is most frequently met with as chips, which have a peculiar, pleasant odor, and a warm, sweet, aromatic taste. It is contained in the compound decoction of sarsaparilla. Its action is stimulant, and is supposed to be specially useful in chronic rheumatism and skin diseases. It is never given by itself. Sometimes its oil is used.

Savin consists of the fresh and dried tops of *Juniperus sabina*, which is a native of England. From it is distilled an oil, colorless or pale yellow, having the odor of the tops. The tops themselves are covered with minute leaves, pressed to the stem and arranged in four rows. They are dark green, and have a disagreeable odor and taste. The oil which is contained in the tops gives them activity, along with some resin. From the tops are prepared a tincture and an ointment.

Savin acts as an irritant wherever applied, externally or internally, and is reputed to have special power over the womb, and so is given to promote the

menstrual flow. The ointment is mainly used to keep a blistered surface raw, when it is deemed desirable to do this. It has been frequently given to procure abortion, and as the substance is highly irritant this practice is attended with great danger. Its use is to be avoided in pregnancy as dangerous and liable to be misinterpreted. The ordinary dose of the powder is four or five grains, and of the tincture twenty drops to half a drachm.

Scabies. See *ITCH*, *ECTOZOA*.

Scald-head, a common name for *porrigo* and *eczema*.

Scalds. See *BURNS*.

Scalp. The scalp consists of those integuments which cover the cranium or vault of the skull. They are very firm and dense. The scalp is covered with a delicate cuticle or scarf-skin, and immediately beneath this is a thick cutis or true skin; beneath the cutis is a layer of fat and cellular tissue, containing the bulbs of the hairs. This cellular layer adheres very intimately to the subjacent tendinous layer, which is the tendon of the occipito-frontalis muscle; between this tendinous expansion and the bone is a delicate cellular layer. The scalp is largely supplied with blood-vessels and nerves.

Affections of Scalp. *Tumors.* The most frequently met with are the encysted, also called *wens*. See *WENS*.

Fatty tumors are sometimes met with, but are rare, and they seldom grow to any great size; the treatment consists in excising them.

Erectile tumors, that is, masses composed of a congeries of dilated vessels, mostly veins; these are best treated by the ligature.

Malignant tumors are met with in the scalp, but they as frequently as not originate in the bone. Medullary is the most usual form; a malignant form of ulceration is not uncommon, frequently commencing with a degenerate wen; the only treatment in either instance is early and free removal, provided the glands are not implicated.

Injuries of Scalp. *Bruises.* Owing to its exposed condition, the scalp is naturally very liable to external injury, and, owing to its aforesaid vascularity, the results may be very serious. The ordinary result is the formation of a tumor full of blood, the result of extravasation, and the condition is to be treated on general principles. If, for instance, the swelling be over some large artery, such as the occipital or temporal, steady and firm pressure must be maintained between the tumor and the heart; the application of cold and pressure will check further extravasation. Acute inflammation not unfrequently follows these injuries, and if suppuration occurs free incisions must be made. Constitutional treatment must be attended to, and rest, antiphlogistics, and perhaps depletion. Absorption may be accelerated, after all inflammatory symptoms have passed off, by keeping the part wet with a solution of muriate of ammonia, or tincture of arnica. It may be mentioned that a blow upon the *back* of the head may produce a black *eye*, owing to the extravasation of blood under the tendon of the occipito-frontalis, and its subsequent gravitation forwards.

Incised Wounds. In incised wounds of the scalp, no matter how severe, the treatment will consist in carefully cleansing both surfaces of the wound, and having the parts carefully adjusted and maintained in position by strips of plaster, compresses, and bandages. It is well *not* to put any sutures in; two or three wisps of the hair growing on the opposed edges of the wounds, tied across, make an excellent method of obtaining union, and act as a suture without the penetration. If the scalp wound becomes "puffy," the adhering lips of the wound must be separated to let out the inclosed fluid, and a warm poultice and hot fomentations must be applied. Tonics and ammonia should be adminis-

tered at an early period of any symptom of erysipelatous puffiness, and if the patient has been in the habit of taking brandy, wine, or spirits he should be still allowed them in moderation. Several convenient forms of bandages for keeping the dressings on, in scalp wounds or after operation, may be here described.

(1.) The *couvre-chef*, or handkerchief, so folded as to retain a dressing: "the handkerchief having been folded into a triangular shape, the centre of the base is placed on the centre of the forehead, the body of the handkerchief covering the head, and the apex or corner hanging down the neck. The two long ends, previously lying on the cheeks, are crossed beneath the occiput, covering the apex or corner, and are brought forward and tied on the forehead. The handkerchief is then smoothed by pulling the apex or corner, which is turned over the crossed ends and secured."

(2.) "A double-headed roller can be applied so as to cover the head, and make equable pressure on every point (*capitellum*). The centre of the roller is placed low down on the forehead, and the two heads carried back, and made to cross low down beneath the occiput. One head is then brought over the vertex, while the other is carried round horizontally to lap its extremity; and this turned up over the horizontal one is carried back to the occiput, slightly overlapping the former vertical band. At the occiput the heads are again crossed (the hands being shifted), and a third turn is made on the other side of the vertical band, while a third horizontal round secures it as before, and this is continued until the whole head has been uniformly invested."

(3.) "The four-tailed bandage, of use in retaining dressings on any particular part of the head. A piece of cloth is to be split at either end, and the central unsplit portion placed on the dressing. The two posterior ends are to be secured below the chin; the two anterior ends overlapping these cross at the occiput, and are also to be secured below the chin."

See FRACTURES OF SKULL, CONCUSSION, COMPRESSION.

Scammony is a gum resin exuding from the top of the root when the stem of the living plant (*Convolvulus Scammonia*) has been removed. The root itself is also now official, as well as the resin contained in scammony, which is its active principle. The plant grows in Asia Minor, and is chiefly imported from Smyrna. The root somewhat resembles a carrot. It may be three inches in diameter at the top. It is brown without and white within, and is possessed of a peculiar odor. The gum resin, the well-known scammony, is blackish-green in color, and occurs in irregular masses, covered with its own powder, but breaks with a shining fracture. From the gum which it contains this substance forms a lather if wetted and rubbed. If spirit be added the resin is dissolved up, leaving the gum behind. This resin is brownish and brittle. If prepared from the root, instead of the gum resin, it is fragrant. Scammony used to be much adulterated, especially with starch and chalk. The resin forms no emulsion with water, as does scammony itself. Its composition is very similar to that of jalap. The preparations of these substances are confection of scammony, containing scammony, ginger, oil of caraway, oil of cloves, syrup, and honey. The compound powder of scammony contains scammony, jalap, and ginger. Of scammony resin is made a scammony mixture, by rubbing up the resin with unskimmed milk. This resin is also contained in compound extract of colocynth, and scammony itself occurs in the compound colocynth pill, and the colocynth and hydrocyanus pill. Scammony and its resin are powerful purgatives, producing much watery discharge, and if not guarded griping much. They are seldom given by themselves, but are

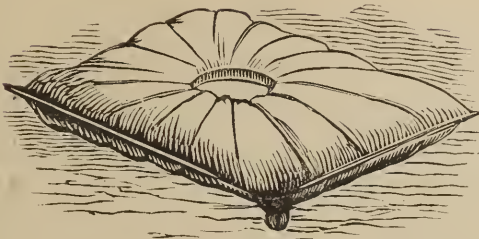


FIG. CXXIV.

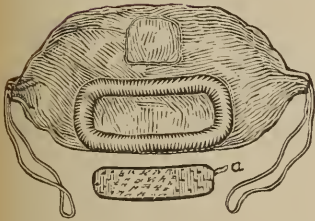


FIG. CXXV.

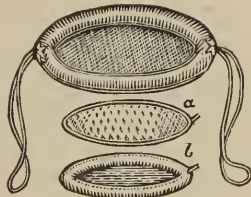


FIG. CXXVI.

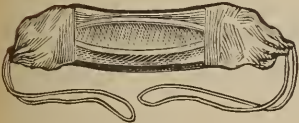


FIG. CXXVII.

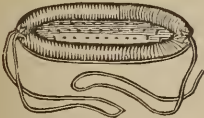


FIG. CXXVIII.

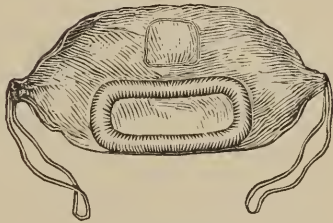


FIG. CXXIX.

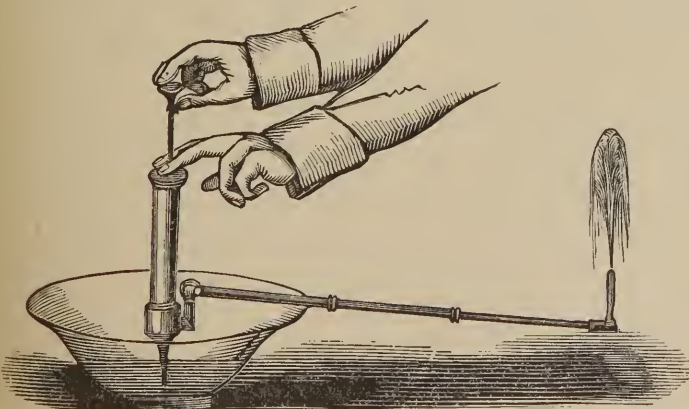


FIG. CXXX.

usually added to other and less violent laxatives. Usually, too, it is customary to give along with them some aromatic and stimulant, or some sedative substance to guard against griping. It is sometimes used in dropsies, especially among children, and the compound powder is often used to get rid of worms. The dose of scammony itself is about five grains, of the resin three, and of the compound powder ten grains. The confection may be given in doses of twenty grains.

Scar. See CICATRIX.

Scarf-skin, or the EPIDERMIS, is the upper layer of the skin; small scales are always being shed, but it is abundantly cast off after scarlet fever and some other febrile disorders; also in cases of psoriasis, etc.

Scarification is a term used in surgery when the cuticle or external skin requires to be cut or lanced through only. Sometimes in case of dropsy it is necessary to do this in order to allow the fluid to escape, and in cases of children's gums, where the tooth presses against the external skin, and is ready to burst through, scarification will relieve the irritation and cause no pain.

Scarlet Fever is an acute febrile disease, producing a scarlet rash upon the skin, attended by a sore throat, and often swelling of various glands, and sometimes followed by dropsy.

History: The earliest record bears date A. D. 1556, but since numerous epidemics have occurred in various countries. It is more common in childhood than in adult life, and one attack confers great, if not complete, immunity from another. This disease gives rise to a great deal of mortality, and chiefly in those below ten years of age.

Contagion is the main if not the only cause of scarlet fever: measles and whooping-cough are more contagious; typhus fever and diphtheria less contagious. The poison may be retained in clothes for a year or more, and then give rise to the fever. Both sexes are equally liable to an attack; between eighteen months and five years is the most common period to have the fever; no season has much influence upon it, but in this country it is, perhaps, most common between September and November. Many people confuse the terms scarlatina and scarlet fever, and imagine the former is a milder and less dangerous affection; this is a great mistake, for scarlatina is only the Latin name for scarlet fever, and not a different form; the term is too often adopted when there is some doubt as to the nature of the case, and then it is used to conceal ignorance. Scarlet fever may be very mild, or malignant, or latent. The period of incubation is generally about a week, but may be only twenty-four hours.

(1.) *Mild Scarlet Fever.* The onset is sudden; there is a sore throat, with tenderness at the angles of the lower jaw and stiffness at the back of the neck; vomiting is very common, and chiefly so in children; shivering and rigors come on, and occasionally convulsions in young children. The temperature rapidly rises, and will go up to 104° or 105° ; the pulse is very quick; the tongue is covered with a thin white fur; there is thirst and loss of appetite. This stage lasts from twelve to thirty hours, and then a rash comes out; sometimes the earlier symptoms are so slight that the rash is the first thing noticed. The rash consists of small scarlet dots, almost running together, so as to give a flush all over the skin; the color disappears on pressure, but rapidly reappears when the pressure is removed. It generally appears at first on the sides of the neck and upper part of the chest, and in the bends of the joints: it then spreads downwards, and is found to come out last on the legs; it begins to fade on the fourth or fifth day, and is generally quite gone within

a week. The sore throat is always present to a degree; there is redness and swelling of the tonsils and soft palate, so that it is very painful to swallow, while the glands beneath the jaw also swell and are painful. The temperature is generally higher than in measles, and much higher than in diphtheria, but it rarely exceeds 105° ; the fall of the temperature is usually on the sixth or seventh day, but it may be earlier or it may be prolonged. In no fever is the pulse quicker than in this disorder, and it may be 140 or 160 in a minute. Moderate delirium and headache are often present in these cases. After the rash has gone the epidermis is dry and harsh, and about the ninth or tenth day it begins to peel, and is sometimes cast off in large flakes, and this desquamation, or peeling, may last a few days or occupy several weeks.

(2.) *Malignant Scarlet Fever* is characterized by an increased severity of the above symptoms; there is great prostration, delirium, and sleeplessness; the rash does not always come out well; the face may be livid, and stupor and coma come on, and end in death; the throat is ulcerated, and there is much difficulty in swallowing.

(3.) *Latent Scarlet Fever* is when the disease is so mild that until the sequelæ appear one is not aware of having had scarlet fever. There is no relation between the abundance of the rash and the danger to the patient. However mild the disease may be, the sequelæ may come on with great severity; one is just as liable to catch the fever from a mild case as from a severe one.

Sequelæ: After the fever has passed there may follow a train of symptoms which are very inconstant in their character, and of much danger to the patient. The throat may continue to be affected, and the glands outside may be inflamed and swell, so that the child's head seems encased in a "collar of brawn;" often these glands suppurate, and a large ulcerated surface is then seen. Deafness may come on, and a discharge from the ear. Bronchitis and pneumonia are not so common as in measles. Sometimes convalescence is retarded by abscesses forming in various parts of the body: at other times there is a painful affection of the joints, which much resembles rheumatic fever. Renal dropsy is also one of the most usual sequelæ, but its frequency varies in different epidemics; the face and loose parts of the skin are very pale and puffy, and this is best seen under the eyes and on the insteps; the urine is scanty and dark from containing blood; there is often headache, loss of appetite, and perhaps convulsions; this complication often comes on two or three weeks after the first appearance of the rash. See BRIGHT'S DISEASE and HÆMATURIA.

Treatment: Most cases recover in a week, except those which are malignant, and those where the woman is at the same time pregnant; the latter condition much increases the danger, and hence women should then be extremely careful not to go near a case of scarlet fever. The mild cases must be nursed simply, and there is no remedy which will cut short an attack. The patient must be put to bed and have a milk diet, in the same way as has been fully described in the article on Fever and Measles, and need not therefore be repeated here. Hot flannels, or cotton wool, or spongio-piline should be wrapped round the throat, and steam may be inhaled into the mouth. Sometimes a compress of linen steeped in cold water and applied to the throat gives great relief. When dropsy comes on it shows the kidneys are affected, and the patient must be put to bed again, if he has been up previously. A hot bath and purgatives must be given to remedy this state of things. Exposure to cold too soon after an attack of scarlet fever is often a cause of the dropsy, and so care should be taken to keep the child in the house for at least three

weeks after the rash and until the peeling has finished. In this way also the child is less liable to give it to others. Malignant cases may be knocked down at once and die within forty-eight hours; ammonia and brandy must be given when the state is one of great prostration. Gargles are not of much use to the throat; brushing the fauces over with tannin and glycerine, or with a solution of nitrate of silver, is the best remedy. In cases of discharge from the ear this must be syringed with warm water three or four times a day, and a little cotton wool should then be pushed in. During convalescence tonics should be administered, and for this purpose iron and quinine are the best remedies. The reader is referred to the article on Sanitary Regulations for an account of the disinfecting measures to be used.

Sciatica is not a single disease, but a group of diseases of various kinds, but all affecting nearly the same region. That region is the lower portion of the hip and thigh, along which the sciatic nerve runs, whence the name. True sciatica is a neuralgic affection, but numerous other maladies, especially of a rheumatic origin, have been mistaken for it. The sciatica rarely occurs in youth, and rarely begins in old age; most frequently it commences between forty and fifty. One kind of sciatica — of the truly nervous kind — is associated, especially in females, with hysteria, or other signs of a nervous temperament. Frequently these suffer from neuralgia in other situations. The sciatica which occurs in older persons very often follows on cold, damp, and fatigue. It is especially troublesome in men who have broken down under their exertions, and show signs of premature age. Sciatica occurring in these individuals is exceedingly intractable, and there are very frequently spots in the neighborhood of the great nerve that are exquisitely tender to the touch. In this form of paralysis, too, the motion of the extremity is interfered with. There is loss of power and motion, or any attempt at it gives rise to great pain. Besides loss of motor power there may be loss of sensation of the ordinary kind. There may be greater sensibility to mere touch, but the power of discriminating possessed by the skin is diminished. As the nerve which supplies the lower extremity is concerned in this affection, not only is the motor power impaired and the sensory functions interfered with, but there is often a loss of governing power, so that any stimulus which ordinarily would have little effect whilst the central governing power had full control over the extremities, may give rise to spasmodic contractions or cramps of the muscles of the affected extremities.

Another group of cases, where there is marked pain in the sciatic nerve, seems due to inflammatory or other changes in its sheath subsequent to rheumatism or syphilis. These cases belong to a totally different category from the former, and the treatment applied to them must be as different. In these cases iodide of potassium and cod-liver oil are the great remedies; not so with the neuralgic affections of the sciatic nerve. Bicarbonate of potass, which is often prescribed, is quite useless, and if persisted in for any length of time is worse than useless. Iodide of potassium ought to be given in good large doses, and larger in syphilitic than in rheumatic sciatica. Not less than ten grains should be given three times a day to begin with, and the quantity should be gradually increased. Cod-liver oil is to be given as the patient can take it, and continued for a long time. Small doses are of little worth. Now, of the true neuralgias, it is especially important to give in the first variety — that is, the one which occurs in a decidedly nervous temperament, and is very likely the result of nervous exhaustion — tonics. Steel and strychnine should be given, and persevered in; these may not suffice wholly to get rid of the pain, but they

will strengthen the constitution, and so enable other remedies to be used with more advantage. The strychnine may be given either as liquor strychnine (solution of strychnine), from five to ten minims for a dose, or the tincture of nux vomica in like quantity may be prescribed. Liquor strychnine is best when given along with iron. Of iron the two best preparations are the saccharated carbonates and the neutral chloride. The carbonate may be given in doses of 20 or 30 grains, the chloride in 20 or 30 minim doses. The liquor ferri perchloride may be used if the other is not obtainable. Arsenic is a remedy not to be overlooked in dealing with sciatic neuralgia, especially if there is any likelihood of malarial complications. The preparation commonly employed is Fowler's solution, of which the dose is two or three minims, given immediately after food. It is true that arsenic is of more value in other forms of neuralgia than sciatica; nevertheless its use in an obstinate case — and sciatica is very obstinate sometimes — should never be overlooked.

Of the local means of relieving sciatica, chief among them we would place the hypodermic injection of morphia, especially over the spot where the pain is most severe. If the spot be also tender, it may be necessary to use ether spray to alleviate the pain of the injection. The quantity injected should not in the first instance exceed one fifth of a grain; but it may be shortly repeated if successful. The value of this injection lies as much in the rest from pain it gives as in its action on the nerves. Very often, however, it is not possible for a sufferer to procure this injection of morphia at all times when his pain is severe, and it is hazardous to allow him to have the command of the injection, as he is apt to increase the dose unnecessarily and speedily. When this is the case a small blister over the pained spot, with some lead and morphia lotion to apply when the skin is removed, will do great good. Of course such a lotion must be very weak. An ointment may be made to produce similar effects. A good many men like to use atropine in small quantity along with morphia when given under the skin; and some give it by itself in the same way, frequently with success. The dose to be given must not exceed the sixtieth part of a grain.

The local use of electricity in sciatica is a recent introduction, but already it has attained to important dimensions. The kind of electricity is, however, important. That in ordinary use — induced electricity, whether the original current be magnetic or chemical, it matters not — is useless. The current must be continuous, and it is important that it should be as nearly as possible constant. The kind of battery matters less. One now in general use is a modified Smee's battery, which seems to give satisfaction; but the intensity of the current in Smee's is rather high, so that the same number of cells of Smee's cannot be used as of a battery of low intensity, like Daniell's. The constant current battery made by Messrs. Weiss seems to do well; but we may yet hope for something better in the same way.

All forms of sciatica are apt to return, and so if a patient has once suffered from the malady he ought to take great care that it does not return, or the consequences may be disastrous. To this end over-fatigue, bodily or mental, should be avoided, and flannel constantly worn next to the skin.

Scirrhus, a name applied to one variety of cancer. See **CANCER** and **TUMORS**.

Scrivener's Palsy, or **WRITER'S CRAMP**. See **PARALYSIS**.

Scrofula is a constitutional condition generally inherited from one or both parents, and increased by bad feeding in early life. The most characteristic features of a scrofulous individual are — a heavy figure, dull, pasty complex-

ion, with a prominent upper lip and a coarse mould of countenance; mind and body lazily disposed, nostrils expanded, and nose rather turned up. When children they are very liable to inflammation of the eyelids, giving a red, angry look to the part, while most of the eyelashes are absent; often, too, the glands enlarge, and more especially those under the jaw and in the neck; this swelling comes on from a common cold, or in the course of an illness, and sometimes the gland breaks up into abscess, which points and leaves, after recovery, an ugly seamed scar; such people generally have several of these scars, from abscesses having formed at different times. Eczema is another condition to which scrofulous people are very subject when young; it appears on the head and behind the ears; discharge from the ear, earache, and deafness are not uncommon symptoms. Bronchitis, inflammation of the lungs, and perhaps consumption may ensue. Nor do the intestines escape, for on any slight irritation, diarrhoea is apt to come on. Sometimes the mesenteric glands in the abdomen swell, and this may be associated with dropsy and chronic inflammation of the peritoneum. Nor are diseases of the joints uncommon, and these may go on for months or years, and be very distressing to the patient, being accompanied by discharge of matter and disease of the bone. Scrofulous people are therefore liable to a great many diseases in consequence of their constitutional malady. As a rule, persons subject to this affection ought not to marry, as their offspring will be more or less affected; marriage between cousins thus affected should be strongly prohibited. The general health of such people may be much improved by careful feeding in childhood, cod-liver oil, sea-bathing, and an out-door country life.

Scurf. This is a popular term applied to those cases in which the epithelial scales of the skin are shed. It is often so in the heads of children, where branny scales are shed. Washing the part with camphor water, once or twice a week, is a good thing. On a larger scale it is seen in cases of psoriasis and in some cases of eczema. Sometimes it is called scurvy, but this is quite a wrong designation.

Scurvy or **SCORBUTUS** depends upon a state of mal-nutrition, following the use of a diet which is deficient in fresh vegetable matter, and tending to death unless the causes producing it are removed. Scurvy has been known for many years. In the long sea voyages of the navigators of the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries, the crews suffered most terribly from this disorder, and many lives were lost. It was looked upon in former times as an infliction of Providence, as a warning against those who presumptuously strove to seek after unknown lands; yet now we know that it is a disease which can be readily cured by adopting proper measures, and by means which every habitable country affords. Scurvy only occurs when fresh vegetable nutriment has been for some time completely or partially withheld. It is most common among sailors, because on long voyages they have so much salt food, and no fresh vegetables. Yet it may occur amongst landmen. In 1846 an outbreak of scurvy occurred amongst some laborers employed on the Scotch railways. Their food consisted of bread, salt pork, butter, cheese, coffee, tea, and sugar. Potatoes were out of the question, as they were far too dear, because the crop in that year had totally failed. Fresh vegetables were never thought of, and were indeed in most places unprocurable. In Carlisle, in the same year, the persons chiefly afflicted were weavers and their wives and daughters working in the factories, shoemakers, and comparatively few of any other kind of artisans. Bread, oat-meal, treacle in very small quantities, tea, and coffee, with an occasional her-
ring, formed their entire food. None had tasted potatoes after the harvest of

1846, or for a period of seven or more months. In the Crimean war the allied armies suffered very severely in the winter of 1854 and in 1855. As soon as the supply of fresh vegetables and lime-juice became more plentiful the disease gradually disappeared. The French suffered worse than the English troops, as they had no lime-juice served out to them, and all the vegetables in the Crimea were soon eaten when the troops landed. The disease first showed itself in the winter of 1854-55, but as the spring advanced and vegetation came on the disease diminished. But as the summer approached, the rays of the sun dried up the ground around the camps. No herbs, and especially no dandelion, could be procured, and the disease again made great ravages. The above are rough illustrations of its mode of production, but in former years there were recorded terrible tales of whole crews being attacked on a long voyage with this malady, and many used to die.

Symptoms: First, there is a change in the color of the skin, which is pale or sallow; then the mind becomes listless, and the patient is averse to taking exercise and seems apathetic. There are pains about the limbs, and so the sufferer is glad to lounge about and rest himself. Gradually purplish spots, or petechiæ, are observed, especially about the legs and thighs; they are not usually raised above the surface of the skin; then larger patches form, as if numbers of these small spots had run together; and often there is an appearance as if the patient had been bruised. The lips are pale, the face becomes bloated, the conjunctivæ of the eyes become swollen and red. The gums, at first pale, begin to swell at their free margins, so as to encroach upon and almost envelop the teeth; they then become spongy, dark red, or livid, not painful, but disposed to bleed when irritated. Sometimes the teeth are loosened and fall out; there is also a sickening fetid odor from the breath. Chewing is now rendered impossible, and even fluid food is swallowed with difficulty. Often swellings occur in various parts of the body, and chiefly near the bend of a joint; the most common seat of this condition is the ham, and next the elbow, or beneath the jaw. There is often breathlessness and attacks of syncope or fainting, and this is dangerous, as sudden death may in this way take place; therefore, any one who is bad with scurvy should be kept in the recumbent posture, and not be allowed to sit erect. In bad cases ulceration of the skin often comes on, and may spread rapidly, and be attended with dangerous bleeding. Very little difficulty can occur in making out a case of scurvy, and especially if the antecedent conditions be known.

Treatment: This must consist in supplying the patient with the material, by the deficiency of which his disorder has been produced. It is wonderful how, in a very bad case, an immense improvement will take place in a few hours by giving lime-juice; amongst the vegetables which may be given are oranges, lemons, limes, cabbage, lettuce, potatoes, onions, mustard and cress, dandelion, sorrel, scurvy-grass, and grapes. An ounce of lemon-juice should be issued daily, when vegetables are short. The other articles of diet must be so arranged in a case of scurvy as to be easy of digestion. The following suggestions have been issued by the Board of Trade for the information of ship-owners and ship-masters:—

“Every ship on a long voyage should be supplied with a proper quantity of lime or lemon juice.

“The juice, having been received in bulk from the vendors, should be examined and analyzed by a competent medical officer. All measures adopted for its preservation are worthless, unless it be clearly ascertained that a pure article has been supplied.

"Ten per cent. of brandy (spec. grav., 930), or of rum (spec. grav., 890) should afterwards be added to it.

"It should be packed in jars or bottles, each containing one gallon or less, covered with a layer of oil, and closely packed and sealed.

"Each man should have at least two ounces (four tablespoonfuls) twice a week, to be increased to an ounce daily if any symptoms of scurvy present themselves.

"The giving out of lime or lemon juice should not be delayed longer than a fortnight after the vessel has put to sea."

Scybala is a term applied to the feces, or contents of the bowels, when they are passed not in a natural and proper form, but in hard, small masses, more like marbles or excretions of sheep than what is ordinarily considered healthy. This condition denotes a costive habit of body, and should be corrected by gentle purgatives or by diet.

Sea-sickness is a condition well known to many as one of surpassing discomfort, and one, too, which seldom induces that sympathy which enables us to meet far more serious ills with greater equanimity.

Much has been written on sea-sickness, but the exact mode of its causation is not yet quite manifest, though some of its causes are identical with those which produce nausea on shore. Some delicate people cannot ride with their back to the horses of a carriage or to the engine of a train. If they do they speedily become giddy and faint, with a tendency to sickness, though that is rarely induced. We thus have seen the same cause come into play more forcibly in a boat but a little way off land. The waves running past the boat and the course of the boat in the opposite direction tend to make an individual giddy, and so to favor the advent of sea-sickness in its aggravated form. Under such circumstances a fixed look on the shore at a distance may preserve the individual from being actually sea-sick, though he may be faint.

Even on shore unpleasant sights and smells may cause nausea and sickness. It is no uncommon thing for a young student to get sick at his first operation, especially if his stomach is irritable; and, as is well known, evil smells are even more powerful in this direction than foul sights. To an individual with a tendency to nausea, the smell of bilge water and tar, or of grease, oil, and the like on shipboard, still more the sight of others in the act of being sick, are powerful inducements to go and do likewise.

But these things, at least some of them, persist; sea-sickness does not. It either passes off on landing, or, if the voyage is one of some duration, it gradually fades, leaving the traveler very hungry. It is quite plain, therefore, that the immediate cause of the feeling of sickness is the unaccustomed motion of the vessel; once the individual has become accustomed to that, the feeling passes away, and the benefit of the sea air is felt. Under ordinary circumstances an individual goes on board ship without any preparation; as soon as the vessel begins to feel the motion of the sea a little the passengers begin to feel queer, especially if they have been eating and drinking more than has been good for them before putting to sea. If to this the individual superadd giddiness, induced by looking at the sea rushing past, there is speedily an end to it; the sea claims her own. There can be no question of the fact that the motion is the main cause of the nausea, for it is much worse in a small boat dancing freely on the water than in a large vessel, which is comparatively steady, and it is worse in what is called a chopping sea than in a regular, even swell, especially if the vessel be small enough to respond to all the motions of the waves. The motion communicated to the vessel is communicated to the

passengers; the crew have their sea legs on board. To them the motion is nothing; they balance themselves as easily as on land. But the freshly-embarked passenger cannot do this; he cannot balance himself; he is in constant danger of falling, or seems to be so, and his body is agitated in endeavors to support himself. These violent efforts induce motion in the organs contained in the abdomen, and doubtless also the nerves which supply these. Of course, if these viscera are overloaded, the evil comes all the more speedily. A sudden feeling of nausea causes the entrance to the stomach to relax; the motion superadded to contraction of the abdominal walls speedily causes evacuation of its contents, and one act of vomiting begets another. Meanwhile, the original cause of the mischief, the motion of the vessel, continues; and the stomach, now rendered irritable, responds more easily to this stimulus, and so the sickness is kept up. Just behind the stomach and liver lie an important group of nerves which partly control the heart's action; the motion of the organs in the abdomen much affect that, and so perhaps the feeling of nausea, as well as the attempts at vomiting, is kept up. But vomiting always ends in producing intense depression; it tries every muscle in the body,—nothing exhausts like it; and when to the former nausea and retching is superadded this feeling of exhaustion, the full misery of seasickness is developed; but by and by, as the system becomes habituated to this motion, as it becomes habituated to almost everything, the new sensations pass away, perhaps to return no more. Prevention is better than cure, and of nothing is this truer than sea-sickness. As, moreover, many of us cannot stay at home forever, it is better to try to understand the best method of avoiding the scourge if we can. In a short voyage we may expect or hope to avoid seasickness; in a longer one we can hardly do so.

Should we desire to avoid the terrible nausea and depression, it is best to have the bowels well opened the day before, so that they shall not be loaded. We should also take care that the stomach is not overloaded, but as retching on an empty stomach is not pleasant, it is desirable to take a little food an hour or two before embarkation. Drinking or smoking, especially in those not accustomed to either, is strenuously to be avoided, as tending to render the stomach irritable. When the individual goes on shipboard he should select a spot where the motion is likely to be least; that will be as near the centre as possible, and then, as the motion of the body standing is greater than sitting, and sitting than lying, it is best for him to lie down upon his back as soon as possible.

As to internal remedies, all kinds of things have been tried; none do so well as spirit of chloroform, which used to be called chloric ether. Thirty drops, or even a teaspoonful, of this may be taken in a little water as soon as the traveler goes on board and has lain down. For it is not given with a view to cure, but with a view to prevent the nausea. Certain it is that in a goodly number of cases the spirit of chloroform enables the stomach to meet the shocks better either by stimulating it or by soothing it; at all events, in a short voyage there is a good chance of escaping. In a longer voyage, when the sickness is passing away, drachm doses of aromatic spirit of ammonia, with a little spirit of chloroform, should be given; but a still better "pick-me-up" is iced champagne. Fortunately, the two are not incompatible.

Sebaceous Glands. See SKIN.

Seidlitz Powders. Nearly all chemists have their own receipts for the preparation of these cooling powders, which do not appear in the *Pharmacopœia*, but are nevertheless useful as a gentle aperient. Each dose requires

two powders to prepare it, the white paper containing an acid, the blue an alkaline powder. The latter consists of Rochelle salts, tartrate of potass and soda, and bicarbonate of soda, the acid being usually tartaric acid. These are mixed together with water, and drunk while effervescing.

Senega is the root-stock and rootlets of the *Polygala senega*, growing in North America. The rootlets have a peculiar heel on one side; their color is grayish-yellow. The taste is sweetish and acrid, causing flow of saliva. The active principle, senegin, also causes sneezing when applied to the nostrils. Two preparations of senega are in use, namely, an infusion and a tincture.

Senega seems to act mainly on the mucous membranes, especially on those of the lungs. It also acts on the skin, and sometimes on the kidney. Some esteem it to possess certain influence over the heart and womb. It is, however, used almost entirely in chest disease, as a remedy in chronic bronchitis, whooping-cough, and the like. Here it is seldom prescribed alone; generally other substances, as paregoric and carbonate of ammonia, are combined with it. It has been used in renal dropsy and in painful menstruation. The dose of the tincture is a drachm, of the infusion half an ounce to an ounce.

Senna, as used in medicine, is of two kinds, the so-called Alexandrian or Egyptian senna, and East Indian or Tinnevely senna. The substance is the leaf of various species of cassia. They all have a peculiar odor, and all, if examined, will be seen to have one side shaped differently from the other at the base of the leaf where it joins the stalk. Alexandrian senna usually contains, as imported, the leaf of a totally different plant, which is irritating and gripes a good deal. This is usually removed by hand before it is sold, and the senna is spoken of as picked.

East Indian senna has a leaf very much larger than the Alexandrian kind. In some samples the leaves are broken and mixed with what may be considered impurities. Senna readily yields its virtues to water. These are said to depend on a substance in senna called cathartine, but this is by no means certain. Its preparations are a confection, infusion, mixture, tincture, and syrup. The confection is a good, useful preparation, consisting of senna, coriander, tamarinds, cassia pulp, prunes, extract of licorice, and sugar. It is useful in piles. The mixture, best known as *black draught*, contains sulphate of magnesia (Epsom salts), extract of licorice, tincture of senna, tincture of cardamoms, and infusion of senna. The tincture contains, besides senna, raisins, caraway, and coriander; the syrup, coriander and sugar. Senna is hardly ever given as powder; the infusion is most commonly employed, except among children, where the tincture or syrup takes its place. About an ounce may be given of the infusion, the same of the mixture, and of the confection a drachm or more. The syrup is given to children in the dose of a drachm or more.

Senna, as is well known, is a purgative, stimulating the motion of the bowels, and also aiding slightly in promoting their flow, but a salt of some kind, Epsom or Rochelle, is generally added to increase its efficacy in this way. Senna is seldom given alone, as it is apt to gripe, and for this reason spices are usually administered along with it. Senna is more generally used than any other purgative when it is simply desired to have the bowels cleared out, as it is apt to leave no ill consequence behind. It should not, however, be given if there is any tendency to inflammation of the bowels.

Septicæmia. This is an acute disease, which resembles pyæmia very much in its general characters, and which is supposed to be caused by the absorption into the blood of putrid material from the surface of a wound or

ulcer. It generally occurs after phlegmonous erysipelas, sloughing, or other forms of unhealthy action about a wound which has been caused either by accidental injury or by the knife of the surgeon. The following are the most prominent symptoms of this disease: great prostration; the patient lies helplessly upon his back, as in bad typhoid or typhus fever, and at last falls into a state of intense collapse; this prostration is increased by profuse perspiration and obstinate diarrhœa; the tongue is dry and brown, and there is often much irritability of the stomach, indicated by nausea and frequent vomiting. The nervous symptoms are very characteristic; the patient appears drowsy and apathetic, and sensibility seems to be lost. There is low muttering delirium, with short intervals during which the patient seems conscious and discourses rationally. There is rarely much restlessness or violent delirium. The frequently repeated fits of rigors or chills so characteristic of pyæmia are generally absent in this disease. The patient sinks slowly, and during the last twenty-four or thirty-six hours of life is in a state of coma and collapse, during which the action of the heart and lungs is carried on very feebly and almost imperceptibly.

Serous Apoplexy is a term often used, but it is a wrong expression; such cases are nearly always due to chronic Bright's disease, and should be called renal coma. See **APOPLEXY** and **COMA**.

Serpentary consists of the dried root of the *Aristolochia serpentaria*, a native of the United States. It also goes by the name of Virginia snake-root, and must not be confounded with the black snake-root, also growing in America. The part employed is the root or root-stock with the rootlets attached. These are of a pure brown color, and have a peculiar odor and taste something resembling camphor. It contains bitter matter, a volatile oil, and some resin. Its preparations are an infusion and a tincture. Serpentary acts as a stimulant; some men think much of it, some but little. It seems in the hands of some to do good in certain forms of indigestion and certain conditions of the bowels. It also acts on the skin as a stimulant, though not very powerfully. It seems to do good in chronic rheumatism and subacute gout. The tincture is commonly employed in doses of a drachm. The powder and infusion are not often given.

Serpents, Bites of. See **SNAKES, BITES OF**.

Serum. When blood is drawn from a vessel of the body it separates into two portions: the solid part is called the clot; the liquid part is called the serum. The serum is a clear, yellowish fluid, and differs from the liquor sanguinis in not containing any fibrine. See **BLOOD**.

Setons. By a seton is meant a long wound artificially made under the skin, the walls of which wound are kept in a state of irritation and suppuration by the presence of some foreign body. It differs from an issue in being a tubular wound *under* the skin, and not an *open* ulcer. A seton may be established by transfixing a pinched-up fold of skin by a large flat needle armed with a strand of cotton or silk thread, or by passing a bistoury through the base of the fold and then carrying the thread through the canal thus made, by means of a small-eyed probe. After the thread has been allowed to remain at rest for two or three days and has set up irritation and some discharge, it is pulled a little further through the wound, so that a fresh portion may be included and the soiled portion be cut away. This manœuvre is repeated every second or third day, and when the strand is almost used up a fresh strand is attached and substituted for it. Instead of cotton or silk thread many surgeons use a small flat band of india rubber, which is less liable to become clogged

by dry and offensive-smelling discharge. Setons are established for the purposes of setting up counter-irritation, and of causing a chronic discharge so as to produce a drain upon the system. With the former object in view they are often useful when applied to the temple in some affections of the eye, and to the back of the ear in cases of deafness. As a means of producing a constant drain upon the system a seton is often established in old people who are threatened with an attack of apoplexy, or who suffer from constitutional disturbance in consequence of the closing by cicatrization of a large chronic ulcer. Chronic abscesses and tumors with fluid contents are often treated by the introduction of a long strand of silk thread. As the fluid flows slowly away from the orifices of the seton, irritation is set up in the walls of the sac, which contract, and are finally glued together by inflammatory conditions.

Sewage. The disposal of sewage is one of the unsettled questions of the present day. Every one is agreed that it should not run into and pollute our rivers, nor is there any doubt as to its great value for agricultural purposes. The real difficulty, then, lies in adopting some means by which all the solid matters shall be retained and given back to the earth for fertilizing purposes, and that this shall be done cheaply and at a remunerative price. At present there are two opposing parties, the one being in favor of irrigation, the other of precipitating the solid matters, and allowing the clear effluent fluid to return into the river or sea. The irrigationists first prepare a piece of land for the purpose by running shallow grooves between the ridges of ground, so that the slush and sewage from the large town shall run all over the field and sink into the earth by downward filtration; in this way the crops are not hurt because they are planted on these ridges, while all the fertilizing properties are removed from the sewage and are retained for the growth of the crops, and the clear water will drain off into a river, or may be carried into the sea. There must be special arrangements made as to the levelling and draining of the land, but these are only matters of detail. Those in favor of precipitation add various substances, as lime, clay, blood, alum, coal-tar, iron, zinc, etc., to the sewage, and this will make it throw down a precipitate. Cream of lime and phosphate of lime answer the purpose very well. The sewage from a large town is conveyed by pipes to the "farm," where there are several tanks and reservoirs ready to receive it; when a tank is partly filled, some precipitant, as lime, etc., is well mixed with it, and the mixture is allowed to stand; in a few hours nearly all the solid matters are thrown down as a dirty, slushy layer at the bottom of the tank, while the supernatant fluid is quite clear; this can then be run off and returned to the soil. To this plan there seem two objections: the first, that the clear effluent fluid contains many substances in solution which really are most fertilizing, and these are more or less wasted by the process; the second, that the slush contains so much water that its conveyance to other parts is expensive; this has been lately remedied by causing the slush to pass slowly over a platform beneath which a fire is burning; as the slush slowly passes along, much water is driven off, and an almost powdery mass is produced; this, of course, increases the cost of production, but then the charge for carriage is diminished, as it is now much more portable. An objection to the irrigationists may rest on the fact that it may be difficult to obtain enough land in the vicinity of the sewage works for the purpose, and the more so near a large town, for it is clear that one cannot go on irrigating a given area beyond a certain amount. The practical difficulty might perhaps be solved by carrying on both processes at the same time, or by allowing the clear, effluent fluid of the precipitants with its fertilizing solu-

ble matter to percolate through the soil, while the solid or semi-solid slush could be sent to more distant parts. It is quite clear that there is no one plan which will do for all places, as the expense would be too great unless the town were of considerable size. In a small place it is well worth while to adopt the plan of earth-closets, by which dry earth is daily mixed with the excreta, and no disagreeable smell results; this might be removed in the dry state once a week, and mixed with the land; it would amply pay a farmer to supply weekly dry earth and to remove the excreta free of charge for the benefit he would derive from an increase in the crops he would grow. Many years will probably elapse before any scheme will work well; the difficulty in all these cases lies in the fact that you may have enormous quantities of slush lying on the land and poisoning the surrounding atmosphere at a time when it may not be wanted for farming operations. It is very important that when sewage is run into the sea it is carried out below low water, and that the pipes have valves so as to prevent any reflux; also that no drain should enter close to the mouth of a river, as the tide will wash it back towards the town, and cover the banks with a most noxious and loathsome slime.

Shaking Palsy, also known as *Paralysis agitans*, is a malady most common in advanced life. In it there is a continued agitation of the body, or certain parts of it, which is worse when the individual is engaged in any pursuit, so that by and by he is incapacitated from all occupations. Commonly it begins in the upper extremities and head, afterwards affecting the lower limbs. The disease is progressive, but advances slowly. Sometimes strychnine and galvanism by the continuous current do good for a time, but as a rule cures are not effected. See PARALYSIS.

Shampooing. See TURKISH BATH.

Sherry. See WINE.

Shingles. See HERPES.

Shock. This condition, which is also called *collapse* and *prostration*, is an immediate result of severe injury, and consists in general depression of bodily power, and in partial or complete arrest of the heart's action, consequent upon an intense and violent impression upon the nervous system. A similar condition is produced by the action of certain poisons.

The following are the symptoms of well-marked shock: the surface of the body cold and very pallid; the bloodless condition of the skin is most evident in the face and lips, presenting a strong contrast to the usually florid appearance of this portion of the body; the forehead is covered by drops of cold, clammy perspiration; the breathing almost imperceptible; the pulse weak, irregular, and in extreme cases imperceptible; great muscular debility — *prostration*; the patient is in a state of stupor, and the sensibility is benumbed.

The symptoms of shock vary very much in degree in different cases, according to the nature of the injury and to the bodily or mental condition of the patient. Their intensity is much increased in cases where there has been much hæmorrhage; then there is more mental disturbance, and the patient presents all the symptoms of severe syncope. In some cases there are nausea, hiccup, and vomiting. In cases of injury to the head resulting in compression or laceration of the brain, the symptoms of shock may be associated with convulsions and palsy.

The duration of shock varies very much. In less extreme cases the symptoms subside in the course of one or two hours; in severe cases they may last for thirty-six hours or two days. In cases of recovery the patient passes from a state of shock to one of perfect or imperfect reaction. When the reaction is

perfect the pulse becomes stronger and fuller, and the breathing deep and well marked. The most favorable signs are returning warmth of the surface of the body and slight restlessness on the part of the patient, with an inclination to lie on his side. In the course of a few hours there may be some fever indicated by a hot skin, a flushed face and bright eye, and a rapid pulse. These symptoms, however, in favorable cases soon pass off, and the complete recovery is established. With imperfect reaction, on the other hand, the febrile symptoms increase in intensity, and then after a time give way to symptoms of nervous excitement and general exhaustion. There are great mental excitement, with or without delirium, muscular trembling, and much restlessness. These symptoms are associated with others, indicating rapid exhaustion, such as vomiting, a cold and moist skin, and a low, fluttering pulse. In bad cases these symptoms increase in intensity, and finally the patient dies in a state resembling coma. In children convulsions often occur during the states of shock and of imperfect reaction. Patients who have been accustomed to take large quantities of beer, wine, or spirits generally present during this state of imperfect reaction all the symptoms of violent *delirium tremens*. In individuals who are naturally weak and delicate, reaction, though favorable in its course, and steadily progressive, may be very slow, so that complete recovery is not attained for several days after the occurrence of the injury.

By far the most frequent cause of shock is injury. *Ceteris paribus*, the more important and necessary to life the injured organ may be, the more intense are the symptoms of shock. Severe and even fatal shock may be caused by injuries which produce no morbid appearances in any part of the body. A blow over the pit of the stomach or compression of the testicle may often give rise to intense and alarming symptoms. In railway accidents shock is often produced without any visible hurt or subsequent symptoms of injuries to internal organs. Sudden and violent injuries to limbs, with extensive crushing of the soft parts, and compound fractures are always followed by shock. The most intense shock resulting from visible injuries is probably met with after burns and scalds, either when a considerable depth of soft structure has been destroyed, or when the injury, though superficial, has involved a considerable extent of the surface of the body. A very superficial scald is almost always fatal in children, when a considerable portion of the skin covering the front of the chest and abdomen has been thus burnt. Intense pain in connection with any kind of injury generally causes much shock. With gun-shot wounds there is generally well-marked shock, which is favored or intensified by the circumstances under which it is received. Professor Longmore remarks on this point that panic may lead to severe symptoms of shock, although the wound is not of a very serious character. "A soldier," he says, "having his thoughts carried away from himself, his whole frame stimulated to the utmost height of excitement by the continued scenes and circumstances of the fight, when he feels himself wounded is suddenly recalled to a sense of personal danger; and if he be seized with doubt whether his wound is mortal, depression as low as his excitement was high may immediately follow." In all cases of shock following injury the symptoms are modified by the mental and bodily condition of the patient, by the nature of the accident and the circumstances under which it has taken place, and by the amount of disturbance to the nervous system and the organs of the chest. Much loss of blood increases to a considerable extent the intensity of shock. Symptoms resembling those of traumatic shock may be produced by the action of narcotic and corrosive poisons, and also by intense pain caused by disease.

The chief indications in the treatment of severe shock are to keep up the action of the heart and lungs, and to maintain the temperature of the body until the effects of the sudden and violent impression upon the brain and nervous system have passed off. In a case where there has not been much hæmorrhage, and where no large wound is present from which bleeding might be likely to occur before the arrival of a medical man, the patient should at once be placed in bed between warm blankets; a bottle of hot water should be placed near the feet, and one under each arm-pit; if suitable stone bottles are not at hand, bricks or any other bodies which will retain heat for a time should be used. Care must be taken to prevent burning of the patient's skin by wrapping the heated bottles or bricks in flannel. Brandy should be administered frequently, and in small quantities, the spirit being slightly diluted with hot water. If there be much nausea or vomiting, an injection should at once be made into the rectum of beef-tea and brandy, or milk and brandy. When the shock is so intense that the breathing ceases or becomes almost imperceptible, an attempt should be made at artificial respiration according to the methods described in the article on Drowning.

In cases of shock associated with profuse hæmorrhage, brandy should not be administered very freely, nor should much warmth be applied to the surface of the body until the bleeding vessels have been closed either by ligature or by pressure.

The treatment of the serious symptoms indicative of imperfect reaction should consist in supporting the system and preventing fatal exhaustion on the one hand, and in allaying nervous irritability and producing sleep by large doses of sedative drugs on the other hand.

Short-sightedness. Myopia, or short-sightedness, is an opposite condition of the eye to long-sightedness. To individuals who are short-sighted, objects appear indistinct until they are brought close to the eyes, and there is great difficulty in reading even large type at ordinary distances. This impairment of vision when the eyes are much used is often associated with symptoms of irritation of the retina and the parts within the eyes, and the patient complains of pain and a sense of fatigue in the eyes, and intolerance of light; objects are obscured by a yellow or light brown mist, or are partially blotted out from the field of vision, and much trouble may be caused by vivid flashes of light appearing before the eyes, and by motes or *muscæ volitantes*. The vessels in front of the eyeball are distended, and the lids become red and inflamed. It has been stated that cataract frequently comes on in short-sighted individuals. In most instances both eyes are myopic, but very often one eye is more myopic than the other. If the eyes be much used the acuteness of vision diminishes rapidly as age advances, and the individual may finally become amaurotic. This condition, though not usually discovered until the age of fourteen years, is due, in the majority of instances, to a congenital anomaly in the conformation of the eyeball. The membranes at the back part of the eyeball, in the region occupied by the optic nerve and yellow spot being thinner than in the normal condition, are bulged backwards, so as to extend the long axis of the eye, and to separate the retina to too great a distance from the cornea. In consequence of this extension of the eyeball, rays of light proceeding from external objects are brought to a focus before they reach the retina or visual membrane. The eye of a short-sighted individual, when the impairment of vision is due to this anomaly, is egg-shaped and elongated from before backwards, and the sclerotic and choroid at the back part of the globe are thinned and distended. In some few cases short-sightedness is due to

abnormal convexity of the cornea and crystalline lens. It is still doubtful whether short-sightedness may not be produced through close study and prolonged observation of minute objects. Sir William Lawrence once, when attending a book sale, was struck by the number of persons wearing spectacles: out of twenty-three gentlemen in the room, he found that twelve had spectacles on. This surgeon learnt also that in one college in Oxford thirty-two out of one hundred and twenty-seven students used either a hand-glass or spectacles. Individuals who find themselves becoming short-sighted should refrain from study and examination of small and near objects, and take as much exercise as possible in the open air. When reading they should carefully avoid stooping, and hold the head upright. When a tendency to short-sightedness has been discovered in a child, the chin ought to be supported by some apparatus. Patients in reading should first place a book with large type as far from the eyes as may be compatible with fairly distinct vision, and then day by day gradually increase the distance until they are able to see the letters distinctly at a distance of thirteen or fourteen inches, the ordinary focal length. In severe cases of short-sightedness, and when the patients cannot read without difficulty, it is necessary to have recourse to spectacles furnished with concave lenses, which increase the divergence of the rays of light, and remove their focus to a point at a greater distance from the front of the eye.

Shortness of Breath is a common symptom in many diseases of the heart and lungs. See **DYSPŒA**.

Sialogogues are substances which promote the flow of saliva: they are hardly used in medicine. Chief among sialogogues is horse-radish, which is used mainly as a condiment. Pellitory is also powerful this way, as is ordinary mustard. The mere motion of the jaws in chewing acts this way, so that masticating anything or chewing gum will excite salivation.

Sick Headache. See **HEADACHE**.

Sick-rooms should be as capacious as possible, because then the patient has more air to breathe, and it does not require renewal so often as the air in a small room does, and thus a draught is prevented. A fair amount of ventilation is carried on by the door, windows, and fireplace, but at least twice a day the windows should be opened so as to cleanse the room. If the patient can leave the room for a short time, so as to allow of a free current of air, so much the better; if not, the patient should be lightly covered over, so as not to feel any draught. In cases of fevers and any contagious disorders, it is best to remove from the room all unnecessary articles, as curtains, hangings, carpets, etc., and let there be disinfectants about. (See **DISINFECTANTS**.) In chronic cases the sick-room should be made as cheerful as possible, and the amount of light should be regulated so as to please the patient; in cold weather the fire should be kept nice and bright; when possible, flowers should be placed in the room. But there are a hundred little details and comforts which a practiced nurse will look after. A thermometer should be in the room so as to have the temperature properly regulated.

Sight. This is a special function of the optic nerve, by which we become acquainted with the world around us. See **EYE** and **VISION**.

Silk, Oiled. A very useful preparation of silk, which renders it impervious to water or grease, and is chiefly used in surgery to lay over dressings of wounds so as to keep the lint, saturated with water, from becoming dry by evaporation. Less expensive textures are prepared from india rubber, but they have all a disagreeable smell, which does not exist in oiled silk.

Simaruba is the bark of the simaruba, or mountain damson of Jamaica. It

grows throughout the West Indies, but is no longer official. The bark itself used to be imported in long tough pieces; its color was rather pale, its epidermis rough; the taste is very bitter. Being so tough and fibrous it was not easily managed, and was really never much used. Its properties seem to depend on a bitter principle similar to that contained in quassia, and as quassia is so much more easily managed simaruba has been expunged from the Pharmacopœia. It may be used in the same way as quassia.

Skeleton. The skeleton of a full-grown human being consists of two hundred distinct bones, exclusive of the little bones in the internal ear. They are thus distributed:—

The spine	26 bones.
Skull	8 “
Face	14 “
Ribs and breast-bone	26 “
Upper extremity	64 “
Lower extremity	62 “

These bones are divided into four classes, known as *Long*, *Short*, *Flat*, and *Irregular*.

The *Long Bones* are those which exist in the limbs, and are employed in locomotion; their characteristics are, that they consist of a *shaft* and two *articular extremities*, these extremities being covered with what is termed articular cartilage, and being capable of mutual movement upon each other by one or another form of joint, the gliding movements of such joints being assisted by the presence of bags containing joint oil (*synovia*), which is placed between these articular cartilages. The shaft of a long bone is cylindrical, or nearly so, and its extremities are expanded. The shaft consists of compact tissue, whilst the extremities are composed of spongy tissue, having a thin layer of compact tissue coated over them. The long bones are the cubit, the two bones of the fore-arm, the thigh bone, the shin and splint bones, the bones of the fingers and toes, and the collar bone.

Short Bones. These are compact, strong bones, having several articular surfaces for mutual adaptation, and are found in those parts of the body where strength and limited motion are required, such as in the wrist, bones of ankle and instep. They consist of spongy tissue, with a coating of compact structure.

Flat Bones. These bones afford broad flat surfaces for the attachment of muscles, and for the protection of cavities; they consist of two layers of compact tissue, containing a layer of spongy tissue between them. They are the skull bones, blade bones, haunch bones, breast bones, and ribs.

Irregular Bones are those which, as their name would suggest, cannot be grouped with the previously named, such as the bones of the spine, jaw bones, and several of those bones which make up the skull.

The natural position of the human skeleton is erect, and this is in great measure due to combined muscular action; moreover, the natural architecture of the skeleton is such as to adjust its own centre of gravity: thus all those joints which transmit weight to the ground lie in one vertical plane, and such a line would be described as passing from the top of the head, through the joints between the head and first bone of the spine, through that between the last bone of the vertebræ and the sacrum, and through those between the sacrum and haunch bone, the hip, knee, and ankle. (See LOCOMOTION.) The spine, consisting of a great number of bones, peculiarly articulated together by interposed elastic cushions, increases in size from above downwards, and, moreover, possesses several well-marked curves. The object of these cushions

and curves is to receive the shock of sudden blows and falls, and to disperse their effects; again, the curves are arranged alternately, so as to distribute the weight with greatest advantage to the centre of gravity of the body, which passes through all the curves, and falls on the centre of the base of the column. It will be observed that all the bones of the limbs are slightly curved, thus assisting in the individual and mutual transmission of shock. The pelvis (sacrum and haunch bones) is very broad and strong in man, and the plane of its arch is in such a direction that the weight is transmitted vertically from the sacrum to the heads of the thigh bones. The thigh bone, being curved inwards, allows of the weight of the body being brought under the pelvis, and transmitted to the broad expanded ends of the bones forming the knee-joint. The foot, in its turn, consists of an arch, or rather a double arch, which receives the transmitted weight at its crown directly through the leg bones. Thus it will be seen that the upper limbs take no part in the maintenance of this natural upright condition, the composition of the skeleton being so arranged as to be subservient to it.

Skin. The skin forms the external covering of the body: there is an upper layer called the epidermis, or cuticle, which is made up of flat, rounded cells, and which are being always shed off gradually and replaced by new ones; beneath this is the tough cutis, or true skin, which is chiefly made of fibrous tissue; in the skin are numerous hair follicles and sebaceous or sweat glands. The skin not only serves as a coat to protect internal organs, but also other useful purposes: it eliminates a large quantity of water daily, which is called perspiration or sweat, and this is always going on, although, unless violent exercise be taken, it is insensibly carried on. Carbonic acid, urea, and fatty matters are also excreted by the skin to a certain degree. When a blister is applied, it is the epidermis which is raised, while a serous fluid is formed under it; so again, when the skin peels after scarlet fever, it is only the upper layer of the epidermis that is shed. To enable the skin to act properly, it must be kept quite clean, although this is very seldom done; cold-water bathing is not enough, but an occasional hot bath must be taken so as to cleanse the pores thoroughly. The skin is liable to many diseases, but only the names need be mentioned here, and the reader must refer to the articles on those subjects for further information.

- (1.) Those diseases which begin or appear as pimples or papules: strophulus, lichen, and prurigo.
- (2.) Those diseases which are vesicular at first, or begin with a little blister or watery head: eczema, herpes, miliaria, sudamina.
- (3.) Those diseases which are pustular, or contain a little matter: impetigo, ecthyma, and small-pox.
- (4.) Those depending on the presence of a parasite, either animal or vegetable: ringworm, itch, etc. See ECTOZOA, EPIPHYTA, and PARASITES.
- (5.) Those diseases attended with tubercles, or raised lumps, larger than a pimple: acne, molluscum, lupus, cancer, yaws, elephantiasis.
- (6.) Those attended by too much or too little coloring matter in the skin, and forming, therefore, white or dark colored spots: leucoderma, freckles, vitiligo, xanthelasma, Addison's disease.
- (7.) Those diseases where the skin is harsh and rough: ichthyosis, xeroderma.
- (8.) Those diseases in which there are hæmorrhages under the skin, and so purple spots or patches are seen which do not disappear on pressure: purpura, scurvy, bruises, malignant disorders.

(9.) Those diseases which are attended with fever, and where there is a rash, as in the exanthemata: scarlet fever, measles, erysipelas, etc.

Skin-grafting. This consists of removing some scales of epithelium from a healthy portion of skin, and applying them to an old ulcer which will not heal readily; these scales thus grow and form new centres, from which a healthy cicatrization will presently ensue.

Sleeplessness, technically known as *insomnia*, is one of the most troublesome conditions with which we are called upon to deal. Sleep is absolutely essential to all, for the repose and repair of the nervous centres, which in our waking hours are constantly, though unknown to us, engaged in the fulfilment of certain important functions. In early life the greater part of our time is occupied in eating and sleeping. In adult life about one-third of our time is passed in this manner, but elderly people often suffer from sleeplessness.

Sleep is ordinarily preceded by a feeling of languor and heaviness, during which we see some of the unobserved functions of the nervous system make themselves apparent. Thus, first of all, the eyelids droop; we are not aware of any strain in keeping them open, yet the moment our attention, involuntary though it be, is taken off, they gradually sink. So too the head, ordinarily held erect, falls forwards, and the limbs fall into the easiest posture. Even if the individual lies down, it will be noticed that as sleep comes on a different posture is assumed, one which allows of the relaxation of all his limbs and all his muscles. The respirations too are slower, gentler, and more prolonged; they are carried out with the least possible amount of work, and the same may be said of the heart. Sleep, then, might be defined as the condition of least action in the human body, mentally and physically.

It is evident that interfering with this repose, which is absolutely necessary for the perfect nutrition of the body, must be fearfully exhausting, especially if there is continuous bodily and mental exertion. Indeed, death may result from continuous want of sleep, and this is sometimes had recourse to as a punishment in China. Continued sleeplessness is therefore a most serious thing; it is often the first indication of insanity, and is one of the most troublesome symptoms of violently insane persons. Mental anxiety frequently banishes sleep, but when the body is worn out, sleep comes and relieves the sufferer. Violent passions, though for a time dispelling sleep, ultimately bring it on in the same way through bodily exhaustion.

To procure sleep, especially of a sound and refreshing kind, is often of the very highest importance. If any one is about to undergo severe mental or bodily exertion, a good sound sleep is of even greater importance than a good meal. Indeed, sleep is of essential importance to enable all to perform their allotted tasks, and so a few words on the best means for procuring sleep may be of value.

Dyspeptics are seldom sound sleepers, and in many cases the first thing to be done is to get the digestion in good order. This little fact shows the importance of dealing with every case on its own merits, and not by mere routine. Thus, we have known an individual who passed sleepless or worse than sleepless nights, and was troubled with evil dreams and nightmare as soon as his eyes were closed, have chloral administered. As a consequence, the dreams and nightmare were worse than ever, but a blue pill and a black draught speedily secured sound and refreshing sleep. Constipation and interference with the functions of the liver are serious enemies to satisfactory repose.

To many, a due amount of exercise in the open air is absolutely indispensable if sleep is to be procured, and it is often observed that a buffeting with the

wind causes sleep sooner than any other form of exertion. The diet too must be attended to, if sleep is to be refreshing; here every man must be a law to himself, for what sometimes soothes and comforts one man may excite another, and altogether prevent sleep. There is, however, one great rule, and that is, never to go to sleep with an undigested meal in the stomach, if it be at all a heavy one. To this end many do better by making their chief meal early in the day, and only taking a light meal in the evening. Tea and coffee taken late in the day are particularly prejudicial to the interests of sleep. The influence of these, however, differs in different individuals: to some tea is more stimulating than coffee; to others the reverse is the case.

Going to bed at a certain regular hour, be that what it may, is powerfully conducive to sleep; habit here, as in other things, becomes all-powerful. It is, too, advisable to have thoroughly done with the work of the day some time before going to bed. If that work has been of a bodily description, the rest will often be enough of itself; if it has been head-work, a change is often best. For many individuals there is no preparation for sleep equal to a pipe and a novel; to others this would be poison.

For refreshing sleep, it is essential that the bedroom be well ventilated, and many who make it a regular practice to sleep with the windows open find it of great value. Undoubtedly the refreshing nature of the sleep is enhanced by fresh air. Then, too, the bed should be in the middle of the room, and not in a corner of it; no curtain of any kind should surround it. Feather beds are an abomination; a good firm mattress is best. The pillows should be adjusted to the height of the shoulders, so that when one lies in the natural position on one side, the head is in a line with the rest of the body; the neck straight, not to be bent either upwards or downwards.

To many a "night-cap" is essential, be it a glass of wine, a drink of ale, or a tumbler of grog. If indulged in with discretion, there is nothing to be said against the practice, except this, — should the individual be so situated as to have to go without his accustomed stimulant, he will most probably pass a sleepless night.

The great thing, in most cases, to procure sleep is to obtain absolute rest of mind. To men of active brain, this is sometimes singularly difficult, and many plans have been proposed to overcome the difficulty. They all consist in this, in attending to something of absolutely no interest, and which is of a dull, uniform nature.

Of course all these things fail, especially in the presence of pain, and then more powerful means must be tried. Chief among these are opium, morphia, and chloral hydrate, but this we do say, that no man ought to take either or any of these on his own responsibility, for thereby habits are readily acquired which may be hard or even impossible to get rid of. If ordinary means and ordinary remedies do not suffice, the sufferer ought to consult some one of skill, in whom he has full confidence; that is important.

Slough. The dead part of the tissue of the body which is separated and thrown off by the healthy part after inflammation. It often becomes necessary, when this process is taking place, to assist nature by removing this source of annoyance, and to prevent the foul odor that arises from it by the use of disinfectant lotions, such as weak solutions of Condy's fluid or carbolic acid.

Small-pox, or **VARIOLA**, is a febrile, eruptive, and contagious disorder, which in past times raged with much violence in this country, but in recent periods has been vastly controlled by the discovery of vaccination.

History: About its origin not much is known; the earliest records mention

a disease which was probably small-pox as far back as the sixth century; since then it has appeared with more or less virulence at various periods.

Varieties: The most common varieties are the *discrete*, in which the pustules are distinct; the *confluent*, in which the pustules run together; the *malignant*, which is often associated with purpura and an eruption resembling measles — a very dangerous form; the *modified*, which comes on in those partially protected by vaccination, and a kind that runs a very mild course. In cases of small-pox there is: (1.) The stage of incubation, which lasts twelve days from the date of receiving the poison. (2.) The stage of eruptive fever and invasion, lasting forty-eight hours. (3.) The stage of maturation, wherein the rash is fully developed, lasting about nine days. (4.) The stage of secondary fever or decline, lasting a variable time, according to the severity of the disease. Discrete small-pox is the simplest form of the disease, and is rarely attended with danger to human life; confluent small-pox destroys the greatest number of lives, and may prove fatal to as many as 50 per cent. In the distinct or discrete form the primary fever is less intense than in the confluent form; in the latter, there is often delirium, and more especially in those who are intemperate, such as draymen, potmen, tailors, compositors, etc. The malignant variety is terribly fatal; the blood seems profoundly poisoned from the first, and is more fluid than usual; bleeding from the mouth, nose, and bowels is not uncommon; in women, there is also bleeding from the womb, and if they are pregnant, abortion will ensue. In modified small-pox, the patient is often able to go about the whole time, and the rash may suddenly decline on the fourth or fifth day, and recovery follow.

Symptoms: The disease begins with shivering or rigors, pain in the back, vomiting, thirst, headache, and a general feeling of indisposition; in children, convulsions may come on. In many cases the rash of small-pox in vaccinated cases is preceded by a more or less scarlet or roseolous rash which is mottled over the body. If the finger be pressed on the forehead, a shotty feeling may be noticed, for the rash of small-pox generally commences there; at first a pimple forms, but afterwards a pustule, and then it dries and scabs over, and leaves a pit or depression behind. When the rash comes out, the temperature falls, but rises again about the eighth or ninth day; in mild cases, however, this secondary fever is hardly perceptible. The eruption usually appears first on the forehead, face, and wrists, and then on the rest of the body, coming out on the legs and feet about two days later. The eruption takes about eight days to arrive at its full development; during this time there is much swelling of the face and eyelids, so that the patient cannot see for a few days; in bad confluent cases, the face seems covered with a mask, and a disagreeable odor proceeds from the body. Boils are apt to form in cases of confluent small-pox; the patient is also subject to pleurisy, pneumonia, and bronchitis; sometimes the tongue is much swollen and dry, and the patient may be unable to close the mouth or to speak; this is a very bad symptom. Inflammation of the ear, followed by an abscess, is not uncommon in this disorder, and erysipelas, gangrene, and pyæmia are now and then met with. Inflammation of the eye and ulceration of the cornea may add to the general mischief. For a pustule to form on the eye is very rare, but it is common to see one in the soft or hard palate. Small-pox may be mistaken for measles, but in the latter disease there is running at the eyes and nose and sneezing, and the rash comes out about the fourth day; it may be mistaken for chicken-pox, but in this disease there is little or no fever, the rash comes out in twenty-four hours, is vesicular and not shotty, more abundant on the trunk, and not so much on the face and forehead.

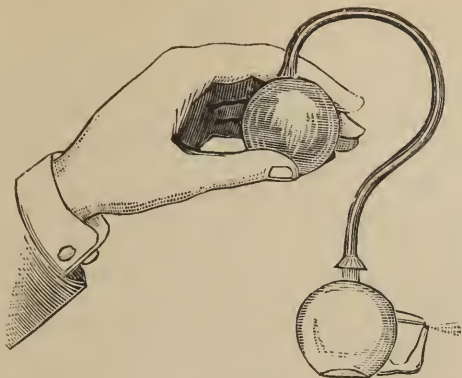


FIG. CXXXI.

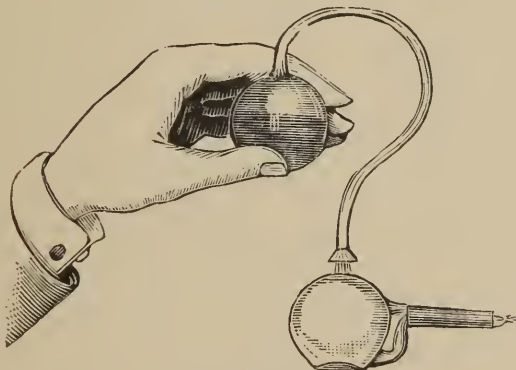


FIG. CXXXII.

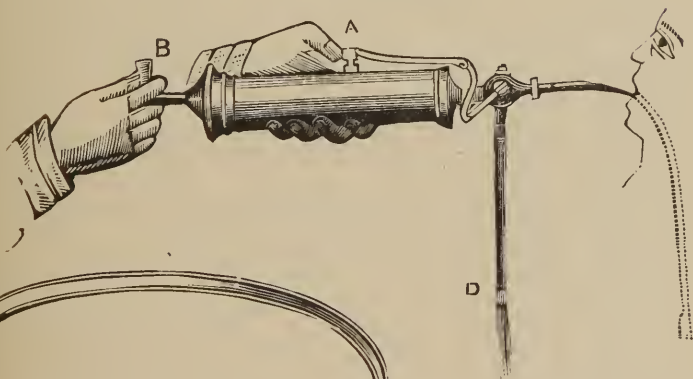


FIG. CXXXIII.

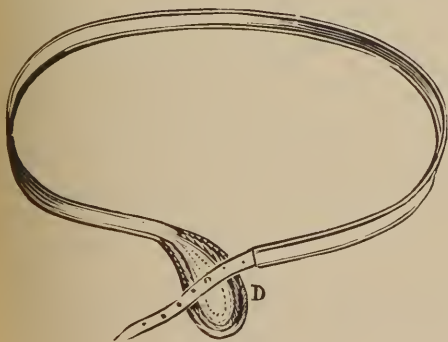


FIG. CXXXIV.

Mortality: The death-rate of confluent small-pox is 50 per cent., and of distinct small-pox four per cent. Confluent small-pox is very rare in those who are vaccinated. Age has an influence on the disease, for it is most fatal in children and old people, but least fatal between 10 and 15 years of age. Small-pox is decidedly an infectious and contagious disorder: riding in a cab or omnibus in which a patient has been recently, or even passing one in the street, will give the disease; a mild case may give rise to a severe one, and *vice versa*. It may attack an individual a second time, but this is a very rare occurrence.

Treatment: There is no medicine which can check this disorder. The patient should be at once isolated, and it is best, when an epidemic is about, that small hospitals should be built away from other dwellings, where these cases can be treated and the spread of the disorder diminished. For diet, they may have milk, tea, gruel and beef-tea, chicken-broth, and, in fact, the treatment which has been laid down for fevers generally. There should be great pains taken to ventilate the room without having too much draught, and keeping it at a temperature of 60°. Great cleanliness must be observed, and all linen, clothes, etc., must be disinfected after being used. Bed-curtains, carpets, and hangings of any kind must be dispensed with. Flour, starch, or hair powder may be abundantly peppered over the face and body to relieve the itching and discomfort, and to absorb any acrid discharge. It is doubtful if any good will arise from using anything to prevent pitting; gutta serena in chloroform does no good, but if the face be washed over in the early stage with nitrate of silver it may lessen the marking; olive oil, cold cream, and glycerine and water will relieve the patient when they are locally applied. After recovery, the stains are shallow and of a brownish color, becoming paler after a few months.

In the article on Vaccination, the subject of the prevention of small-pox is very fully entered into, and therefore need not be repeated here; that article should be read with this one, if the reader is anxious to understand the relations of the two disorders.

The number of deaths from small-pox in a year varies very much, according to the prevalence of the epidemic.

For information with regard to disinfection, etc., see **SANITARY REGULATIONS**.

Smell. This is a special function of the olfactory nerves, which are two in number, and are distributed over the lining membrane of the nose.

Smoking. See **TOBACCO**.

Snakes, Bites of. In warm countries the number of venomous snakes is large, and the poison they secrete much more active and greater in quantity than in cooler climes. The more rapidly the symptoms of poison appear after the bite of a snake, the more dangerous they are likely to be. The two fangs of the reptile commonly enter and produce two minute wounds, from which only one or two drops of blood may at first issue. A smarting, severe, burning pain is immediately perceived, the part begins to swell, and a puffiness almost to the bursting of the skin spreads in a short time over the whole limb. There is fever, often with delirium, small pulse, pain in the region of the heart, and convulsions. These symptoms are attended with a feeling of anxiety and lassitude, laborious respiration, thirst, nausea, vomiting, and syncope. Death from the bite of a viper has been known to occur in thirty-six hours. If the individual survive the first effects, the wounded part may become livid and gangrenous, and he may sink under the irritative fever set up. According to Fontaine, out of more than sixty cases of viper bites only two were fatal, and in one of these gangrene commenced in the wound in three days,

and the person died in twenty days. In one instance a woman aged sixty-four died in thirty-six hours, after being bitten on the thigh by a viper. Such serious effects from the bite of a common snake are, however, very uncommon; with the exception of slight local and general irritation, it is rare to hear of any ill effects following the bite of a common viper. Not so with the more formidable snakes of other countries. In India and the East great numbers of persons annually lose their lives through the bites of poisonous snakes. The rattle-snake in America, the cobra di capello in India, and other smaller venomous reptiles, are well known and dreaded.

The treatment in case of a bite from a poisonous snake should first be the application of a ligature between the part bitten and the heart, or of a cupping glass, in order to prevent absorption. The wound should be enlarged and well washed. If absorption has taken place, and the limb is swollen, the whole of the skin may be smeared with oil, and attention directed to the constitutional symptoms. Brandy and ammonia should be given to prevent depression. Strong acetic acid, which coagulates the poison, may be applied, when the person is seen soon after the accident. There is no known antidote to the poison of the cobra. The serpent charmers of the East appear to secure themselves from injury by extracting the poison bags under the fangs, or by causing the snake to exhaust itself by biting other animals, before handling it.

Sneezing is a convulsive action of the respiratory muscles, caused by irritation of some part of the lining membrane of the nostrils, either by the presence of some particles of matter, such as dust or snuff, or owing to the congestion of the membrane induced by what is called a cold in the head.

Snuff is usually composed of dried and powdered tobacco, but many herbs are used in the same way, and are sold under the name of cephalic snuffs, for headaches and the like. A pinch of snuff may sometimes be useful in relieving the irritation of the lining membrane of the nose and head by sneezing, but when taken to excess snuff is extremely injurious.

Soap, as used in medicine, is of two kinds, hard and soft; both are made from olive oil, but into hard soap soda enters as an ingredient, into soft soap potash. Olive oil consists mainly of two substances, olein and palmetin; these being made up of oleic acid and palmetic acid combined with glycerine. If now to either of these an alkali be added, what is called saponification takes place; the acids combine with the alkalies, and glycerine is set free. The substance is no longer a fat; it is a soap. Hard soap is grayish-white in color, but that commonly used, called Castile soap, is veined and marbled. Soft soap, again, is a semi-fluid mass resembling honey. It is yellow and semi-transparent, often showing white points where crystals have begun to form. These soaps ought to be well neutralized by the alkali, so as to have no greasiness about them.

Hard soap is employed in making soap cerate plaster and soap plaster, and in the preparation of a useful liniment commonly known as opodeldoc. This liniment contains hard soap, camphor, oil of rosemary, spirit, and water. Soft soap is used in turpentine liniment. The intention of the soap in this, and its addition to many other liniments, is to enable the part to which it is to be applied to be well rubbed without suffering from the results of friction on the skin. In these cases it is the rubbing which does the good, not the liniment.

Hard soap is often used for a basis for pill-making, but the other ingredients ought to be carefully selected. Thus, some substances, as resins of a purgative kind, are best given with an alkali; substances of an acid nature, again, should not be given with soap. Soap and water is a favorite enema with some practitioners, but the soap in that case is nearly useless; it is the mechanical

result of the water which produces the desired motion, only the soap may soften the parts concerned.

Soda, as an alkali, is used as liquor sodæ, that is, solution of caustic soda. This is made by heating carbonate of soda with slaked lime, when caustic soda is set free. This liquid is colorless, and has an intensely burning taste. The solution, when evaporated to dryness, constitutes caustic soda or hydrate of soda. The solution is powerfully alkaline, and might be used in a good many cases instead of liquor potassæ, but this last substance seems to be preferred for internal use. The caustic soda in a solid form may be used in the same way as caustic potass for destroying the edges of ulcers, etc. It does not melt so readily, and so is not apt to run on to places where it is not desired, but it is not so much used as the other.

Carbonate of soda, or washing soda, is of great importance economically, not much medically, save for cleanliness. It is now made from common salt, but used to be made from sea-weed ashes. It occurs in large irregularly crystalline masses, which, when dried, yield up their water of crystallization and fall into powder. This is dried carbonate of soda. Neither is often used internally. The soda salt, mainly used for its alkalinity, is the

Bicarbonate of soda, which occurs only in powder. It is only slightly alkaline, and is not at all caustic. The preparations are an effervescing solution — medicinal soda-water — and a lozenge. Ordinary soda-water contains no soda, only carbonic acid; if it is desired to have soda in it, the specially prepared soda-water must be used. Bicarbonate of soda is much used as an antacid, and to render other substances alkaline. It sits better on the stomach than bicarbonate of potash. It does not act so much on the kidneys, and is not given in acute rheumatism. For ordinary antacid purposes, especially to allay heart-burn, it is more used than the potash salt. The dose of bicarbonate of soda is from five to thirty grains, but more may be given, though seldom necessary.

Sulphate of soda, better known as Glauber's salt, is a substance which undeservedly has fallen out of repute. It is a waste process in making hydrochloric acid; it is also found abundantly in certain mineral waters, as well as in sea-water. The salt occurs, when pure, in prisms, and is colorless, transparent, and neutral. Its taste is exceedingly bitter, and given internally acts as a purgative, producing copious watery motions. It is the most important purgative constituent of many mineral waters. It may be given in doses of two drachms to half an ounce. It is best given mixed with some other purgative.

Acetate of soda is used only in the preparation of arseniate and phosphate of iron. By itself it is hardly ever used, acetate of potash taking its place.

Sulphite of soda is much more important, not for its soda, but for its sulphurous acid. In making it, sulphurous acid is passed through carbonate of soda to saturation. It exists in prisms which have a slight odor of sulphurous acid, readily soluble in water. It is given internally in the same cases as sulphurous acid, especially to arrest vegetable growth in the form of sarcinæ, etc. Externally it may be used as a lotion, where the acid would not be desirable. The dose is twenty grains to a drachm.

Hyposulphite of soda is frequently employed in the same way as the sulphite, but in the Pharmacopœia it is introduced only for analytic purposes. It occurs in crystals readily soluble in water. Sometimes it is used as a mouth-wash.

Nitrate of soda is a very deliquescent salt, and so cannot be made use of for gunpowder. It is used only in making arseniate of soda.

Phosphate of soda, or tasteless purging salt, is got by adding to a solution of bone earth in sulphuric acid, carbonate of soda to neutralization, or more. The salt then formed appears in fine large crystals of a saline taste. In good large doses it purges, and, having no disagreeable taste, is very useful for children and delicate persons. It requires to be given in doses of half an ounce or so. It is best given in soup or broth, in which it is as nearly as possible tasteless. In smaller doses it acts on the kidneys, but is not much used this way. The dose is twenty or thirty grains.

Chlorinated soda owes its efficacy not to the soda it contains, but to the chlorine. It is a bleaching solution constituted in the same way as bleaching powder, and is used for similar purposes. It is alkaline in reaction, and is sometimes made into a poultice. Internally, it has been given to get rid of fetid sloughs in the alimentary tract, but is better used as a gargle, as in ulcerated mouths and sore throats. Externally, it may be used, much diluted, as a wash to fetid sores. It is not much given internally. The dose is ten or twenty drops, freely diluted.

Chloride of sodium, or common salt, is more important as a food than a medicine. If not used, ill-health follows, the bowels get disordered, and worms form. In large doses it is emetic, and it may even give rise to dangerous consequences. It is chiefly used as an emetic in cases of poisoning where no other remedy is at hand. Two or three tablespoonfuls may be given well stirred about in lukewarm water, followed by copious draughts of the same. Warm salt-water baths are frequently useful in chronic rheumatic pains. See SALT.

Citro-tartarate of soda is a salt in many respects similar to Rochelle salt, which contains tartaric acid only. It is this substance, in the granulated form, which is commonly called citrate of magnesia. If well prepared and well kept, it constitutes a good laxative and sits well on the stomach. If not kept in carefully-stoppered bottles, the carbonic acid is gradually given off, and it will not effervesce. The dose is about a drachm or two drachms. See ROCHELLE SALT.

Soda-water, a well-known effervescing beverage, containing properly a weak solution of bicarbonate of soda with carbonic acid gas, which is pumped in till the water is well charged with it. It is then bottled, tightly corked, and wired. In many cases of fever and thirst this is a very pleasant and grateful beverage, and when mixed with a little brandy or wine it forms an exhilarating draught in periods of exhaustion and depression, often being preferable to champagne, as it contains no sugar.

Softening. This is a term generally applied to a disease of the brain, in which the tissue is more or less altered in consistence. See CEREBRAL SOFTENING.

Sore-throat. This is a common symptom in many diseases. (1.) It may accompany an attack of scarlet fever, when there will also be the usual rash on the second day. (See SCARLET FEVER.) (2.) It may come on with an attack of diphtheria, in which case there will be an ashy gray membrane on the fauces and back part of the mouth, without much swelling. (See DIPHTHERIA.) (3.) It may come on in the course of a common cold, and be slightly relaxed, or the throat may be inflamed, and quinsy produced. The best plan is to wrap some warm flannel round the throat, inhale steam by putting the mouth over a jug of boiling water; keep in bed or in a warm room, so as not to breathe in a cold atmosphere, and have something warm at bedtime, so as to encourage a good perspiration. (See QUINSY.) (4.) Relaxing

and damp weather, or living badly and working hard, will in some people produce a relaxed condition of throat. For this two or three glasses of good port wine and swabbing the throat with a solution of tannin and glycerine, or tincture of steel and glycerine, is the best remedy. (5.) Sore-throat is common with costermongers, and those who have to be exposed to all kinds of weathers: they should be treated as if they had quinsy. (6.) Sore-throat now and then comes on in clergymen, but it is very doubtful if it is caused by speaking too much. It is chiefly found among curates and the younger clergy. Cold bathing, out-door exercise, and tonics, with regular living, will generally cure the case. They are generally at the time pale, thin, and out of health. (7.) Sore-throat is common in those who have had syphilis, and in them there is no swelling of the part, but generally ulceration of the tonsils. These ulcers have a grayish surface, are generally symmetrical, and have a rounded outline; there may be also other general symptoms of the disorder, but those who have once had a bad throat are very liable to another slight attack on taking cold. Iodide of potassium and mercury form the best remedy, while the throat should be brushed over with some astringent solution.

Spanish Fly. See CANTHARIDES.

Spasm means the violent and uncontrollable action of some particular set of muscles. Spasms are generally described as of two sorts, namely, *tonic* and *clonic*. In tonic spasms the muscles of a part contract violently, and remain rigid and immovable by the will of the patient for a greater or less length of time. Such contractions occur in tetanus and in ordinary cramp. Clonic spasms, again, consist in sudden contractions and relaxations regularly alternating. The jumping of the legs and arms, which occurs under certain conditions, is an example of this.

Spasms, again, in the ordinary sense of the word as used by the vulgar, mean gripes, and commonly depend on indigestion and constipation. In most cases they are best relieved by a purgative containing a good deal of stimulant substance, such as the essential oils. In children the so-called spasms depend almost invariably on imperfect digestion of food, which ferments in the bowels, and so gives rise to diarrhoea and gripes. To do any permanent good in these cases it is necessary completely to reform the diet, as they are most commonly due to giving starchy food too early, or to the milk given turning sour. Lime-water given along with the milk is a good thing. One particular form of spasm, called *trismus nascentium*, is very fatal to children when newly born. It seems due to a foul atmosphere.

Spasm of Glottis. See LARYNGISMUS STRIDULUS.

Spearmint, which grows naturally in marshy places in this country, is only officinal in the form of oil. This oil is colorless, or pale yellow, and is distilled from the fresh herb. There is an officinal preparation of it, namely, spearmint-water, which may be used as a vehicle for other remedies. The oil is stimulant and carminative, and is given along with purgatives, to prevent them from griping. The dose of the oil is about one or two drops.

Speculum. The real meaning of this word is a mirror or looking-glass. In surgery it is an instrument which is used for widening the natural passages and discovering the nature of disease which cannot be seen by the naked eye. It is chiefly used in cases of disease of the uterus.

Speech, as the main means of communicating our ideas, one to another must be looked upon as one of the most important of human faculties. The same faculty is possessed by some of the lower animals, especially parrots, but in them it is merely imitative. The mechanism of speech is peculiar, — not

confined to any one organ, though mainly depending on movements in those situated at the upper part of the windpipe, called the larynx. In it are situated two bodies, which unite the properties of cords and membranes. These move from before backwards, and can be so adjusted by direct and indirect action of muscles that almost any part of them may be permitted to vibrate, or certain parts only. The cords commonly called the vocal cords are set in motion by means of air ejected from the lung, and according as a greater or less extent of each cord is allowed to vibrate, so a grave or a shrill note is produced. But this, though the origin of voice, is only a small part of speech; most animals possess power of emitting sound so originating, but entirely want the faculty of speech. After the sound is produced by the vocal cord it has to be modulated in the upper portion of the throat and mouth, some sounds being produced in the throat, some by the tongue, some by the teeth, and some by the lips, the ultimate product being articulate speech. But speech also implies a language, if ideas are to be communicated, and here enters a totally new element.

It has been noted that in certain forms of brain disease the faculty of speech is lost. Sometimes this would seem to be due to a want of articulating power, but in others it is a real want of language. This is known as aphasia, and is commonly associated with disease of one particular portion of the brain, and paralysis of one side. The individual is capable apparently of forming ideas, but he cannot express them either by reading or writing. In some cases he will have only a single sentence to express every idea and emotion; sometimes only a single word, which word, in varying tones, is the only means the unhappy patient possesses of communicating with the outer world. As far as the organ of voice is concerned, that is as perfect as ever; but the faculty of language is gone, and to articulate speech is impossible.

Some forms of language cannot be spoken. Thus the emblematic language of the ancient Egyptians and Mexicans, commonly called hieroglyphics, that is, sacred carvings, was of this kind, whilst many savage languages are in an unwritten state. In this way we see that the faculty of speech is something very complex. Into its idea both the function of voice and the power of framing a language which shall contain a sufficient number of symbols to indicate daily wants may enter. The part of the brain where the faculty of language seems to be centred is commonly assumed to be the left posterior frontal convolution. Injury or disease of this part gives rise in most cases to the condition spoken of as aphasia; but any injury or disease which may intervene between this spot and the motor nerve centres which control the motions of the organ of voice may also interfere with the communication of the ideas, elsewhere framed, and commonly conveyed through speech. In this case, however, the individual would be able, if originally educated, to communicate his ideas in writing, which an aphasic individual cannot. There seems to be still another form of loss of speech, where the individual forgets words and letters necessary to communicate ideas. This is commonly spoken of as amnesia, whilst loss of the power of written language is called *agraphia*. These different faculties have yet to be studied carefully; but the knowledge we now possess enables us to understand the complexity and difficulty of the subject.

Spermaceti, which is a nearly pure form of a fat called cetine, is obtained from the head of the sperm whale. The head of this animal is of enormous size, and in cavities in its upper jaw is lodged this substance, mixed with oil. When it cools the spermaceti crystallizes, and the oil is poured off. It occurs in white crystalline masses, and has little odor or taste. It consists of palmetic

acid combined, not with glycerine, but a substance named ethal. Its only preparation is the well-known spermaceti ointment, consisting of spermaceti, white wax, and almond oil. This is largely used as an emollient, and applied to coverings of various kinds to keep them from adhering to sores. Spermaceti is also contained in the blistering paper of the Pharmacopœia.

Spigelia, the root of the *Spigelia Marilandica*, or Carolina pink, a native of North America, is no longer officinal. The root consists of a kind of head, whence are given off many rootlets of a brown color. It contains some oily and bitter matter, and used to be much employed for destroying worms. It is still used for that purpose in the United States. In large doses it purges considerably, and sometimes produces peculiar effects of a narcotic kind. Usually this substance is combined with a purgative when administered, which is best in the form of infusion. The dose is from a drachm to two drachms.

Spina Bifida. This is a congenital swelling situated over some part of the spine. Its most frequent seat is in the region of the loins, but it is occasionally met with at the back of the neck, and less frequently on the back. It is due to arrested growth of the posterior arches of one or more vertebral bones; the membranes which loosely envelop the spinal cord become distended with fluid, and are bulged out through the tissues in the walls of the canal, and form under the skin a soft and rounded tumor. When the malformation affects several of the vertebral bones the base of this tumor is broad, but when only one or two of the arches are deficient, or merely fissured, there is more or less of a pedicle or stalk. The size, conformation, and appearance of the tumor, and the symptoms caused by the malformation, differ very much in different cases. The state of things is usually as follows: in the lumbar region, just above the sacrum, and in the middle line of the back, is a large fluctuating and rounded tumor, evidently containing fluid, and the surface of which is covered by thin and distended skin. At the base of this tumor a fissure, or large hole, can generally be felt in the posterior part of the spinal column. When the child is placed upon its belly the tumor shrinks to a slight extent, and the skin becomes flaccid; in the erect position of the child the tumor swells and the skin becomes stretched and smooth. As the child grows, serious nervous symptoms, such as convulsions and palsy of the lower extremities, make their appearance. In most cases spina bifida terminates fatally, and the patient dies in convulsions, which in some instances are immediately preceded by giving way of the walls of the tumor. The affection, however, does not always cause death; several cases have been recorded in which the patient attained an advanced age without suffering any ill effects from the tumor, which continued to grow, though not out of proportion to the rest of the body. A more favorable and occasional termination of cases of this kind is a closure, through adhesive inflammation, of the walls of the orifice between the spinal canal and the tumor. A closed and comparatively harmless cyst is thus formed, which is called a *false spina bifida*. The walls of the tumor formed in cases of spina bifida are composed of the skin and extended membranes of the cord, and sometimes a portion of the cord itself spreads out into a thin membrane. The contents of the tumor are a thin clear fluid, a portion of the cord, and some of the spinal nerves.

In consequence of the close connection between the tumor in spina bifida and the contents of the spinal canal, all surgical attempts at a radical cure of this affection are extremely hazardous. The too frequent result of such interference is acute inflammation of the cord and its membranes, causing convulsions, palsy, and finally death.

In cases, however, where the tumor is increasing very rapidly, and is attended with severe symptoms of nervous irritation, which, if allowed to persist, would most certainly prove fatal, the surgeon generally feels disposed to give relief by puncturing the distended skin with a fine needle, so as to allow the fluid contained in the sac to flow away in drops. This proceeding has in some instances been attended with success. When the tumor grows slowly, and whilst the child remains in good health and free from acute nervous symptoms, the treatment should be limited to affording mechanical support by means of a bag-truss, air-pad, elastic bandage, or some suitable contrivance of the like kind, and to covering the surface of the tumor every evening with a layer of collodion.

Spinal Cord. This may be looked upon as a prolongation of the brain downwards. It lies within the spinal column in the vertebral canal safe from any external violence, unless the injury be very severe. It sends off on each side numerous nerves which supply every part of the body. Like the brain, it is covered by three membranes, and it consists of two portions, a gray matter, where various nerve-cells are met with, and a white portion, which is formed of nerve-fibres, which convey motion and sensation. Any injury to the cord will cause more or less loss of motion and sensation in the parts below, and then paraplegia is said to occur. The cord is liable to inflammation, and the patient is said to have myelitis; to chronic degeneration, causing progressive locomotor ataxy; to cancerous and other tumors, causing paraplegia; to destruction, through fracture or dislocation of the vertebrae surrounding it; to concussion, as in a railway accident; and to inflammation of its membranes, or spinal meningitis. See PARAPLEGIA and PROGRESSIVE LOCOMOTOR ATAXY.

Spinal Meningitis is a technical name for inflammation of the membranes of the spinal cord.

Spine. The spine, or spinal column, is composed of a number of strong pieces of bone called vertebrae; they are twenty-four in number, and are divided into the cervical, dorsal, and lumbar vertebrae. Each piece is provided with a central hole or cavity, and when one fits over the other a long canal is formed with bony walls, in which the spinal cord can lie with safety under ordinary conditions, and is preserved from harm. The spine, like other bones, is liable at times to fracture and dislocation, and such accidents are dangerous in proportion to the injury done to the delicate cord within.

Spirits. See ALCOHOL.

Spleen. This is an organ which lies on the left side of the abdominal cavity. It is connected with the lymphatic system, and plays an important part in the formation of the blood; nothing certain, however, is yet known about its functions. It is much enlarged in some cases of leucocythæmia and in ague; in the latter disease it is called the ague-cake. It is liable also to waxy degeneration. See DEGENERATION.

Splints. In cases where fracture or severe sprain necessitates the keeping of a limb or member in absolute rest, wooden or metal "splints" are requisite, and in the present article such appliances will be treated somewhat in detail, both as regards their form and uses. In the article on Accidents, a rough-and-ready method of maintaining rest and extension is described, such as improvised splints, made with walking sticks, band-boxes, newspapers, etc., but when proper materials are at hand, it will be much to the comfort of the patient if they be employed. Whatever material splints are made of, it is of the greatest importance that they be well *padded*, and such paddings may be made of cotton

wool, tow, strips of old blankets, lint, or soft linen. They should be maintained in position by strapping, bandages, or fillets, that is, broad tapes secured by buckles. The test of a fracture being in proper position, or of a sprained limb being in the best position of rest, is the feeling of ease on the part of the patient. In applying the retaining materials, care of course must be taken to make them firm, but not tight.

Fractures and severe sprains, moreover, may be treated by the application of "splints" which are applied in a plastic condition, allowing of their subsequent setting firm, thus: pasteboard or gutta percha, softened in boiling water, and accurately moulded to the limb; these should be lined with wash-leather, and perforated with a gun-punch in several places to allow of the escape of perspiration. Again, a solid casing can be made with gum, starch, or dextrine, or plaster of Paris; an ordinary flannel bandage being first applied, a jean roller bandage is to be evenly put on, and its surface thoroughly smeared with these materials in solution during adaptation. Stiff shoe-leather soaked in boiling water is an excellent material. As these bandages or "splints" set very quickly and very hard, it is well to guard against œdema or swelling of the limb, so that before the application of the solidifying material a tape must be laid lengthwise on the limb, with its ends projecting above and below the bandage; then, if the apparatus require removal, a pair of stout scissors or shears can be insinuated between it and the skin and thus avoid wounding the flesh. Splints may also be made of perforated sheet iron, zinc, tin, or wire gauze, etc.

Special Splints for the Upper Extremity. Angled Splints. These consist of some light material, generally perforated metal, having a movable joint, the various positions in which it can be fixed being obtained by an arrangement of slots and screws, such splints being necessary in fractures of the bones entering into the conformation of the elbow-joint, or after operations, such as resection, or the removal of dead bone or tumors.

The *Pistol-shaped Splint* is used for fracture of the lower end of the radius (Colles' fracture), and consists of a piece of board, cut straight at first, and then bent downwards in its own plane, being made of a suitable breadth to fit the fore-arm and hand, being in form somewhat like a pistol, its object being to fix the arm in such a position that the hand is bent towards the ulnar side. *Gordon's Splint* for this fracture is sometimes used, and consists of an anterior and posterior splint, having on the outside of the front splint a rounded, tapering, projecting margin, the posterior splint tapering towards the hand.

Special Splints for the Lower Extremity. Liston's Splint. This consists of a narrow deal board, having at its upper end two holes, through which a band passes, for the purpose of gaining extension from the perinæum, and at its lower extremity two deep notches, through which pass the turns of the bandage which bind it to the limb (foot), with a hollow on its side for the outer ankle; its length should be from just below the axilla to four or five inches below the foot. Its use is for fractures of the thigh-bone. Its method of application is as follows: The splint must be thoroughly padded with wadding, tow, or old blanket, the ankle carefully bandaged, and the perineal band adjusted; then the instep and ankle should be secured by means of the notches at the extremity. The requisite extension is made by tightening the perineal band through the holes in the upper extremity of the splint.

Dr. Smith's Splint "consists of a couple of light iron rods, bent at such an angle as to suit the shape of the thigh and leg when slightly flexed. The rods are connected together at their lower end, and an interspace is left between

them sufficient to receive the limb. From one rod to the other strips of bandage are fastened transversely, side by side, so as to form a trough, fitted to the shape of the leg and thigh; upon this the limb is laid, and then the rods are attached to cords, which are suspended from a point above the bed, and which are regulated by pulleys." This form of splint is remarkably simple, cheap, and clean.

McIntyre's Splint is a convenient form of apparatus for fractures of the leg, or for use after operations on that limb. It consists of a concave iron splint, with a thigh-piece and foot-piece, and a joint at the knee regulated by a screw, so that it can be fixed at any angle, and the limb kept perfectly at rest. The splint requires to be very carefully padded, as the sharp metal edges are liable to cause severe sores unless properly protected.

Dupuytren's Splint is in shape very like a long Liston's splint, only much shorter. It is useful in fractures or injuries of the lower limb, especially fractures of the fibula.

It would be impossible to mention every form of special splint which has been devised; moreover, they have been adverted to and their method of application detailed in the article on Fractures. (See FRACTURES.) Suffice it to say that the general principles for their manufacture and adjustment, and some slight mechanical knowledge, and ordinary common sense, will suggest a contrivance suited to an emergency until medical advice can be obtained.

Sponge. An organic porous marine substance, in reality the skeleton of a motozoön, found in the seas of the southern parts of Europe in large quantities. Though now generally used only for purposes of cleanliness, burnt sponge was at one time employed largely as a remedy for goitre and other scrofulous tumors, its efficacy depending on the large quantity of iodine it contains. The subsequent discovery of other sources of iodine set it aside as an article of medicine. Sponges require great care and cleanliness if used in surgery, or in the cleansing and dressing of wounds and sores. They should be rinsed well and dried after each occasion for use, and great care should be taken that the same sponge be not used for two patients or for two purposes. On this account the use of lint, which can be thrown away after every dressing, seems preferable.

Spongiopiline. This substance is an invention of Mr. Markwick, for which he obtained a prize at the London Exhibition. It is intended to be used for fomentations and poultices, and consists of a mass of shreds of wool and sponge, backed by india rubber, so that whilst the thick substance retains the moisture and heat, the waterproof back may prevent its escape. It is a very useful and cleanly substitute for a more elaborate poultice when such an application is quickly necessary,

Sprains. Of the Back. These are usually caused by a fall from a height, or from a weight coming down suddenly on the neck or shoulders. The structures suffering are the fibrous ones generally, such as the muscular fascia, tendons, and ligaments. There is considerable swelling in the loins soon after the accident, and great pain on any attempt at motion. The inconvenience arising from a severe sprain in the back lasts a long time; so that a person may be confined to his bed or sofa for a fortnight, and it may be many weeks or even months before he completely loses pain. There may be some transient effect produced on the kidneys, and blood may be found mixed with the urine for a few days, but rarely any bad effects ensue. The treatment consists in giving a mercurial purgative, followed by Dover's powder, poppy fomentation to the back, made with an old soft blanket covered with thin oil-silk, and with

dry blankets ; or the part may be covered with thick compresses of cotton wool soaked in a solution of tincture of arnica, in the proportion of an ounce to a pint, and laying gutta-percha tissue or oil-skin over it. When the person can sit up, some stimulating liniment or compound tincture of iodine may be used, and a warm plaster applied to the loins.

Knee. Sprains or ricks of the knee are very common and very painful, setting up great swelling in the articulation. The treatment of course depends upon the severity of the injury. If there be much pain and inflammation, apply leeches, hot fomentations, and poultices. In all cases perfect rest, cold lotions, lint soaked in tincture of arnica, and well-applied bandages are the best methods of curing the results of the accident. The patient must not get about too soon.

Ankle. The lower extremity is the most frequent seat of sprain of all the limbs, and particularly the ankle-joint, and the ridiculous fashion of wearing high-heeled boots, whereby the base of support for the body is diminished, is a frequent cause of the accident. In the slighter sprains of the ankle the ligaments are stretched, or, perhaps, a little lacerated ; but in the severe ones they are completely torn. Severe sprains are often mistaken for fractures, and should the case be one where, from swelling and pain, there be any doubt, it should be treated as a fracture, bearing in mind that proper treatment of fracture is the best that could be adopted for a sprain.

Spray. Operations done "under the spray" are those performed by the method of Professor Lister, whereby an antiseptic spray is made to envelop the site of the operation during its progress, in order to exclude septic ferment or germs in the atmosphere from the wound. The hands of the operators and the instruments are washed in the antiseptic, and the dressings are saturated with it. Wounds thus treated heal by first intention.

Spray Producer. See FLUIDS, ATOMIZED.

Squill consists of the bulb of the sea onion (*Urginea scilla* or *Scilla maritima*) sliced and dried. It grows along the shores of the Mediterranean, partly in the water. The bulb is pear-shaped, and often of considerable size. It is covered with brown scales, overlapping like those of the lily. The outer ones are membranous, the inner white and fleshy, these being cut across. Squill is commonly seen in small white pieces, consisting of transverse sections of these scales. It has a bitter taste and is not easily powdered until well dried ; in that state it may easily be converted into powder, but, if allowed, the powder speedily absorbs moisture from the atmosphere, so that it becomes a solid, adherent mass. Squill seems to owe its efficacy to a resinous substance, which is not, however, separated for use. Its preparations are vinegar of squill, oxymel of squill, made by mixing squill vinegar with honey, a syrup, and a tincture. There is also a compound squill pill, a very useful preparation ; it consists of squill, ginger, ammoniacum, hard soap, and treacle. To this a little opium may be added. Squill is also contained in the ipecacuanha and squill pill. Given internally squill acts mainly, at least in ordinary doses, as an expectorant and a diuretic. In larger doses it may produce vomiting and purging. It is chiefly given in lung diseases, to favor the secretion of a normal mucus and to render the secreted matters less viscid. This kind of secretion is mainly seen in advanced cases, so that squill is rarely given in acute cases. In these it seems probable that the irritant action, or stimulant action, might be a disadvantage, and so foster the malady we desire to cure. Squill is often given as a diuretic, but here too rarely by itself. Most frequently it is combined with mercury and digitalis. Sometimes it seems to be of special benefit

in this form in dropsy from heart disease, but seems less likely to be of value where the kidneys are affected. The dose of powdered squill is about two grains, of the compound pill from five to ten grains, of the tincture twenty drops, and of the oxymel half a drachm to a drachm.

Squint, or, as it is technically called, *strabismus*, signifies an habitual malposition of the eyeball, owing to irregular action of the recti muscles, usually the external or internal. Squint is either *convergent* or *divergent*, as the eye or eyes are directed towards the nose or towards the temple; the latter variety is rare. Squint is either *single* or *double*, as one or both eyes converge or diverge; and it is important to determine which eye is at fault, and to what degree, or to what degree both are at fault in the double variety. The causes of squint are various. If slight, and first in one eye, then in the other, it is most likely due to some intestinal or gastric irritation, such as worms, teething, or a hydrocephalic condition. In almost all confirmed forms of squint in children the ophthalmoscope shows ill development of the optic nerves. Squint may be congenital, but it usually makes its appearance about the third or fourth year, and an operation should be proposed as early as possible, so as to secure the advantage of binocular vision, and at an early period of education. Before any operation is resorted to for the cure, a careful examination with the ophthalmoscope should be made, in order to determine whether there be any organic disease of the brain, etc., or whether the movements and position of the eyeball are hindered by the presence of any tumor. In a temporary squint the defect may be remedied by removing any gastric or intestinal irritation, the administration of tonics, or the use of concave glasses if there be extreme myopia. The operation for squint, as now performed, is very simple, and requires very simple instruments. The instruments required are a spring speculum, a delicate blunt hook, and a pair of fine, blunt-pointed scissors curved on the flat. The lids being separated, an assistant draws the eyeball outward with a double hook or a pair of fine-toothed forceps; next, a fold of the conjunctiva is pinched up with a pair of forceps, just above the lower edge of the tendon of the internal rectus, and it is then nicked. The blunt hook is then passed through this opening in the conjunctiva, under the tendon to be divided, which is now drawn out, and the operator enabled to pass one blade of the scissors along the hook and divide the tendon. Both internal recti generally require division, but of course when the inversion is obviously confined to one eye the faulty one alone is to be operated on. An anæsthetic is generally needed in these cases. See EYE.

Staphyloma. By this term is meant an unnatural protrusion of the tunics of the eyeball.

Staphyloma of the cornea. Of this condition there are two varieties. In one the cornea, rendered soft and weak in consequence of a slow inflammatory process, yields to the pressure of the clear aqueous fluid collected in the anterior chamber of the eye, and forms a rounded or conical prominence in front of the globe, which presses upon, and in some cases protrudes between, the eyelids. This condition is usually associated with more or less marked corneal opacity. In cases where the cornea remains clear the patient complains of impairment of vision, and is often short-sighted. In the other variety of staphyloma a portion of the cornea has been destroyed by ulceration; the gap thus formed is filled up by portions of protruded iris, which become adherent to its margins. The protruded and exposed iris is subsequently thickened by the formation of delicate scar tissue on its surface, but still yields to the pressure of the aqueous fluid, and forms a projection in front of the globe. The most

marked instances of this kind of staphyloma may be observed in patients who have had an attack of purulent ophthalmia, which has caused sloughing and removal of nearly the whole of the cornea. Patients afflicted with the latter form of staphyloma usually suffer from frequent attacks of ophthalmia, and of pains and inflammation in the displaced iris. Distension of the staphyloma by accumulation causes much pain and irritation, which is generally relieved for a time by rupture of the protruded membrane. This, however, is always followed by closing of the orifice and re-accumulation of the aqueous humor. Sympathetic inflammation often attacks the opposite eye. The palliative treatment consists in guarding the eye against possible causes of irritation, and in applying the ordinary means of relief during the recurrent attacks of ophthalmia. When there is painful distension of the staphylomatous cornea and iris in consequence of a great accumulation of aqueous humor, considerable though temporary relief may be effected by making a small puncture into the thinnest and most prominent part of the projection. When the opposite eye is affected with sympathetic inflammation it becomes necessary to remove a part or the whole of the damaged globe.

Staphyloma of the sclerotic. This term is applied to protrusion of a portion of the sclerotic, due either to thinning of the membrane itself, or to thinning or rupture of the subjacent tunics — the choroid and retina. This condition may be caused by wounds of the sclerotic, blows on the eyeball, or slow inflammatory changes, resulting in a loss of firmness and diminished resistance in the tunics of the eye. Staphyloma may affect the anterior, lateral, or posterior portions of the globe of the eye. In cases of anterior or *ciliary* staphyloma may be perceived one or more bluish, small, and irregular-shaped prominences, which contrast strongly with the surrounding portions of white and smooth sound sclerotic. The cornea and the walls of the anterior chamber generally remain healthy. The same changes occur in staphyloma of the lateral portions of the sclerotic. This affection, which is called equatorial staphyloma, is often associated with much impairment of vision and severe recurrent attacks of ophthalmia. Posterior staphyloma generally occurs at that part of the sclerotic which corresponds to the optic nerve and yellow spot. This is frequently a congenital condition, and is the cause of that defect of vision known as myopia, or short-sightedness.

Starch. This substance is found very abundantly in the vegetable kingdom. Its presence was at one time thought to be characteristic of plants, but it has recently been found in animals. It occurs in the form of irregularly shaped granules, which vary in size from $\frac{1}{400}$ to $\frac{1}{2000}$ of an inch in diameter. These granules are simple or compound. They vary in size and shape with every species of plant, and are insoluble in water, but are easily diffused through it. They are thus separated from the insoluble cellulose, amongst which they are deposited in plants. In order to separate the starch, the plant is bruised or crushed, and put into a vessel of water, when the cellulose sinks, and the starch is diffused through the water, which is decanted and set aside till the starch has deposited. On being mixed with water, and exposed to a temperature of 180° , the starch gelatinizes, and mixing with the water thickens it. This occurs in the cooking of starch, and lies at the foundation of pudding making. Starch is turned blue by iodine, which is the best test of its presence. It is composed of carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen, of which carbon constitutes one half by weight, and the hydrogen and oxygen are in the proportion to form water. When starch is taken as an article of diet, the carbon is burned in the system in contact with the oxygen of the air, and carbonic

acid gas is formed and heat given out. Starch is readily converted into glucose, or grape sugar, by the action of nitrogenous substances, especially the salivine of the saliva, and it is in the form of glucose that it enters the blood of animals. All starch in food not converted into glucose is waste. Starch is therefore less readily convertible into aliment than sugar.

Starch is abundantly present in all the common forms of vegetable diet; it exists almost in absolute purity in arrowroot, tapioca, and sago. These substances are therefore not nutritious or flesh-forming, simply heat-giving to the human body. Potatoes and rice can never form the staple food of a vigorous people, because they consist chiefly of starch, and contain little or no flesh-forming matter.

During the growth of plants starch is converted into dextrine, gum, and sugar; it also assumes different properties in certain groups of plants: thus it exists in an amorphous form in sea-weeds and lichens, and is then called lichenine; and there are other varieties, as inuline, found in the elecampane.

Starch is extensively used in the arts, and in surgery for making stiff bandages, which are put on wet, and dry hard and firm. It is also useful in a finely powdered state to dust over a delicate skin after washing, to dry it perfectly and prevent chapping.

Stavesacre is the seed of the *Delphinium staphisagria*, a plant growing in the south of Europe. The seeds have a curious cocked-hat shape, and dark-brown color, and are pitted on the surface; they contain an alkaloid called delphinia. Stavesacre is no longer officinal. The seeds have considerable irritant properties, and give rise to vomiting and purging; sometimes, also, they seem to have some stupefying effects. In ointments the powder has been a good deal employed for destroying vermin in the heads of dirty children. Internally, it has been rarely used.

Stethoscope. This is a wooden instrument which conducts the sounds in the chest to the ear of the listener. It is very useful, and one can hear better with it than by placing the ear to the wall of the chest, and it is obviously more convenient in many cases.

Stimulants. This word in medicine means something having power to excite the organic action of an animal, or to increase the vital energy of an organ. A stimulant may be either local or general, as it is applied to a part or taken into the system.

Stings. See ACCIDENTS.

Stomach. The stomach, from its important functions, controlling the whole system of nutrition, merits greater consideration than it is apt to receive at the hands of many. Any disease of such an organ implies so much interference with all other functions as to preclude, in great measure, their proper fulfillment. Even the functions of the brain are intimately dependent on those of this organ. Common acute inflammation, such as often affects other organs, is rare in the stomach, except when excited by some powerful irritant swallowed. On the other hand, the slighter form of inflammation, commonly called gastric catarrh, is much more common than is supposed, and is, indeed, the ordinary form in which the stomach resents ill-treatment: ordinarily, this form of malady is reckoned as indigestion merely. See INDIGESTION.

The two most important maladies of the stomach are simple and malignant ulceration, the latter commonly going by the name of cancer. Cancer of the stomach—a painful and intractable malady—commonly affects one or other of the orifices of that organ, and of the two by far the most frequently that next the bowel called the pylorus. Disease in this region interferes sadly

with nutrition, prevents the half-digested food from passing onwards into the digastric tract, and so starves the patient. As a consequence of this obstruction, too, the organ commonly becomes dilated, the food, only half digested, collects and putrefies, and so vegetable organisms form in it. After being retained in the stomach for a time, giving off foul-smelling gases, the whole contents are ejected — a foul-smelling, black-looking mass, often resembling coffee-grounds. The pain at these times is severe, but not at others, the great want felt being really a want of food. In the simple ulcer of the stomach there is also, as a rule, vomiting, but the part most frequently affected being the posterior wall at some distance from either orifice, there is not that regularity in its occurrence that there is in cancer. In simple ulceration of the stomach there is a serious danger always possible, that arising from bleeding. If the ulcerated process goes on until the ulcer reaches the deeper and larger blood-vessels of this organ, it is quite possible for one of these to give way before it is closed at either extremity, and so the blood is poured out from it so rapidly that life is endangered. Most frequently under such circumstances the blood is vomited, and this vomiting of blood may be the first symptom of danger. At the same time, however, the blood will in part pass into the bowels, and, being there partly altered and blackened, is so discharged. This constitutes *melæna*, vomiting of blood being termed *hæmatemesis*. Often it is not easy to diagnose between the simple and malignant variety of ulceration, though this is important, the simple form being tolerably amenable to sound treatment, the malignant not at all so. When bleeding does occur, it constitutes a danger so serious as to demand instant attention, for if the bleeding does not stop the patient will die. Frequently, too, it will be found that the bleeding recurs again and again, taxing the resources of the physician and the strength of the patient to the uttermost. Here are the rules to be adopted: The patient must be kept at absolute rest, and ice given freely. Let the patient crush the ice roughly with the teeth, and swallow it in lumps. Let ice be placed outside the body over the stomach. The best thing to give is dry champagne, in small quantities, well iced; if that is not to be had, iced brandy and soda, only the smallest quantity of brandy. The best medicine is gallic acid, made into a paste with water, 20 or 30 grains for a dose, with perhaps 10 or 20 drops of dilute sulphuric acid. There are a score of other remedies, but these are the best, and as a rule will succeed if any will. But as regards food — there is the real difficulty. It is best to face it from the beginning, and give no food by the mouth, but only nutrient enemata. If the case is a severe one, that is the best plan; in slight cases a little iced milk is best to be given. But in all cases of real difficulty there is nothing like nutrient enemata — strong beef-tea. The bowels ought, however, to be well washed out with soap and water before giving these enemata, time being of course allowed for them to settle again. Then, too, as regards these enemata: those for washing out the bowels should be large — a pint at least; those to be retained for nourishment small — not exceeding two ounces, slowly and carefully thrown up.

In cancer not much can be done except to give the patient relief from pain. That is best done by small, very small, morphia pills, or by injection of morphia under the skin, one-fifth of a grain to begin with. Then, too, to prevent fermentation of food, carbolic acid and creasote had better be tried, or the sulphite of soda used shortly after the food has been swallowed. Food should only be given in very small quantity at a time, with a view to preventing vomiting if possible. It is common in advanced cases to find it necessary to give nutrient enemata as in simple ulceration, but with a totally different view. In cancer

the patient is bound to die, in simple ulcer not so; in the one case we can only palliate, in the other we try to cure — and as a rule we are successful.

Stomach-pump. This is an apparatus by means of which, in cases of poisoning, fluids can be introduced artificially into the stomach, or be withdrawn from this organ. It consists in a small pumping apparatus, to which is attached a long elastic tube, of sufficient length to be passed down the gullet into the stomach. This tube, at the point where it passes into the mouth, is usually guarded from the action of the patient's teeth by a perforated gag of wood. The stomach-pump, though not used so frequently and indiscriminately as in former days, is, however, an invaluable and indispensable aid in the treatment of cases of poisoning by opium and other narcotics, and of extreme drunkenness caused by poisonous quantities of spirits. It may be laid down as a general rule that the stomach-pump ought always to be used when the patient, under the influence of a narcotic or alcoholic poison, is too much exhausted or too insensible to swallow emetics or antidotes, or where, as in cases of attempted suicide, he obstinately refuses to swallow. One or two pints of lukewarm water should first be pumped into the stomach, and then be withdrawn with part of the contents of the stomach and of the poison. This process should be repeated until the injected water, when pumped back again, is found to be clear and colorless. Very often, however, the simple introduction of the stomach-pump, or the presence of a small quantity of warm water, will cause vomiting; but in cases of intense narcotic poisoning, the stomach is generally insensible to the presence of the tube, and requires to be well washed out. When in cases of poisoning the patient is able or willing to swallow, and vomiting can be produced by the frequent administration of warm drinks, the stomach-pump ought not to be used. This instrument is not always a harmless one, and when used by inexperienced hands, and in circumstances exciting haste and confusion, may do considerable mischief. The mucous membrane of the throat, gullet, or stomach may be wounded by the violent introduction of the tube, and some bleeding from the raw surfaces may be produced. A more serious accident is the introduction of the tube into the air-passages instead of the gullet and stomach. A case has been recorded in which, after death from sulphuric acid poisoning treated by the stomach-pump, the windpipe, bronchi, and large portions of the spongy tissue of the lungs were found choked and plugged with chalk mixture, which it had been intended to introduce into the stomach. Another danger attending the use of the stomach-pump is laceration of the mucous membrane of the stomach, strips of which are drawn into the orifices of the tube as the fluid contents of the stomach are being withdrawn. This occurs only in cases where the inner coat of the stomach has been softened by some corrosive agent, and on this account it has been laid down as a rule that the stomach-pump ought not, except under special circumstances, to be used in cases of poisoning by the mineral acids.

Stone. The solid precipitates of the urine give rise to the formation of concretions in the urinary passages, which are known by the names of *gravel*, *stone*, or *calculus*. The conditions of the constitution of individuals in whom they occur are termed *diatheses*, and the presence of gravelly or sedimentary deposits in the urine passed, together with any irregularity causing irritation in the urinary organs, should be most carefully attended to, with a view of preventing the formation, if possible, of calculus. In order to discover the condition of the urine, a microscope, a urinometer, test tubes, test papers, and reagents, to be afterwards mentioned, are necessary. Urinary calculi are formed from the following salts: (1) uric acid, urate of ammonia, lime, magnesia, or

soda; (2) oxalate of lime; (3) phosphates of lime, magnesia, or ammonia; (4) cystin; (5) uric or xanthic oxide. The existence of these several deposits may be detected as follows: (1.) The lithic or uric acid deposit has, to the naked eye, a pink or reddish sandy appearance as sediment, the urine having been originally passed clear. The urine itself is acid, turning blue litmus paper red, and has a high specific gravity. The existence of urates in the urine denotes a weak state of the system, and often some irregularity of the digestion or error in diet will cause a deposit. It is most frequently met with either in childhood or between the ages of 40 and 60, and is hereditary. The symptoms of a fit of gravel are pain in the loins, spasmodic retraction of the testicle, frequent painful micturition, some fever, and derangement of the digestion. (2.) The oxalate of lime is deposited from urine which is highly acid, containing much lithate; it appears under the microscope as minute octahedral crystals. (3.) The phosphates arise either from excessive mucous secretion in the bladder, or from an insufficiently acid condition of the urine. (4.) Cystin is rare, the urine being of a yellowish-green color, and having an aromatic or fetid odor. (5.) The uric or xanthic oxide is the rarest of all the deposits, and has been chiefly discovered in children in the form of a calculus; it appears to have much the same chemical character as cystin. Calculi are formed as follows: there being a nucleus in some part of the urinary passages, the prevailing deposit forms round it, generally concentrically; this nucleus (see LITHOTOMY) may either exist within the body or be introduced from without, but most frequently it is found to consist of uric acid or oxalate of lime. These small masses may enlarge and remain within the kidney (*renal calculi*), or they may pass by the ureter in the bladder, where they receive additions, constituting vesical calculi, frequently becoming fixed in some pouch in that viscus, or in the prostate gland. The stones when found have characteristic appearances, and can be readily enough recognized by their external aspect, or, of course, more thoroughly after section. Thus: (1.) The uric or lithic acid is by far the most common, and generally oval, flattened, fawn or mahogany colored, and its section shows its formation in concentric laminæ. (2.) Phosphate of lime is rare as a stone; it is pale brown, friable, and laminated. (3.) Triple phosphate forms white or pale gray stones, composed of small brilliant crystals. (4.) The fusible stone, formed of triple phosphate of lime, is a white, friable, mortar-like mass. (5.) The mulberry calculus is composed of oxalate of lime, and resembles the fruit of a mulberry, being dark red, rough, and covered with tubercles. Alternating calculi are composed of alternating layers of deposit.

Renal Calculus, or stone in the kidney, usually consists of uric acid or oxalate of lime. The symptoms of stone existing in the kidney are well marked: there is a dull aching and feeling of weight in the loins, and a sharp prickling feeling in the region of the kidney. The urine is occasionally bloody, and there is frequent desire to pass water, great pain in the lumbar region generally, and a violent spasmodic retraction of the testicle of the side affected. The passage of such a stone down into the bladder should be expedited by diluents or diuretics, such as Vals or Vichy water, or solution of bicarbonate of potash, warm baths and fomentations, and cupping, and leeches to the loins. Calculi will frequently remain impacted in the kidney, causing abscess or wasting of the glands. The passage of a stone from the kidney into the bladder is very much the same as the preceding, only there is violent sickness and shivering, faintness, and often collapse. Warm baths, large doses of opium, and diluents are the remedies. See URINARY CALCULUS.

Storax or **STYRAX** is a kind of liquid balsam obtained from the bark of a tree, *Liquidambar orientale*, growing in Asia Minor. This balsam is afterwards purified. It occurs in two forms: a thick liquid of the consistence of honey, and brownish-red, nearly solid masses, softening with heat.

Storax contains, as do all balsams, cinnamic acid, which, when pure, occurs in flat crystals; also styracin and styrol. Styracin is a compound containing cinnamic acid and styrene. It is crystalline when pure, and insoluble in water. Styrol is a colorless oil which by oxidation may be converted into benzoic acid. Its odor is aromatic.

Storax if pure should be soluble in alcohol or ether, and is by chemical means capable of being broken up into a variety of products. Storax is not nowadays much used in medicine. It belongs to a group of substances which have fallen into disrepute. It is contained in compound tincture of benzoin, commonly called Friar's balsam. The whole group of balsams were at one time much employed as applications to cuts and wounds, and doubtless were of service, but with an improved system of dressing they went out, and are now little used in regular practice.

Stout. See **BEER**.

Stramonium commonly implies the leaves of the *Datura stramonium*, or thorn apple, growing in this country, but the seeds of the same plant are also now official. The leaves are larger and much indented at the edges, with a peculiar rank, disagreeable odor. These should be gathered when the plant is flowering. The seeds are very small, kidney-shaped, and rough on the surface, and have a peculiar taste. All parts of the plant contain an alkaloid identical with that contained in belladonna, but called daturia instead of atropia. This may be obtained in white crystals, which yield a peculiar odor on being moistened by sulphuric acid. The preparations are made from the seeds only, and are an extract and tincture. The leaves are mainly used for smoking.

The properties of stramonium are much like those of belladonna, as might be expected from their similarity of composition. Nevertheless, stramonium, more perhaps from habit than anything else, is most frequently given for maladies which are not usually treated by belladonna. Stramonium is in point of fact prescribed almost entirely for spasmodic lung affections, especially asthma. For this malady, whether merely spasmodic or partly dependent on disease of the organ itself, stramonium is usually prescribed in the form of tincture, or the leaves are given for smoking. These generally do well, and procure relief for a time, at all events.

Stramonium is sometimes given with the intention of relieving pain. An ointment may be made of the leaves and spread over a painful part, but this plan is not often adopted. For smoking, twenty grains of the dried leaf may be made into a cigarette and smoked, taking care to inhale the smoke. This at first gives rise to cough, but by and by profuse expectoration follows, and then comes relief. Some mix stramonium with tobacco, but the smoke of this is more irritating, and cannot well be inhaled. In some cases stramonium fails altogether, and in all the dose must be increased. The *Datura tatula* has been used for smoking, like the *Datura stramonium*. A quarter of a grain to half a grain of this extract and twenty minims of the tincture are the ordinary doses.

Streams, or RIVERS, may be polluted by the refuse from large towns and villages which are situated along their banks. In the neighborhood of manufacturing places, the water in the river is generally black and filthy, and of course unfit to drink or for fish to live in; as it flows along, and mixes with

water from the open country it improves in color, and much of the organic matter becomes oxidized by its contact with the oxygen of the open air. Most of the water supply of London is taken from the Thames above Teddington and Moulsey, before any of the metropolitan sewage can enter; but then the river has received the drainage from numerous towns and villages above. Of late years all these places, as Windsor, Oxford, Twickenham, and Richmond, etc., have had to take measures to prevent their sewage entering the river, and there can be but little doubt that a time will come when the waste refuse will be valuable for agricultural purposes, and then the rivers will be far purer for drinking purposes. See SEWAGE.

Street Accidents. In large and populous cities a day rarely passes in the course of which certain accidents do not occur. Under ordinary circumstances the injury in the majority of cases is caused by the individual being knocked down or run over by a vehicle. Occasionally the accident consists in the fall of a ladder, or of some smaller object detached from the front of a house or dropped from a window. In many cases, again, the cause of the injuries may be a slight fall, an inadvertent step, or carelessness on the part of the individual. In the first class of accidents the injuries vary much in nature and degree; they may be restricted to slight bruising, or to simple wounds of the scalp, or may consist in simple fracture of one or more limbs, in severe compound fracture with much comminution of the broken bones, and in rupture or laceration of internal organs, as the stomach, liver, or kidney. The most severe of these accidents are those caused by street cars. The passage of one of the wheels of a vehicle of this kind across a limb causes a very bad compound fracture; the skin is stripped away over a considerable portion of the limb; the muscles are torn and bruised, and the bones of the limb are each broken into several pieces. The extreme severity of these accidents is due to the weight of the vehicle, and the size and peculiar conformation of the wheel. The injuries caused in accidents of the second kind also vary much in character; in the majority of instances they consist in cut head, and contusion or fracture of the bones of the skull. The two most frequent of the injuries which are due to falls and slips on the part of the individual, are simple fracture of the neck of the thigh bone and fracture of the splint bone of the leg just above the ankle. The former injury usually occurs in people over sixty years of age, and is caused by a slip off the edge of the pavement; the latter is often produced by the individual stepping out of a vehicle which is still in motion. Under certain unusual conditions, as during a heavy frost, and with overcrowding of the streets in the event of a procession, an illumination, etc., the number of street accidents is very much increased. Those caused by a slippery state of the streets result generally in simple fractures and injuries to the scalp or head; those caused by overcrowding, in compression of the abdominal or thoracic organs and fracture of the breast bone and several ribs.

Stricture. Stricture, or contraction of any of the natural passages in the body, may occur as the effects of disease or injury; but by the term *stricture*, in its general sense, is meant that affecting the urethra, or channel by which the urine passes from the body. Stricture of the urethra may be either spasmodic or permanent.

Spasmodic stricture is of frequent occurrence in persons who have an irritable urethra, the result of repeated attacks of gonorrhœa, or who may have some slight organic stricture, and the symptoms are liable to come on after too much drink, irritation of the lower bowel from piles, etc., getting wet, horse exercise, or some unnatural condition of the urine. An inability to pass water after a

too long voluntary retention of the urine in the bladder must be distinguished from permanent stricture, as it depends upon spasm of the neck of the bladder or urethra from some such cause as above.

The symptoms are as follows : the individual has a great desire to pass water, and on straining finds himself unable to do so ; the bladder becomes distended, and appears as an increasing tumor above the pubes, and, if not relieved, the continued efforts at evacuation may terminate in rupture of the urethra and extravasation of the urine. (See EXTRAVASATION OF URINE.) In such cases of stricture, especially those arising from debauch of any sort, and when such symptoms have not *previously* existed, a hot hip-bath and a good dose of opium cause speedy relief. The tincture of iron, in ten-drop doses every ten minutes, is often of use. If the symptoms still continue, the catheter must be passed, and a large one used for choice, a No. 8 or 9.

Permanent stricture, or, as it is called, organic stricture, is a contraction of the urethral canal in one or more places, owing to the infiltration of plastic effusion, and fibroid degeneration of the tissues. A constriction is thus produced, varying in tightness, in some cases almost blocking up the canal, whilst in other and simpler ones it is very slight. Occasionally a fibrous band is found stretching across from one side of the canal to the other, forming what is termed a *bridle* stricture. Organic strictures are generally situated in that part of the urethra just in front of its bulbous portion ; frequently they are found nearer the orifice. The most frequent cause of stricture is neglected gonorrhœa, and perhaps the ill effects of improper remedial agents ; patients often treating themselves, or getting into the hands of the quacks. Stone in the bladder and injuries of the urethra may also be cited as causes. The symptoms of an organic stricture are difficulty in micturition, small stream of urine, generally forked or dribbling, pain during the act of making water, and frequent desire to do so. This form of stricture is often complicated with abscess, terminating in fistulæ or sinuses in the perinæum. The treatment consists both of constitutional and mechanical means. As far as regards the constitutional, any stomach disorders, irritating urine, or inflammatory tendency must be removed, and temperance, rest, early hours, warm baths, and alkaline remedies will do much towards assisting such mechanical means as may from the nature of the case be deemed necessary. The mechanical treatment of stricture is of such importance that experienced surgical advice must always be taken as early as possible ; and we can do little more in a work of this nature than refer to some of these methods. In the first place, the stricture may be dilated by bougies, expanding instruments, a catheter retained in the bladder, caustics, incisions, or external division. The bougie is frequently advised to be used by the patient himself, after having been instructed in the method of using it ; it must be flexible and strongly made, to avoid its breaking in the passage. By the introduction of bougies of gradually increasing thickness, distension is combined with compression, and by this means the ring-shaped cicatricial constriction of the urethral canal is frequently overcome ; and, if applicable to the case, this constitutes by far the most satisfactory course of treatment.

The treatment by expanding instruments consists in the introduction of some appliance whereby mechanical distension is obtained, either sudden and forcible, or gentle and gradual. Many ingenious methods are in use, and are more or less effective in different cases and in different hands. Treatment by the retention of a catheter in the bladder is of value in cases of hard, gristly, cartilaginous strictures, and in cases of false passage. It consists in tying a small catheter in the bladder, and subsequently a larger one, until the stricture suppurates and

becomes dilated. Caustics are occasionally applied to the canal by instruments specially adapted, called *porte caustiques*; lunar caustic, or nitrate of silver, is the agent employed. Division of the constricting portion is effected in some instances by internal section, some contrivance being introduced carrying a cutting edge, such as the urethrotome. The urethra has in some cases of complication to be opened from without, in order that the urine may come away; the operation by means of which this is effected is termed perineal section, and is one requiring great manipulative skill and considerable patience on the part of the surgeon.

Stroke is the popular name for a paralytic shock, or an apoplectic fit. (See APOPLEXY, PARALYSIS, and HEMIPLEGIA.)

Strophulus. See RED GUM.

Struma. See SCROFULA.

Strychnia is an alkaloid of a most potent character obtained from *nux vomica*, St. Ignatius's bean. It is sometimes used by itself, and is a valuable tonic, especially in cases of nervous exhaustion. It is also given with great advantage in certain forms of paralysis, especially when the parts begin to improve. Its great power, however, renders it dangerous, and it should never be given save by authority. The dose is about one twenty-fourth part of a grain. See NUX VOMICA.

Stumps. After amputation of a limb or portion of a limb, the resulting *stump* is liable to several affections, and of these *neuralgia* is one of the most frequent; it is most commonly met with after amputation below the knee, and in the arm or fore-arm. In such cases the part must be carefully defended from pressure in the adaptation of an artificial limb. It depends on some change in the structure of the nerves in the stump, but if such change cannot be clearly detected, the treatment to be adopted is that used for neuralgia generally, such as iron internally and the light application of lunar caustic to the part. In the case of the formation of neuromata, or nerve tumors, the course of treatment lies in their excision, or of a refashioning of the stump.

Exfoliation, or necrosis of the end of the bone or bones in a stump, occasionally occurs after an amputation, and the sequestrum may consist merely of a thin scale of bone, or in severe cases of a portion of bone involving the whole thickness of its extremity, tapering upwards, of a cancellous texture. In some instances when the stump has been badly formed, or the flaps have sloughed, the end of the bone projects, forming what is called a *conical stump*. The treatment of such cases is obviously a repetition of the original amputation main higher up in the limb.

Bursæ sometimes form over the ends of bones in stumps, generally occurring after blows on them. The fluctuation and general character of these swellings closely resemble abscess. In the case of abscess early incision is necessary, and in the case of the bursæ rest and fomentation are generally sufficient.

Hæmorrhage occurs usually a few hours after the stump has been formed, when the patient is warm in bed and has fully recovered from the state of shock. The treatment of such cases consists in the opening up of the flaps and applying ligatures or styptics, or both, to the bleeding points. Pressure in slight cases is often sufficient; at all events it should be employed in the course of the main arterial trunk, until surgical aid arrives.

Stupor is that state of partial insensibility which often precedes coma; it may be caused by a stroke, by drink, by opium, or carbonic acid poisoning, in cases of renal disease, etc.; the treatment depends, of course, upon the cause. See COMA.

St. Vitus's Dance. See CHOREA.

Stye. This is an inflammation in one or other eyelid, which results in a little matter forming, which must be let out. For two or three days it is very painful and red. Bathing with hot water is the best thing, and when a yellowish spot is seen, then the matter is pointing, and on being pricked with a needle or knife-point the pus exudes, and gives relief at once.

Styptics are substances applied to a part to arrest bleeding. Most of these are astringents, and seem to act by causing the minute bleeding vessels to shrink, and so prevent further hæmorrhage. Cold is the best and simplest styptic, especially if applied as ice. That will arrest most bleedings. Astringent substances, like galls in powder, catechu, etc., which contain tannin, matico in powder, alum, especially burnt, may all be employed. Perchloride of iron is also a powerful styptic; but one of the most powerful of all is solid nitrate of silver, applied so as to touch the bleeding orifice. If a large vessel bleeds, it must be tied or twisted, or otherwise secured.

Sub-involution is said to occur when the womb does not return to its usual size after delivery, but is larger and heavier than it ought to be. Such women are liable to menorrhagia, pain in the back, and inability to walk far. Tonics must be given, and a liberal diet, and rest in the horizontal position.

Sudamina are minute vesicles, or little bladders, containing fluid, seen in profusion on the chest in cases of rheumatic fever and some other diseases; they require no treatment.

Sudden Death is generally caused by disease of the heart and large vessels. It may be caused by an accident, as falling from a scaffold, or by being run over; drowning generally takes at least five minutes to kill a person, and one may be resuscitated after having been in the water ten minutes, or even a little longer. Strangulation and hanging make a person insensible in a minute; but death will not take place for three or four minutes if the person die by suffocation. If, however, the person breaks his neck in falling, he will die immediately. Poisoning very rarely causes sudden death, except where prussic acid is used, and then death may supervene in a minute or a minute and a half. Deaths by chloroform are also sudden. Cases of apoplexy generally die within twelve or twenty-four hours; rarely, if ever, in less than three hours. Aortic disease and fatty heart are by far the most common causes of sudden death which occur in this country; apoplexy or a stroke is never a cause; syncope or fainting, rupture of an aneurism, ulceration of a vessel, profuse hæmoptysis, are more rare causes of sudden death. In all cases an inquest should be held, and a post-mortem examination made.

Sudorifics are remedies which cause and promote perspiration. They are also called diaphoretics. Of course the simplest is heat; but sometimes that alone does not answer well; the skin does not open, and the heat becomes very disagreeable. If, therefore, heat alone be used, as in the Turkish bath, it is advisable to bathe the surface in water if the perspiration does not come freely. Of the sudorifics in common use only one or two deserve mention. These are the acetate of ammonia, which some esteem as a diaphoretic, others despise. But undoubtedly the two most important are the compound ipecacuanha powder, or Dover's powder, and the antimonial powder, or James's powder. Sometimes tartar emetic and laudanum are given. Sudorifics are very useful in certain stages of certain complaints. Thus, if an ordinary cold be caught, at the early stage, with shivering, dry skin, and discomfort, a good perspiration may completely dispel it.

Suffocation means simply death for want of air, and this may be produced

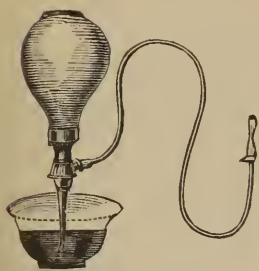


FIG. CXXXV.

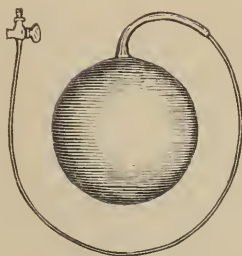


FIG. CXXXVI.



FIG. CXXXVII.

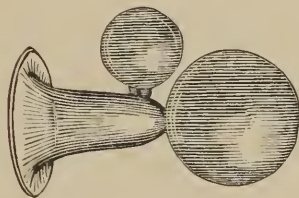


FIG. CXXXVIII.



FIG. CXXXIX.

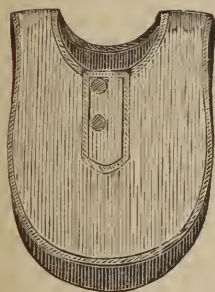


FIG. CXL.

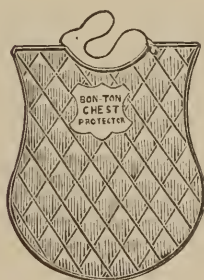


FIG. CXLI.



FIG. CXLII.



FIG. CXLIII.

by any cause which prevents the free access of atmospheric air to the lungs; thus hanging, drowning, choking, and inhaling noxious gases, all induce suffocation. A frequent cause of suffocation in very young children is the anxiety of the mother to prevent cold air getting to them, and covering them up, head and all, to keep them warm. This often takes place in bed, when the infant, sleeping with the mother, slips down into the bed under the clothes, and breathes only the impure air which is confined there, till it becomes asphyxiated and dies. These sudden deaths are often said to occur from fits or convulsions, when in reality they are simply cases of suffocation. See *APNŒA*.

Sugar of Lead. See *LEAD*.

Suicide. The most common form of suicide is by hanging, then by stabbing or cutting, drowning, taking poison, and by gunshot wounds, etc. The number of suicides seems to be on the increase. In England, in the six years 1859-64, the annual average was a little over 66 to every million of population; but in the six years 1865-70, the annual average was nearer to 68 than to 67 in a million of the population. In the first six years the suicides of a year only once reached 70 per million; in the years 1868-69-70, the ratios were 70, 73, and 70 per million. The range in the twelve years was from 62 per million in 1857 to 73 in 1869. In recent years there has been an increase in the cases of suicide by drowning, but a decrease in the number of those who hang themselves.

Sulphur is employed in medicine in two forms—sublimed sulphur and precipitated sulphur or milk of sulphur. Sublimed sulphur is commonly used. It is prepared by fusing virgin sulphur, and conducting the vapor into a cool chamber, where it consolidates into bright yellow powder without taste or smell. It burns with a blue flame, and produces the unpleasant fumes of sulphurous acid. The precipitated sulphur is pale yellow, and its powder is much finer. The preparations of sulphur are a confection and an ointment. The confection contains sulphur, cream of tartar, and syrup of orange-peel. It is a valuable laxative in piles, or where it is not desired to do more than gently open the bowels, as in fissure of the anus or in strictures of the rectum. It is mainly, however, as an external application that sulphur is employed. Sulphur ointment still remains the great remedy for the itch, but it is useful in other forms of skin disease. Itch is due to a small acarus, which burrows in the skin and gives rise to the intolerable itching. By rubbing the skin thoroughly with an unguent, these burrows may be broken down; but something more is required—the acarus and its eggs must be destroyed; this the sulphur or the ointment seems to do. It is important before using the sulphur that these burrows should be exposed, and nothing does that so well as a good hot bath and an effectual rubbing with soft soap. After that a single application of sulphur ointment, if well rubbed in, may cure. With delicate skins this plan will not do, as a good deal of irritation may be produced. Frequently it is enough to use this treatment to certain parts of the body, especially the hands, arms, and inside of the thighs, where usually the crop of eruption is richest. Simple cleanliness may suffice for other parts, but usually the ointment should be applied every night for a night or two, and only washed off in the morning. The clothing must subsequently be disinfected by heat, or the malady is prone to return. If there has been much inflammation round the spots, a little carbolic acid lotion or ointment may be applied. See *ITCH*.

Sulphuric Acid is the most powerful of all the acids. It is made by burning sulphur, and afterwards oxidizing the sulphurous acid by the fumes of nitre. Sulphuric acid thus prepared is a heavy, oily-looking fluid, commonly

known as oil of vitriol. It is intensely acid, and speedily chars any vegetable substance added to it. Commercial oil of vitriol often contains arsenic, from the use of impure sulphur. The diluted acid is used in two forms: as aromatic sulphuric acid, which is flavored by cinnamon and ginger, and dilute sulphuric acid, in which water alone has been added. The strong sulphuric acid is rarely employed, even as a caustic; it is unmanageable, and less powerful reagents are preferred. Internally the aromatic or dilute sulphuric acid is mainly used as an astringent. In this way it is of much service in the wasting sweats of consumption; and it may be of service where there is a chronic mucous discharge from the bowels. It is also of importance as an astringent in diarrhœa, especially if combined with opium. The ordinary dose of dilute or aromatic sulphuric acid is about ten or fifteen drops, well diluted with water, or some such vehicle. In diarrhœa that quantity ought to be given with as much laudanum, if irritating substances have been expelled.

Sulphurous Acid is a remedy of some importance. It may be prepared in a variety of ways, but it is most commonly obtained by reducing sulphuric acids by means of charcoal. It is most easily prepared by burning sulphur in the open air. It has the well-known odor of burning sulphur. Sulphurous acid is a powerful deoxidizing reagent, and is powerfully destructive of vegetable life. Applied to the skin it causes some reddening; and if any vegetable parasite is present, as is not unfrequently the case in skin disease, it is destroyed. Hence arises its value in such maladies. Internally, if there is any tendency to fermentation, and if fungi are present in the stomach, it does great good. Used as spray in certain forms of sore throat, sulphurous acid is also of great use. It may be freely applied, and subsequently used somewhat diluted as a gargle. Sulphates and hydrosulphates, especially of soda, are frequently given internally in its stead. See SODA.

Sumbul, or **Musk Root**, is the root of a plant growing somewhere in Central Asia. It reaches us mostly by way of Russia; partly also by way of Bombay. Its odor resembles that of musk, and at one time it was supposed likely to become a valuable remedy. Subsequent experience has not confirmed this view, so that here it is little used. See MUSK.

Sun-stroke is almost a misnomer. The word ought to be, as the thing is, heat-stroke. It is true that the direct rays of the sun do sometimes produce illness, but the really troublesome thing is the excessive heat. Thus, the rays of the sun concentrated in a valley may prove very deadly, but still more destructive are the hot winds and dry sandy deserts of certain parts of the world. But even more fatal than heat-stroke are the close, confined houses of the poor in the narrow lanes and alleys of crowded cities. See HEAT-STROKE.

Suppositories are forms of remedies similar to medicated pessaries. They consist of some basis, most frequently called butter, which, while taking shape and possessing a certain consistence, shall yet melt gradually, and so expose the medicated materials they contain to gradual absorption. They are generally introduced into the rectum before rest, and allowed to remain there. Most frequently they contain some sedative, as opium, morphia, or belladonna, but occasionally also astringents.

Suppression of the Urine takes place when the kidneys do not secrete their proper amount of urine, and then the blood becomes poisoned, because those substances are retained in the blood which ought to be voided; there is thus an important difference between these cases and those of retention of urine, which may arise from a stricture, or from paralysis of the bladder, and

which are relieved by passing a catheter. In cases of suppression, the loins must be cupped, and a sharp purge must be given. It often comes on at the end of old-standing kidney disease, and hastens the termination of the illness.

Suspended Animation. See DROWNING.

Sutures. The edges of wounds or surgical incisions are approximated by what are termed *sutures*, and these sutures are applied by different modifications of needles and threads. The *needles* are various in shape and size, straight and cylindrical, straight and triangular, or curved and double-edged. Hare-lip pins are of great use in many forms of wound. The threads are either hempen, silken, catgut, horse-hair, or metal. It must be borne in mind that no suture should be used until all bleeding has ceased, and every foreign substance removed, and exact apposition attained. The needle should be passed through the integument so deeply that it does not give way on the natural tension of the parts, and the thread and its knot should not be drawn so tightly that they cut the pierced tissue, or strangle it.

There are different forms of suture. The *interrupted* consists in the approximation of the edges of a wound by entering a needle armed with a thread on one side of the wound or incision, and bringing it out through the other. The edges of the wound being held in apposition, either a double knot or a single one with a bow is tied, and the suture is fixed.

In the *uninterrupted* suture the armed needle is passed continuously from one side to the other, until the whole length of the wound is traversed.

The *quill* suture is of use in cases where some degree of force is necessary to keep the edges of a wound together, and also for approximating the deeper parts; it is applied by passing a double ligature, and inclosing portions of quill, rolls of strapping, or pieces of bougie, as *points d'appui*.

The *zigzag* suture is much on the above principle, and is applied by thrusting the armed needle through the lips of a wound in the first place, and then entering it a short distance on, on the side of its emergence; then again passing it through the lips of the wound, and repeating the proceeding on the opposite side.

The *twisted* suture is applied with the assistance of hare-lip pins; the pins transfix the lips of the wound at intervals, and the thread is twisted around each in succession as a figure of 8, passing from one to the next in order.

Metal sutures are preferable in some instances, as they give rise to less local irritation.

Sutures should be removed at an interval of a day or more, and those causing the greatest irritation should be removed first. In fact, as soon as irritation to any extent is seen at their points of passage, they should be removed.

Adhesive plaster should be removed from a wound when it *gets black*; it is then useless and irritating, and its place, of course, should be taken by a fresh piece of strapping.

Sympathy is an awkward sort of term applied to the evils which result from the influence of one kindred diseased organ on another. This same influence may be seen also in health. One of the best examples is the filling out of the breasts, which commonly takes place in women just before the monthly period. The breasts may also become swollen, hard, and knotty in ovarian disease, as if the female were pregnant. The headache of indigestion is another familiar instance of sympathy. So, too, is the pain experienced in the right shoulder when the liver is diseased, and the pain extending down the

thigh when passing a stone from the kidney. The vomiting, which is one of the most troublesome things accompanying the passage of a gall-stone, is commonly spoken of as sympathetic, though it may not really be so. In short, the curious alliance between parts brought about either by an alliance of function or by a common origin of nerve supply, might be illustrated by numerous examples, but by none more telling, perhaps, than by the aptness of one eye to become diseased when the other is.

Syncope. This is a technical term for a faint produced by shock or excitement, or by the failing power of a weak heart. It often is the proximate cause of death in heart disease. Brandy, ether, and other stimulants should be used to rouse the heart to act more vigorously.

Syphilis. See **VENEREAL DISEASE**.

T.

Tabes Mesenterica. This is strictly a disease of childhood, and is a sure sign of a serofulous constitution. It is in reality tubercular disease of the mesenteric glands, and is better recognized by general symptoms than by any discoverable enlargement of the glands, which seems to be the origin of the disease. Emaciation, loss of appetite, and relaxation of the bowels are among the earliest symptoms, and tenderness and distension of the abdomen suggest the existence of diseased glands. The condition of these glands can be ascertained only by very careful examination, and a practiced hand is needed to undertake it. The course of the disease is slow, but its duration is difficult to estimate on account of the obscurity of the earlier symptoms. It seems to occur more frequently in boys than in girls, and is seldom found in children under three years of age; most commonly between the fifth and tenth years. The children do not necessarily die; they sometimes recover. The treatment should consist in relieving, if possible, the oppressed glands. An ointment of iodide of lead may be rubbed into the body twice a day, and the syrup of the iodide of iron given internally. The diarrhœa, which is so frequent a symptom of this disease, should be arrested as soon as possible by small enemata of warm starch and opium. Unfortunately, this diarrhœa is so often the result of tubercular ulceration of the bowels that all efforts prove unavailing to arrest it. A light farinaceous diet, with a little boiled mutton or fish for dinner, but no bread, salt, or solid food, change of air, moderate exercise, and daily sponging of the body in tepid salt water contribute to the cure. The practice of thoroughly but gently rubbing the body, legs, and hips, and securing an amount of reaction after the bath, is desirable; and, as recovery proceeds, small tonic doses of quinine and tincture of iron may be given. Cod-liver oil is also a most valuable remedy in this disease from its earliest stages.

Tænia Mediocanellata. A tape-worm. See **ENTOZOA**.

Tænia Solium. A tape-worm. See **ENTOZOA**.

Taliacotian Operation. A name applied to the operation of forming a new nose, invented by Taliacotius, a celebrated Chinese surgeon, who lived about the beginning of the Christian era. He was the first who ever attempted to restore a lost nose, and his original idea was to cut a pear-shaped piece of cuticle or skin from the patient's arm, all but a small pedicle, or stalk, which remained attached to the original limb and supplied nutrition and life to the excised piece. This was spread over the framework of the nose, the edges of the cheeks being first scarified, and the arm bound up to the head and tip of

the nose, where it remained until union had taken place between the new piece of skin and the surrounding edges, when the little point of union was severed, and the arm set free. When the patient objected to supply his own cuticle, Taliacotius was in the habit of obtaining the needed material from the arm, leg, or thigh of some one else. Mr. Liston, the great surgeon, revived this long-neglected operation, and formed new noses for his disfigured patients by cutting a piece of skin out of their foreheads, leaving it attached by a small kind of footstalk, and then inverting it on to the frame of the nose, when it was carefully plastered over and left to unite. In several cases this operation has been very successful. See RHINOPLASTIC OPERATION.

Tamarinds, though contained in the Pharmacopœia, can hardly be said to be remedies of importance. The pulp of the fruit of the tamarind-tree, which grows both in the East and West Indies, is the part used. The pulp is sweetish, and at the same time sour. The fruit, as preserved and sent over to this country, is used in confection of senna. The pulp is slightly laxative, and is rather pleasant.

Tannic Acid, or **TANNIN**, is a powerfully astringent substance contained in oak bark, and a great variety of other vegetable products. It is obtained by exposing powdered galls to damp air for a short time; next ether is added, and squeezed out of the mass; the mass is again pulverized, and again ether is added; this is squeezed out and added to the other, and the tannin is obtained by evaporation. Thus prepared, the acid is a yellowish-white powder, of a very astringent taste. It turns all iron salts blue-black, and throws down gelatine. Tannin is a powerful astringent, as may be seen by applying it to the lips. It then causes the vessels to contract and the parts turn white. In the body it is converted into gallic acid, so that substance is more frequently given internally instead of tannin. Generally its effects are astringent, and closely allied to those of gallic acid.

Tape-worm. There are three kinds of tape-worm which infest the intestinal canal; these are fully described in the articles on ENTOZOA and PARASITES.

Tapioca is the starch obtained from the *Jatropha* or *Manihot*. The juice of the root is acrid and poisonous, but it is washed away, and the starch collected. From this starch is made cassava bread; after it has been perfectly purified it constitutes tapioca. Abroad tapioca is sometimes used for a poultice; here only as an article of food.

Tapping. This is the common or popular name for the operation known to surgeons as PARACENTESIS. It is performed when it is necessary to relieve some internal organ by withdrawing the fluid that surrounds and oppresses it, as in the case of dropsy of the abdomen or chest, and sometimes in cases of water on the brain.

Tar, or **LIQUID PITCH**, as it is called, is obtained by the destructive distillation of various species of pine. It is a thick, black, treacly-looking substance, with a strong and peculiar odor. If water be shaken with it the water smokes up; some of its substance becomes brown, and has something of the smell of tar. This water was at one time much extolled as a medicine. The composition of tar is very complex; its only preparation is an ointment consisting of tar and beeswax. From the various substances it contains tar is a stimulant of value, especially for outward application. In some incorrigible forms of skin disease, especially in the hands and feet, tar has done good, especially if the disorder be of a scaly kind. In many of these cases it may be given internally as well as externally. Tar itself, or its vapor, has

been used with great advantage in certain cases of lung disease, especially in chronic bronchitis and diseases complicated by it. The dose is about thirty grains made into a pill. An ounce or two of tar-water may be taken at a dose.

Taraxacum, also known as dandelion, is the root and underground stem of the *Taraxacum dens leonis*, a well-known plant in this country. The roots should be gathered in winter. When cut they yield a milky juice, which blackens on exposure to the atmosphere. This juice is exceedingly bitter, and probably contains the active principles. The preparations are a decoction, extract, and juice. These are given with various intentions, but whether these intentions are ever fulfilled is doubtful. It is supposed to act on the liver, and to favor the regular moving of the bowels, and being bitter it helps to give an appetite; at all events its action is not marked. The juice is the best preparation; the dose is one or two drachms. The extract is a convenient pill base.

Tartar is the deposit on the teeth which occurs in those who do not brush their teeth properly; it may be scraped off; cleanliness will prevent it from forming.

Tartar Emetic, or **TARTARATED ANTIMONY**, is the most important preparation of antimony. It is a powerful emetic and depressant, and in small doses it acts as a diaphoretic; two grains often suffice to produce vomiting. It is mainly used for its depressant effects. It is not now much employed.

Tartaric Acid is procured from cream of tartar, a natural deposit from wines. First of all a tartarate of lime is formed, and from this the tartaric acid is set free by means of sulphuric acid. It exists in transparent, rather irregular crystals; its taste is sour, but on the whole agreeable; it is freely soluble in water. In the system tartaric acid and the substance with which it is combined are converted into carbonates. Tartrates are nearly neutral or even acid salts, but this property of conversion enables us to give them where alkalies are required, and they sit on the stomach very much better. The acid may therefore be given as a cooling drink, and yet appear in an alkaline form in the urine. Most frequently this acid is used for the production of effervescing drinks; ten grains or so is the quantity ordinarily used. See **EFFERVESCING DRAUGHTS**.

Taxis. This term signifies an attempt to return or *reduce* a rupture by simple manipulation. In cases of reducible and moderately-sized rupture the contents of the hernial sac may under ordinary circumstances be readily replaced by slight pressure, or slip back spontaneously whenever the individual lies down. But when the rupture is strangulated, and the neck of the protrusion is tightly compressed by the opening in the abdominal walls, careful and delicate handling is required in order to overcome the resistance, and at the same time to avoid injury and rupture of the inflamed coats of intestine. The patient should then be placed in an easy recumbent position, with the hips and knees bent, and the thigh on the side of the rupture rolled inwards, in order to relax the muscular and tendinous structures about the neck of the sac. He should be charged to abstain as much as possible from moving the body and lower limbs, and to keep his head in one position and the mouth wide open. The surgeon, by gentle compression and kneading of the rupture, and by moving the parts at the neck of the sac, then endeavors to direct the distended intestine and other contents of the sac through the canal leading to the abdominal cavity. The direction of the pressure is made to vary according to the anatomical nature of the rupture. In umbilical rupture the attempt is made to pass the contents of the sac directly backwards; in inguinal hernia

outwards and upwards; and in femoral hernia, first downwards and backwards, and then upwards and inwards. In successful taxis the rupture, when it contains intestine, generally first shrinks a little, and then suddenly disappears with a gurgling sound. When the sac contains much omentum it is reduced slowly and gradually. The duration of the manipulation, in cases of obstinate rupture, should be adapted to the nature of the case and the probable condition of the contents of the hernial sac. In cases where the rupture is indolent and free from pain and inflammation, and no remote symptoms of strangulation are present, the surgeon generally feels justified in continuing his manœuvres for twenty minutes or half an hour. In cases of strangulation, however, and especially after vomiting, the rupture ought to be handled with the utmost gentleness, lest the walls of the inflamed and probably gangrenous intestine be ruptured. If the strangulated intestine cannot be reduced by gentle taxis, the patient may be placed in a warm bath, and the attempt be repeated. This, however, is not in all instances a safe proceeding, as the patient may have been much exhausted by vomiting, etc. At the present day, after the failure of the first attempt at reduction, and in the presence of undoubted symptoms of strangulation, the surgeon places the patient under the influence of ether, again tries the taxis, and then, in case of a second failure, proceeds at once, whilst the patient is insensible, to perform a cutting operation.

Tea consists of the leaves of several varieties of a small shrub found in China and India. The leaves are gathered in the fourth year of the growth of the plant, which is generally dug up and renewed in its tenth or twelfth year. The leaves are cropped with care by gatherers, who wear gloves, wash frequently, and avoid eating things likely to affect the breath. The differences between teas result from the varieties of soil and growth, and also from the mode of curing and drying the leaves. Black tea consists of leaves slightly fermented, washed, and twisted. Genuine green tea is made of exactly the same leaves, washed and twisted without fermentation; but commercial "green" teas are often black teas colored with Prussian blue. Probably five hundred millions of men, or nearly half the human race, now use tea. The chief action of tea depends firstly on its volatile oil (less in old than in new tea), which is narcotic and intoxicating; and secondly on a peculiar crystalline principle called *theine*. Theine excites the brain to increased activity, but soothes the vascular system by preventing rapid change or waste in the fleshy parts of the body, and so economizes food. Four grains of *theine* contained in half an ounce of tea act in this way; but if one ounce of tea containing eight grains of theine be taken in a day by one person, then tremblings, irritation of temper, and wandering thoughts ensue. When the system is thus saturated with theine, it is useful to resort to cocoa as a substitute for a few days, when the symptoms subside, and the use of tea can be renewed; but it is unadvisable ever to take it in such quantities as to occasion such symptoms. Tea contains also a quantity of tannic acid, which, being an astringent, is useful as a gargle in sore throat, and as an injection in some cases. By chemical analysis one hundred parts of good tea contain:—

Water	5 0	} or {	Water	5 0
Theine	3 0		Flesh-formers	18 0
Caseine or cheese	15 0		Heat-givers	72 0
Aromatic oil	0 75		Mineral matter	5 0
Gum	18 0			
Fat	4 0			
Sugar	3 0			
Tannic acid	26 25			
Fibre	20 0			
Mineral matter	5 0			

In an ordinary solution of tea the flesh-formers remain with the leaves, but may be taken up by soda in the water. Hence the practice of the poor, of adding soda to the water when making tea, extracts much of its nutritive properties.

Teething. See DENTITION.

Temperament. This is a term used by physiologists to distinguish a peculiar organization of the system in different individuals, and they are usually grouped into four classes. Physiologists recognize: —

(1.) The *Sanguine* temperament, characterized by plumpness of body, fair or red hair, blue eyes, a soft, thin skin, active circulation, and a full, quick pulse.

(2.) The *Phlegmatic* temperament is distinguished by a round body, soft muscles, fair hair, pallid skin, and slow, languid circulation and pulse. All the functions, mentally and bodily, are torpid.

(3.) The *Bilious* temperament, known by firmness of muscle and flesh, defined sharp features, black hair and dark complexion, a full, firm, and moderately quick pulse.

(4.) The *Nervous* temperament, characterized by a small spare frame, quick, impulsive movements, and a delicate constitution; the pulse is small and weak, and easily excited; the whole nervous system is susceptible, the thoughts quick and imagination lively.

Some physicians place great reliance on the indications of temperament in the treatment of disease, and find that those who possess a sanguine temperament are most liable to acute inflammatory diseases; the phlegmatic inclining to scrofulous complaints; the bilious to affections of the liver and digestive organs; and the nervous to mental disorders and diseases of the nervous system generally.

Temperature. The temperature of an ordinary adult when a thermometer is placed in the arm-pit is 98.4° Fahr.; in the mouth, 99.5°; the blood is about 100°. In fevers this temperature is much exceeded, and it may rise to 105° or 106°; a higher temperature than this will generally prove fatal, unless it descend soon; the highest temperatures recorded have been in some cases of rheumatic fever, when the body rose to 109°, and even to 111°. The temperature of a hot bath is about 98°; of a tepid bath 70–75°. In describing the fevers, the value of the temperature as a symptom is noticed in each case.

Tendo Achillis. The longest tendon of the body, and the great leverage of the heel, being the extensor muscle of the leg. The ancients gave it the name from the fable that Thetis held the boy Achilles by the heel when she dipped him into the Styx, and made all the rest of his body invulnerable.

Testicles. The male secreting organs in the human body, two in number, situated in the scrotum, and containing the procreating fluid of the male.

Tetanus. This is an affection characterized by painful and rigid contraction of the voluntary muscles, which is persistent and aggravated from time to time by very severe spasms. The two chief forms of tetanus are the *traumatic*, when it occurs after wounds, and the *idiopathic*, which comes on in the absence of any manifest cause. In the former, the spasms are usually severe and acute; in the latter they are milder and chronic. Traumatic tetanus, however, is sometimes a subacute or even a chronic affection. The following are the symptoms that may be presented in a severe attack of tetanus following a wound: After certain common symptoms, such as a feeling of general uneasiness, headache, and feverishness, have been experienced, the patient complains of stiffness of the jaws and at the back of the neck; swallowing is difficult, the

voice is low and husky, and there is a peculiar expression of the face due to contraction of the muscles which move the lips and eyelids; the patient next suffers from painful cramp in the muscles of the face and neck, and, in consequence of permanent rigidity of the muscles of mastication and spasms of the gullet, is unable to take any food; to this stage, in which the mouth is firmly closed, has been applied the name of *locked-jaw*; the spasms then attack the muscles of the abdominal walls, and violent pain is felt at intervals at the pit of the stomach; the front of the abdomen is retracted, and the muscles during the severe paroxysms feel to the hand like a hard board; the voluntary muscles of the back and limbs finally become affected and very painful; cramps are felt over the whole body, which as the affection progresses are divided by shorter and shorter intervals; the bowels are generally bound, and there is often retention of urine; the symptoms increase in intensity, and at last death occurs either from pain and exhaustion, or in consequence of spasms of the diaphragm and other muscles of respiration; the mental faculties generally remain unimpaired, until very shortly before death. The usual duration of an attack of severe and fatal tetanus is from three to six days. Cases, however, have been recorded in which death occurred within a few hours after the commencement of the symptoms.

The symptoms of acute traumatic tetanus vary much in different cases; the spasms may be restricted to a certain region or a certain set of muscles, or they may commence at the seat of the wound, and not, as is usually the case, in the muscles of the jaw. The ordinary tetanic symptoms may be complicated by epilepsy, delirium, and coma. In one remarkable case, reported by Sir G. Blane, there was intense general spasm unattended by pain. It is stated that in this patient the paroxysms of cramp were attended by feelings of pleasure and a strong tendency to laughter.

There is no injury to the surface of the body, however slight it may be, of which acute tetanus might not be a result, and there is no relation between the extent and degree of the injury and the intensity of the tetanic symptoms. It has been known to follow slight contusions and blows with a stick or cane. It rarely occurs after clean cuts, and is mostly connected with contused wounds involving nerves and the fibrous structures, as fasciæ, tendons, and ligaments. With regard to locality, it has been stated that tetanus occurs more frequently after wounds of the hands and feet and their respective digits. The interval between the receipt of the injury and the commencement of the tetanic symptoms, the so-called period of incubation, varies in different cases. In the majority, the symptoms come on between the fourth and the tenth day; the period in many lasts from ten to twenty days; but is extended over the twenty-second day in only ten out of every hundred cases. It has never been known to exceed a month. The symptoms sometimes come after an interval of only a few hours, and one instance has been recorded in which a negro was attacked with tetanic spasms in a quarter of an hour after his hand had been punctured with a fragment of china ware. The shorter the interval, the more severe are the symptoms. Tetanus, when it occurs before the tenth day after the injury, is usually fatal; in cases occurring after the tenth day, the mortality is much reduced. Tetanus is much more frequent in males than in females, and in the latter its symptoms are less severe. Tetanus may occur at any period of life, but in more than half the number of recorded cases, the patients were between ten and thirty years of age. Among negro populations, especially in the West India Islands, acute tetanus often attacks new-born infants, and has been attributed to irritation of the stump left after division of the umbilical

cord. It has been asserted that tetanus is most fatal in patients under ten years of age, and least fatal in patients between ten and twenty years of age. The accession of traumatic tetanus does not seem to be influenced in any way by morbid conditions of the body, or by previous states of bad health. The healthy and the unhealthy, the strong and the weak, are equally affected. Negroes and Asiatics are much more liable to attacks of tetanus than white races. Americans and Europeans are not rendered more disposed to tetanus by residence in the tropics. It has been stated that the disease is met with more frequently at periods of the year in which there are frequent and sudden changes of temperature.

The course and symptoms of an attack of idiopathic tetanus resemble very much those of the acute traumatic form, but are rarely so intense. The chief causes of the so-called idiopathic tetanus are exposure to cold and wet, and intestinal irritation. It is rarely met with in this country, but occurs frequently in the tropics.

The symptoms of tetanus may resemble very much at first sight those of hydrophobia, and in some cases the medical attendant experiences considerable difficulty in establishing a perfectly satisfactory diagnosis. The following are the chief points of difference in these two dangerous affections: in tetanus the muscular spasm is persistent, and perfect relief never occurs for a single instant until a short time before death; in hydrophobia the spasms are always of brief duration, and alternate with periods of complete relaxation and relief; the persistence of the muscular contraction in tetanus is most marked in the lower jaw, which in almost all cases remains fixed and immovable. In hydrophobia there is a constant flow of saliva, and the patient complains of great thirst; in tetanus these two symptoms are usually absent; the countenance in tetanus is generally expressive of intense suffering; in hydrophobia, not so much of physical suffering as of excessive restlessness and mental excitement; in the latter affection the mental faculties are always much disturbed, and the patient often falls into a state of violent delirium and maniacal excitement; in tetanus, on the other hand, the mind usually remains undisturbed, until the termination of the attack; in hydrophobia there is an aversion to fluids, the very thought of which very much excites the patient; in tetanus there is no mental aversion to fluids, but when an attempt is made to administer them, the patient endeavors to express by action his inability to open the jaws and to swallow. Any reliable history as to the bite of a dog about six weeks or two months previously will at once establish the diagnosis in doubtful cases of hydrophobia. Tetanus, though a very dangerous affection, is not always fatal; in acute cases, where the symptoms commence shortly after the receipt of a wound, recovery seldom occurs, but when the attack comes on after the tenth day from the receipt of the wound, and the tetanic symptoms last over fourteen days, recovery is the rule and death a rare exception. No case of recovery from hydrophobia has been hitherto recorded. Symptoms somewhat analogous to those met with in severe cases of tetanus are produced by poisonous doses of strychnia or strychnine, the alkaloid of certain plants belonging to the order *Strychnos*, namely, the *nux vomica*, the *S. Sancti Ignatii*, or St. Ignatius bean, and the *S. tieute*, all natives of tropical regions. The symptoms of poisoning commence soon after the strychnine has been swallowed, and set in with shortness of breath, rigidity of the muscles of the neck and back, and painful tetanic spasms of the extremities: the body is usually arched backwards, so as to rest on the head and heels. The muscles of the face are much convulsed, so as to produce a characteristic grinning expression, called the *risus sardonicus*. All

the voluntary muscles are attacked at about the same time, and there is no persistent contraction of the muscles of the jaw; in these respects, and also from the prominence, among the symptoms, of backward arching of the body, and from the occurrence of intervals of complete intermission, the phenomena of strychnine poisoning differ from those of acute traumatic and idiopathic tetanus.

No continued success has yet attended the administration of any one of the numerous medicinal agents that have been tried in cases of severe tetanus; calomel, opium, chloroform, belladonna, aconite, quinine, Calabar bean, and Indian hemp have all been extensively used, in some cases with undoubtedly good results, in others with signal failure. No drug is yet known which has the power of arresting the course of the disease, and of controlling its severer symptoms. So long as tetanus is to be regarded as a disease which must run a certain course, the chief indications of treatment will be the support of the patient's strength and the relief of suffering and pain. Fluid and easily digested food, with wine or spirits, must be freely supplied, and when the patient is unable to open the mouth or to swallow should be administered by enemata or through an elastic tube passed through the nose into the gullet. Pain may be relieved by the internal administration of opium, by subcutaneous injections of morphia, or by inhalation of ether. In many cases painful and violent muscular spasm has been much allayed by the application, along the spine, of bladders of ice. Great care must be taken to guard the patient from all causes of excitement and irritation, and the room in which he is confined should be kept darkened and at an uniform temperature. It is very important that there should be a speedy and free evacuation of the bowels. In cases of traumatic tetanus following a wound the injured part, if painful and inflamed, should be poulticed and kept as much as possible at rest.

Tetter. A disease of the skin, which often appears on the face and the side of the mouth, and requires simple treatment, such as an alkali like bicarbonate of potash or soda, internally, and the application outwardly of powdered oxide of zinc occasionally.

Theine. See **TEA**.

Thermometer. This is an instrument for measuring the temperature of a room. A tube of glass, with a bulb blown at one end, but open at the other, is filled partly with mercury; on heating the mercury the bulb and tube become filled with mercury, and the vapor of mercury and all the air is driven out; the open end is then hermetically sealed in the flame of the blow-pipe. The freezing-point and the boiling-point are the two standards taken, because under ordinary conditions at the sea-level these are fixed points. The thermometer is immersed in melting ice, and then the point at which the mercury stands is scratched on the glass; it is then placed in boiling water and the level of the mercury is noted. On the Fahrenheit scale this distance is divided into 180 degrees, on the Centigrade scale into 100 degrees, and on the Réaumur scale into 80 degrees. The freezing-point is called zero on the last two scales, but 32 on the Fahrenheit scale.

Thoracentesis. The operation of puncturing the chest to allow the escape of an effused fluid. See **PARACENTESIS ABDOMINIS**, **TAPPING**.

Thoracic Duct. A narrow tube lying in front of the spine, which conveys the chyle and lymph from the receptaculum chyli into the blood by its communication with a vein at the root of the neck.

Thorax. An anatomical name for the chest.

Thorn Apple. See **STRAMONIUM**.

Thread Worms, or **OXYURIDES**, are often found in children; they are like small pieces of white thread, and infest the lower portion of the bowel. See **ENTOZOA**.

Throat. See **SORE-THROAT**.

Thrombus occurs when a plug is formed in a vessel during life; it is generally met with in veins, but may occur in the heart or in an artery.

Thrush is a common affection in children. It may be seen in the mouth as small white specks on the lining membrane, but this may be so also in various parts of the intestinal canal. It is often due to mal-nutrition and bad feeding, and often to the milk being sour. The treatment must consist in altering the diet (see **DIET**), in washing the mouth with chlorate of potash in a watery solution, or in letting the child suck honey and borax. Only liquid food should be given, and some lime-water in the milk is often beneficial.

Tic, the common and short term for *tic douloureux*, is that form of neuralgia which specially affects the fifth nerve, the sensory nerve of the face. Either of its three branches may be affected, but in pure neuralgia it is most likely to be the uppermost. The other two, namely, the superior maxillary and inferior maxillary, are much more likely to be affected with a kind of counterfeit neuralgia or reflected pain, caused by bad teeth or gums. In all of these cases the jaws must be carefully examined; and if any good is to be done all bad stumps are to be removed, and the gums, as far as possible, rendered free from tenderness. See **NEURALGIA**.

Tin is a metal found in the form of various ores, of which tin pyrites and tinstone are the most important. It was first introduced as a medicine by Dr. Alston, the first professor of materia medica in the University of Edinburgh, and it has since been constantly employed as a vermifuge. The mode of administering it is to give at least half an ounce of the powder every morning for three successive days, while the stomach is empty, and then to carry it off with a brisk purgative. It is given in the form of electuary, made up with treacle or orange confection. It is undoubtedly effectual in cases of ascarides and lumbrici, but is less so in tænia. Its action is probably mechanical only, for there is no property in the intestinal secretions or other contents, in consequence of which tin could be dissolved; and, besides, the worms are alive when discharged. A chloride of tin is a good disinfectant.

Tobacco consists of the leaf of the *Nicotiana tabacum*, or tobacco plant, growing in America. Another variety of the plant, the *N. rustica*, is cultivated in Asia Minor for Turkish tobacco. The leaves are large and oblong, covered with short downy hairs, and have a heavy odor when they begin to dry. The dried leaves only are used.

Tobacco contains a peculiar and powerful alkaloid called *nicotine*. This, when freshly prepared, is colorless, but grows brown when older. It is exceedingly powerful and very poisonous. The only preparation of tobacco is an enema, but that nowadays is rarely used. Tobacco is a powerful sedative, and causes, perhaps through the faintness it induces, general relaxation of all parts of the body, especially of the muscles. It is hardly ever given internally, and the enema, which used to be employed to procure relaxation in parts concerned in strangulated hernia, has been displaced by ether.

Tobacco, in the form of snuff, may act as a powerful irritant, especially to the eyes and nose. But tobacco is almost invariably employed in the form of smoke, as from a pipe or cigar. Used thus there can be no doubt but that it produces a powerful sedative effect, calming and soothing, if used in the proper dose. This is easily known, as a dose too strong, and that is entirely relative,

speedily turns the individual sick and faint. This may sometimes be useful in procuring relaxation of parts under the influence of muscular spasm, as in asthma. It is an important question whether tobacco used in moderation does good or harm. Used immoderately, like everything else, it is a great evil; used in moderation, it is often of good service. It has been said that it is apt to give rise to a certain form of blindness; that would only arise from immoderate use. Its use by young people is not desirable.

Tolu Balsam is one of those substances allied to storax and balsam of Peru. They all contain cinnamic acid, and possess very similar properties. Tolu is lighter in color and denser than is the Peruvian balsam. It is seldom or never used, except as compound tincture of benzoin or Friar's balsam, which contains the substance.

Tongue. In structure the tongue consists essentially of muscular tissue covered by mucous membrane. The muscular fibres, omitting those of muscles inserted into the organ, are arranged in two horizontal and several vertical layers, the former set lying immediately underneath the mucous membrane, and the latter passing vertically from between the horizontal layers, leaving intervals which are occupied by gland structure. The mucous membrane is furnished with papillæ. (1.) The circumvallate, which are a dozen or so in number, and are arranged at the base of the tongue like an inverted V; these papillæ are greatly concerned in taste, and are supplied by the glosso-pharyngeal nerve. (2.) The fungiform; these are scattered over the tongue, and are specially observed at the sides and tip. (3.) The conical or filiform are distributed all over the tongue. The tongue is divided into two symmetrical halves by a fibrous septum, the existence of which is marked by a *raphé* in the median line.

Diseases. *Tongue-tie* is a condition in which the frænum, or fold, seen on the under surface, extends to the tip, and appears to tie the organ down to the underlying structures; its division, by means of a pair of blunt-pointed scissors, readily remedies the defect.

Inflammation of the tongue (glossitis) may be caused by wounds, or stings, or by the application of some acrid substance; occasionally it comes on without any apparent cause. If the symptoms are not peculiarly urgent—that is if there be no great pain or swelling, or threatening of occlusion of the fauces, a leech or two under the jaw and a smart purgative usually afford relief. If the inflammation be very sudden, its progress rapid, and suffocation threaten, then a few longitudinal incisions should be made on its surface to allow of the escape of fluids. In very severe cases, where these measures afford no relief, and the symptoms are very urgent, tracheotomy must be performed. Glossitis is sometimes brought on by the excessive use of mercury; the treatment in such cases consists of purgatives, astringent lotions, and careful bandaging of the organ, and full doses of chlorate of potash internally.

Ulceration. Ulcers of the tongue may have their origin from several causes: either from local irritation, such as decayed teeth, or from some derangement of the digestive organs, in fevers, or from syphilis, or from the prolonged and mal-administration of mercury. In all cases there is a marked foulness of breath. The constitutional treatment of course varies with the case; the removal of all obvious irritation, attention to the bowels, and locally the application of a solid stick of lunar caustic, the sucking a few crystals of chlorate of potash, and in syphilitic ulceration the application of a little calomel powder diluted with flour, are about the best remedies. Those connected with secondary or tertiary syphilis are the most intractable, and frequently defy all treat-

ment. Malignant ulcers of the tongue are epithelial in their character, and their development is frequently ascribed to local irritation, such as a sharp stump of a tooth, the habit of smoking short clay pipes, etc., but such causes are very questionable. The margins of such ulcers are composed of hard granulating masses, implicating the substance of the tongue, and ultimately involving the glands at its base; under the jaw and in the neck they are attended with great pain, and are usually deeply excavated. The prognosis in these cases is very unfavorable. The treatment is unsatisfactory, and consists in removal as the only chance for the sufferer.

Enlargement (hypertrophy) occurs in young persons, and is nearly always congenital. The tongue protrudes from the mouth, becomes ulcerated from contact with the lower teeth, and there is a constant dribbling of saliva. The treatment consists in attention to the state of the digestive system, bandaging the organ, and astringent lotions. In cases where this treatment is of no use, removal of a portion or the whole of the protruded part must be performed.

Tumors in connection with the tongue are sometimes met with. Of the most frequent occurrence is ranula, to which a special article is devoted (see RANULA), encysted tumors, closely resembling ranula, fatty tumors, and naevi.

The ducts of the salivary glands, the parotid, and submaxillary, are sometimes the seats of *concretions* composed of phosphate of lime and animal matter, oval in shape, of a brownish or yellowish color, and of variable size, sometimes being as large as a small egg. Occasionally they come away of their own accord by ulcerating through their confines, but the treatment consists in their removal by the knife and forceps.

Wounds of the tongue almost always bleed very freely; in slight cases, iced water or styptics will arrest the hæmorrhage, or occasionally a vessel may be tied, or pressure may be kept up by a pair of common forceps, the blades of which are kept together by an elastic band. The edges of a severe cut or laceration should be approximated with sutures. All pain, swelling, etc., should be allayed by iced drinks, and astringent and disinfecting gargles or washes.

Tonics. A class of remedies supposed to give strength and tone to the system, of which quinine and iron are examples.

Tonsils. The tonsils are two glandular structures, situated between the anterior and posterior pillars of the fauces, one on each side. (See FAUCES.) They are somewhat oval in shape, varying in size in different individuals. They consist of a congeries of mucous glands, and their internal surface is marked with small holes; these are ducts leading from the cells in which the mucus is secreted. The use of the mucus is to lubricate the fauces during the passage of food, and it is expressed at the moment of deglutition. The tonsils lie in close proximity to some very important blood vessels — namely, posteriorly, the internal carotid artery and the jugular vein, while externally are the trunks of the temporal and external maxillary arteries, and between the vessels and the tonsil is the superior constrictor of the pharynx. Hence any operation upon the tonsils must be conducted with great care.

Diseases of the Tonsil. Tonsillitis, cynanche tonsillaris, or quinsy, is an inflammation of the tonsil and tissues immediately surrounding it, generally due to cold, exposure, or some peculiar condition of the body, sometimes to cutting the last molar teeth, the swallowing of some irritant, playing on wind instruments, etc. It commences with shiverings, feverish symptoms, redness, swelling, heat, and dryness of the fauces and tonsils. There is great pain in swallowing and attempts at articulation. It sometimes ends with a tardy ulceration, or suppurates, or by becoming erysipelatous spreads down the air-pass-

sages. Sometimes small pustules or follicular abscesses appear, forming a yellowish, ulcerated surface; again, a most formidable symptom is the formation of a thick, tough, whitish pellicle, resembling wash-leather, on the surface of the tonsil, pointing to diphtheria. (See DIPHTHERIA.) The treatment consists, in mild cases, of the internal administration of minderus spirit, the external application of linseed-meal or hemlock poultice, and a gargle of warm water. The application of lunar caustic is of great value. In the severe diphtheritic cases, swabbing with glycerine and perchloride of iron, tonic treatment, good living, fresh air, and stimulants are necessary. If *abscess* occur, it requires to be actively treated at once, as respiration and deglutition are impeded, and the matter should be evacuated. The left forefinger is to be introduced into the mouth, the tongue depressed, and a straight sharp-pointed knife, with its back resting on the tongue and its point directly backward, is plunged into the centre of the exposed tumor. The edge and point of the knife must be carried inwards towards the middle line, and never outwards, else the vessels already mentioned be wounded. If bleeding be very severe, a strong solution of the perchloride of iron must be applied to arrest it.

Ulceration of the Tonsils is frequently caused by the irritation of carious teeth, or cutting the wisdom teeth. Again, a frequent cause is syphilis, and in such cases constitutional treatment with iodide of potass, or some mercurial combined with a tonic, and the local application of lunar caustic, or in severe cases nitric acid, is indicated. A disinfecting gargle of Condyl's fluid, or chlorinated soda is of value in all such cases, as the odor of the breath is offensive.

Enlargement of the Tonsil is often the result of quinsy, and is frequently met with in scrofulous children or adults of weak habit. The tonsils in such cases are greatly enlarged, projecting, as fleshy excrescences, into the back of the fauces and sometimes almost entirely occluding them, interfering greatly with deglutition, speech, and breathing, producing a peculiar guttural tone of voice, and causing snoring during sleep. In young children, cod liver oil and other anti-scrofulous treatment may be of service; in adults nothing is of any permanent good but removal, or partial removal, of the hypertrophied gland tissue. The gland is seized with a pair of long-clawed forceps, dragged out from its bed towards the middle line of the fauces, and a blunt-pointed curved bistoury (with its edge, all but an inch or so, covered with lint or plaster) is passed behind it and made to cut its way towards the middle line of the fauces, and away from its pillars. The bleeding and pain are very slight generally, and any bleeding can be controlled with iced water or tincture of perchloride of iron. The enlarged gland tissue hardly ever returns. In removing tonsils in children it is as well to administer ether.

Toothache. This most distressing ailment is too well known to need description, and is apt to attack any one, though some families and constitutions seem more subject to it than others. It is a sort of neuralgia, and frequently depends on the condition of the general health, which reacts on the nerves, and especially on any susceptible nerve which may be exposed to contact with the air in a decayed tooth. Decay in teeth is occasioned chiefly by the collection of particles of food, which set up a fermenting action and extend the process of decomposition gradually to the bone of the tooth, and so wear away the enamel, and form a little point of opening for the nerve to become affected. In order to avoid this, great care should be taken to keep the teeth well cleaned, and when possible to brush them after every meal. When any tiny speck of discolorization is perceived, it is wise at once to go to the dentist and have the decay removed, and the aperture filled with gold. Any accumulation of tartar

on or around the teeth should be carefully removed. When, however, toothache has really seized a victim, the only chance is either to summon up courage to have the offender extracted at once, or to try one of the many remedies which exist, and have in some cases been found beneficial. Creasote, chloroform, eau de Cologne, and brandy on wool will often cause a cessation of pain for a time; but these are simply stimulants, and often sedative measures are more effectual. When the gum is much inflamed, a leech applied to it and allowed to draw freely will often give relief, and a poultice of bread and milk held in the mouth is sometimes comforting. Experience, however, goes to prove that endurance is the only remedy to be relied on in toothache; that in time the pain will cease, and that if the sufferer cannot make up his mind to bear it the only effectual cure is extraction.

Tormentilla is the root of an indigenous plant belonging to the rose tribe; it is not now used in medicine. Its properties are astringent, and the substance may be used as an astringent when no more powerful remedy is at hand.

Tourniquet. The tourniquet is an instrument for the mechanical compression of a vessel in order to prevent hæmorrhage. The first tourniquet was used in 1674, and was the invention of the French surgeon Morel, and was a rude contrivance, consisting of a stick passed beneath a fillet or band, and twisted round so as to constrict the limb to the requisite degree of tightness. A great improvement was made upon this in the early part of the following century by J. L. Petit, also a French surgeon, and his tourniquet consisted essentially of two metallic plates, which could be separated from one another by means of a screw, so as to tighten a strap which was connected with them, and also encircling the limb. The common tourniquet now in general use is based upon that just described, and it consists of a firm, narrow, flat pad to compress the artery, a strong piece of webbing or band to pass round the limb, and a bridge furnished with rollers, over which the band passes, and a screw which raises the bridge, and thus tightens the band. The pad must always be so arranged that it compresses the artery against the bone. On applying it the band should first of all be buckled tightly, when, by turning the screw, great pressure is obtained. Care should be taken that the screw be opposite the buckle of the band.

Signoroni's tourniquet consists of an arc of steel with a hinge joint in the middle, and a screw by which the extremities of the instrument are pressed together.

Carte's circular tourniquet is a contrivance which envelops the whole pelvis like a well-padded saddle, and the pressure exerted is produced by india-rubber bands acting upon the pad and its screw.

Malan's tourniquet employs compression vertically by means of lateral pressure obtained from side screws.

Tourniquets are very useful in the absence of assistance, for, if properly adjusted, they at all events stop hæmorrhage; but they have this disadvantage, that when applied to an artery they also compress the vein or veins of the limbs, rendering the venous hæmorrhage more profuse.

Tracheotomy. The operation of opening the trachea, or windpipe, to save the patient's life. It is sometimes necessary in cases of croup and diphtheria, and when suffocation is imminent from the pressure of a foreign body in the air-passages. See LARYNGOTOMY.

Tragacanth is a kind of gum obtained from a plant growing in Asia Minor. It is allied to gum acacia. The gum exists in flakes, not easy to powder till well heated. Part of it is soluble in water, and this suspends the rest, so that it forms a thick, tenacious mucilage, much denser than that formed by gum

arabic. This mucilage is useful for suspending heavy powders. A compound powder consisting of tragacanth, gum acacia, starch, and sugar, mixed with hot water and allowed to cool, is useful in the same way.

Training, that is to say a system of physical education, is too much neglected among us. It is quite true that for boating and the like, training is looked to, but then the exercise is excessive, and likely in the long run to do harm rather than good. The systematic use of certain exercises and the regulation of food and diet are calculated to do good, but they must be sensibly conducted, or the reverse is the case.

Trance. A curious and interesting phenomenon, presented occasionally in what is understood by cataleptic conditions of the body. The symptoms are so peculiar, and so often connected with deceptive action on the part of the patient, that they are most difficult to investigate.

Trichinæ are animal parasites which find their way into the muscles of the human body, often with fatal results.

Trocar. A surgical instrument used for the purpose of perforating the abdomen or chest when fluid has to be drawn off by tapping, as it is called.

Tropical Regions are fruitful sources of disease, both directly and indirectly. Life in the tropics is more wearing than in a cooler climate, and the malarious character of tropical regions renders them unhealthy to Americans. Then, too, the habits of tropical life and of our own cooler country are hardly compatible. The use of stimulants, almost demanded by the exhausting heat, is apt to lay the foundation of liver and kidney disease. It is, in point of fact, these two causes which mainly render the tropics unhealthy. If one can avoid malaria and so escape splenic disease, and at the same time contrive to keep clear of liver disease, there are many places worse than the tropics; but to preserve health the life must be steady, and attention must be bestowed on appropriate clothing. What this must be will depend very much on the situation inhabited, but the broad rules laid down are the guides to health there as here. Every one going to tropical regions ought to provide themselves with a little quinine and a little calomel. These are the two great remedies required.

Truss. Trusses are mechanical contrivances for the support or for the prevention of the protrusion of any viscus, but most usually for the support of the parts concerned in abdominal rupture or hernia. If a hernial protrusion occurs in either sex, mechanical treatment should be adopted at once, for whether the patient be in infancy, youth, or middle age, judiciously applied trusses frequently effect a cure, without further surgical interference, and at all events cause but little trouble or annoyance. A surgeon should always be consulted as to the form of truss needed, and should himself take the necessary measurements, and apply the apparatus in the first instance. It is a great mistake, and one productive of the worst results, to leave the advice of a truss to an instrument maker, and we often see instances, especially amongst the poor, of ill-fitting, ill-shaped contrivances, which not only do no good at all, but in many cases do absolute harm, by increasing the mischief they are designed to alleviate. A truss should be firm, light, and elastic, and preserve its shape, and the strength of the spring should always be equable, so that it may retain the rupture without irksomeness. A truss consists essentially of a pad attached to a metal spring, having straps so arranged that it may be kept in the desired position in any of the various movements of the body. There are many different forms, whether single or double, named after their inventors, such as Coles', the Moemain, Salmon & Ody's, etc., for the general principles of which see HERNIA. The best, however, anatomically considered, is Wood's or

the horse-shoe truss, which, by its peculiar arrangement, so adapts itself to the margins or pillars of the abdominal rings through which a hernia descends that by the pressure it exerts it tends to bind them together. The following hints on trusses are of value, as the experience of an authority on the matter:—

“In the majority of cases, the circular spring truss is the best form. The curve of the spring and the relative position of the pad with it should be appropriate to the configuration of the wearer. A single piece of metal should form the spring and foundation of the pad. As far as practicable the spring of the truss should pass around the bony rim of the pelvis, fitting closely to the figure, and should lie out of the region of the great muscles of the buttock (*glutæi*). The form of the spring may be designed after the French model or the German. The former resembles the coil of a watch-spring, and is very elastic and clinging; the latter almost exactly fits the outline of the body in its state of repose: it is almost inelastic, and very hard. The French is always pressing inwards, even when the wearer is at rest; the German scarcely presses at all when the abdomen is soft, but resists with power when any expulsive force makes the abdomen swell. The best shape for the spring is one which forms a medium between the two. The pad should be of moderate dimensions. For the adult it should not exceed two and a half inches in length, and two inches at the widest part. Its superior edge should follow the upper line of the spring, which falls a little from the shoulder or bend, where it lies in contact with the hip. The inner surface should be directed slightly upwards. The proper shape for the pad, and the materials of which it should be constructed, may be varied to accommodate particular cases. The wearer generally discovers after a while which kind of pad is most free from annoyance; that pad, however, is the best which maintains perfect and unintermitting retention of the hernia. Every pad should have attached to it two studs, one near its junction with the spring, and another at its lowest point. To the upper one the transverse strap, passing from the free end of the spring, is attached; the lower stud is used with the thigh strap, which should be always worn. It is loosely fastened on to the spring of the truss near its shoulder, and should fall along the hollow beneath the buttock. In the erect posture of the wearer this strap should be moderately tight; it prevents the pad from shifting, and should never be discarded.” The pad may be prevented from fretting the skin by covering it with fur, or by the interposition of some soft substance.

Trusses for ventral, umbilical, and femoral hernia are also constructed. In the case of crural or femoral hernia “the spring should fall somewhat suddenly from the point where it passes around the hip, and lie along the fold of the groin (Poupart’s ligament). The pad should be rather small and convex. The cross-strap should fasten high up on to the shoulder of the spring, in order to keep the pad well down on the thigh. The thigh strap should start from near the pad, and return, after encircling the thigh, to the pad itself.” In a large hernia, or one which has become irreducible, a bag truss is indispensable. Trusses are also in use for the support of prolapse of the womb or rectum, and constructed of various forms by different makers. See HERNIA.

Tubercular Meningitis. See MENINGITIS.

Tuberculosis is a name applied to a form of fever which is accompanied by the formation of small bodies called tubercles in various tissues; when they are deposited in the membranes of the brain, they give rise to the disease known as tubercular meningitis, or acute hydrocephalus.

Tumors. Tumors or new growths are divided by pathologists into two

main groups; one of innocent or benign growths, the other of malignant growths. The latter are distinguished by the following common characters: rapidity of growth, tendency to infiltrate and to replace the tissues of the affected part, tendency to recur after removal by operation, tendency to multiply locally and to infect other and remote parts of the body, and tendency to destructive and progressive ulceration, inducing fatal exhaustion through pain, continuous discharges, and occasional loss of blood. To any tumor presenting these so-called characters of malignancy, the term cancer was applied by pathologists of a past generation, but at the present time, in consequence of the extensive use of the microscope in pathological research, there is a tendency to classify tumors with regard more to minute structure than to clinical characters. The tumors constituting the malignant differ much in consistency and in minute structure, but the great majority of them have been referred to one of the following two great divisions: that in which the growth is composed of some form of connective tissues, and that in which it is made up in great part of cells resembling in character those found in the epidermis, on mucous membranes, and in the ultimate lobules of secreting glands. To the former division belong tumors that are called sarcomata or fleshy growths; to the latter belong the true cancers or *carcinomata*. Structurally the two are distinct; with regard to clinical characters and malignancy, their resemblance is very close, the chief distinctions in these respects being the facts that cancer almost invariably, and sarcoma seldom, affects secondarily the lymphatic glands, and that the latter usually appears at an earlier period of life. See CANCER.

Innocent or benign tumors may occur in almost any part of the body, and they may vary in character from so simple a growth as a wart up to formations which may endanger life or require some serious surgical operation for their removal. It would be useless to attempt in a work like this any useful classification of tumors, as any properly devised system would be unintelligible to the ordinary reader. The question with most people who find a tumor is forming is as to its being of a cancerous nature or not, and this can only be answered by obtaining the advice of a medical man. Much harm is done by the reckless way in which patients, to get rid of their malady, fall into the hands of those who pretend to cure them, while too often they only hasten on the fatal termination. The great majority of small tumors are harmless in character, and often cause inconvenience rather than any other distress, but in all cases proper surgical advice must be taken before recourse is had to removal.

Turkish Bath. See BATH.

Turmeric is the underground stem of a plant (*curcuma*) growing in Ceylon. It contains a substance, bright yellow in color, which alkalies readily turn brown. A solution of this material in alcohol, or paper smeared with it, may be used as litmus, or as a test for alkalies.

Turmeric itself is something of a stimulant, and is used as a condiment. It is turmeric which gives the bright yellow color to curry powder, into whose composition it enters.

Turpentine is a mixture of oil and resin obtained from various species of pine, and mainly produced in America. This substance is separated by distillation; the oil of turpentine passes over, the resin is left behind. Turpentine as it flows from the tree is of a pale yellow color, about the consistence of honey; but gradually, by exposure, becomes harder, the oil passing off and the resin remaining behind.

Oil of turpentine, which is alone used internally, is a colorless fluid, with

the peculiar odor and taste of the above liquid ; the resin is semi-transparent and yellow. The preparations of oil of turpentine are a confection, an enema, a liniment, an acetic liniment, and an ointment. The resin figures in a plaster and an ointment.

Applied to the skin, turpentine acts as a powerful stimulant ; if used along with heat it may redden the part, or if its vapor be confined even blister it. Its liniment is of value for stiff joints and chronic rheumatism. Turpentine stupes are valuable applications. A piece of flannel is wrung out of hot water, as hot as the hands will bear, turpentine sprinkled on the surface, and so applied to the skin. This application is of exceeding great value in inflammation of internal organs near the surface, as in slight peritonitis and pleurisy.

Internally, turpentine may be given either as a stimulant or for destroying worms. Often turpentine is given as a stimulant to the kidneys, but it may produce much irritation in the urinary tract. It is also valuable for arresting hæmorrhage, especially if that is partly due to debility. It is frequently given as an enema, when it not only moves the bowels, but also acts as a stimulant to the system at large. When swallowed, turpentine may likewise act as a purgative, but it is common to combine it with castor oil. It is perhaps the most valuable remedy for tape-worms we possess, provided the patient is not made sick by the dose. If retained, it speedily causes the worm to be expelled dead. The dose of oil of turpentine as a stimulant and diuretic is half a drachm or a drachm ; to destroy worms half an ounce is given.

Tympanites is the term given to flatulent distension of the abdomen. The exact origin and nature of the gases which cause the bowels to swell up and resound like a drum has been often made the subject of speculation, but not very often of careful investigation. Undoubtedly in certain diseases a period often comes when the bowels, from no very ostensible cause, swell up from wind, which apparently has been secreted by their walls. This commonly occurs only in very exhausting diseases, or in which there is great prostration. In typhoid fever, and in peritonitis of whatever origin, it is found and dreaded. It is as a rule of very evil omen. When tympanites does occur, the best application outside assuredly is turpentine in the form of stupe ; many, too, prefer to give turpentine internally, but that is a question to be settled in each individual case. Stimulants as a rule are first given, and sometimes passing a long tube up the rectum carefully and gently may enable the gases to escape, and so afford unspeakable relief to the patient. In the last resource the bowels must be punctured with a fine hollow needle or trocar.

Tympanum. See EAR.

Typhlitis means an inflammation of the cæcum. (See INTESTINES.) It may be caused by eating nuts or some other indigestible food, which sets up an irritation when lodged there. There is much pain, a little fever, some vomiting, and constipation. Hot fomentations should be applied, an anodyne given, and the bowels should be opened by enemata.

Typhoid Fever is a continued and infectious fever, caused chiefly by the influence of bad drains and sewer-gas, lasting an uncertain period of from four to six weeks, and sometimes followed by a relapse. It is also known by the names low, enteric, gastric, pythogenic, drain, cesspool, bilious, infantile, remittent, and slow nervous fever, also as abdominal typhus fever.

History : It seems to have been known from the earliest times, and cases similar to it have been mentioned by Galen and Hippocrates. In the eighteenth century numerous authors in America, England, France, and Germany have described this disorder under various names, nor was it until nearly the mid-

dle of the present century that its true character and clinical history was fully shown, for before this many looked upon it as a kind of brain fever or malignant fever, or as typhus fever. Typhoid fever is always endemic in the British Isles, but seems to be most common in England, more common in Ireland than in Scotland, and more common on the west coast of Scotland than on the east coast. The admissions to the London Fever Hospital show the following influence of race :—

1	in every 670 of the Irish inhabitants in London.			
1	" 1208 of the English	"	"	"
1	" 1906 of Foreigners	"	"	"
1	" 2338 of the Scotch	"	"	"

This should be contrasted with similar facts in the article on Typhus, where it will be seen that the Irish were most always attacked by that disease.

Causes : Among the predisposing causes are sex, age, mode of prevalence, months and seasons, temperance and moisture, idiosyncrasy, mental emotion, and fatigue, residence in an infected locality, overcrowding and deficient ventilation, occupation, and station of life. (1.) Typhoid fever appears to attack one sex as readily as the other ; of 2432 collected cases, 1211 were males and 1221 were females. (2.) The disease is chiefly met with in youth and adolescence. Of 1772 cases admitted into one of the fever hospitals during ten years, the mean age was 21.25 years ; that for males being 21.45, and for females 21.06. The mean age of 3456 cases of typhus fever was found to be 29.33. Of the above cases of typhoid more than one-half (52 per cent.) were between fifteen and twenty-five years of age, and one-fifth were under fifteen. Less than one-seventh were above thirty, and only 1 in 68 exceeded fifty. Persons under thirty are nearly twice as liable to typhoid fever as those above thirty, because there are so many more persons alive of the previous age. Age has a very different effect in typhus fever. (3.) Typhus and relapsing fevers are every now and then epidemic ; typhoid seems endemic amongst us, and the number of cases does not vary greatly from year to year. (4.) This fever is most common in the autumn and winter ; of 2432 collected cases, 315 were in the spring, 435 in the summer, 994 in the autumn, and 688 in the winter. (5.) It is most common after a dry and hot summer, and unusually scarce in summers and autumns which are cold and wet. (6.) It does not appear that intemperance, fatigue, and mental emotions predispose to this disease. (7.) Some people, owing to what is called a peculiar idiosyncrasy, are more liable to it than others. (8.) While in typhus fever overcrowding and deficient ventilation play an important part, this does not seem to be the case in typhoid fever ; all classes are alike subject to it when exposed to the exciting cause. (9.) New comers in an affected locality take the fever more readily than the ordinary residents in the place. (10.) There is no clear evidence that occupation has much influence ; those who work in sewers are, however, very subject to it. (11.) No station in life is exempt from this insidious malady ; rich as well as poor are attacked by it. The exciting causes are contagion and spontaneous degeneration. Numbers of cases go to prove that those nursing the sick from this disease very frequently catch it, and they probably do so from the emanations of the stools. Whenever any drainage soaks from the surface into a well used for drinking purposes, or when sewer gases escape into a house by a leaky pipe, or when the traps are out of order, or when one drinks foul and stagnant water into which any drainage from manure can enter, then arise the conditions which excite the disease. Very few houses are properly drained, and whenever a storm occurs and the sewers are suddenly flushed, the gases

escape upward into the waste-pipes of the houses along the route and overcome the resistance of the traps, so that a most noxious smell arises whenever the pan of a water-closet is raised. It is of the utmost importance that all water-closets should be outside the house; that the waste-pipe should not communicate with the main sewer unless there be first a communication with the open air, so that the backward pressure will never cause the gases to regurgitate into the house; that just beneath the pan of a water-closet the waste-pipe should communicate with the open air and be carried up above the house-top; that a cistern with a continuous supply of water should be supplied close to and above each water-closet, and that the cistern for the drinking water should be quite distinct from the other cisterns. In small places the dry-earth system should be adopted, and care must be taken that no leaking from an old cess-pool can escape into the well for drinking purposes.

Symptoms: The onset of typhoid fever is always very gradual and insidious; it begins with feeling out of sorts, aching pains in the limbs, headache, loss of appetite, and chilliness; for many days the sufferer is able to go about and think that there is not much the matter. Sometimes there is diarrhoea, or some intestinal disturbance; then the pulse is quicker, the skin hot, and the tongue red and dry. The nights are disturbed and restless, and he does not care for any exertion. At the end of the first week, or often later, he takes to his bed, and it is found that he is feverish, has no appetite, is thirsty, and his bowels are generally relaxed. The urine is scanty and high colored; there is still more restlessness at night; there is no stupid, heavy expression as in typhus, nor are the eyes suffused; on the contrary, the face is often pale and the cheeks have a pink flush, and the eyes are clear and bright. Between the seventh and the twelfth day the peculiar eruption appears on the chest, abdomen, and back, and it consists of a few slightly raised, rose-colored spots, which disappear on pressure under the finger and fade away in two or three days; but in the mean time others appear, so that several crops are noticed, and fresh ones may be seen every day; these spots are never petechial. If now the hand is pressed over the right side of the abdomen there may be a feeling or expression of pain, and one may also feel a gurgling under the fingers. About the middle of the second week delirium comes on, at first slight and only noticed at night, and then more constant, intense, and noisy. The tongue is dry, red, and glazed, and often cracked in various directions; in children, however, it may sometimes remain moist and white the whole time, and in very young cases also you sometimes see no rash at all. As the disease advances the patient loses flesh and strength; he lies prostrate and perhaps unconscious of what is going on around, and if it end fatally he will become quite insensible, have a markedly high temperature, and fumble at the bed-clothes. If the disease progress favorably the amendment is very gradual, and for this the temperature is a pretty good guide. The temperature rises from the first, but not so suddenly as in typhus and relapsing fevers; at the end of the first week it may be 104° or 105° , being generally highest towards evening; it keeps high with slight oscillations for about twenty-one days, and then a fall may often be noticed in the morning, although it rises again at night; these daily variations are very marked and may cover three or four degrees; at about the thirtieth day, or a little later, the symptoms are decidedly less severe in ordinary cases; the tongue cleans; there is less prostration and delirium, and a general improvement is manifested. But then a relapse may ensue, and the temperature will again rise, and the patient go through a second attack, but this is much shorter than the first.

Complications: Typhoid fever is a very dangerous disease, because there are so many accidents to which patients are liable. Diarrhœa may be profuse, and exhaust the patient, but as a rule diarrhœa is not a very bad symptom, and should be left alone, unless very profuse. Bleeding from the bowels, when it occurs in any large quantity, is a very dangerous sign; it is due to the ulceration of the intestines. Bleeding from the nose is not often a bad symptom. Perforation of the bowel is very likely to occur between the twenty-fifth and thirty-second day, and even later, and this may be brought on by any error of diet; it is attended by collapse and is very fatal. Inflammation of the peritoneum, either with or without perforation, adds greatly to the danger. Bronchitis and pneumonia may supervene and increase the general mischief. Some cases are mild, others very severe, and there is perhaps no other fever which varies more in its forms, nor about which so much anxiety and uncertainty must exist with regard to a successful issue; nor is one safe until recovery is fully established. In many cases it is most difficult to be certain of the nature of the case in the first week. It is most likely to be mistaken in children for acute tuberculosis; or it may be looked upon as the so-called gastric fever or gastric irritation; or it may resemble the symptoms of arsenical poisoning. It may be as well to say here that there is no such disease as gastric fever; it either means typhoid fever, or it is a disturbance of the stomach and intestines from poisoning or eating unripe fruit. Whenever three or four cases occur together this fever may be suspected, and if any one die of similar symptoms within a week or two, and the cause is not clearly made out, an examination of the body should be made, for many cases of arsenical poisoning have in this way been overlooked. In typhoid fever the main appearances after death are ulceration of the bowels, and chiefly so near the cæcum and towards the end of the ileum, with enlargement of the spleen and mesenteric glands.

Treatment: As regards ventilation, good nursing, cleanliness, and quiet, and with respect to disinfectants, etc., nothing more need here be said than is laid down in the article on Typhus Fever, and it need not be repeated. Yet there are some special points of importance. The diarrhœa need seldom be checked unless one is purged more than twelve or fifteen times a day, and then a little starch injection may be given; if there is much bleeding it may be requisite to give turpentine. It is a mistake to give medicines containing acids, as they often increase the purging and the bleeding. In fact, there is no medicine which can cure the fever. The diet must be very light, and no solid food should be taken under six weeks or two months, because, in consequence of the ulceration of the bowels, the coats are very thin and liable to burst. Eating an orange or a piece of potato, or drinking an effervescent draught, will cause distension of the bowel and rupture it, just when the patient is otherwise doing well; the greatest precautions should be taken during the third and fourth weeks, as then it is most liable to occur. Milk must form the main article of diet, and then an egg or two may be beaten up in it, or a custard may be given, and beef-tea; then a small piece of mutton and sole, and so on, gradually, to more solid food. If there is much distension of the bowels, hot flannels, on which is sprinkled a little turpentine, will be found very useful. For information as to disinfection, see SANITARY REGULATIONS.

Typhus. This is a highly contagious fever, attacking people of all ages, which occurs in an epidemic form, and generally in periods of famine and destitution. It has been known at different times under various names: thus it has been called pestilential fever, petechial fever, brain fever, putrid continual fever, camp fever, jail fever, etc.

History: It is a disease which has been known in very early times; cases closely resembling it were recorded by Hippocrates two thousand years ago. During the first fifteen centuries of the Christian era numerous epidemics have occurred in different parts of Europe, and have been more or less accurately described by Greek, Latin, and Arabian writers. In the year 1489 no fewer than 17,000 of the troops of Ferdinand, then besieging Granada, were destroyed by a fever which seems to have been typhus. In 1508, and again in 1528, it appears to have raged in Italy. In 1550-54, during a season of great scarcity, and a consequent crowded state of the large towns, a petechial fever prevailed in Tuscany, and carried off more than 100,000 persons. In 1566 it appeared in Hungary, and thence spread over Europe. Over and over again it prevailed during that century in various parts of Europe, and during the Thirty Years' War (1619-48) it committed dreadful ravages. In the spring of 1643, while the Earl of Essex was besieging Reading, this fever broke out among the troops of the parliamentary general and those of Charles I. The Great Plague of London in 1665 was preceded and followed by a continued fever, which was probably typhus. In 1708 the first recorded epidemic occurred in Ireland, and again in 1718-21 and in 1729-31. In 1728 there had been a succession of three bad harvests; food rose to a great price, and there was much distress and poverty in the country. In 1780 an outbreak of typhus occurred among the Spanish prisoners at Winchester, of whom 268 died in three and a half months; but before that time it had frequently appeared in England. In the first fifteen years of this century typhus committed great ravages in the army of Napoleon I., and among the population of those parts which had been desolated, and where famine and misery prevailed. The first great outbreak in England that has been well recorded was in 1803, and again in 1817-19. The previous winters had been extremely severe, and there had been a complete failure of the harvest and potato crop; the working classes were out of employment, and there was much distress in the land; then the poorer classes migrated to the large towns, and overcrowding and uncleanness prevailed; it was under these circumstances that the fever raged so widely. The next epidemic was in 1826-28; it broke out chiefly in the large towns, and in a time of great commercial distress; the demand for labor was diminished, and provisions were very dear. It began in Dublin in May, 1826, and subsided there in May, 1827. In Glasgow and Edinburgh it reached its height in 1828, but it was not so bad in London. In 1836 and in 1843 there were also severe epidemics, the last being chiefly confined to Scotland. In 1846 there commenced a most severe epidemic in Ireland, after a failure of the potato crop; it began in Ireland and Glasgow at the close of 1846; at Liverpool in January, 1847; at London and Edinburgh in March; and at Manchester in April, 1847. It reached its height in the summer and autumn of 1847, but did not subside until 1848. The Irish were those chiefly affected; of 473 cases in the Edinburgh Infirmary, 379 were Irish; in 1847, 75,000 Irish emigrated to America, and of these 10,000 died. The number of cases of typhus fever in Ireland probably exceeded a million; in England the number was estimated at 300,000; in Liverpool alone 10,000 people died of this disorder; and it also raged in Manchester, Birmingham, and Preston to a less extent; in Edinburgh it was calculated that one in nine of the population suffered from it. In 1856 typhus again increased in London; then there was a marked cessation until 1861, when it became epidemic once more; and the last epidemic was in 1864-65.

Causes: In the individual, sex and age have no influence in determining an

attack; nearly equal numbers of both sexes catch it, and children, as well as adults and old people, are liable to it, but more cases have it after fifteen than before. Of 3456 cases admitted into the London Fever Hospital nearly one-half of the cases were thirty years of age or upwards, one-eighth were fifty or upwards, while less than one-sixth were under fifteen. Depressing mental influences, overwork, and anxiety render the system more liable to contagion; those who are badly fed, and those who suffer from loss of a harvest, people who have suffered the hardships of war, of civil strifes, and commercial distress are often its chief victims. Overcrowding, dirt, and bad ventilation are important predisposing causes to this affection. Typhus is chiefly met with in cold and temperate climates, but not in the tropics. The chief cause of typhus is contagion, or the transmission of the disease from one person to another; the other causes only render the system more liable to the action of the poison. Nearly all the evidence goes to show that typhus is essentially a disease that is caught by a healthy person coming in contact with one previously affected, and it is easily caught during convalescence. It is very rare for a person who has had the fever once to have it a second time. To show how contagious this fever is, the following history will show: The fever first appeared in a family residing on the ground floor, and consisting of a father, aged 54; a mother, aged 40; and six children, aged respectively 16, 14, 12, 10, 8, and 5 years. These eight persons lived and slept in two rooms, which together contained only 1378 cubic feet of space, making only an allowance of 172.5 cubic feet to each individual. Each of the two rooms was furnished with a door, one window, and one fireplace; but the windows were seldom opened. The whole family had long been destitute, and the father had been out of employment for some time. No history of contagion could be traced, and they were the first cases in the court they dwelt in or in the vicinity. Soon after cases broke out in the next house; the mother's sister came to attend upon her, and she caught it, giving the fever to her husband and child, and all three died. A third sister came to nurse the last one from a neighboring street; she likewise caught the fever, and also her husband, who afterwards died.

In the year 1869, 4281 persons died in England and Wales from typhus fever; before this time these cases were classed under the head of continued fevers, with typhoid and simple continued fever. The total deaths from these three forms of continued fever in the years 1860-69 were as follows:—

Year.	Deaths.	Year.	Deaths.
1860	13,012	1865	23,034
1861	15,440	1866	21,104
1862	18,721	1867	16,862
1863	18,017	1868	19,701
1864	20,106	1869	18,389

The numbers of course vary with the prevalence of an epidemic, but the annual mortality is very great.

Symptoms: It is difficult to say how long the disease may be incubating in the system before it appears, but the period is certainly not constant, and seems to vary from a few hours to several days. The onset is marked by a severe headache, loss of appetite, and languor, and aching of the limbs; the invasion of the symptoms is not so sudden as in relapsing fever, but much better marked than in typhoid fever. For three or four days the patient gets worse, being unable to go about, and feeling chilly and prostrate; he then is worse at night and restless; the skin is hot, the tongue coated; there is thirst and sometimes vomiting; by the third day of the disease most are obliged to take to

their bed, while this is not the case in typhoid fever, which is a much more insidious disorder. There is a general aspect of a typhus case, which an experienced person will at once recognize: the patient lies prostrate on his back, with a dull and weary, if not stupid, expression; the eyes are suffused and watery, and a dusky flush overspreads the face. As the disease progresses, the eyes are half shut and the mouth open; he lies moaning and unable to move himself or answer questions; the lips and teeth are dry and covered with sordes, and look black; the mouth is dry; the tongue dry, brown or black, and marked with cracks. The temperature rises from the first, and reaches 103° or 104° Fahr. by the middle of the first week; the highest temperature reached in the fever is seldom less than 105° , although it may be higher, but the higher the point reached the greater is the danger; the fever may slightly abate in favorable cases about the ninth or tenth day; no marked fall, however, takes place until the end of the second week, and generally on the fourteenth day, when defervescence may take place suddenly, and the normal temperature (98.4°) be reached in twenty-four hours, but more commonly it takes two or three days for the descent to be accomplished. The temperature generally is highest of an evening: when defervescence occurs, the temperature always goes below the normal line so as to mark 97° or even 96° , and in a few days it becomes natural. This fall is a very good sign, and then the patient is generally out of danger. A very high temperature (106° or 107°) is a sign of serious gravity. In mild cases the fever begins to leave on the twelfth day in many cases. The pulse is generally 120 in a minute, but is very easily compressed under the finger; the heart sounds in very severe cases are feeble, and the first sound may even be inaudible. A rash appears in nearly every case, and is very characteristic; sometimes it looks as if there were a general mottling just beneath the skin, or distinct spots may appear of small size and purplish color; they are irregularly rounded, at first may disappear on pressure, but soon become petechial; oftentimes the two kinds occur together, but sometimes separately. The rash appears on the fourth or fifth day, rarely later; it comes on the back of the wrists first, in the arm-pits, and over the epigastrium; then it more or less covers the trunk; it seldom comes on the face and neck; the rash has something of a measly look, but the other symptoms are much more severe than are seen in measles; the rash lasts a variable time, but generally until the fourteenth or fifteenth day. No solid food can be taken, but the patient is always thirsty. The bowels in some cases are confined; in others they are open too much. There may often be heard rattling or wheezing noises in the chest, and the more so when the face is very dusky. The nervous symptoms are well marked: restlessness, loss of sleep, and confusion of thought first come on; then headache, giddiness, a buzzing in the ears, and deafness; in most cases there is delirium, and the patient is beset with horrid fancies. In bad cases he lies picking the bed-clothes, twitching his hands, and muttering to himself or moaning; or he may be quite unconscious, with wide-open eyes, staring vacantly. Loss of the power of swallowing and insensibility are very bad signs, and generally precede death. The urine is passed involuntarily, as well as the motions in most cases, so that great cleanliness has to be observed.

Duration: The duration of typhus may be from three to twenty-one days, but about fourteen or fifteen days is the average time; if a case live more than this time, it will generally recover. The termination in recovery is sometimes quite rapid, and the tongue will clean, the temperature fall, and the delirium cease in a day or two, but generally the improvement is more gradual and lasts

over three or four days. Unlike typhoid fever, there is no relapse, so that when once the temperature has come down the best hopes may be entertained; neither is there liability to peritonitis or perforation of the bowel, as in typhoid fever.

Mortality: The death-rate varies with the epidemic, being generally greatest at the commencement. Of children under ten years of age about 5 per cent. die; of those over sixty years of age, 66 per cent. die; the older the patient the greater is the danger; between thirty and forty, 21.5 per cent. die; between twenty and thirty, 15.6 per cent. die; between ten and twenty, 8.6 per cent. die.

Habits of intemperance increase the danger in those attacked; bulky people die more frequently than thin ones; black people more than white; and those who are overworked and have mental worry, etc., have the disease with the most severity.

Treatment: The patient must be placed in a well-ventilated and large room, so that draughts will be avoided; he should have his bed so situated that the light from a window will not fall on his face, as this is annoying; all curtains, carpets, and bed-hangings should be at once removed; the bed should not be too soft, and a draw-sheet or mackintosh must be put under the patient. He should not be allowed to exert himself at all, but try and husband all his strength. The greatest cleanliness must be observed, and all excreta removed at once, and Condyl's fluid or chloride of lime should be mixed with them; any soiled linen may be put in a tub of water in which is some Condyl's fluid. Bed-sores are very liable to form on the back, and so the nurse must always be on the lookout and try and prevent them coming by smoothing the sheets, drying the patient, and rubbing brandy or balsam of Peru over the part; better still, to have a water-cushion or a water-bed. The skin may be sponged down with tepid water, the nurse sponging and drying one part at a time, so as to prevent any undue chill to the surface from exposure; this relieves the patient and partly removes that disagreeable smell so common from the skin in typhus cases. None but the nurse and doctor should see the patient; all noises must be stopped and great quiet enjoined; at night-time, there may be a small light in the room, but placed so as not to disturb the patient. Milk must be the chief article of diet, and is best given cold; an egg or two may be beaten up in it, and three or four pints of milk may be given in the twenty-four hours; this must be done regularly every two hours in equal quantities, and more especially must this be done at night or in the early morning when the prostration is the greatest. Beef-tea and broths, jellies, extract of beef, custards, etc., may be given if the patient can take them and wants them, but in very bad cases they will not do so. For drinks in the early stage, lemonade, cold tea, soda water, etc., may be given, but do not let them have too much effervescent drink; when very bad the nurse will have plenty to do to get the milk down. Stimulants are very useful, but the quantity must vary with each case, and be left to the medical man's judgment; brandy is the best stimulant, and may be given with iced milk; too much must not be given at first, as it causes oppression and inability to take nutrient food; but afterwards, in the stage of great prostration, its proper and careful administration may save the patient's life.

Albumen is often present in the urine in these cases, but calls for no special treatment. Much care must be taken that there is no retention of urine in the bladder in these cases, as that organ is very liable to be paralyzed. When the crisis is passed and the tongue cleans, some boiled mutton or a sole may be given; also jellies, light puddings, custards, etc. The stimulants may then be

diminished, and beer given if preferred. If, however, convalescence be retarded by bed-sores, or by the formation of abscesses, the stimulants must be continued and solid food given sparingly. In some cases the mind is childish for some time after recovery. A trip in the country, plenty of good food, and fresh air will complete a cure. For the prevention of typhus spreading, isolation must be adopted, and if a case occur in a crowded court it should be removed to a fever hospital; for the measures to adopt with regard to disinfecting the clothes, room, etc., see **SANITARY REGULATIONS**.

U.

Ulcers. Ulceration consists in the gradual disintegration and separation of tissues, the healthy nutrition of which has been disturbed by local inflammatory changes, by impoverishment or poisoning of the blood, or by an injury to one or more of the nerves of the affected region. In this process the destroyed tissues break down into minute particles, or undergo liquefaction; in gangrene, to which ulceration is closely connected, the open sore is formed by the separation of the dead tissues in sloughs or large and visible masses. Ulceration may attack any organ or tissue; it is often met with in bone, and sometimes in teeth; the tissues most disposed to it are the skin, mucous membrane, and connective or areolar tissue. Nerves and blood-vessels resist longer than other tissues the ulcerative process, and may, in cases of rapidly increasing and sloughing ulcers, be seen isolated in the midst of discharge and slough. The cornea is a frequent seat of ulceration, which too often causes blindness or serious impairment of vision, by resulting in opacity or perforation of the membrane. Within the body ulceration very frequently occurs in some part of the alimentary canal. Ulcer of the stomach, ulcer of the duodenum, after severe burn, typhoid and tubercular ulceration of the small intestine, syphilitic and dysenteric ulceration of the colon and rectum, and fissure or painful ulcer of the rectum are all well-known affections. The favorite seats of ulcers on the surface of the body are the legs; here the ulceration is generally due to local irritation and obstruction in the circulation. Ulcers, when present in parts of the body above the knees are usually dependent upon some constitutional affection, such as syphilis or scrofula, or are connected with some form of cancer. The face is often attacked with obstinate and spreading ulceration, of which the most common examples are epithelioma, lupus, and the rodent ulcer. Ulcers vary much in their form and appearance, in their rate of increase, and in the severity of the symptoms to which they give rise. Some, as the *sloughing and phagedænic ulcers*, spread very rapidly, and are attended with bad general symptoms; others, as the so-called callous ulcers, observed on the legs of old people, undergo very little change, and usually cause very little pain, and rarely any constitutional reaction. Some are quite indolent, and others give rise to excruciating pain; there is also much variety in their shape, the general tendency, however, being to form round or oval ulcers. These differences generally disappear when the ulcer takes on healthy action and begins to cicatrize; a healthy granulating surface is then presented, which closes by contraction, and the formation of a gradually extending zone of delicate scar-tissue at its edges. Some ulcers, and especially those formed in cancerous affections, obstinately resist local treatment, and continue to increase in size and invade surrounding tissues, until the patient sinks from pain and exhaustion.

The following remarks apply only to ulcers formed on the surface of the body. For information concerning the ulcers of internal organs, the reader is referred to articles on TYPHOID FEVER, DYSENTERY, PHTHISIS, etc.

The *Inflammatory Ulcer* is met with generally in front of and on the lower half of the leg, and is usually due to slight injury, such as a grazed or broken shin. As a rule, the patient is either a plethoric individual, whose health has been impaired by excesses in diet, or one advanced in years, and exhausted in consequence of hard work and insufficient nourishment. The sore is small and circular and usually single; its base is covered by small granulations of a brownish-red color, from which there is a profuse discharge of thin and acrid ichor; the edges of the sore are sharply cut, and the surrounding skin is hot and red. The patient complains of severe burning pain in the ulcer and over the inflamed skin. The development of this troublesome and painful affection is favored and in many cases caused by negligence on the part of the patient, or in consequence of inability to discontinue active work. A slight abrasion on the skin of an unhealthy individual suffering from congestion of the liver, piles, and distension of the veins of the lower extremities will almost certainly degenerate into a painful and inflamed ulcer if the part affected be not kept at complete rest for a few days. The prevalence of the inflammatory ulcer among the laboring classes is no doubt due to the frequent occurrence in individuals of this class of wounds and slight injuries to the lower limbs, and to the necessity under which they lie of continuing work and active exercise, even though suffering from acute pain.

The treatment of inflammatory ulcer should consist of complete rest of the affected limb. The patient should remain in bed with the limb elevated on a pillow. The ulcer should be dressed with a light bread poultice, warm fomentations, or a weak lead lotion. When the pain has subsided, and the ulcer presents the appearance of a healthy granulating sore, water dressing, or a weak solution of sulphate of zinc, should be applied, and the limb be bandaged from the toes, as far as the middle of the thigh. Local applications alone are quite useless. The patient must remain in bed, or in the recumbent position, until the ulcer has changed into a rapidly-closing and healthy sore.

The *Irritable Ulcer*. This name is applied to any small sore which has an unhealthy appearance, obstinately resists treatment, and gives great pain when touched at a certain point of its surface. According to some, the acute pain in this affection depends upon the exposure of a nerve on the surface of the ulcer. This pain is always limited to one spot, the rest of the raw surface being free from tenderness. This variety of ulcer may be much relieved by a poultice or poppy-head fomentations. The only effectual means of cure, however, is division of the exposed nerve, by making a small incision across its track at a short distance above the painful spot.

The *Chronic, Callous, or Indolent Ulcer* is of frequent occurrence among old and debilitated individuals, and in most instances affects the lower part of the leg. It is usually of considerable extent, and in some bad cases completely encircles the limb. The surface is smooth and glassy, is much depressed below the surface, and is surrounded by hard and white edges. The skin surrounding the ulcer is thick and callous; the leg below the ulcer is hide-bound as it were, and the foot is often swollen. This ulcer, though large and formidable in appearance, is generally free from pain and remains indolent, except when much irritated. The hard edges then rapidly sink down, and a large and painful sloughing ulcer is formed.

The essential point in the treatment of chronic ulcers is to establish healthy

and active granulations, and at the same time to reduce the thickening and induration of the parts around, so that these may yield to the contractile force of the scar-tissue formed over the granulating surface. The patient should keep in the recumbent position, and take good diet and a moderate amount of alcoholic stimulants. The ulcer should be poulticed, and afterwards, when its surface is moist and bathed by a purulent discharge, should, together with the surrounding hard skin, be strapped and bandaged. By this treatment an indolent ulcer of an oval shape and not very large will generally, in the course of a month or six weeks, be completely closed. In cases, however, where the ulcer is very old and large, and involves a considerable extent of the circumference of the limb, although considerable improvement may be produced, and the raw surface be much reduced, it will seldom be possible to make the limb sound. There is always a tendency for the scar formed over a chronic ulcer to break down and to slough whenever the patient commences to walk about again and to take active exercise. The general idea that it is dangerous to close an old indolent ulcer is not an unfounded one, as the cicatrization of a chronic ulcer in a person of advanced age is often followed by symptoms of constitutional disorder and slight apoplectic strokes. In cases of this kind it is often thought necessary to establish a drain upon the system by making an issue or a seton wound.

The Varicose Ulcer is met with in the lower extremity in connection with distended and varicose veins. It generally commences as a small simple or inflammatory sore, and then, in consequence of the congested state of the limb, persists and acquires the characters of an indolent ulcer. The varicose ulcer is seldom single; usually one may observe about the ankle two or more torpid ulcers of oval shape and varied size. The surface of each ulcer is smooth and a brownish-red color, and the edges are hard and somewhat elevated. The skin around and between the ulcers is generally swollen and red, and sometimes raw, in consequence of a chronic eczematous eruption; the foot is swollen, and about the ankles are unnatural swellings, caused by distension of the superficial veins; the veins of the leg are much swollen and varicose, and the small subcutaneous veins form large purple patches of an arborescent appearance. A prominent cord, formed of one or more varicose veins, may generally be seen passing upwards from the superior margin of each ulcer. A vein is sometimes laid open by the extension of a varicose ulcer, and bleeding takes place, which persists and causes much trouble and alarm, so long as the patient remains erect, and no means are applied locally in order to arrest the flow. As soon, however, as the patient is placed on his back and the lower limb is elevated, the bleeding is arrested. In cases of this kind a small pad of lint or linen rag should be placed over the bleeding point, and be retained there by plaster and a few turns of a bandage.

The varicose ulcer may usually be much reduced in size, or even completely closed, by rest in the recumbent position, by the application of mildly stimulating lotions to the raw surface, and by firm bandaging of the affected leg. The ulcer, however, will generally break out again if the patient becomes careless and takes active exercise without taking measures to afford support to the varicose veins. A bandage ought to be applied every morning, and be carried from the toes to the middle third of the thigh, or, what is a much better plan, the limb should be encased in an elastic stocking. In cases where several large and obstinate ulcers exist in connection with an extremely enlarged and varicose state of the veins of the leg and thigh, it will be necessary for the patient, before he can obtain any relief, to submit to a surgical operation, by which the larger superficial vessels may be obliterated.

Strumous or Scrofulous Ulcers usually result from the enlargement and supuration of a lymphatic gland, or from the bursting of a small subcutaneous abscess. They are generally multiple and closely clustered, and most frequently affect the neck. They are very irregular in shape, and often run together. The individual ulcers are small, and show no tendency to increase much in size; the edges are irregular and formed of thin and undermined skin of a pink or light purple color. The surface of each ulcer is composed of large pulpy granulations, from which there is constant discharge of thin yellow pus. In old and severe cases there is much thickening of the surrounding integument. These ulcers are usually associated with enlarged glands, pustular eruptions on the scalp and face, and with other manifestations of the morbid disposition known as scrofula.

In these cases no relief can be obtained except by a proper constitutional treatment. (See SCROFULA.) Local treatment should consist in the application of mildly stimulating lotions, such as a weak solution of tincture of iodine, or a lotion containing blue stone (two grains to one ounce of water).

Umbilicus, the central spot of the abdomen, marked by a depression; it is now and then protruded in infants, and may require a pad and bandage to keep it in its place: it is commonly called the navel.

Urates, or **LITHATES**, from the common deposit in the urine known as sand or gravel. They are usually of a pink or drab color, and consist of uric acid in combination with potash, soda, and ammonia. They often appear after an ordinary cold, in many cases of fever, and from too much drinking. In such cases the urine is often more acid and more scanty than usual. See URINE.

Urea. See URINE.

Ureter, a narrow tube passing down from each kidney into the bladder, and allowing of the passage of the urine.

Urethra is the tube which allows of the passage of the urine from the bladder. It is liable to be hurt by accident or disease, and may be the seat of stricture, so that one cannot pass water readily. See STRICTURE.

Uric Acid is one of the constituents of healthy urine; it now and then forms the nucleus of a stone or calculus. It is found in excess in the blood in cases of gout. See URINE.

Urinals. These should be thoroughly clean and amply supplied with running water. Night and morning they should also be well flushed down. It is usual to have some chloride of lime placed about, so as to remove any noxious odors. Great pains should be taken at all times to remove any accumulation of fluid. It is desirable that the walls should be made of glazed tiles rather than metal, wood, or slate, and the roof should freely communicate with the open air.

Urine. This is a secretion which is constantly going on from the kidney, and in this way a large quantity of water and various inorganic and organic matters are continually being taken from the blood; and it is important that this should be the case, for if these materials were retained they would be productive of serious consequences. Urine is generally of a light amber color, of an acid reaction, turning blue litmus paper red, of a peculiar odor, and saline taste. Its specific gravity on the average is 1020, pure water being taken as 1000; but this will vary with the time of day, and with the amount of liquid food absorbed into the system. The quantity of urine passed during the twenty-four hours varies a good deal, but on an average may be estimated at forty to fifty ounces. An average healthy man excretes about fifty ounces, or 24,000 grains of water in a day. In this are dissolved 500 grains of urea, and

from ten to twelve grains of uric acid. The following table shows the composition of healthy urine:—

		In 100 parts of	
Water		956.80	solid matter.
Solid matters, 43.2.	Organic matters, 29.79	Urea	14.23
		Uric acid	0.37
		Alcoholic extract	12.53
		Watery extract	2.50
		Vesical mucus	0.16
		Chloride of sodium	7.22
	Inorganic matters, 13.35	Phosphoric acid	2.12
		Sulphuric acid	1.70
		Lime	0.21
		Magnesia	0.12
		Potash	1.93
		Soda	0.05

In addition the urine contains carbonic acid, oxygen, and nitrogen in a gaseous form, but very small quantities of the last two substances. Urea is a nitrogenous product, and nearly all the nitrogen which daily enters the blood in such food as the proteid compounds passes off in the urine after being used up in the system. By taking an animal diet the urea is increased in amount, and diminished by living upon a vegetable diet. When uric acid is not properly eliminated by the kidneys it will be retained in the blood, and it is always present in that fluid in cases of gout. In many cases the constituents of the urine, instead of passing away in a soluble form, may become deposited in the solid state on their way from the kidney; at first very small, they may increase in size, and form what is commonly known as a stone or calculus. Stones are chiefly formed in the bladder, but they are met with in the kidney as well. (See OBSTRUCTIONS, STONE.) Uric acid or urates and phosphates are the substances most commonly forming the greater part of a stone. In ordinary cases there is no sediment in the urine, but merely a faint cloud of mucus. Often, however, when one has a cold, or has had an excess of beer, or from various causes, there may be a pink or drab sediment when the urine cools. This is composed of urates, or uric acid in combination with the alkalis, potash, soda, and ammonia, which are daily passed in the urine. This sediment is of slight practical importance, and will disappear by drinking plenty of bland fluids, as tea, water, etc. The color of urine varies much; when a small quantity is passed it is of a high color; when plenty is voided it is paler. This is seen in cases where a person has had two or three glasses of hot gin and water. This fluid rapidly runs through the kidneys, and the urine is then almost colorless and of low specific gravity. A large quantity of urine daily passed, associated with great thirst and dryness of skin, should make one suspect that diabetes is present. When a stone is present in the bladder, or when the patient suffers from stricture, the urine may be ammoniacal and smell disagreeably. There will, most likely, be also a deposit of phosphates. Retention of urine is said to occur when the urine is secreted by the kidneys, but not voided from the bladder. It is at once relieved by passing a catheter. Suppression of urine is of much more serious import, and is due to mischief in the kidneys, and if not relieved will soon cause death by poisoning the blood. This often forms the last stage of Bright's disease; and commencing with drowsiness, and often convulsions, passes through stupor into coma and death. The urine is of immense importance to the physician in finding out the state of a patient, and in making out clearly the nature of many disorders. Albumen, pus, blood, and sugar are the four impurities most

commonly met with in the urine in cases of disease. Albumen may be known by heating a small quantity of urine in a test-tube, and adding nitric acid, when a white, flocculent precipitate will come on. The patient is then said to be suffering from albuminuria. Albumen may be present in cases of Bright's disease, emphysema, chronic bronchitis, heart disease, most of the fevers, and chiefly in those which take on a malignant character, and in several other disorders. (See ALBUMINURIA.) Pus gives a greenish-yellow deposit in urine, and it turns very tenacious when heated with a solution of potash. It may be caused by disease of the kidney or bladder, or by an abscess bursting into the bladder. Paralysis of the bladder in cases of paraplegia, a stone in the bladder, and old-standing strictures are the conditions most liable to favor the formation of pus in the urine. Blood is present in the urine in cases of acute Bright's disease, in heart disease, many fevers, blood poisoning by turpentine, cantharis, etc. (See HEMATURIA.) Sugar is present in the urine in case of diabetes; but the importance of this as a symptom varies much with the age of the patient, being far more dangerous in young than in old people. Elderly persons and those who are consumptive now and then pass slight amounts of sugar without its producing any symptoms. See DIABETES.

Urticaria. See NETTLERASH.

Uterus. The uterus, or womb, is situated in the pelvis. It is chiefly composed of muscular fibres, which increase enormously in size in cases of pregnancy, and aid in bringing forth the child into the world. It contains a narrow cavity about two inches and a half in length, and it is lined by a mucous membrane. From this membrane is secreted the fluid which comes away at the ordinary monthly periods. On either side of the uterus is an ovary, which at certain times is connected with the womb by means of the Fallopian tube. The uterus is liable to many diseases; a polypus or a fibroid tumor may grow in its walls, or project into its cavity. The symptoms will probably be occasional hæmorrhage, or bleeding in excess, pain in the back, and perhaps difficulty in passing water. The uterus may become bent upon itself, and sometimes cause distressing symptoms of pain, difficulty in micturition and defecation, and excessive menorrhagia. Sometimes there is ulceration of the womb, accompanied by leucorrhœa. After delivery the uterus does not always return to its normal size, but is larger and heavier than usual. Subinvolution is then said to have occurred; menorrhagia is then very likely to supervene, and the patient feels weak, and is unable to undergo much exertion. Prolapse or procidentia of the uterus comes on in those who have to stand about much, and who get about too soon after their confinement. The common symptoms of disease of the womb are pain in the back, and generally across the loins, of a bearing-down character, weight or discomfort in the pelvis, difficulty in micturition and defecation, with menorrhagia or leucorrhœa, and inability for walking or any exertion. Cancer of the womb is known chiefly by the excessive pain, a profuse and often fetid discharge, occasionally menorrhagia, and a marked cachexia.

Treatment: Many diseases of the uterus occur in nervous women, and the constant pain and inability to go about much are apt to produce a sense of depression and melancholy, and to fix the patients' attention too much on their disorder. And this is perhaps intensified by their coming under the care of medical men, who, devoting themselves to a special line of practice, are apt to estimate unduly the local malady, instead of looking at the constitution and general health of the patient. Most affections of the womb are to a great extent curable. Rest in the horizontal position, a moderate amount of out door

exercise without causing fatigue, wearing an abdominal belt, and the use of a cold or tepid hip-bath will do much to alleviate any diseased condition that may be present. In cases of prolapse, pessaries are very useful, but nothing is more to be condemned than a mere mechanical treatment of these affections. The patients' attention should be diverted from their malady by having some light employment, as needle-work, fancy-work, etc., by cheerful companionship, and by reading useful books — by anything, in short, which prevents them thinking too much about their complaint. Most women improve much, and may quite recover, when the child-bearing period is passed. Riding and driving seldom do much good, as they are attended with so much jolting, and often aggravate any pain. Tonics and astringents must now and then be given, to improve the general health and alleviate any excessive hæmorrhage. The chief thing to be done, however, is to improve the physical health of women during girlhood, in allowing them out-door exercise and more freedom in running about; in altering any absurd fashions of dress, as tight-lacing, etc., so as to develop the chest and not compress any internal organs; in teaching them to swim and ride; in preventing them from keeping late hours at balls and parties, and from breathing impure air; in changing the artificial system of education in the present day; in allowing them to read sensible books, and not inferior literature; and, finally, by letting them learn the elementary principles of health and diet, so as to enable them to become intelligent and efficient wives and mothers. In cases of cancer of the womb, nothing can be done beyond alleviating any symptoms that may arise, and in rendering a painful disease as easy as possible to be borne.

Uvula. This is a muscular prominence covered with mucous membrane, which projects from the centre of the soft palate, hanging down like a tongue. It may be relaxed in cases of ordinary sore-throat, or destroyed in some cases of syphilis, or it may be habitually too long, and cause a tickling cough. In such cases the end may be snipped off with advantage. See SORE-THROAT.

V.

Vaccination is a process by which a peculiar specific disease, known as the cow-pox or vaccinia, is introduced into the system with the view of protecting it against an attack of small-pox.

The cow-pox is a disease which never occurs spontaneously in man, but it may be readily communicated to him by inserting some of the matter into the system. Vaccinia, or the cow-pox, is not always prevalent in this country, but occurs casually and sometimes appears almost as an epidemic. When affecting the cow, the rash appears as a small vesicle or blister, and comes out on the teats and udder. The disease runs its course in a precise and definite manner, and lasts about three weeks. About four days after the invasion of the disease the animal may become slightly indisposed, and small red papules or pimples appear on the teats or near the udder. These soon become vesicular, and the top of the pimple becomes raised and pellucid, as if a little blister were present; this is due to the epithelial covering of the skin being raised by the effusion of some clear lymph, so that the spot has a pearly look. When these vesicles are well developed, the margin is raised and there is a central concavity, or cup-like depression; at first the skin around is of a natural color, but about the eighth or ninth day a pink blush or areola is seen around the vesicle, which extends gradually, so that in two or three days more the areola

forms a zone half an inch wide, and there is some thickening and hardening of the skin around; at the same time the vesicles lose their pellucid, pearly look, and become more opaque. By the twelfth day the lymph or fluid in the vesicle becomes more turbid, and the whole becomes drier, and a crust begins to form; many vesicles burst, and as their contents escape they become dry and form scabs; the scabbing is complete in six or eight days, and from the twentieth to the twenty-fourth day these crusts fall off spontaneously and leave slight depressions or pits behind, which remain permanent.

Such is a short account of the cow-pox, and it will be seen presently that the disease, when given to man, runs a precisely similar course. When cows affected in the above manner are milked, the vesicles burst, and the lymph which exudes from them is often found to produce sores of a definite and similar character on the hands of the milkers, and they, in their turn, are the means of causing the disease to spread to other animals in the dairy. Amongst the dairy districts in the fertile vales of Gloucestershire, England, there existed, more than a century ago, a popular notion that milkers who were thus infected with the cow-pox were incapable of taking the small-pox. This singular fact attracted the notice of Edward Jenner in the year 1768, who at that time was an apprentice to a surgeon at Sodbury, near Bristol. At an early age he satisfied himself, by inoculating with small-pox several people who had had the cow-pox, that this notion had in it the elements of truth, and by dint of perseverance and accurate reasoning he at length disclosed to the world that discovery which has made the name of Jenner for all time illustrious, and saved thousands of his fellow-creatures from a painful death or a life-long disfigurement. He conceived the happy idea of giving man the cow-pox by inoculation, and then of transmitting it to others by inoculation from one human subject to another. Thirty years afterwards (A. D. 1798), he published an Inquiry into the Causes and Effects of the Variolæ Vaccinæ; and in this work he established the following propositions: (1.) That this disease (cow-pox), casually communicated to man, has the power of rendering him insusceptible of small-pox. (2.) That the specific cow-pox alone, and not other eruptions affecting the cow which might be confounded with it, had this protective power. (3.) That the cow-pox might be easily communicated to man whenever it was requisite to do so. (4.) That the cow-pox, once engrafted on the human subject, might be continued from individual to individual by successive transmissions, conferring on each the same immunity from small-pox as was enjoyed by the one first infected direct from the cow.

It is but seldom now that a child is vaccinated directly from the cow, although it is an open question whether it is not advisable every few years to obtain matter directly from that animal, as it is possible that lymph from the human subject may deteriorate by time. Great as was the discovery of Jenner, it met with great prejudices in his day; some looked on small-pox as a scourge to humanity which Providence occasionally sent as a beneficent warning for its sins, and they thought an attempt to stop its ravages would be an impious endeavor to thwart the divine will.

Others objected that any matter from an inferior animal like the cow should be allowed to enter the human system.

Many similar foolish statements were made to prejudice the people against vaccination, and years elapsed before it came into repute. As has been the case in every other scientific advance, ignorance and credulity have ever opposed what afterwards has proved to be a vast benefit to humanity.

As soon as Jenner had found that there was truth in the popular notion, he

endeavored to trace the origin of this singular disease in the cow. In the first place, he observed that it only occurred in certain dairies, and, next, that *men* were employed in milking; then he learned that these men had charge of the farm horses; and, finally, that when the complaint called "the grease" was prevalent amongst the horses, then cow-pox was also most common. Thus he inferred that the disease was communicated to the cows by men who had dressed the heels of horses affected with "the grease." This, however, has since been shown not to be strictly correct. Yet the path to discovery was beset with difficulties; it was observed that some of those who were casually infected with the cow-pox were not protected from the small-pox; after much perseverance Jenner found that this depended on the time when the disease was communicated to the milker. When the vesicle is thoroughly matured, and when the lymph or matter in the vesicle has become by the tenth or eleventh day opaque and turbid, it is apt to produce a severer local sore than from the clearer and thinner matter taken on the eighth day, yet the latter conferred more protection.

In this way Jenner arrived at the conclusion that individuals could become infected with the cow-pox; and further, that when so infected they were safe from the small-pox; it was, in fact, substituting a mild disease for a dangerous one. An important point still remained to be solved, namely, could the disease be transmitted from one human being to another, and if so engrafted did it retain its protecting influence? This question was set at rest in the year 1796. On the 14th of May in that year the first human being was vaccinated. "On that day matter was taken from the hand of Sarah Nelmes, who had been infected by her master's cows, and inserted by two superficial incisions into the arms of James Phipps, a healthy boy of about eight years old. He went through the disease apparently in a regular and satisfactory manner; but the most agitating part of the trial still remained to be performed. It was needful to ascertain whether he was secure from the contagion of small-pox. This point, so full of anxiety to Dr. Jenner, was fairly put to issue on the first of the following July. Variolous matter, immediately taken from a pustule, was carefully inserted by several incisions, but no disease followed."

The symptoms seen in man after vaccination closely resemble those which have been described as occurring in a cow affected with vaccinia. If a child be vaccinated with pure vaccine lymph taken from the arm of another child, nothing will be seen locally during the first two days, but at the end of the second or on the third day, a small red pimple appears, which gradually increases in size, and on the fifth or sixth day it has become a vesicle or little blister, of a pearly color, with well-defined raised edges, while the centre is depressed and concave. On the eighth day the vesicle has become perfect; it is round and plump, and the edges are more defined and pellucid, while the centre is more concave. About this time also a red blush or areola is seen round the vesicle, and this continues to spread for a zone of from one to three inches; the skin looks red and angry, and becomes hard and painful from an affection of the tissue of the skin. When this areola appears, the child generally presents constitutional symptoms; sometimes they are very slight and pass by unnoticed; others may be peevish and restless, and have some derangement of the bowels or enlargement and inflammation of the glands in the arm-pit.

On or about the tenth day the areola begins to fade, the vesicle dries in the centre, while the lymph gets opaque and turbid, so that by the fourteenth or fifteenth day a dark brown scab is formed, which dries, blackens, and falls off between the twentieth and twenty-fifth day; a cicatrix or scar is left, which

becomes permanent, is generally circular, and marked with minute pits. Such are the stages through which the vesicle passes, but it is important to note that only on the eighth day is the vesicle in perfection, and it is then only that lymph should be taken. Thus, if the child be vaccinated on a Monday, matter should be taken on the following Monday, but not later, as after that time the lymph is not so protective. It happens occasionally that parents are much alarmed by skin eruptions occurring after vaccination, and they often impute it needlessly to the fault of the surgeon for introducing bad matter; this is a great mistake, for in some children any constitutional disturbance will bring out an eczematous eruption, as is indeed often seen when they are teething. No alarm need be felt on this score, as the mischief is soon cured, and it depends upon some peculiarity in the child's constitution. At times a rose-colored rash may appear on the body, or a crop of papules or vesicles; these are generally very transitory, and disappear when the scab falls off the arm. The shape of the scar, and also its size, will depend upon the way in which the vaccination is performed; some make one puncture in three or four places on the arm, about an inch from each other; others scratch or scarify the skin; and some make punctures very close together, so that when the vesicles form they coalesce or run together, and form a large irregular scab. All these methods are equally efficacious, and are adopted according to the fancy of the operator. The course of the vesicle in the soft, smooth skin of a child is more characteristic than in an adult who has not before been vaccinated. If the lymph inserted be taken direct from the cow, the course may be accelerated or retarded; sometimes the vesicle is delayed only for a day or two, and it has been said to lie dormant in the system for many weeks; if now the child be again vaccinated, the original vesicles will resume their course, and the two will run on together. Should the child be incubating measles or scarlet fever, the areola may not form until these diseases have gone. Mere delay in the appearance of the symptoms will not hinder the protective influence, so long as the red areola appears before the child is exposed to small-pox. When acceleration of the symptoms occurs, the vaccination is generally useless and spurious; if any doubt exist, the child should be vaccinated again after a short interval. The important rule to remember is this — "that if there is any deviation from the perfect character of the vesicle and the regular development of the areola, the vaccination is not to be relied on as protective against small-pox."

If the arm becomes much inflamed, a little cold cream spread over the red surface will give relief; the child should not be allowed to rub the places, and any source of irritation should be avoided. As a rule, the regular phenomena of vaccination occur only once in a life-time; if lymph is introduced into the system of a person who has once been successfully vaccinated, spurious effects result; a papule will at first form, to be followed by a little vesicle; this is surrounded by an angry red areola, which may cause great irritation and itching. The symptoms begin early, and arrive at their height on the fifth or sixth day, when they begin to decline; on the eighth day the scab generally forms and soon falls off. Severe constitutional symptoms are more common in cases of revaccination than in primary cases, and in a very few exceptional cases erysipelas has supervened, while in others the lymph has acted as a poison and caused death by pyæmia.

Every child should be vaccinated in early infancy; out of 20,590 deaths from small-pox in England during the six years 1856-61, no less than 5010 were in children under one year of age, so that there is great risk of catching small-pox if any delay occurs; this observation more especially applies to those living in

large towns, where the danger of infection is greatest, and it is still more needful in periods when an epidemic of small-pox is raging. Plump, healthy, well-fed children should therefore be vaccinated before they are three months old; they are then free from the disturbances often caused in the system by teething. But there may be reasons why vaccination may be delayed; the child may be suffering from acute disease, as measles, or scarlet fever, or bronchitis, or from mal-nutrition and diarrhoea; the general health should in such cases be first attended to, and then the operation may be performed. For similar reasons delay may take place if any skin eruption be present; herpes, eczema, and intertrigo, or the chafing which is often seen in the folds of the skin, have an injurious influence.

Should small-pox, however, be near at hand, discretion must be used, and it will be needful to perform vaccination in spite of these circumstances; all such cases must therefore be left to the judgment of the medical man in attendance. No age is too early for vaccination if there is direct exposure to small-pox, and many infants have been saved who have been operated upon immediately after birth. The incubation of small-pox lasts twelve days, and the time needful for the development of the areola in vaccination is only nine days; hence it is obvious that, although a person has been exposed to, and has actually imbibed the poison of, small-pox, yet, if he be vaccinated within the first three days immediately following the reception of the infection, its protective influence will be felt in modifying the disease. Hence, then, we have this fact of great importance — that if the vaccination can be got to the stage of areola before the small-pox appears, life may be saved; the loss in such cases of a single day may be most disastrous. Lymph should always be taken from healthy children, and from well marked vesicles, just before the areola commences, or at any rate within a very few hours. After the eighth day the vesicle may yield more lymph, but it is weaker and not so protective; if on the eighth day several small punctures are made in the pellucid, pearly vesicle all round the circumference, minute drops of clear lymph will readily exude. Care should be taken not to draw the slightest trace of blood, nor to use any pressure in squeezing out the lymph; this simple operation is unattended with any pain to the child.

It is best for lymph to be inserted from the arm of one child to the arm of another, but as this cannot always be done, it is usual to adopt various means for preserving the lymph. For this purpose ivory points may be dipped into the lymph, and when the latter dries upon it the point may be kept until required for use, or the fluid may be preserved in capillary glass tubes, from which air can be excluded, and this is a valuable and efficacious measure. In very rare cases children may be insusceptible to the influence of cow-pox; a few cases fail to take the first time, but are successful on a second trial; those incapable of taking cow-pox are probably incapable of catching small-pox.

If people are successfully vaccinated they are, as a rule, forever protected against small-pox; yet there are some cases in which some persons are liable to it, but even then they take it in a very mild and modified manner; very rarely indeed does it leave any marked disfigurement or prove fatal. It was never maintained by Jenner that those who were successfully vaccinated were absolutely safe from an attack of small-pox; but just as some who have had small-pox once may now and then have a second attack, so those who have once suffered from cow-pox may in like manner have the small-pox at some future time. These cases, however, occur so seldom, and when they do happen are so mild and harmless in their manifestations, that vaccination, when well performed, may be considered a most effectual safeguard against small-pox. Jenner

himself saw cases of this kind, and in his own writings he has thus stated his opinion of the value of vaccination: "Duly and efficiently performed, it will protect the constitution from subsequent attacks of small-pox, as much as that disease itself will. I never expected it would do more, and it will not, I believe, do less." To have its due protective influence, the operation must be properly performed, and the phenomena must develop themselves in a due and regular manner. Experience has shown that, in order thoroughly to infect the constitution, a certain amount of local affection is as essential as a perfect character of the vaccine vesicle. The benefit derived from vaccination may be seen in the faces of the children of the poorer classes: fifty years ago one child out of every three was marked with small-pox, while now hardly one in forty can be found to have any traces of that disease. From ignorance and carelessness there will always be a good many persons in a community who are unvaccinated, and this will be more especially the case when there has been no epidemic of small-pox for some time; apathy and indifference are then felt for the operation, and when an epidemic again appears these are the first to fall victims to their rashness. Parents in this respect are really to blame. It is not uncommon to find that in a family of four or five some have been vaccinated and some have not, and when small-pox appears the death or disfigurement of those who are unvaccinated is a proof of the dangers of delay and a strong argument in favor of the simple operation.

Accurate records are kept of the state of health of the boys at the Royal Military Asylum, Chelsea, England, and it has been shown that 5774 boys were admitted into that institution in the course of the forty-eight years ending December, 1851; of these, 1950 had on admission marks of small-pox, and 3284 either had marks of vaccination or were vaccinated on admission. Of the former class, 6.15 per thousand, and of the latter 7.06 per thousand, contracted small-pox subsequently during their residence in the asylum. These cases all occurred before the legislature made vaccination compulsory, and it shows that one boy in every three had small-pox. Those who now think lightly of vaccination, or take steps to oppose it, should reflect on the ravages caused by small-pox in the early part of this century. A similar result has been arrived at by Dr. Balfour, of the army medical department, with regard to the mortality of the British troops at different times. In the ten years ending 1846, the average annual admission of cases of small-pox into the various hospitals was 22 out of every 10,000 men; this number of late years has been considerably reduced, as will be seen by the following table, taken from a paper by Dr. Balfour on the subject:—

Year.	Number of Troops in the United Kingdom.	Cases of Small-pox.	Deaths.	Per 10,000.	
				Cases.	Deaths.
1859	71,715	175	7	24.3	0.97
1860	85,443	140	9	16.8	1.05
1861	88,955	51	4	5.9	0.45
1862	78,173	64	4	8.1	0.51

Inquiries have also been made as to the protection enjoyed by individuals in civil life who were closely exposed to the contagion, either by living in the same house or even in the same room, and in some cases sharing the same bed,

with the infected case. "At Norwich, out of 215 unprotected members of families so circumstanced, 200 contracted small-pox and 46 died; while of 91 vaccinated, only two took the disease, and these both had it in its modified form." At Chelsea the result of a similar inquiry showed that out of 757 individuals in infected families 526 persons were unvaccinated, and of these *all but seven* took the small-pox, while of the 231 persons who were protected by vaccination only 27 contracted the disease. These facts alone will suffice to show the great benefits which arise in a community from a due and efficient system of vaccination.

Similar benefits, too, are observed in those cases in which small-pox may be contracted subsequent to vaccination, and where the disease appears in so modified a form as to be disarmed of all its terrors. It was observed years ago, before people were protected as the great majority are now, that the mortality of natural small-pox was seldom below 20 per cent., and often amounted to 30 and even 40 per cent. in very severe epidemics; the death-rate from those who have been vaccinated is generally 3, 4, or 5 per cent., and is rarely known to exceed 7 per cent. In Bohemia, where observations have been made for twenty-one years on four millions of people, it has been found that the death-rate among vaccinated persons who contracted small-pox was only 5.625 per cent., while the death-rate among non-vaccinated persons who had small-pox was 29.8 per cent. At the small-pox hospital, in London, observations have been made with the greatest accuracy for a long series of years; more than 15,000 cases have there been treated, and it has been found that while 37 per cent. of the unvaccinated die, the mortality amongst those who have been protected by vaccination is only 6.5 per cent. It is not enough to know that a person has been vaccinated; it is also essential to know how it has been done. Mr. Marson's observations at the small-pox hospital show that "the degree of modifying power is in the exact ratio of the excellence and completeness of the vaccination, as shown by the cicatrices." The following table, taken from the same source, will show the value of these remarks:—

Classification of Patients Affected with Small-pox.	Number of Deaths per Cent. in each Class Respectively.
1. Unvaccinated	37.0
2. Stated to have been vaccinated, but having no cicatrix . . .	23.57
3. Vaccinated —	
a. Having one scar or cicatrix	7.73
b. Having two vaccine cicatrices	4.70
c. Having three vaccine cicatrices	1.95
d. Having four or more vaccine cicatrices	0.55
(1.) Having well-marked cicatrices	2.52
(2.) Having badly-marked cicatrices	8.82
(3.) Having previously had small-pox	19.0

Hence will be seen the importance of having the operation thoroughly well performed; the immunity enjoyed is in direct proportion to the number of well-formed scars upon the patient's arm.

In all countries the influence of vaccination has been felt. In an epidemic which occurred many years ago in the Mauritius, the mortality among the non-vaccinated was 42.7 per cent., while it was only 7 per cent. in those who were protected. So also in Ceylon, 4.5 per cent. died amongst those who were non-vaccinated, while only 1.6 per cent. died of those who had satisfactory marks



FIG. CXLIV.



FIG. CL.



FIG. CXLV.



FIG. CXLVI.



FIG. CXLVII.



FIG. CXLVIII.



FIG. CXLIX.

of vaccination. The death-rate from small-pox, in many countries, has been reduced to one-tenth part from what it was at the end of the last century. In Sweden, where the average death-rate from small-pox was 2050 out of every million of inhabitants, during the forty years 1810-50 it was but 158. In Westphalia it has been reduced from 2643 to 114; in Bohemia and Moravia, from 4000 to 200; in Copenhagen, from 3128 to 286; while in Berlin it has been reduced from 3422 to 176. Nor is the benefit conferred on this country by the discovery of vaccination much less marked; although here we have been until quite recently much more backward than some of the European nations in the preservation of the national health. Yet, with all these facts showing what vaccination will do in the way of protection, it would seem that a large per cent. of children old enough to attend at an infants' school are even now unvaccinated. It is to be hoped that with the spread of education and intelligence this disgraceful state of affairs may be altered. It is among the young non-vaccinated portion of the population that the chief mortality occurs. If every infant were carefully and successfully vaccinated, small-pox would in a few years have a fair chance of being stamped out.

Revaccination. Whenever an epidemic of small-pox is prevalent, a panic takes place among the people, and every one is in a hurry to be revaccinated; now, although it is no doubt of great importance that those who have been imperfectly vaccinated in infancy should again resort to this operation for further safety, it certainly is not wise to give way to panic, for at such times so great is the application for fresh lymph that the demand exceeds the supply, and vaccinations are hastily and insufficiently done; it follows from what has been said before that those who have four or more perfect cicatrices on the arm are free from danger for the rest of their lives; those, on the other hand, who have one or two marks, and these perhaps not very perfect ones, should certainly be revaccinated when they attain the age of puberty, and the operation should be done with as much care as in the case of an infant. The matter should be taken from an infant's arm, and in no case whatever from the arm of a person who has been successfully revaccinated, as the lymph then is not sufficiently protective. A popular notion exists that the human constitution changes every seven years; there is, however, no proof whatever of the truth of this assertion, and it seems pretty clear that a second vaccination about the age of puberty is all that is required. If, at the second operation, the arm rises, and all the usual phenomena appear, it is probable that the effect of the first operation had worn off, and the patient was liable to a modified attack of small-pox; if, on the other hand, no effects follow the second time, it is a sign that the original vaccination remains efficacious, and that no danger need be feared even when small-pox is prevalent. It is the custom at the small-pox hospital to vaccinate every attendant and nurse when they first enter, and after an experience of thirty years it is important to note the fact that *not a single case* of small-pox has arisen among them. Although a certain small proportion of those who have been thoroughly vaccinated in infancy do take small-pox in a modified form after they are grown up, yet after effectual revaccination such a case hardly ever recurs. In Würtemberg, out of 14,384 soldiers who have been revaccinated, only *one* case of small-pox broke out during a period of five years. There can be no doubt that, on the outbreak of an epidemic of small-pox, all the persons in the house should be carefully examined, and those who have no cicatrices, or at least but imperfect ones, should at once be vaccinated, and not only those in the house, but others who live close to and have recently mixed with them, as is the case in a crowded court or alley. If this were suffi-

ciently done, there would be no occasion for a panic, and an epidemic of small-pox would probably be at once stamped out.

Vaccinia. See VACCINATION.

Vagina. The anatomical name for the female passage, and necessary to be explained because it sometimes occurs that in states of disease applications or injections are ordered to be applied to this part of the body, which is mentioned only by this term. Sometimes a slight membrane exists at the entrance to this passage, which prevents the proper and natural monthly discharge. When this is discovered it should be at once removed, and it is well if such an accident should be perceived and remedied in infancy, before any evil consequences can result from it.

Valerian is the root of a well-known plant, the *Valeriana officinalis*. The best plants grow in dry soils. The root consists of a kind of stock or head, whence numerous rootlets are given off. The color is light brown, the odor peculiar and characteristic. The roots contain valerianic acid and an oil. This oil contains two substances, valerole and valerianin, neither of very great importance. Valerole, by exposure, is slowly converted into valerianic acid. The preparations of valerian are an infusion, a tincture, and an ammoniated tincture, in which aromatic spirit of ammonia replaces the ordinary spirit.

Valerian acts as a powerful stimulant. It is mostly given in nervous diseases, especially in those of hysterical subjects, as well as in chorea and such like affections, as an antispasmodic. The value of valerian is not quite clear; some esteem it highly, others rather scout its efficacy. The ammoniated tincture is the best form of the remedy. The dose is a drachm.

Valerianic acid, though contained in valerian, is prepared from a totally different substance. Fusel oil, which is a waste product in the distillation of most forms of alcohol, though more abundant in some than others, tends, when kept, to pass by oxidation into valerianic acid. This may be done at once by chemical means, sulphuric acid and bichromate of potass being employed. The acid is then neutralized by carbonate of soda, and valerianate of soda is produced.

Valerianate of soda is hardly ever used itself in medicine, but is employed in the manufacture of another salt, *valerianate of zinc*. This salt occurs in fine scales, with the odor of valerianic acid. It is not readily soluble in water.

Valerianate of zinc is commonly esteemed a valuable nervine tonic, though some prefer to give sulphate or oxide of zinc along with the ordinary tincture of valerian. It has been given in nervous affections, as chorea, epilepsy, and hysteria. It has also been given with advantage along with quinine in neuralgia. A valerianate of quinine is now made. The dose of valerianate of zinc is from three to five grains or more.

Valves are usually folds of membrane which guard certain orifices; they are met with in the course of the veins, and play an important part in the proper action of the heart. See HEART.

Vanilla. A delicious and fragrant orchidaceous plant growing in the West Indies, whose fruit, in the form of a long pod, is highly prized, on account of its delicate flavor, by confectioners, cooks, and chemists.

Varicella. A technical name for chicken-pox or glass-pox.

Varicose Veins. See VARIX and VEINS.

Varicla. A technical name for small-pox.

Varix. This consists in dilatation and a convoluted state of the veins, due in most instances to an obstruction of the current of blood towards the heart. It occurs very often in the lower part of the rectum, where it constitutes

hæmorrhoids; and in the affliction known as varicocele, the veins of the testicle are thus affected. The most frequent seats of varix, however, are the lower extremities, a condition being there established which is commonly termed that of "varicose veins."

In a well-marked case of "varicose veins" the inner surface of the lower limb, from foot to groin, is studded with a number of soft, bluish swellings, varying in size and shape, and which are formed by a tortuous and dilated condition of the large saphena vein, which extends along the whole length of the limb. These swellings become more prominent when the patient stands up, or after constriction of the knee or thigh. The skin covering the tumors is generally thin and distended. This condition gives rise to stiffness and aching pain in the affected limbs, and even slight exercise is soon followed by a sense of fatigue. The skin about the ankles is puffy and is marked by purple patches of small veins, arranged in an arborescent form, etc. The feet are generally cold, and the toes of a bluish color. The skin of the leg is generally dry and itches very much; it is very often red and inflamed, and the seat of an eczematous eruption. In old people, and in case where the varicose condition is of long standing, large ulcers may form on the lower third of the leg, constituting the so-called *varicose ulcers*. An occasional serious result of varix is thinning and giving way of the skin over a distended vein and hæmorrhage, which, so long as the patient remains in the erect position or allows the leg to hang down, continues, and may speedily become fatal, but which may be readily arrested by placing the patient on his back, elevating the limb, and applying slight pressure with a pad of lint and a bandage over the bleeding point.

The predisposing causes of varix are an inherited tendency and debility, due to old age, overwork, or long illness. It is believed by some that the distension of the veins is occasionally preceded by a gouty condition of the blood. The chief exciting cause is obstruction to the venous circulation, applied either directly to the lower limb, as in the case of wearing tight garters, or indirectly, as in disease of the heart, congestion of the liver, or constipation, with overloading and distension of the large intestine. Varix may be caused by the pressure upon the veins of the pelvis of tumors, or of the pregnant uterus. Pursuits necessitating much standing or walking very often give rise to the affection. It has been stated that cooks and soldiers are the people most especially prone to the formation of varicose veins. The subjects of varix in the lower extremities, when old or debilitated, should be invigorated by good diet and medicinal tonics, such as quinine and preparations of iron. In cases where the patients are of middle age, and are full-blooded, it will be necessary to advise temperance and restriction of diet, and occasional free purgation, in order to relieve a congested liver and a distended rectum. In early stages of the affection much may be done to prevent the further development of the varix, and all its troublesome results of eczema, ulceration, etc., by removing all likely causes of obstruction to the venous circulation. The patient should avoid, as far as may be possible, standing or walking; the limb for a period of six weeks or two months should be kept elevated; the skin should be well rubbed with the hand night and morning, and during the day an elastic stocking should be worn, or the limb should be bandaged from toe to groin. Many operations have been devised for the purpose of producing permanent obliteration of the distended veins. Of these, the safest and the one most commonly practiced consists in the application of needles and twisted sutures — tying the veins. These operations rarely produce a permanent cure, but are often of great service in cases where severe varix has resulted in painful eczema, or extensive

and obstinate ulceration. In cases of old and severe varix, very little can be done to produce any abiding relief.

Veins. These are vessels distributed through all parts of the body and through which the blood returns to the right side of the heart, after it has supplied the different organs and tissues. In addition to this widely distributed or systemic venous set, there are two special sets of veins, the pulmonary and the hepatic. The first serves to carry blood from the heart to the lungs; the second collects the blood from the minute or capillary vessels ramifying in the walls of the stomach and intestines, and carries it to the liver. The veins of the systemic set commence by minute branches, which, as they travel towards the heart, are found to increase in size and diminish in number, until at last the blood is conveyed to the right auricular chamber of the heart by two large veins, the superior and inferior venæ cavæ. The veins of the heart open directly into the right auricular chamber of the systemic veins. There are two kinds, the deep and the superficial veins. The first accompany the arteries of the limbs and trunk, and are deeply situated; the latter are placed immediately under the skin, and are prominent and readily visible, especially in old and thin persons. On tightly binding a handkerchief or bandage around the arm between the elbow and shoulder, the return of the venous blood to the heart from the parts below the constriction may be prevented. The superficial veins of the upper extremity become distended with blood, and their branches and large trunks may be seen extending from the fingers upwards. From the results of this experiment, Harvey was led to the conclusion that the blood in the veins passes towards the heart, and that the veins commence in small branches, which gradually pass into larger and less numerous vessels as they pass upwards towards the heart. Most veins are provided with valves or small folds of the internal membrane, which project into the interior of the vessels. The usual arrangement of these valves is thus: two folds are placed at directly opposite points of the interior of a vein, their free margins are concave and their attached margins convex; where there is a free current of blood towards the heart, each fold is driven outwards, and is applied closely to the inner surface of the walls of the vein, so that the channel remains free. If, however, the current of blood is obstructed, or has a tendency to flow backwards from the heart, these folds are driven inwards and come together in the centre of the calibre of the vein, and thus prevent any further regurgitation. These valves are most numerous in the veins of the lower extremities; in the largest and smallest veins they are absent.

Wounds in the Veins. An incised wound of a vein is much less serious, even when the vessel is large, than a similar injury of an artery. In the former injury there is an even stream of dark-colored blood, the flow of which can be readily arrested by pressure below the wound. From a wounded artery, on the other hand, there is a profuse flow in jets of bright red blood, which, when the vessel is large, cannot be arrested save by completely closing the vessel *above and below* the wound. Even where a large vein has been completely divided, as in amputation of a limb, the flow of blood usually soon ceases, although the vessel does not contract. Arteries, both large and small, do contract when cut through, but still not sufficiently to obstruct the bleeding. An artery never becomes permeable again after it has been wounded, and the blood is carried along the enlarged collateral vessels. A wound in the walls of a vein, when properly treated, closes by adhesion, and the calibre of the vessel remains free. In former times, when the operation of bleeding was often performed, and persons were bled habitually at certain seasons of the year, the incision at

the front of the elbow was repeatedly made at the same spot and into the same vein.

Inflammation of one or more veins, or *phlebitis*, may be acute or chronic. The most frequent causes of acute inflammation are incised or punctured wounds of veins, irritation of the surrounding tissues, or the application of a ligature. In some rare cases inflammation attacks veins without any appreciable cause. Acute phlebitis occurring in a healthy individual, who is submitted to suitable and careful treatment under good hygienic conditions, usually runs a favorable course, and terminates in complete and speedy recovery; but when it attacks a "bad patient," and one who has been debilitated by previous disease or insufficient nourishment, it constitutes a very serious affection, in consequence of a tendency to the formation of diffused abscesses in the affected part, of the intense constitutional reaction, and of the very probable occurrence of pyæmia. The following are the symptoms of ordinary acute phlebitis attacking the superficial veins of a limb. Intense pain over the starting-point of the inflammation, and tenderness and redness of the skin along the course of the inflamed vessels; the limb is swollen and œdematous, and its surface is marked by a pale diffused blush; the patient suffers from more or less inflammatory fever, and complains of general uneasiness, headache, and nausea; the pulse is high and strong, the skin hot, and the tongue dry at its centre and of a bright red color at its tip and edges. As the acute symptoms subside the course of the inflamed veins is marked by hard cords, which remain for a long time after convalescence. In bad cases of phlebitis, abscesses form about the affected veins and the whole limb becomes red and much swollen; the constitutional symptoms take on a typhoid character and there is much prostration; finally, pyæmic symptoms come on, as pain and swelling of one or more joints, jaundice, a cough, and shortness of breath, to which the patient succumbs. In chronic phlebitis the symptoms, both local and constitutional, are much less severe, although they last for a long time and give rise to much trouble and anxiety. The affected limb is stiff and painful, and its movements are interfered with. There is much œdema of the parts from which the inflamed vein proceeds, and considerable induration along the branches and trunk of the affected vessel.

The treatment of acute phlebitis should consist in the administration of tonics, and occasionally sedatives in order to relieve pain. The part affected must be kept at perfect rest, and if the veins of the lower limb be inflamed the patient should be kept in bed. Warm fomentations should be applied over the inflamed region, and care be taken to guard the patient from draught. Cooling lotions or cold applications of any kind ought to be avoided. The patient should be allowed a generous diet. When suppuration takes place the surgeon generally considers it necessary to make early and free incisions, not only to relieve suffering, but also to prevent diffusion of the suppurative process. In chronic inflammation with much thickening of veins, the affected limb should be kept at rest as much as possible, and be supported by a firmly applied flannel bandage.

Air, Entrance of, into Veins. In the records of practical surgery have been reported several instances of sudden death or of alarming prostration during the course of cutting operations on the neck and arm-pit. The history of these cases may be briefly summed up: during the removal of a tumor in either of the above regions, a distinct gurgling or hissing sound is suddenly heard, and the blood at the bottom of the wound becomes frothy from admixture with bubbles of air. The patient either dies at once, or falls into a deadly faint, complaining of great oppression over the heart and of a sensation of impending

sudden death. There are some few instances of tardy recovery from this condition, but death either immediate or delayed for two or three hours is the usual result. The phenomena observed before death in these cases, and the post-mortem examination, together with the results of physiological experiments on animals, indicate very clearly that the alarming symptoms just described are due to the entrance of air into veins, and its transmission to the right side of the heart along the vessels whose proper function it is to return black venous blood to this central organ. It is easy to account for this introduction of air into a wounded vein. When the chest is expanded in the movement of inspiration, a vacuum is formed within this large cavity, which is filled up by a downward rush of air through the windpipe, and by a rush of blood in a similar direction, through the jugulars and other veins of the neck. If during an operation, as for instance the removal of a tumor, one of these veins be wounded, and the gap thus formed be kept stretched for a short time, a deep inspiration, as it suddenly withdraws the blood from the lower part of the opened vessel, might cause a sucking in of external air in considerable quantity through the wound. The immediate cause of death is a failure in the supply of arterial blood to the brain, from the arrest of the circulation, but whether this arrest be due to distension of the heart with air, to inaction of the valves of the heart in consequence of the presence of air, or to a stoppage of the flow of blood through the lungs in consequence of the admixture of air-bubbles, is still a matter of speculation.

Venesection. The operation of venesection, or bleeding from a vein, is one of comparative rarity nowadays, although in some cases it is of undoubted value. The veins selected are generally those at the bend of the elbow, and of these the *median cephalic* is to be preferred, as there is less danger of wounding the brachial artery, than in operating on the *median basilic*, which lies immediately over that vessel, although most blood can be drawn from it. The operation is thus performed: The patient lying down or sitting, a tape or narrow bandage is fastened firmly round the arm above the bend of the elbow, sufficiently tight to arrest the flow of blood in the veins, but not to stop the pulse at the wrist. The surgeon next takes the patient's arm and extends it, and fixes the hand under his left arm-pit, if he is operating on the right arm, and *vice versa* if on the left; next, by gently rubbing the part, he causes as great an afflux of blood as possible to the vein, which he keeps up with his left thumb, at the same time that the four other fingers seize the limb, and by being placed behind it make tense the skin. Then the surgeon takes the heel of the lancet between his thumb and forefinger, and steadies his hand by making a *point d'appui* on the surface of the limb with his other fingers. The opening of the vein is to be made by a simple puncture, and obliquely to the direction of the vein. Immediately after the puncture, the blood squirts out with greater or less rapidity, and its flow is facilitated by making the patient grasp a stick or a roller bandage. When the necessary quantity of blood has been withdrawn, the bleeding at the point is arrested by placing the left thumb upon it, and at the same time removing the bandage from the arm. After cleaning the part, a compress of lint, maintained in place by the application of a figure of 8 bandage (see BANDAGES), and fixed by a pin, complete the proceeding.

If the external jugular vein in the neck is selected as the point to bleed from, the operation is as follows: The patient lying down, the vessel — which is directed obliquely from before backwards, across the middle of the sternocleidomastoid muscle — is compressed a little above the clavicle. The punc-

ture, made in the middle of the neck, ought to be large enough, and made in a direction across the fibres of the superficial skin-muscle, the platysma, else the wound will close immediately the puncture is made, and the blood will escape into the sub-muscular tissue. The bleeding is arrested by a well-adapted compress.

Venereal Diseases. The history of these diseases is involved in much obscurity, but there is no doubt that they have been the result of licentious venereal intercourse from the earliest ages. They are usually spoken of under the term "the venereal disease," and this may be again divided into *gonorrhœa*, *chancre*, and *syphilis*. By some writers it is maintained that all three forms of this disease are produced by one poison, whilst others maintain that syphilis alone is due to a specific poison.

Gonorrhœa is an acute inflammatory process going on in the lining membrane of the urethra. This is at first attended with pain in making water, and the passing of a clear watery mucus from the urethra. This heals up at first, but the discharge returns, having a turbid and puriform character. The attack is attended with more or less feverishness; other symptoms may follow — excoriations, swellings, or even abscess may occur.

Treatment: *Gonorrhœa* may get well of itself. The discharge subsides, the inflammatory symptoms disappear, and the discharge becomes of a mucous character, and is then called a *gleet*. It is usual, however, to have recourse to remedies. It is recommended in the early stages to try and arrest the disease by what is called the abortive treatment. This consists in applying nitrate of silver in solution by means of a syringe to the inflamed urethra. This should not, however, be attempted by the patient himself. If no opportunity exists of applying this treatment, the patient must be treated according to general principles. Rest must be enjoined, the diet must be low, the parts should be supported, antimony in small doses should be given, as also mild aperients; leeches may sometimes be necessary, and a hip-bath administered. The inflammatory stage being over, less stringent measures may be adopted, and various stimulating agents, such as copaiba and cubebs, may be given. As the patient recovers, should the discharge continue, injections of sulphate of zinc should be employed.

Sometimes the gonorrhœa virus affects the eyes. The treatment must be the same as in an ordinary case of ophthalmia. See OPHTHALMIA.

Warts sometimes accompany gonorrhœa. The best method of removing them is by knife or scissors, and touching the exposed parts with nitrate of silver, or some other escharotic.

One of the evil consequences of gonorrhœa is stricture of the urethra. This disease may come on independent of gonorrhœa in the form of what is called spasm of the urethra. In this condition the muscular coats of the urethra contract, and, rendering the passage narrower, the urine either flows slowly or not at all. It is brought on by exposure to cold, the effects of a debauch, the presence of irritation about the anus, or the action of cantharides. The symptoms often retire as quickly as they come on by the use of chloroform, a hip-bath, fomentation, some form of sedative by the mouth, or a gentle purgative. Tincture of muriate of iron may be subsequently given with advantage. See STRICTURE.

The inflammatory action of gonorrhœa may produce stricture. The same symptoms may occur, and there may be difficulty of making water or suppression altogether. In such cases the symptoms are alleviated by the ordinary treatment. Should an abscess outside the urethra cause the stricture, the ab-

secess should be opened. In all cases where the urine is not passed the catheter must be employed, and for this purpose medical aid should be sought.

The third and most difficult form of stricture is that when the canal is narrowed by chronic structural change. This constitutes true or organic stricture. The symptoms of this form of stricture may for some time escape notice. The urine is passed in an attenuated stream, sometimes twisted, or scattered, or dribbly. Sometimes there is pain and uneasiness in the bladder when it is full. There is an increased tendency to micturition, and the water passes away frequently involuntarily after micturition. There is also often a gleet discharge.

The treatment of such cases is simple, but must always be conducted under surgical superintendence. It consists mainly in inducing the absorption of the enlarged tissue by the introduction of instruments called bougies. At first a small-sized bougie is introduced, and subsequently larger ones, till at last the urethra acquires its natural size, and allows the urine to flow naturally.

The second form of venereal diseases are those sores which form on the organs of generation, either after impure intercourse, or independent of it. They never assume the appearance of the true chancre with indurated edges, and are easily cured by external applications. Oxide of zinc ointment, the black wash, and other simple dressings may be applied externally, whilst cooling medicine may be given, and rest enjoined.

A third form of venereal disease is that produced by a specific virus whereby a sore is formed which is called a *chancre*. Such sores exhibit various characters, but they are reduced to two heads: those which are not followed by subsequent effects, and those which are. The treatment of the first class of sores should always consist of an attempt to cure them at once by the abortive treatment. This should be effected by means of fusing nitric acid, the acid penitrate of mercury, potassa fusa, or chloride of zinc. The surface may be then dressed with lint. Water dressings may be afterwards applied.

The second form of sore, which is really the symptom of a formidable disease, is characterized as "a superficial erosion situated upon an indurated base." The sore has a regularly oval or elongated form, sometimes not bigger than a millet seed, and rarely attaining the size of a shilling. The surface presents a pearly gray aspect without granulations. The general surface is usually cup-shaped, as if scooped out by means of a gouge. The induration of the base and margins of the sore are its great characteristics. The time of the incubation of this sore has been put down at from ten to forty days. No treatment of this sore can prevent the development of constitutional symptoms. The treatment consists in the same methods as those recommended for the simple sore. The great mass of medical men, however, recommend some form of mercurial treatment. Mercury is given internally, and the sore itself is treated with mercurial ointment. These sores may proceed in their course and produce sloughing and phagædenic sores, demanding in their treatment the most special care.

Such sores are frequently attended with *bubo*, the result of irritation of the absorbents. The treatment of a syphilitic bubo requires the same general treatment as an ordinary abscess. See **ABSCESS**.

Although the primary sore may be healed, the true specific chancre is followed by certain general symptoms which are called *secondary* and *tertiary*. The syphilitic poison in these cases pervades the whole system, and certain well-known symptoms follow. In the course of a few days or weeks a state of the system comes on in which there is sallowness of the countenance, more or

less emaciation, a sense of lassitude and muscular debility, headache, with palpitation, and other signs of disturbance of the heart's action, œdema of the lower extremities, and a tendency to bleeding at the nose. Following these symptoms are a variety of affections of the skin known as syphilitic eruptions. These eruptions have a copper color, a rounded form, a tendency to desquamate, and have no irritative quality.

The treatment of such cases should consist of an attempt to relieve the system of the accumulated syphilitic virus. For many years the only general remedy for this state was considered to be some of the preparations of mercury to the extent of salivation. Although it has been shown that the constitutional symptoms may be cured without mercury, a large number of surgeons still recommend this treatment. Others have recommended chlorate of potass, iodide of potassium, sarsaparilla, and a hygienic or tonic treatment. No one, however, should presume, when suffering under the various phases of these diseases, to attempt to treat themselves, but apply to the nearest intelligent practitioner, who does not advertise his powers of curing these diseases by some secret treatment or vaunted remedy.

Ventilation. This is a subject of much importance to public health, but one which is often much neglected. By ventilation one must understand a due supply of fresh air in the twenty-four hours, so as to allow plenty of oxygen to enter the lungs and properly aerate the blood. But it is a bad thing if there is too much draught with the ventilation, as in this way the patient is often cold, and this may do harm. For this reason the poor, who huddle together in winter in a small room, prefer a stifling atmosphere with a warm temperature to a ventilation which in their case is generally accompanied by a draught. Again, in the wards of a hospital it is usual to have the windows open to let fresh air in, but this is sometimes bad for cases of bronchitis and Bright's disease, as the cold air blowing upon the patients increases their malady. To obviate this, there should be a corridor running parallel with each ward, and supplied with plenty of windows on each side; the one set, communicating with the open air, should be opened, while those communicating with the ward are closed, and *vice versa*; in this way, by repeating the process several times a day, enough fresh air will be brought in the room without too much draught being felt. In workshops, factories, etc., this entry of fresh air is very important, as a room soon becomes contaminated when many are working in it. An ordinary fire and the usual crevices of a window or door are agents in promoting a current of air through a room; the smaller a room the oftener the air has to pass through it to sustain a proper amount of purity. Each person should have at least 800 cubic feet of space with a due current of air. A bedroom should have the windows open for the greater part of the day, so as thoroughly to aerate it. See RESPIRATION and LUNGS.

Ventricle. This name is applied to a cavity; thus there are ventricles in the brain and in the heart. See BRAIN and HEART.

Veratria is a powerful alkaloid which exists in several vegetable substances, but is itself mainly obtained from sabadilla seeds. The process for obtaining it is complicated, but essentially consists in the separation of the alkaloid by means of alcohol, and afterwards purifying the product thus obtained. The pure veratria is crystalline and almost insoluble in water, but freely so in alcohol. Its taste is powerfully acrid, and it is excessively irritating to mucous membranes, especially the nose. From this cause it gives rise to violent sneezing when applied to the nostrils. There is an officinal preparation of veratria not much used, namely, the ointment of veratria.

Veratria acts very powerfully on the skin, and still more so on mucous membranes, producing irritation on these, but afterwards sedative effects. The true use of veratria is not yet quite clear.

Veratrum Album, or **WHITE HELLEBORE**, contains veratria, and owes its influence to that substance. The root stock of the plant is employed, but it is no longer officinal. It is generally seen in sections an inch or two long, with the rootlets projecting from it. The color is yellowish-brown, lighter within, and it has an exceedingly acrid and bitter taste. White hellebore used to be employed mainly in the form of *vinum veratriæ*, white hellebore wine. This substance when swallowed gives rise to much vomiting and purging, and was at one time largely used, as was black hellebore, in the treatment of mania. It gave rise to much disturbance of the alimentary canal, and greatly reduced the patient's strength, but did no good. It has fallen completely into disuse, as has the black hellebore; but another *veratrum*, which, however, is said to contain no veratria, has come into general use, especially in America, where it is a native. See **VERATRUM VIRIDE**.

Veratrum Viride, or **GREEN HELLEBORE**, is known as Indian poke, and is said to have been long in use among the aborigines of North America. The root stock, which is thick and fleshy, is the part used. It gives rise to tingling, and has a peculiar acrid taste like others of the class. Its only preparation is the tincture. This is an excessively powerful preparation, given even in small doses; repeated at moderate intervals it produces much sickness and great prostration of strength. Even doses of a few drops of the tincture will in a short time give rise to these sensations. It acts apparently specially on the heart, which it controls; not long after it has begun to take effect, the pulse gets small and the strength is greatly diminished. It does not purge when given as tincture, but produces vomiting. Its effects have been compared to those of colchicum, but though analogous they do not coincide. In America the drug has been largely given in inflammations, especially of the lungs. It seems to do good in rheumatism, but does not cut short the attack.

In pneumonia, green hellebore has been employed with benefit. It lowers the temperature, and seems to favor the local changes necessary to recovery. The remedy requires careful handling.

Verdigris is an acetate of copper, a product which results from the action of some fermenting substance on copper. It is more dangerous as a poison than valuable as a remedy. Not unfrequently its presence in badly-cleaned copper cooking utensils has given rise to somewhat serious results. Sometimes, but very rarely, it is applied externally; internally, it is never used. It has been mixed with honey and applied, by means of a camel's-hair pencil, to some half-vitalized body, as warts, for the purpose of destroying them.

Vertebra. See **SPINE**.

Vertigo, or **GIDDINESS**, is that peculiar sensation wherein we seem to be standing quite still, and objects running round us. This commonly causes loss of balance, and the individual may fall down. In a good many cases he is able to recover himself without falling, especially if he can lay hold of anything to steady himself with for a moment. In most cases giddiness depends on an insufficient or improper supply of blood to the brain. Thus, in giddiness after a severe illness, in attempting to stand upright, we see imperfect blood supply. In other instances the blood supply is impure from containing too much alcohol, or the products of imperfect food metamorphosis. In old people, when the vessels become hardened and unyielding, as well as incapable of due resilience, we often find giddiness a permanent symptom.

Thus it is seen that vertigo is rather a symptom than a malady, and a symptom, too, of very varying significance, for sometimes apparently over-fullness of the vessels gives rise to a kind of giddiness. If, for instance, the face is flushed and the head hot, it may be desirable to give some purgative medicine, whereas the kind referred to first of all as occurring in convalescence is best remedied by a glass of wine. The subsequent management depends on the same principle. Where there is weakness, good food and exercise are the best remedies; in the other, saline purgatives, with some diuretic.

Not unfrequently vertigo depends upon or foreruns brain disease, and such brain disease may be very intractable in character. Headache is commonly associated with such vertigo. Thus the symptom of giddiness, taken by itself, may teach us nothing beyond directing attention to the case which, if carefully studied, will gradually reveal itself to the skillful practitioner.

Vesica. An anatomical name for the bladder.

Vesical Calculus. See **STONE**.

Vesicant. Any remedy, as Spanish fly, acetic acid, etc., which can raise a blister on the skin. See **BLISTERS**.

Vesicle. A small blister on the skin, containing a little clear fluid within. It is seen in cases of eczema, herpes, and erysipelas; also when a blister is applied.

Vibices are patches of hæmorrhage, which occur in the skin in cases of purpura; they are also known as ecchymoses; when very small, they are called petechiæ. See **PETECHIÆ**.

Village Hospitals have been established of late years in many parts of the country. They generally are fitted up in a suitable manner, and placed in a healthy situation, while around there is a garden where the convalescents can sit or walk about. A trained nurse looks after the patients, while a servant does more or less of the domestic work. These hospitals rarely contain more than four or six beds. They are very useful in case an accident should occur in the neighborhood, in relieving the patient from being carried several miles to the nearest town; also in case any epidemic breaks out, when the patients can be isolated at once. One or more medical men in the neighborhood attend every day to look after the invalids.

Villi are small prominences on the inner or mucous lining of the intestinal canal, which take an active part in the absorption of the food. See **INTESTINES**.

Vinegar, as employed in medicine, is only a dilute form of acetic acid. It is used as a refrigerant and as a solvent for some medicinal substances yielding their properties more readily to vinegar than to alcohol. The officinal vinegar is made from malt; that in most common use is made from wine. It really matters little which is used. Vinegar and water is a favorite local application for cooling, but it is not nearly so efficacious as spirit and water.

Violets, the plant of the *Viola odorata*, is no longer officinal. The root was at one time used, but recently only the petals have been. These were used to prepare a syrup, which was a beautiful preparation, but rather useless. The root had more active properties, especially emetic.

Viscera. This is a name applied generally to any of the internal organs; thus the liver, kidneys, and spleen, etc., are spoken of as the abdominal viscera.

Vision. The eye is the organ of vision, and by it we perceive those phenomena which reveal to us objects in the world around us. The eye is a nearly circular body, placed safely in a bony cavity called the orbit, and acted upon

by certain muscles, so, that we can direct our gaze in any direction we please. In front of the eye is a circular window called the cornea, which enables light to enter ; behind this is a circular ring of muscular fibres, called the iris, which is variously colored in different people ; in the centre of this ring is an opening called the pupil, and this corresponds to the centre of the eye, and allows of the transmission of light. Now the iris, being muscular, can contract or dilate, and thus the size of the pupil will necessarily vary. When the light is very strong the pupil contracts, so as to let in less light, and, conversely, in the dark the pupil expands, so as to allow as much as possible to enter. Placed behind the iris, but close to it, is a transparent double convex lens, and further behind is the retina, a delicate membrane made up chiefly of nerve-fibres, and when the rays of light fall on this membrane they excite in the brain the sensation of vision. The retina is concave, and at the back of the eyeball ; the greater part of the eye is filled up in the centre with a transparent gelatinous substance known as the vitreous body, while between the cornea and iris is a similar clear substance known as the aqueous humor. Thus it will be seen that in health there is a clear, transparent passage for the rays of light to pass into the eyeball, so as to fall upon the sensitive surface of the retina ; and further, this passage is guarded by the iris, which, by contracting or dilating, may diminish or increase the quantity of light entering. Now the use of the double convex lens is to bring the rays of light to a focus on the retina. Parallel rays, or those proceeding from a distant object, are in this way brought to focus, while non-parallel rays are more or less deflected from their previous direction. The position of the lens can be slightly altered at will, and this is of much use in determining the size and clearness of an object ; the eye, in fact, accommodates itself to various distances, or otherwise anything afar off will appear dull and blurred. This is the case in some diseases. If, for example, we look at two objects, one of which is at the distance of a yard from the eye, and the other at two yards, when we fix the first the other becomes dim ; while if we fix the second, the other in turn becomes indistinct. Errors in the apparatus for this accommodation of vision give rise to the affections known as myopia and presbyopia, or short-sight and long-sight. The usual cause of short-sight is too great a convexity of the lens, so that the focus is formed in front of the retina, and not upon it. It may be remedied by slightly concave glasses, which, by their diverging power, correct the want of accommodation, and, throwing the focus further back, cause the image to be formed on the retina. Working at a microscope, and constantly looking at small objects, as reading and writing, tends to produce myopia. It is common in the case of young people, but diminishes with age. Presbyopia, or long-sight, is the opposite condition. The eye can see distant objects very well, but those which are very near badly. This is because the lens is not convex enough, and does not allow a proper convergence of the rays of light upon the retina. It is corrected by using convex glasses according to the degree to which the patient is affected. It generally occurs in old people. People are color-blind when their retina will not perceive some of the rays of light. Light is made up of three primary colors, and when overlapping in the spectrum are known as the colors of the rainbow. When mixed, white light is produced ; now each color has a different velocity, for light is supposed to be made up of imponderable particles traveling at a vast speed through space. The eye can only see those colors which have a certain velocity, and in ordinary persons these colors are red, blue, and yellow, with their compounds,—green (blue and yellow), orange (red and yellow), and purple or violet (red and blue). In some cases

the retina may not be able to see one or other of these colors. The bluish tinge seen in solutions of quinine and horse-chestnut is called fluorescence, and is due to the fact that extra rays of the spectrum are then made visible to the human eye. The special sense of sight is carried on by the optic nerve, and if this is diseased, more or less blindness will ensue. A cataract, or disease of the lens, and opacities in the cornea cause blindness by preventing the light entering the eye. The mischief may in some of these cases be removed. We may see flashes of light without any rays of light entering from the outer world. Any sensation which will stimulate the retina in a way similar to what ordinary light does will cause a flash to appear before the eyes. A gentle current of electricity passed through the temples will give the appearance of summer lightning. In dreams, and in some diseases of the brain, flashes of light may also appear. When an eye is exhausted by looking too long at a bright color, another color, called the complementary color, will appear on removing the gaze. This is due to the retina being tired for a short time, and a false impression is therefore conveyed to the brain. Thus, on looking at a scarlet object with a fixed gaze, a green one will appear on looking away, and every one who has gazed at the sun a short time will have observed a black disk on the pavement when he looks down again. There are an immense number of optical delusions, which in sensible people are corrected by the experience of the other senses, but which in foolish and emotional people may lead to extravagances and erroneous impressions. See EYE.

Vision, Double, may be produced at will in perfectly healthy eyes. "If a person hold the two forefingers in a line from his eyes, so that one may be more distant than the other, by then looking at the nearest the more distant will appear double." (Dr. Arnott, Elements of Physics, vol. ii.) It occurs, moreover, as a frequent disorder of vision, either dependent upon changes in the nervous, transparent, or muscular structures of the eye, or arising without any intrinsic morbid changes, and in sympathy as it were with some disease affecting a near or remote organ of the body. Thus affections of the stomach, worms, toothache, headache, and chronic affections of the brain are often associated with double vision, which ceases after the subsidence of the primary malady. There are two kinds of double vision: In the first, the patient sees double, treble, etc., with one eye alone. This is called *polyopia*. In the second kind the patient sees double with both eyes open — *diplopia*, or double vision.

Double vision may be produced through long-continued exercise of the eye in reading or writing by a bad light, and by straining the sight in reading small type. In cases of this kind the disorder is usually transitory, and may be speedily relieved by resting the eyes or closing them for a short time.

In recent squinting, due to irritation in the stomach or intestines, or to some severe affection of the brain, the patient sees double. In ordinary congenital or long-acquired squinting of one eye, double vision does not generally occur, as the patient, by habit, has learnt to use only the sound eye.

Vitiligo. A technical name for white patches on the skin, caused by loss of pigment, or the usual coloring matter, at that spot.

Vitiligoidea. A name given to certain yellow patches which now and then are met with round the eyelids and elsewhere on the skin. See XANTHELASMA.

Vitreous Body. The name given to a gelatinous semi-fluid substance which fills up the central portion of the eye. It is quite transparent, and allows of the transmission of light. See EYE and VISION.

Vitriol. See SULPHURIC ACID.

Voice is the product of the vocal cords, situated in the larynx, at the upper portion of the windpipe. Outwardly in males this part is indicated by a projection commonly called "Adam's apple." These vocal cords are membranes extending from back to front of the larynx, and are capable of adjustment, so that a greater or less portion of the surface may be allowed to vibrate. The deep grave notes of the voice are apparently produced when these are relaxed to the uttermost; the shrill, high notes when only a small portion is in vibration. A series of muscles regulate these movements, which, after a time, become quite automatic. The motive power is air ejected from the chest gradually, but little sound and no voice can be produced during inspiration; it is by expiration alone, under ordinary circumstances, that sound is produced.

Voice may be lost from various causes. The condition is termed aphonia. Thus voice is often lost in hysterical people, in whom a smart electric shock will generally bring it back speedily enough. It may be lost in disease, as in ulceration of the larynx, or in malignant disease of the same. In these cases the nature of the malady is decided by examination with the laryngoscope, and the remedy will of course depend on the nature of the malady.

Vomiting means the ejection of the contents of the stomach upwards, instead of into the bowels. The act is a complex one, and seems due to two factors, namely, contraction of the walls of the stomach itself, and contraction of the abdominal walls, the contents of the abdomen thereby in their turn pressing on the stomach itself. The causes of vomiting are very various: irritation of the stomach itself, whatever be its cause, will give rise to ejection of its contents; but vomiting occurs in many other maladies. When gall-stones or small urinary calculi are passing there is usually sickness and vomiting; in Bright's disease there is vomiting too, and in the maladies of the brain among children vomiting is an invariable symptom.

To arrest vomiting, ice is a capital remedy; prussic acid, too, in very small doses of two or three drops, is a favorite remedy with some. Bismuth is good, especially with small doses of opium. In all cases the quantity of the remedy used should be small. Bulky preparations will most probably be rejected.

Voyages are frequently undertaken as a means of health, especially in young persons with delicate chests, and often are attended with most beneficial results. We shall only lay down one or two rules as to their selection, but these are important: Voyages should never be undertaken by any too delicate to stand a little knocking about. Sometimes people are sent away who die on their voyage, and whom it was positive cruelty to send abroad. A short voyage is useless. The time for sailing should be late autumn, after the equinoxes. Some few private stores should be taken, but these will suggest themselves. The first rule is the guide to everything else.

W.

Walking, as a means of exercise, is invaluable to people in sufficiently robust health to undertake it. It should never be allowed to be carried so far, however, as to produce more than a sufficient degree of fatigue to make it pleasant, and should never be indulged in to the foolish extent it is by some young men. The great thing in walking is the boot. That should not be too heavy; strong, with good thick, broad soles and low heels. Walking-boots

should always be made to lace ; what are called side-springs are an abomination. A few nails are a decided improvement.

Warming. Most large institutions and churches, etc., are now warmed by means of hot water, which circulates in pipes through the building and radiates heat. A furnace in the basement heats the water, which then rises in the pipes, while the cooler water descends to the boiler to be in turn re-heated, and so a continual current is set up. An ordinary room may be heated by a stove or an open fire ; the latter is much to be preferred. A room should not be more than 65° Fahr., for beyond this point the heat is relaxing.

Warts, or, as they are scientifically termed, *verrucae*, are papillary tumors, the varieties of which depend upon their locality. The most common are those situated about the hands or fingers, or sometimes on the face, and more rarely on other parts of the body ; they chiefly affect young persons, and their structure is hypertrophied papillæ, closely adherent to each other, and covered with thick cuticle. A somewhat scarce variety occurs upon the scalp occasionally, and almost invariably in women after adult age, although it has been met with in males, and from its presence and form gives great pain and inconvenience in brushing the hair. A third variety is occasionally met with beneath or at the side of the finger or toe nails. These originate beneath the skin and protrude beyond the free margin of the nail. They are generally very painful and troublesome. Warts of a peculiar nature, arising from venereal causes, are met with under the foreskin and between the labia, and are liable to rapid propagation from their close contact with neighboring parts. Such warts are undoubtedly contagious.

In some persons warts appear to be hereditary, and the period of life up to the time of puberty seems to be that in which these growths flourish. They sometimes appear curiously, suddenly, and as suddenly disappear. It is very probable that the poison of decomposing animal matter is, under certain conditions, capable of exciting these warts. This is partly inferred from the fact that those engaged in the manipulation of dead and morbid tissues are frequently affected by them. As a rule, warts do not materially increase in size, supposing that they do not entirely disappear, although occasionally, owing to some permanent source of local irritation, they may "take on" a semi-malignant character (see TUMORS), especially those occurring about the face.

The treatment of simple warts, such as occur on the fingers or scalp, is very simple. The best method consists of their destruction by the glacial acetic acid, which may be either dropped upon them or painted thickly over them with a brush, care being taken to apply a little oil or glycerine to the tissue contiguous to the wart, so as to avoid blistering it. Lunar caustic, tincture of the perchloride of iron, a drop of pure nitric acid, or the acid nitrate of mercury, are all good and frequently efficient remedies. The scalp warts are often most effectually treated by ligaturing their bases with a loop of silk or thin silver wire, and allowing them to drop off. Venereal warts of a not very general character are best treated by snipping them off with scissors, or by the application of powdered oxide of zinc, or equal parts of powdered savine and diacetate of copper. In the case of rapidly growing warts, and those which are evidently degenerating in their appearance, excision of the growth and of the integument from which it grows is the advisable treatment.

The variety noticed as growing from under the nails of the fingers or toes is best treated by pulling out the papillæ constituting its bulk by forceps, separately.

Wasting Diseases. Wasting is a very common symptom in many disorders. In the adult it is observed in all severe cases of fever, but then they recover their weight during convalescence. In cancer and consumption it is a most marked symptom, also in many cases of disease of any internal organ; it is chiefly noticed also in those who are liable to degeneration of their tissues. (See DEGENERATION.) It is clearly impossible to enumerate all the causes of wasting, or to give any account of the symptoms associated with it, as it is common to so many varieties of disease. In children, in whom very few symptoms can be observed, wasting is a valuable indication of mischief. It may arise from insufficient nourishment, or over-feeding, or from unsuitable foods (see DIET), or from chronic diarrhœa, which more or less exhausts the child (see DIARRHŒA), or from chronic vomiting, generally depending on some gastric disturbance, or from the child having rickets (see RICKETS), or from the presence of worms in the intestinal canal (see ENTOZOA). Inherited syphilis, consumption, and tuberculosis will also cause much wasting. A part may waste from want of use, and so it is common to see a wasting of an arm or leg in cases of paralysis. See TABES MESENTERICA.

Water. Water is a compound of hydrogen and oxygen, in the proportion by weight of two parts of the former and sixteen of the latter. Ordinary water is too well known to require a full description. It should be clear, colorless, and deposit no sediment on standing, nor on evaporating a drop on a glass slide. Covering a large portion of the earth's surface, it is invaluable to man in many respects; in the form of ice in the arctic regions it forms a bridge of communication between distant places; in its liquid state it supplies animal and vegetable matter with the means of sustenance; it supplies man, also, by means of the seas and rivers, with means for communication with foreign lands; in the ocean and in lakes and rivers are also contained myriads of fish and other products which are useful as food; as steam it is useful as a motor power in economizing labor, advancing civilization, and improving the condition of man. It occurs in various forms: ice, hail, dew, hoar-frost, rain; snow and hail are but various kinds of water. On evaporation from the surface of the earth it forms clouds, which, when they condense, give back the water to the thirsty earth.

Properties. Pure water is only known to the chemist, for all the ordinary kinds of water contain either gaseous, saline, or organic matters. It freezes at 32° Fahr., or at zero on the Centigrade scale, into a number of crystalline forms. It evaporates at all temperatures, and boils at 212° Fahr. or 100° Centigrade, under the ordinary atmospheric pressure at the sea level. Above 39° Fahr. water expands by heat; below this point it expands gradually, thus differing from most fluids, which contract by cold; it is due to this fact that pipes burst in a house in the winter, and that a jug may become broken when ice forms. Sea-water, however, contracts regularly on lowering the temperature. The density of water at 60° Fahr. is taken as unity (1.000), and it is the standard by which the specific gravities of all solids and liquids are compared in this country; the barometric pressure at the time should be noted to insure accuracy; the mercury should stand at 30 inches or 760 millimetres. (See BAROMETER.) A cubic inch of pure water weighs at 60° Fahr. in air 252.456 grains. Nearly all ordinary compounds contain water, and therefore shrink on exposure to heat, for then the water is driven off. Nearly all crystallized bodies contain water, and when heated become powdery. There are various kinds of natural waters, namely, rain water, spring, mineral, river, and sea-water.

Rain water is never really absolutely water, as it contains gases which it

absorbs in passing through the air; melted ice and melted snow are perhaps the purest forms of water which can be obtained naturally. The water of our lakes contains various inorganic and organic impurities, from the rivers which flow into them or the springs which supply them. The beautiful color of the Swiss lakes seems due to the floating about of innumerable fine particles brought down by the swift mountain torrents.

The *river* water contains less saline matter than spring water, but it also contains various organic impurities according to the district through which it passes. Near large towns it may contain a good deal of sewage, or refuse from manufactories; it contains also fish-spawn, leaves, silt or mud, according to the rapidity of the current. Before, therefore, it can be used for drinking purposes, it must be filtered through beds of sand, gravel, etc., so as to remove the impurities; any running stream has a self-purifying power, because it continually exposes fresh portions of the water to the air, and so the organic matters get oxidized. It is thus very important that for the due supply of a large town there should be a rapid current, absence of sewage matters from the towns above, and proper filtration, so as to separate inorganic impurities. The presence of organic matter may be roughly estimated by putting two or three drops of Condyl's fluid, or permanganate of potash, into half a gallon of water; if pure there will be a pink tinge; if impure it will be colorless, or a faintly brown precipitate is produced. River and rain water are ordinarily known as *soft* water, because they contain little or no lime; hence they are more useful for washing and other domestic purposes.

Spring water, although it may look transparent, always contains saline matters, and chiefly the lime salts; hence such water, although very agreeable to drink and quite wholesome, is known as *hard* water, and soap curdles in it and does not produce a good lather. Carbonate of lime, common salt, sulphate of lime, and carbonate and sulphate of magnesia are the salts most usually present in spring water. They are held in solution partly by the carbonic acid which all such waters contain; this is seen on boiling the water, when the carbonic acid is driven off, and on cooling the water looks turbid, and deposits a small amount of sediment consisting of the above salts; to this cause is due the fur or incrustation on the inside of kettles and boilers. Pure water is very insipid, and it is to the gases and saline impurities of ordinary spring water that its refreshing properties are mostly due. The danger from impure water is due to the organic matters and those derived from drains, sewers, etc. An excess of lime in spring water is said to cause the Derbyshire neck, known also as bronchocele or goitre.

Mineral waters contain iron, sulphur, and various salts, according to the nature of the soil through which the water has percolated. Those which contain iron are called chalybeate waters, of which Cheltenham is an example; those which contain carbonic acid are pungent and effervescent; artificially prepared they are known as soda and seltzer waters. Some have sulphur or sulphuretted hydrogen in solution, and are very nauseous, as the Harrogate waters. Others contain saline matters, as the springs at Epsom, and hence the well-known medicine commonly called Epsom salts. See MINERAL WATERS.

Sea water is largely impregnated with common salt and with chloride of magnesium, to which it owes its bitter taste. From the vast surface of the seas pure water is constantly evaporating to form the clouds; into it run the contents of myriads of rivers, while the sea itself constantly returns to the earth marine plants, fish, guano, kelp, etc., which are useful to man. The

mean specific gravity of sea water is 1.027, and the quantity of salt it contains varies from 3.5 to 4 per cent. Hence it is easier to keep afloat in salt than in fresh water. The following table shows the composition of the sea water of the British Channel:—

Water	963.74372
Chloride of sodium	28.05948
Chloride of potassium	0.76552
Chloride of magnesium	3.66658
Bromide of magnesium	0.02929
Sulphate of magnesia	2.29578
Sulphate of lime	1.40662
Carbonate of lime	0.03301
Iodine	traces
Ammonia	traces
<hr/>	
	1000.00000

For chemical purposes water is obtained by distillation; this may be done on a small scale by heating water in a glass retort and allowing the vapor to pass over into a receiver which is kept cool; the vapor condenses and pure water is obtained; however, the first and the last portions distilled should be thrown away, as the first may contain volatile waters, and the last saline impurities, when the contents of the retort get too low. The specific gravity of steam is 0.662, of ice, 0.94; hence ice is lighter, and therefore floats in water. Water may be produced when an electric spark is passed through a vessel containing a mixture of hydrogen and oxygen, in the proportion of two volumes of the former and one of the latter; a slight explosion occurs and a few drops of moisture are produced. Water dissolves many substances, and therefore cisterns are best made of slate, and not of lead, as that metal is acted on by the water, and may give rise to colic and lead poisoning if swallowed. Iron pipes, and not lead pipes, should be used for the conveyance of water for the same reason.

Water-beds, or **WATER-CUSHIONS**, are very useful in many cases of fever, paralysis, and long-standing disease; they aid in preventing any undue pressure on a part, and so prevent the formation of bed-sores; they are also of great comfort to a patient, and enable one to rest much better than on an ordinary bed.

Water-brash is a common symptom in indigestion. It is caused by the rising up in the œsophagus, or gullet, of a watery fluid secreted by the glands of the stomach. See **INDIGESTION**.

Water Closets are inventions of which no one has any particular reason to be proud. With a show of cleanliness they combine essential nastiness and a good deal of real danger. In large towns their use can hardly be dispensed with; in the country, with imperfect drainage and water supply, they are an intolerable nuisance. Earth should always be used instead of water in country places; it is preferable in every way. To keep water closets moderately safe, the first thing is to have the sewers ventilated; otherwise, they ventilate themselves into the house by means of the water closets. A pipe should therefore lead from the house sewer to the highest point of the building. From time to time the pipes and traps ought to be examined, to see that the former are entire and not leaking, and that the traps are in working order. A portion of disinfectant, fluid or solid, should be used at least once every day. The best is carbolic acid, in powder or in solution. With these precautions the water-closet system may be worked with no very great risk, but the best thing is to get rid of them wherever possible.

Water on the Brain. See HYDROCEPHALUS.

Wax is the *cera* of the Roman physicians, and is a peculiar substance occurring in the textures of plants, and sometimes on their surface. It is also formed by animal organisms, and in the largest quantity by the common bee. It is obtained for use after the honey which the waxen cell incloses has been expressed, and is fused in boiling water and strained. This is the yellow wax of commerce, and the *cera* of the London Pharmacopœia. The white wax of the shops, *cera alba* of the Pharmacopœia, is made by bleaching the common yellow wax, and exposing it to the air. It is largely used in the preparation of plasters, ointments, and cerates, and also by dentists and mechanical surgeons in taking moulds or models of any part of the body.

Waxy Degeneration of the liver, or kidney, or spleen. See DEGENERATION.

Weaning. When a child, having been suckled for some months, is taken from the breast and fed on ordinary food it is said to be weaned. As a rule, the poor suckle their infants far too long, and this is attended with injury to themselves and to the child. Most children should be weaned between nine and ten months old. The transition between the breast-milk and solid food should not be too sudden. See DIET.

Weight. The average weight of the human body may be taken at 154 lbs. Such a body would be made up of muscles and their appurtenances, 68 lbs., skeleton, 24 lbs.: skin 10½ lbs.; fat, 28 lbs.; brain, 3 lbs.; thoracic viscera, 2½ lbs; abdominal viscera, 11 lbs.; blood, 7 lbs. About five pounds more blood will remain in the tissues and will not drain away, and therefore it is reckoned with them. The female weighs less than the male. The following is the weight of the chief internal organs:—

	Male.	Female.
Brain	48-53 oz.	40-45 oz.
Heart	10 "	9 "
Lungs	18-20 "	15-18 "
Liver	50-60 "	45-50 "
Kidney	5-5½ "	4½-5 "
Spleen	4-6 "	4-6 "

These are but averages; a great variation in the weight of people is met with, depending on their age, stoutness, sex, height, and mode of living.

Weight and Height. Within the last few years public attention has been drawn to the fact that weight is as important an indication of the general condition of the human body as any other evidence, and many physicians make a practice of weighing their patients periodically at each consultation. The habit of being weighed has almost become an amusement, and in railway stations, shops, and many places of recreation weighing machines are to be seen in constant request, and little cards inscribed with the "correct weight" are in the possession of most persons we see. It will easily be seen, however, that to know the correct weight of an individual without reference to height is of little advantage, but if a standard be ascertained as to the proper proportion which weight should bear to height, then we know how much a person ought to weigh and can treat him accordingly. One of the earliest efforts made to obtain anything like a fixed relation between weight and height was that of Dr. Boyd, who weighed a certain number of inmates of the Marylebone workhouse. He took the weight and height of 108 persons suffering from consumption, and found they measured 5 feet 7 inches, and weighed 90 lbs. He then measured and weighed 141 paupers not in ill health, and found their average height was 5 feet 3 inches, and they weighed 134 lbs. This subject attracted

the attention of the late Dr. John Hutchinson, and he determined to take the height and weight of persons of all classes of the community. In this way he collected the height and weight of upwards of 5000 persons. This list, however, included persons who exhibited themselves as giants and dwarfs, and other exceptional cases. He therefore reduced his instances to 2650 persons, all of whom were men in the prime and vigor of life, and included sailors, soldiers, firemen, policemen, draymen, gentlemen, paupers, and pugilists. This group of cases was intended to make one class a set-off against another, so as to get a fair average. The following is the result of Dr. Hutchinson's observations :—

Height. Ft. In.	Weight. lbs.	Height. Ft. In.	Weight. lbs.
5 1	120	5 7	148
5 2	126	5 8	155
5 3	133	5 9	162
5 4	139	5 10	169
5 5	142	5 11	174
5 6	145	6 0	178

Of course the result of these observations can only be considered as approximate, but they are sufficient to show that among a set of healthy men there is a healthy standard of height and weight. In examining this table, Dr. Lankester found that for every inch increased in height we have five pounds more in weight, and this rule holds good for all practical purposes. Starting with a person 5 feet in height, who, according to the assumed law, should weigh 115 lbs., we obtain the following results :—

Height in In.	Height in Ft.	Weight in Lbs.	Height in In.	Height in Ft.	Weight in Lbs.
Inches.	Ft. In.	Lbs.	Inches.	Ft. In.	Lbs.
60	5 0	115	69	5 9	169
61	5 1	120	70	5 10	165
62	5 2	125	71	5 11	170
63	5 3	130	72	6 0	175
64	5 4	135	73	6 1	180
65	5 5	140	74	6 2	185
66	5 6	145	75	6 3	190
67	5 7	150	76	6 4	195
68	5 8	155			

Although this law is approximately good for a certain number of cases, even above and below this table, it is practically found, and especially in the case of children and growing persons, that there is a wide difference of weight at heights below 5 feet. Attention may also be drawn to the fact that there will constantly occur in the community instances of persons where either the muscular or bony systems are excessively developed, and who, consequently, weigh more or less than their height. Dr. T. K. Chambers, in his essay on corpulence, calls especial attention to the researches of Mr. Brent on the assumed weights of the statues of antiquity. In order to get at this, Mr. Brent immersed in water accurate copies of these statues, and by ascertaining the quantity of water they displaced he calculated their heights. Dr. Chambers has taken the pains to reduce the absolute weights of these statues to assumed heights, and thus compared the heights and weights of these statues of antiquity with Dr. Hutchinson's modern man. Without giving the whole of the heights and weights we present the series at the assumed height of 6 feet. Thus :—

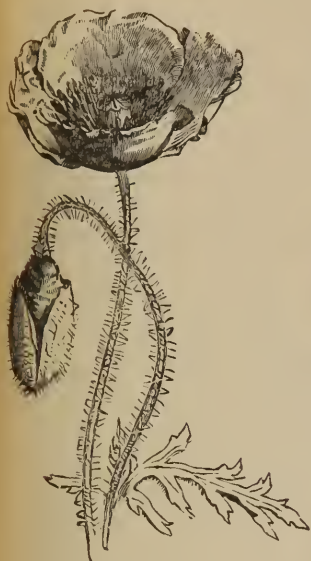


FIG. CLI.



FIG. CLVII.



FIG. CLII.



FIG. CLIII.

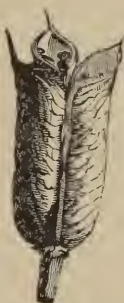


FIG. CLVI.



FIG. CLIV.



FIG. CLV.



FIG. CLVIII.

	Height.	Weight.
	Inches.	Lbs.
Bronze Tumbler	72	158
Hutchinson's Man	72	178
Dying Gladiator	72	196
Theseus (British Museum)	72	210
Hercules	72	234
Farnese Hercules	72	259

On this table Dr. Chambers remarks: "Of the statues here selected, the Bronze Tumbler may be taken as the type of extreme lightness and activity, the Dying Gladiator of robust strength; Theseus and the smaller Hercules as the sculptor's idea of a hero, where bodily strength must be equal to that of any possible man. The Farnese Hercules exhibits a development of muscle greater than is ever known to exist in the human species." Dr. Chambers also gives the height and weight of certain celebrated prize-fighters, the result of Mr. Brent's observations, which makes it obvious that in certain cases the great weight depends on muscular and osseous development. The conclusion we come to with regard to all these weighings and measurings is that all ordinary departures from the average height and weight of the body deduced from Dr. Hutchison's tables are due to an increase or decrease of the fat or adipose tissue of the body. Thus, taking the composition of a human body weighing 154 lbs. and measuring 5 feet 8 inches, it will be found to contain 12 lbs. of fat. It is then mainly due to the diminution or increase of this substance that human beings vary in weight, and it is important to find out whether this fat be of any use or value in the system, and whether the indications afforded by the weighing scales should not afford some suggestions for caution in diet and regimen. Besides exerting a primary influence on the growth of the body, fat subserves many other purposes and is essential to animal life. When there is too little deposited for the purposes of life, then serious disease has already commenced, or may set in; whilst, on the other hand, a redundancy of this deposit may seriously interfere with the functions necessary to life. It is from this point of view that the value practically of a knowledge of the height and weight of individuals becomes apparent. When the weight of a person is much below his height, then it may be suspected that some disease has set in, which may go on to the destruction of life. One of the earliest symptoms of consumption is a tendency to loss of weight. Long before any symptoms are present of tuberculous deposits in the lungs, this loss of weight is observable in persons afflicted with consumption. At this stage of the disease, a large amount of evidence renders it probable that the fatal advance of this disease may be prevented. This fact has been admitted by the practice introduced during the last thirty years of administering cod-liver oil and fatty substances to those who are threatened with consumption. In fact, it may be stated generally that, wherever the weight is much below the height, suspicion should be aroused and the indication regarded. The other side of the question should not be forgotten; in certain families and individuals there is a tendency to develop adipose tissue unduly. However free from fat may be the food, what little it contains is arrested in the tissues of these individuals and they become "fat"—that is, they weigh more than their height. Sometimes this is deposited all over the system so as not to be an obvious obstruction to the functions of life; but it can be well understood that when two men of equal stature, say 5 feet

8 inches, have to carry one 154 pounds and the other 168, the latter will be at disadvantage. This arises from two causes. The heavier man carries in the first place greater weight, and in the second place his heart has to project into the tissues of the body a larger amount of blood in order to keep him alive. For every pound a man weighs above his height his system is at a disadvantage, and he suffers in various ways. When fat is equally distributed about the body, then no immediate disadvantage is felt; but when fat is accumulated in particular parts of the body, interfering with the functions of particular organs, then its evil influences become speedily apparent. When persons weigh much above their height it is obviously a matter of importance that they should, as much as possible, relieve the tax on their muscular and circulating system by diminishing their weight; but this must be done with caution. The sudden withdrawal of accustomed articles of food is unwise, and it is far better gradually to lessen the fatty portions of diet than to go to extremes. When looked at carefully, there can be no doubt that the relation of height and weight is very important as regards health and the chances of life. Whenever the weight is below the height there is a fair suspicion of scrofulous or tuberculous disease, and when the weight is greatly in excess of the height there is a tendency to those sudden impairments of muscular and circulating powers which may lead to premature and sudden death. See BANTINGISM.

Wens are encysted tumors, most frequently met with on the scalp or eyebrows. The origin of these tumors is in obstruction or imperfect congenital development of the sebaceous follicles dilated by the accumulation of their contents. If existing on the scalp they are generally multiple, and the cyst wall strong and tough, and at first but loosely adherent to the surrounding tissues. If irritation be set up by continuous pressure or friction, the cyst wall becomes intimately adherent to these tissues. The contents vary from being merely an accumulation of the natural sebaceous secretion to several forms of its perversion. Sometimes they are semi-fluid or honey-like, sometimes atheromatous, sometimes steatomatous or fibrinous, occasionally purulent. Hairs or eyelashes are frequently met with in their cavity, and in encysted tumors, which exist in the ovaries, hair, skin, teeth, or bones are met with. The treatment of such tumors consists in their removal: if very small, evacuation by pressure is sufficient; but, if large and unattached, a simple incision through the integument and down upon the cyst wall, with the subsequent enucleation of the entire cyst and its contents. Supposing the tumor to be very large, and its cyst wall thin and adherent, removal must be effected by regular dissection. It must be borne in mind that, unless the entire cyst or bag is removed, there is every probability of the tumor returning. These tumors may occur in the neck, and a somewhat favorite *locale* is just under the angle or symphysis of the lower jaw. Those occurring on the eyelids (tarsal tumors) have extremely thin walls, and it is rarely necessary to dissect them out, as by eversion of the eyelid and rupture of the sac from the under surface all deformity from cicatrix is avoided, and the result is all that is required. (See EYELIDS.) It is well to remark that these wens should be removed by a surgeon as soon as they are noticed, as the scars increase in size, and are horribly unsightly if situated in any prominent place, and their removal is safe and generally unattended with any great pain.

Wet-nursing. A term used in those cases where, on the death of the mother, or because she is incapable of suckling her infant, another woman who has been recently confined is employed for the purpose of giving the child sustenance. It is better to have a wet-nurse than to bring the child up by hand

or by bottle. Precautions should be taken to see that the wet-nurse is in good health at the time.

Wetting the Bed. This troublesome accident, so frequent to children and so well known to nurses, requires careful attention, and should not always be treated as an avoidable habit and punished accordingly, though it is often necessary, when a child is of sufficient age to understand, to create habits of self-control by severe measures. In the first place, however, pains should be taken to ascertain whether the irritable condition of the bladder be not produced by the too alkaline condition of the water, or by the presence of worms in the rectum, which cause great irritation in the surrounding nerves, and so involuntarily lead to the discharge of the water. If after all precautions have been used to discover a local cause for the habit, none seems to exist, the occurrence of it must be treated as a fault, especially if it occur in the day-time, when indolence and indifference alone can account for such an uncleanly practice. Frequently, however, in young children, it will be found to cease altogether after a few doses of suitable medicine to allay one or other of the causes of irritation.

Wheals are red and white marks on the skin, which are seen in cases of nettle-rash, and in some forms of indigestion; tepid water will generally relieve the tingling, but the treatment must be directed to the cause.

Whey. The watery part of milk, or *serum*, as it is called; the part which separates when curds are made. It is a wholesome and pleasant drink, and in cases of cholera or fever is very often beneficial.

White Blood Corpuscles are rounded, often granular cells, which are seen in the blood with the aid of a good microscope. (See BLOOD.) They are in excess in cases of leucoeythæmia and lymphoma.

White Softening of the Brain. See CEREBRAL SOFTENING.

White Swelling. See KNEE-JOINT.

Whitlow, called also PARONYCHIA, is a very common and, if neglected, serious affection. It signifies an abscess of the fingers, and it may arise from various causes, and has various localities and intensities. The simplest form is one which is limited to the surface. The finger is swollen, inflamed, and intensely painful, and the integument generally vesicates. This form frequently begins by inflammation of the matrix of the nail, which nail may be eventually shed. The treatment consists of poultices, fomentation, and attention to the state of the bowels. A more serious form of the disease is one which affects the deeper structures, and attacks the subcutaneous areolar tissue, and this much resembles a boil, and the swelling, tension, and pain are very considerable. The affected parts should be freely incised to evacuate pus, and this proceeding must be followed by fomentations and poultices. In the case of a painful tip to a finger, which is very painful and does not seem inclined to suppurate, it should be well rubbed with lunar caustic.

The worst form of whitlow is the tendinous whitlow or thecal abscess; and the disease originates in the deep fibrous tissue of the finger, or in the periosteum or bone. It is characterized by the most excruciating pain from the very outset of the disease. Pus forms early, and the constitution is affected with frequently severe inflammatory fever. If this state of things be permitted to continue, there is no relief for the symptoms until nature has evacuated the pus herself; but then the joints are disorganized, the tendons have sloughed, the bones become carious or necrosed, and if recovery takes place it is with stiff, useless digits, requiring amputation. The treatment of such cases consists in the early and free evacuation of the pent-up matter by a deep, vigorous in-

cision *down to the bone*. The pain at the time is most acute, but the relief is instantaneous, and in all probability a useful finger is retained. These thecal abscesses not unfrequently spread into the palm of the hand, forming palmar abscesses, or may extend underneath the annular ligament, and the matter burrow up into the tendinous sheaths of the muscles of the fore-arm. In opening such abscesses in the palm, the incision should be made over and down upon the metacarpal bone, taking care to avoid wounding the digital artery or palmar arch.

The subsequent treatment of thecal abscesses consists in poulticing, fomentation, and the administration of tonics, and in taking care that stiffness of the fingers be avoided after the free incisions, and when the tissues have become healthy, by early passive motion and inunction of ointment, such as creasote or resin. All dead skin is to be carefully removed. Their most frequent causes are the inoculation of decaying animal or vegetable matter, and the effect of such on a somewhat low state of health. It must be borne in mind that the discharge from them is contagious.

Whooping-cough is a disease of great frequency in childhood, and a large proportion of infant mortality is due to this cause. It belongs to that class of disorders which is called zymotic. It is contagious, but differs in this respect from other contagious diseases, that whereas they are communicable by a third person who may all the time be unaffected, this is not so with whooping-cough, and this fact has some practical importance in a children's hospital. A ward for measles and scarlet fever should be kept quite separate from the main building, and all the nurses, etc., should also be distinct; but for cases of whooping-cough it is enough if other children are kept from going into the ward, while the nurses, etc., may go about without spreading the disease. Whooping-cough is known in different parts as *hooping-cough*, *chin-cough*, *kink-cough*, and *pertussis*. It may be defined as a disorder in which a convulsive cough consists of a long series of short and forcible expirations, and then a deep and loud inspiration, and repeated more or less frequently during each paroxysm; it lasts several weeks, occurs once in a life-time, and is most common in childhood.

Whooping-cough has been known since the middle of the seventh century, and has always of late years been prevalent in this country; it seems to be most fatal in those years in which measles are also prevalent. No disease kills more children under one year of age than whooping-cough; nearly seventy per cent., of all the cases occur under two years of age, and not more than five per cent. of the deaths are recorded as above five years of age.

Symptoms: The earliest is a common cold or catarrh, accompanied by a cough; there is also a slight amount of fever, restlessness, and sometimes running at the eyes and nose. The cough in a few days becomes more troublesome, and some glairy fluid may be brought up from the chest; in a week or ten days, but oftener later, the child will begin to have the characteristic whoop; the cough comes on in paroxysms, and is more frequent by night than by day; each paroxysm begins with a deep and loud inspiration, followed by a succession of short and sharp expirations, again followed by a deep inspiration and the repeated expiration; this may go on several times, and last one or two minutes, according to the severity of the case. Just before each attack comes on, the child clings to its nurse or mother; it sits in an erect position; during the paroxysm the face is flushed, the veins in the head and face are prominent, the eyes suffused and watery, and generally there is some glairy fluid expelled from the mouth, or vomiting may come on. After the paroxysm the child will rest for a time and appear pretty well until the next attack comes

on. In bad cases there may be twenty and thirty paroxysms a day, and several fits of coughing besides, without the whoop being heard. In ordinary cases there are from four to ten spasmodic attacks in the twenty-four hours. These symptoms last for three or four weeks, and then the cough abates in severity and frequency, and finally ceases altogether; even when there is no whooping, the child may continue to have a troublesome cough for some time. In most cases there is some bronchitis attending this complaint, and this is shown by the hurried breathing, rise of temperature, and by hearing rattling noises over the chest. The more mischief there is in the lungs, the greater is the danger to the child. Convulsions are a sign of bad import, and this is generally the way in which such cases die. Whooping-cough cannot be made out until the characteristic whoop appears, and then there can be no difficulty in recognizing the disease.

Treatment: In all cases it is best for the child to keep in the house as soon as the malady has declared itself; in a very mild case it need not be kept in bed, but it should be in a room of a warm and even temperature, and protected from draught; it can then be allowed to play about as it likes. If there is any lung affection, it must be put to bed and hot linseed-meal poultices placed round the chest. Other children must not be allowed to come near it unless they have had an attack previously, in order to prevent communicating the disease. The child must be fed in the usual way, but solid food should be given sparingly. Where the infant is emaciated, and has some other disease, as rickets, etc., the treatment proper for that disease may be continued. Steel wine is very valuable in cases of whooping-cough, and more especially when there is no fever, and during convalescence; it may also stop the diarrhœa which is now and then present. If there is any prolapse of the bowel, the part should be sponged lightly with a solution of sulphate of iron, and at once returned. This is often due to the excessive diarrhœa, and steel wine must be given internally. Numberless remedies have been tried to cure whooping-cough, but none have succeeded. Iron, alum, zinc, sulphuric acid, etc., have all failed to do much. The most hopeful remedy is belladonna if given in large doses and the symptoms be watched; children can bear more of this drug the younger they are, but it is a dangerous remedy, and can only be given with the greatest care. Warm clothing must be worn, and during convalescence a nourishing diet, moderate exercise in the air when fine, a tepid bath in the morning, and a tonic, as steel wine or cod-liver oil, must be enjoined.

Willow. The bark of the willow is sometimes used in medicine, but only to produce its active principle, salicine. See SALICINE.

Wind in the Stomach. The presence of wind in the stomach is so often productive of excessive inconvenience and alarm, at every age, that a few words must be said about it. The original cause of the existence of air in the stomach or intestines, in excessive quantity, is indigestion. The food does not digest healthily and properly, and large quantities of gas are given off during the process which cannot be absorbed, and so the stomach is often inflated and oppressed by it. This being the case, the neighboring organs are affected; the extended stomach presses on the lungs and heart and causes difficulty of breathing and palpitation of the heart. Often most distressing symptoms arise from this cause, and when the stomach is relieved of the air it contains the symptoms abate. During an attack of this sort, which is often misunderstood and supposed to arise from diseased heart, the first necessity is to relieve the immediate distress by stimulants, such as peppermint, sal volatile, ether, or brandy, which will generally disperse the wind, and consequently remove the pressure

on the other organs ; but a recurrence of the attack can be prevented only by careful attention to the digestion itself. It is well to observe whether the attacks come on after certain articles of food, at certain hours, and when they are less frequent. By this observation conclusions may be drawn, and in some cases it will be found well not to eat much animal food, to avoid hot suppers, possibly to allow long intervals between each meal, so as not to embarrass the stomach with one meal too near another. Tea and coffee sometimes impede digestion ; sweetened drinks or food also may produce acidity and flatulence ; but these things are matters of experience and observation, and differ greatly in various people. Where the heart is enlarged or irritable, or feeble, this condition of the stomach producing wind is sure to be disagreeably felt, and often to give rise to much alarm. The symptoms are distressing, great oppression is felt, and sometimes intermission of the pulse is distinctly perceptible, and palpitation of the heart, as well as disturbance of the general circulation, is present. As soon as the flatulence is removed by the expulsion of the wind from the stomach the distress ceases. We therefore advise all who are subject to such attacks never to be without some simple stimulating remedy at hand, and not to be alarmed at what may appear to them a very dangerous condition of health. The urgent symptoms will usually yield to gentle remedies, — movement, rubbing, and so on, — and no occasion for alarm need be apprehended. The main cause of the presence of the enemy is imperfect and incomplete digestion, which requires careful diet and general attention to health.

Windpipe. This is the main tube, or trachea, which allows of the passage of air from the mouth and nostrils into the lungs. It can be felt in the throat, and when pressed gives an uncomfortable feeling of impending suffocation. See LUNGS.

Winds are an essential feature of the climate of any region, the prevalent wind giving it a character of its own. This has been alluded to in dealing with Houses and Climate, and need not be further alluded to here.

Extreme cold, if dry and still, may be borne much more easily than a higher temperature if windy. The continual renewal of the air next the body abstracts the heat more rapidly in the one case than the other.

Wine is the name generally given to fermented liquors when no foreign ingredient is added to flavor them. Thus the fermented wort of malt is called malt wine, when hops are not added. British wines are made from the juice of various fruits fermented, as currants, gooseberries, elderberries, and others. The term wine, however, is more especially applied to the fermented juice of the grape. Of all fruits the grape is best adapted for making wine. The reason is that the juice of the grape contains tartaric acid, and this acid forms an insoluble salt with potash. Thus the acid of the wine is thrown down in the form of an insoluble supertartrate of potash which is called tartar, and when purified is under the name of cream of tartar, and when burned is converted into carbonate of potash, or salt of tartar. The acids contained in other fruits, as the citric acid in the orange, the malic acid in the apple and pear, form soluble supersalts with potash, are retained in the fermented juice, and render the wine so sour that sugar has to be added to cover their acidity. The history of the use of the grape for making wine is lost in antiquity. The Bible gives an account of the use of wine from grapes at a very early period ; and the Greeks, Romans, and other nations of antiquity were passionately fond of wine.

Wines generally contain more alcohol than beers (see BEER), and less than distilled spirits (see DISTILLED SPIRITS and ALCOHOL). The quantity of alcohol varies very much in different kinds of wines ; and in fact the quantity

of alcohol is the first element which determines the price of wines. An import duty is levied on all wines coming into this country. Wines, however, are not consumed for their alcohol alone. They contain other ingredients which they derive from the grape-juice, which give them taste and flavor. Thus, when the fermentation of the grape-juice is not complete, a certain quantity of sugar is left, and according to the quantity of sugar wines are said to be "sweet" or "dry." Whilst hocks, clarets, and other light wines contain little or no sugar, port, sherry, and champagne always contain a large amount. In the case of port and sherry this sugar is added during the manufacture in order to enable them to keep and bear exportation.

At the same time that a large quantity of the tartaric acid contained in the juice of the grape is thrown down whilst the "must" is being fermented and the wine is in the cask, the whole of the tartaric acid is not got rid of, and a certain quantity is retained. In order to get rid of this, the wines of Spain are exposed to a process called "plastering," which consists in mixing with the grapes a certain quantity of gypsum, or plaster of Paris. The quantities of alcohol, sugar, and acid found in one pint of certain of the wines commonly consumed will be shown in the following table:—

Wine.	Water.	Alcohol.	Sugar.		Tartaric Acid.
			Oz.	Gr.	Gr.
Port	16	4	1	2	80
Brown Sherry	15½	4½	0	360	90
Pale Sherry	16	4	0	80	170
Claret	18	2	0	0	161
Burgundy	17½	2½	0	0	160
Hock	17½	2½	0	0	127
Moselle	18¼	1¾	0	0	140
Champagne	17	3	1	133	90
Madeira	16	4	0	400	100
St. Elie (Greek)	16	4	0	22	44
Santorin (Greek red)	16½	3½	0	40	60

This table is principally drawn up from Dr. Bence Jones's Analyses, published in his translation of Mulder on Wines.

From this table it will be seen that it is erroneous to suppose that ports, sherries, and madeiras are free from acidity. They do not contain so much tartaric acid as the lighter French and German wines, but the taste of the acid is covered by the sugar they contain. The sugar in wine is often a very prejudicial agent. As it exists in most wines, it is in a state in which it more readily ferments than when in the form of common sugar. Hence patients are recommended to take "dry" wines. The fact is, with regard to ports, sherries, and madeiras, they can hardly be said to be wines at all. They are all made on the same principle — that of adding to the genuine wine certain quantities of sugar and brandy. In short, it may be stated that all these wines are manufactured by the taking of the wine of one brewing, and adding to it the "must" or unfermented juice of a second quantity, and adding the pure brandy distilled from a third portion.

When the stimulus of alcohol is required in disease, it is no doubt better to secure it through pure wines, such as those of France, Germany, or Greece, than in the saccharine compounds presented to us from Spain and Portugal. If larger quantities of alcohol are required in disease, it is better presented in the form of brandy or whisky. The latter spirit is now sold so pure that it

may without hesitation be used in the sick-room as a substitute for strong wine. A theoretical objection has been urged against the use of spirits and water. It is said that the stomach, through the action of endosmosis, absorbs the water, and leaves the spirit to act as an irritant on the stomach and surrounding organs. This is said not to be the case with the alcohol and water in wines, when the two are held in a much closer chemical union.

There are three other qualities in wines which demand some consideration. The first is what is called the *bouquet* and flavor of wines. These things are sometimes confounded, but they are really different. The vinous flavor is common to all wines, but the bouquet is peculiar to certain wines. The substance which gives flavor to all wines is ænanthic ether, and is formed during the fermentation of the grape-juice. When separated from the wine, this substance is anything but pleasant to the taste and smell. It is composed of an acid — ænanthic acid — which forms an ether with the alcohol.

The bouquets of wines are formed in the same way by some of the acids found in the grape-juice after fermentation combining with the ethyl of the alcohol, and forming ethers. Many of the bouquets thus formed are well known, and they consist of ethers formed by ethyl with acetic, propionic, pelargonic, butyric, caproic, and caprylic acids. As far as we know at present, these ethers do not in any way exert medicinal effects on the system. All we know is, they are, many of them, most agreeable to the taste, and act upon the tongue as delicious odors of flowers upon the nose. These are the things which make one wine more pleasant to drink than the other, and which give the highest price to the best of wines. They are not detectable by chemical agency, and it is the taste of these bouquets, and nothing else, which gives to one wine the value of five dollars a bottle, and another 75 cents, when all other qualities are precisely the same.

Another point in the nature of wines is their coloring matter. Some wines are what are called "red," and others are "white." Ports, clarets, burgundies, are all red; whilst some of the wines of Greece, Germany, Hungary, and other parts of the world are red also. The red colors of these wines have been analyzed with some care, but they do not seem to exert any influence upon the system. The most important agent in them is tannic acid, or tannin, which exists in some wines to a very large extent. It is especially present in ports and clarets, and less in burgundy. It gives an astringency to red wines which is not found in white. The large quantity of tannin in port gives it a tendency to deposit a sediment, which is known by the name of "crust," and which is found on the lower side of the bottle after keeping. This crust consists of oxidized tannic acid, which becomes insoluble, and carries down with it a blue coloring matter, and the saline matter contained in the wine. The longer port is kept the more of the crust it throws down. By this process port wine loses its color and density, and acquires a purer flavor, and its price is proportionately enhanced. Port wines kept twenty, or thirty, or forty years, demand when originally good wines almost fabulous prices in the market. This, however, is a mere matter of taste, and such wines have no dietetical or medicinal qualities to recommend them. Even the assertion that they may be taken with more impunity than new wines is problematical. They do not seem to contain so much alcohol as wines not kept, and may be taken in larger quantities on that account.

The other coloring matters described by chemists are a *blue* and *brown* coloring matter. The latter is found in dark white wines as well as in red wines. The brown coloring matter is found in port wine, when all the tannic acid and

blue coloring matters are thrown down. The blue coloring matter is derived from the skins of the red grapes from which red wines are made. These skins are also the source of the tannin. The brown coloring matter is more or less present in the skins of red and white grapes.

The other matters which give a character to wines are the saline compounds. These substances, which constitute the "ashes" of all burned vegetable tissues, exist in very varying quantity in all fruits, and are found dissolved in the juices of fruits; hence we find them remaining in the wine after fermentation of the juice. The most abundant of these salts is the bitartrate of potash (cream of tartar), of which we have already spoken. In addition to this, wines contain tartrate of lime, tartrate of alumina, tartrate of iron, chloride of sodium, chloride of potassium, sulphate of potash, phosphate of alumina. These salts occur in the proportion of from one to four parts in the one thousand of wine. They do not make much difference in the flavor or action of wines; but their presence or absence is one of the surest indications of the genuineness of a wine. Those who manufacture wines with alcohol and water, and add a certain quantity of good wine to give a flavor, do not usually add these mineral constituents, which are always the best test of a genuine wine.

With regard to the medicinal and dietetical use of wines, we may say:—

(1.) That where they are employed for the sake of the stimulating effects of alcohol, it is a matter of indifference which may be administered, remembering that some wines are twice the strength of others.

(2.) The bouquets and flavor of wines render them more agreeable to drink than any form of mixed spirits or beer.

(3.) Wines are less likely—especially when administered on an empty stomach—to do harm to the coats of the stomach than any mixture of brandy.

(4.) All sugared wines, as port and sherry, should be interdicted in gouty states of the system, and in diabetes, and in dyspepsia attended with wind in the stomach.

(5.) For all dietetical purposes, clarets, hocks, and the dry wines of Greece, especially the latter, are to be preferred before all others.

(6.) Where it is desirable to secure an astringent effect, the red light wines are to be preferred to the white.

(7.) The tartaric acid of wines is not injurious, and does not increase acidity in the stomach or the blood. It is an error to suppose, on this account, that unsugared wines may not be given where there is a tendency to form lactic acid in the stomach or lithic acid in the blood.

(8.) Where powerful stimulants are required, it is better to give brandy, gin, whisky, or robur than even the stronger wines.

(9.) Pure spirits with water are better than wines manufactured from impurely distilled alcohol, which contains fusel oil, and acts injuriously on the nervous system.

Winter-cough. This is a very common symptom in cases of emphysema and chronic bronchitis. It is generally worse every winter, and may go away in the summer altogether. Those who are exposed to the weather, as cabmen, costermongers, etc., are very liable to it; also those who are intemperate, and those who have heart and kidney disease. The best thing for those who can afford it is to keep in the house in bad weather, or seek some milder climate, but this can seldom be done. Wearing a respirator, not talking in the open air, and avoiding fogs and night air are useful measures. See BRONCHITIS and EMPHYSEMA.

Wisdom-teeth are generally cut between twenty and twenty-five years

of age; they are four in number, two in each jaw, and are placed at the back part of the mouth. Sometimes a little discomfort attends their coming through the gum.

Womb. See UTERUS.

Wool. This useful article may either be bought under the name of cotton wool, when it is very fine and white and soft; or under the name of wadding, when it has a sort of glaze or thin skin over it, which enables it to be cut into lengths, and when opened so that the skin is outside, it forms a valuable dressing and protection from the air for burns and scalds, and is also largely used as a warm covering for rheumatic limbs and joints, and in cases where flannel appears to be too harsh and unyielding a material.

Worms. Under the head of worms are included those parasites which infest the intestinal canal; they are commonly divided into three classes — the tape-worms, the round-worms, and the thread-worms. See ENTOZOA and PARASITES.

Wormwood is the flowering herb of the *Artemisia absinthium*, and is the flavoring ingredient in the liqueur *absinthe*. The odor is disagreeable and the taste very bitter. The substance contains a bitter principle abstracted by alcohol, called absinthine. The plant itself, or an infusion of it, is a powerful bitter tonic, and it is said also anthelmintic. The liqueur is said to give rise to peculiar affections of the nervous system, different from those of ordinary alcoholism.

Wrecks. A great many lives are lost through shipwreck; the following list shows the number of wrecks for the past twenty years:—

Year.	Wrecks.	Year.	Wrecks.	Year.	Wrecks.	Year.	Wrecks.
1852	1,115	1857	1,143	1862	1,488	1867	2,090
1853	832	1858	1,170	1863	1,664	1868	1,747
1854	987	1859	1,416	1864	1,390	1869	2,114
1855	1,141	1860	1,379	1865	1,656	1870	1,502
1856	1,153	1861	1,494	1866	1,860	1871	1,575
Average	1,045	Average	1,320	Average	1,611	Average	1,805

Thus the whole number of wrecks, strandings, casualties, and collisions reported during 1871 is 230 below the average of the last five years. Of the wrecks in 1871 about one in twelve was attended with loss of life. The following table shows the deaths from wrecks during the ten years 1861–71:—

Year.	Lives Lost.	Year.	Lives Lost.
1861	884	1866	896
1862	690	1867	1,333
1863	620	1868	824
1864	516	1869	933
1865	698	1870	774

A wreck register is kept by the Board of Trade and issued every year; the reader must refer to this for further information.

Wrist-drop is a symptom occasionally met with in cases of lead-poisoning; the patient is then more or less unable to raise the wrist, as the extensor muscles of the arms are wasted and paralyzed. See **LEAD-POISONING**.

Writer's Cramp is a wasting of the muscles of the ball of the thumb, caused, as the name implies, by too much using of them; rest and electricity are the best remedies. See **PARALYSIS**.

Wry-neck. This is a remarkable but not very uncommon distortion of the head and neck, which in the majority of cases is congenital. In a well-marked instance of this affection the following appearances are presented: the entire head is bent forwards and downwards, and is approximated to the tip of the shoulder, usually on the right side; the face is directed forwards, slightly upwards, and to the opposite or left side; the right side of the neck is traversed in a direction from above downwards and forwards by a tense and hard subcutaneous band, which is formed by the persistent and unnatural contraction of the sterno-mastoid muscle — the muscle which in the healthy state may be distinctly seen passing from the back of the ear on each side downwards along the side of the neck to the upper margin of the breast-bone; the side of the face which corresponds to the contracted sterno-mastoid muscle is usually smaller than the opposite half; any attempt made to restore the head to its normal erect position will always cause severe pain. This distortion, when congenital, may be due to some disorder or deficiency in development of the fœtal nervous system, to uterine pressure associated with an irregular position of the child in the womb, or to violence produced during delivery, as forcible twisting of the neck by the rough usage of forceps. The congenital wry-neck is usually slight and almost inappreciable for some months after birth, but as the child grows up and begins to take active exercise, the distortion rapidly increases, and soon gives rise to uneasiness and even suffering.

The most frequent cause of non-congenital forms of wry-neck is rigidity of the muscles on one side of the neck in consequence of rheumatic or inflammatory affections. The distortion in some few instances is due to paralysis of one sterno-mastoid muscle, the head being drawn to the opposite shoulder by the unopposed contraction of the fellow muscle. A condition resembling genuine wry-neck may be produced by the following causes: disease of the bones or joints of the cervical portion of the spine, the retractile action of an extensive scar on one side of the neck, extensive scrofulous ulceration along the neck, swelling and induration of cervical glands.

A variety of wry-neck is occasionally met with in which there are incessant spasmodic contractions of one sterno-mastoid muscle, approximating the head to the shoulder by violent jerking movements. This troublesome affection is always acquired, and seldom comes on before the age of twenty-five or thirty years. It occurs more frequently in females than in males. After it has lasted for a long time great pain is felt by the patient, in consequence of the violent and repeated movement of the head and the vertebral bones in the neck, and much debility results from want of sleep. The convulsive movements in most cases persist during the life of the patient, although they may be relieved from time to time by galvanism and by a change of air and scene. Subcutaneous section of the lower part of the affected sterno-mastoid muscle arrests the spasmodic movements, but these in the course of a month or six weeks usually return again with the same activity. Occasionally spasmodic wry-neck is a temporary affection, excited by gastric and intestinal irritation or congestion of the liver.

In cases of genuine wry-neck, whether congenital or acquired, cure may

sometimes be effected by the use of a collar or machine contrived in order to keep up prolonged and gradually increasing extension of the contracted sternomastoid muscle. This kind of treatment is usually associated with frequently repeated shampooing of the affected side of the neck. In old and advanced cases, however, this treatment will prove ineffectual, and then the last resource of the surgeon will be subcutaneous division of the contracted muscle. This operation, followed by gradual elevation of the head by means of a collar, generally results in permanent cure.

X.

Xanthelasma is a disease of the skin in which yellow slightly raised patches occur on various parts of the body. It is most common around the eyelids, but is seen also on the elbows, knuckles, and other parts of the body. It is sometimes associated with jaundice, but it is a condition of no practical importance, and requires no treatment. It is of very rare occurrence, and gives rise to no troublesome symptoms.

Xanthic Oxide, or **Xanthine**, is sometimes met with in the form of a calculus, or stone in the bladder; such stones are usually small, but are of such rare occurrence as to be looked upon more as curiosities than as possessing any practical interest.

Xanthine. See **XANTHIC OXIDE**.

Xeroderma, or **ICHTHYOSIS**, is a form of dry skin sometimes met with in children and adults. It is usually congenital, and may occur in many members of the same family. The skin is dry, harsh, and rough. On the face the epidermis is usually comparatively smooth; on the neck it is rough, and has a branny appearance; on the rest of the body, cracks are seen on the skin. Such patients do not generally enjoy good health, and are liable to palpitation of the heart.

Treatment: This is usually of but little avail. Olive oil will remove the scales and improve the general appearance, while cod-liver oil and steel may be taken internally for the benefit of the health.

Y.

Yaws. This is a skin eruption, rarely, if ever, seen in America; it is common in the West Indies and in Africa. At first there is a slight fever, which is soon followed by an eruption of small flat pimples, which increase until they have a diameter of half an inch; new spots appear while the old ones are going away. The eruption is greatest and the spots are largest, on the face, arm-pits, arms, and groins. In eight or ten days the eruption becomes pustular and a crust forms, beneath which there is a foul, unhealthy-looking ulcer; from this ulcer red granulations spring up. These ulcers exist all over the body in different stages at the same time, and often there is also ulceration of the throat. The rash may continue from a few weeks to seven or eight months; after a time the sores heal and contract, generally leaving no scar. Much emaciation and debility, and often dropsy, follow this disorder. The disease is contagious, and may be transmitted by inoculation.

Treatment: Mild and stimulating ointments may be used locally, while

tonics should be given and a liberal diet. Mercurial preparations have been tried, and do no good.

Yeast, as used in medicine, is chiefly employed in making poultices. These are applied to old sores, but are not so useful as charcoal poultices or those of chlorinated soda.

Yellow Fever is an infectious, continued fever, beginning with languor, chilliness, headache, and pain in the back; the countenance is flushed, and the eyes are moist and suffused; the skin gradually acquires a lemon or greenish-yellow color; there is generally a wandering of the mind, and often delirium; the patient is restless and watchful, or he may pass into a state of drowsiness and then coma; there is an uneasy feeling at the pit of the stomach and vomiting, at first of a clear, glairy fluid, and afterwards of a coffee-ground appearance; there may also be irrepressible hiccup, and shrieking or melancholy wailing.

History: This fever has also been known as the Bulam fever, hæmogastric pestilence, and black vomit. Its appearance was first recorded in the West Indies in 1647, and since then it has been more or less present up to the present time. In St. Thomas and St. Domingo, as well as in Cuba, the disease seems to be permanently located. It has visited the United States, through commercial intercourse it is claimed, a great many times. Most of the seaport cities as far North as New York, have been visited by it. In the autumn of 1793 it broke out in Philadelphia, and swept off more than 4000 persons out of a population of 40,000, of whom one half are said to have fled from the city. It appeared there again in 1798, but its ravages were less fatal. In 1853 it appeared in New Orleans in a more malignant form than was ever before known. It is estimated that not less than 9500 persons fell victims to this scourge during the season. For several weeks the number of deaths averaged nearly two hundred per day. In 1876, an outbreak occurred on the coast of Georgia, principally at Brunswick and Savannah, which was traced to a vessel just arrived from Havana. In 1878 it visited Memphis, and its ravages caused such a panic as to attract the notice of the whole country. In 1879 it again broke out there; but owing to a rigid quarantine it was prevented from spreading, and was finally stamped out by stringent sanitary measures.

The late Dr. J. M. Woodworth, Surgeon-General to the Marine Hospital Service, says of yellow fever: "The weight of scientific evidence seems to warrant the conclusion that yellow fever is produced by an invisible poison capable of self-multiplication outside of the human organism, which it enters through the air-passages. The poison-germ or miasm is a product of the tropics. In this country, yellow fever has prevailed in most of the Gulf and Atlantic cities, and in many of the towns along the Mississippi River. In some instances it has been carried inland with the people fleeing from infected localities, but it has never shown a disposition to spread epidemically at points remote from the continuous water-roads of commerce, or to lodge in high, salubrious places. The cities of the Great Lakes have always been free from the disease. Yellow fever cannot be said to be endemic in the United States, from the fact that in some years it does not appear, though the imported germ undoubtedly survives the mild winters. It appears to have about as much resistance of cold as the banana plant. When the banana stalk is killed down by the frost, the yellow fever does not recur until again imported. The germ is transmissible. It is capable of being transported in the clothing or personal effects of passengers and sailors, but its spread from one city to another is chiefly accomplished by vessels, — their damp, filthy holds and bilge-water be-

ing its favorite lurking-places. Confinement, moisture, and high temperature favor the multiplication or virulence of the poison."

Dr. Maclean, who has had much experience of disease in the tropics, thus lays down the differences between yellow and remittent fevers: Yellow fever is specifically distinct from remittent fever. Yellow fever is unknown in India, where true malarial fevers abound. There is in yellow fever an absence, for the most part, of that periodicity which is so characteristic of true malarial fevers — that is, the remissions and exacerbations. Men do not pass from recovery to health, as is the case in such a marked degree in yellow fever, after which there is no, or very little, evidence of the existence of any cachexy. Malarial fevers exist and are destructive at a temperature at which yellow fever is at once destroyed. Albuminous urine is almost invariable in yellow fever, only occasional in remittent. There is in yellow fever a great deal of bleeding from various parts of the body; in remittent fever, this is generally absent. Quinine has a power over the malarial fevers, but not over yellow fever. Men suffer from malarial fevers again and again; second attacks of yellow fever are very rare.

Treatment: The patient should have a hot bath in the first stage, and then, going to bed, he should have warm drinks, so as to encourage sweating; this may be followed by a purgative, so as to have the bowels well open. Mercury need not be given, nor is quinine of any use. The sickness is very distressing, but may be relieved by lime-water or by a few drops of chlorodyne or chloroform; creasote and hydrocyanic acid do not seem to be of any use for this purpose. Stimulants must be given according to the needs of each case. The great objects in treatment are to sustain the vital powers, to moderate the febrile excitement, and to check any distressing symptoms that may arise.

Yellow Gum, or the jaundice of new-born children, comes on two or three days after birth, and then the child's skin is of a yellow color, the urine very dark, and staining the cloths a deep yellow, while the motions are light. It is a simple disorder, which will soon pass away. It is due to the liver being engorged, from the lungs not acting properly at first. The child should be put to the breast, and the mother's milk is generally sufficiently aperient at first to open the bowels; if not, a little gray powder may be given at bed-time. It may be some days before the yellow tinge has quite gone from the skin.

Yellow-wash. A lotion made by dissolving corrosive sublimate in lime-water.

Z.

Zero. See THERMOMETER.

Zinc is introduced into the Pharmacopœia in the metallic form for the preparation of its chloride.

The *oxide of zinc* is made by heating the carbonate. It is a white powder, without taste or smell, and turns yellow by heating. Its only preparation is an ointment, which is very useful. If given internally in large doses it causes vomiting, but is never used with that intention. It is chiefly given as a nervine tonic and astringent. It is used, as are all the other preparations of zinc given internally, in chorea, epilepsy, hysteria, and neuralgia. Externally, the ointment is very useful as an application to raw, weeping surfaces. The dose is five or ten grains.

Calamine is a form of oxide no longer officinal. Its ointment, known as Turner's cerate, long had a reputation where now the oxide is used.

Chloride of zinc is made by dissolving zinc in hydrochloric acid. A solution of it is official. When made into a paste with flour or any similar substance the chloride acts as a powerful escharotic. In weaker solutions it is a useful astringent. Chloride of zinc paste is sometimes used to destroy cancerous masses and malignant ulcers, so as to obtain a healthy fresh surface. A solution of this was long used for disinfectant purposes, under the title of W. Burnett's solution.

Sulphate of zinc is the most important salt of the metal. It is got by dissolving the metal in sulphuric acid, as when hydrogen is prepared. The salt occurs in crystals, very much like those of Epsom salts, but gives off water instead of abstracting it from the atmosphere.

Sulphate of zinc, given internally in fair doses, gives rise to vomiting, speedily and surely. It is thus one of our best emetics in suitable cases, but must not be administered where there is already irritation. It is given in smaller doses like the oxide, as a tonic, in nervous complaints, chorea, epilepsy, hysteria, and the like. It is well combined with valerian. Externally, sulphate of zinc is very largely used in various forms of discharge, and is a most valuable astringent. The dose as an emetic is from fifteen to twenty grains, as a tonic three to five. As a lotion three grains may be dissolved in an ounce of water.

Carbonate of zinc and *acetate of zinc* are as yet little employed; their effects are intermediate between those of the oxide and of the sulphate.

Zymosis is a technical term applied to actions of a peculiar and not much understood nature, and allied to fermentation. There are various fevers which seem to have their origin in some poison which enters the system, and there for a time the poisonous germs seem to multiply and increase; thus, if a person be inoculated with a most minute quantity of small-pox matter he will catch the disease, if unprotected, and in the course of a few days hundreds of pustules will appear, and from each of these pustules a little fluid may be taken, and thousands of persons might in this way have the disorder. Now, although we are ignorant as to the exact nature of the poisons in the different fevers, there are fair grounds for assuming that when a small dose of any poison of this class enters the blood it there goes through a process of multiplication, just as yeast does during fermentation. All these poisons are contagious. There are seven principal diseases of the zymotic class, and eleven others less common: (1) small-pox; (2) measles; (3) scarlet fever; (4) diphtheria; (5) croup; (6) whooping-cough; (7) continued fevers, including typhus, typhoid, and simple continued fever; (8) quinsy; (9) erysipelas; (10) puerperal fever; (11) carbuncle; (12) influenza; (13) dysentery; (14) diarrhœa; (15) cholera; (16) ague; (17) remittent fever; (18) rheumatism. It is most important to remember that all zymotic diseases are in a great measure preventable, and if proper precautions were observed and sanitary measures regularly carried out an immense number of lives might be annually saved to the country. For further information the reader is referred to the article on **MORTALITY**.

APPENDIX I.



SICK-NURSING.

APPENDIX.

I. SICK-NURSING.

I. HAVING SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ADULTS.—II. HAVING SPECIAL REFERENCE TO CHILDREN.—III. BATHS.—IV. APPLICATIONS.—V. DIET DURING DISEASE AND CONVALESCENCE.—VI. COOKERY FOR THE SICK-ROOM.—VII. DOMESTIC MEDICINES.—VIII. ACCIDENTS.

I. HAVING SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ADULTS.

HEALTH is acknowledged by every one to be a great blessing, to be indeed the chief of all blessings; and yet when we come to inquire into the means that are taken to preserve it we may well be struck with astonishment. Nothing appears to be regarded more lightly or treated with greater carelessness than those laws which have for their object the maintenance of health where it already exists, or the acquirement of it where it is wanting. This may be accounted for by the fact that health is an advantage of an abstract kind, the value of which we do not appreciate until we are deprived of it; but in addition to this there is a very prevalent belief that because the breaking of nature's laws is not succeeded *instantly* by results which cannot be mistaken, no harm will result from the errors we have committed. Could we but see the folly of believing in such a fallacy, how much suffering might poor humanity be saved! We may not be conscious of any evil effect from a single breach of those laws of health, but by constant repetition we cannot fail of ultimately bringing upon ourselves suffering and misery proportioned to our disregard. We regard health as a fund from which we may draw at pleasure without leading to exhaustion; the memory of the past, though present to our mind in all its vividness, we disregard; we have the experience of others to warn us, but we are heedless, and imagine our individual case is to prove an exception to the general rule. Surely we ought to estimate more highly this blessing, without the possession of which name, rank, and position are deprived of their value, and riches and honor are as nothing. In health all the organs of the body act harmoniously and unconsciously; we take our food, and the process of digestion goes on without attracting the slightest attention. Whenever there is any deviation from this condition the approach of disease may be dreaded, and should it not quickly pass away, and each organ act unconsciously

as before, we have the presence of actual disease. It is when this state has been brought about that the duties of the sick-nurse begin.

Till recently the subject of sick nursing was little thought of, and even yet its fundamental rules are but little understood. Any sort of qualification was considered good enough for those who chose to undertake the work; and yet if we reflect for a moment upon the nature of that work we shall not think thus lightly of it. All the best qualities and all the finer feelings that go to form the character of woman are brought into exercise in discharging faithfully the arduous duties of the sick-nurse, and where these are wanting the work can in no true sense be done. The powers of endurance may be severely tested, the temper may be sorely tried, but she is but little fitted for the task who becomes impatient or gives way to anger. The sick are selfish, and to the strong their little whims may appear ridiculous; but she who would fulfill the duty of sick-nurse aright must treat them at all times with thoughtful consideration. Happy would it be, indeed, if this subject formed part of every woman's education! How much easier would sickness become, how much shorter its duration, how much more bearable its pangs! The work of the physician would then be greatly lightened, his mind relieved of much anxiety, and the patient's recovery greatly hastened.

We shall notice here a few of those things which influence the condition of the sick, and which naturally come to be spoken about in any treatise on sick-nursing, and we shall speak first of all of a subject whose bearing upon the condition of the sick is of vital importance, but which is often grossly neglected in their management, namely:—

VENTILATION.

It seems strange to have to say, "See that your sick-room is properly ventilated," and yet nothing requires to be more frequently reiterated, because nothing is more often neglected than this. A moment's thought would seem sufficient to convince any one that to breathe over and over again the same air unchanged and loaded with impurities, was not conducive to health, but contrariwise was a fruitful source of disease, and yet, however apparent this might seem to be, it is a sad fact that nothing is more persistently disregarded; the sick-room continues badly ventilated, and the patient, already weakened by disease, is subjected to the depressing and poisoning influence of impure air. Do we wonder that disease remains so long with us, that its virulence is so greatly increased, and that death snatches so many victims, where the health-giving influence of pure air is thus ignored? By a proper supply of pure air in health, how much sickness might be avoided; by a sufficient supply in disease how many deaths averted! And yet we are heedless of all this, and from day to day go on inhaling impure air, and coop it up in our sick-rooms, till the atmosphere we breathe is laden with the germs of death. All this may seem strange, and so indeed it is, but it is no fanciful picture that is here drawn, but a great and solemn reality. Go into the dwellings of our sick

poor from inhaling the fresh air, and your sense of smell cannot fail to be shocked by the closeness of the atmosphere; and yet in these dwellings there are sufferers from disease occupying the same apartments with those in health, and the healthy and the diseased are subjected alike to the same poisonous influences. Do you wonder that disease spreads and that many die? Do you wonder that when fever breaks out its ravages are terrible? Surely the consideration of such facts as these should impress us with the necessity of having an ample supply of pure air during health and seeing that the sick are not deprived of its blessing when it is most required.

How the air of an apartment is rendered impure. From the surface of the body there is constantly passing away into the surrounding atmosphere a large quantity of effete matter in the form of perspiration, and mingled with this are the organic impurities from the skin. Besides these there is given off from the lungs, during expiration, a large quantity of watery vapor laden with carbonic acid. The amount of water thus given off varies from twenty-five to forty ounces in the twenty-four hours. In addition to these already mentioned we have, as further causes of impurity, the products of combustion of lights, the products of simple uncleanness of rooms or persons, and the products of solid or fluid excreta retained in the room. In the case of the sick, where the exhalations from the body are increased, and effluvia from discharged excretions are superadded, the atmosphere of an apartment is soon vitiated and rendered unfit for the purposes of respiration, and hence the demand for pure air becomes more imperative, and the necessity of complying with that demand even more essential than in health.

How thorough ventilation may be accomplished. Many people are under the impression that in order to have a sick-room thoroughly ventilated the patient must be constantly shivering from cold, but this is altogether a mistake. It has been frequently remarked that the mere admission of cold air into a room does not imply its proper ventilation, however large the quantity may be; for the air so admitted may have come from a hall itself badly ventilated, or from unoccupied rooms, the windows of which are never opened. In the true sense of the word ventilation means the removal of impure air, and the replacing the air so removed by an efficient supply of pure air, and for this purpose nothing answers so well as a window and an open fire. Many artificial methods of ventilation have been invented and employed with varying results, but none are so useful, because none are of so universal application, as the system of ventilating by means of the window and the fire. And yet how often do we find these means of ventilation neglected, and the patient breathing an atmosphere prejudicial in the highest degree to his recovery, from carelessness on the part of the nurse! Earnest attention should be paid by those who have the care of the sick to see that these things are not neglected. In opening the window there is no necessity that the patient should feel cold, and care must be taken that he does not. The bodily temperature must be carefully maintained, and an extra supply of blankets or hot bottles to the feet supplied

whenever these are necessary. Sometimes the bed is so placed that whenever the window is opened the patient is exposed to a draught, with all its evil consequences. In order that no risk may be run the bed should be removed at once, and placed in such a position that all harm from this cause shall be obviated. Care should also be taken that while the door of the sick-room remains open the window is closed, otherwise the patient may be exposed to a draught. The condition of the fire ought also to engage attention, as without due regard to this the ventilation may be very imperfectly carried on. It must not be permitted to get too low and then be suddenly heaped up with coals, as by so doing the room will be filled with smoke, and the patient subjected to much unnecessary inconvenience in consequence. What a source of atmospheric contamination is to be found in chamber utensils that have been used being allowed to remain in the room! Frequently these are placed under the patient's bed, where they are allowed to remain till the nurse finds it convenient to remove them. This ought never to occur. Whenever a chamber utensil has been used it should be removed from the sick-room (and should always be so covered), and before bringing it back it should be properly rinsed. On no account should it be allowed to remain even for a few minutes in the room. Slop-pails should, under no consideration, be admitted into the sick-room. Their employment is only an encouragement to laziness, and much harm to the patient may be the result. Cooking, and everything that would render the air of the sick-room impure, must not, of course, be done there; besides, a patient is much less likely to partake of food that has been cooked in his presence than he is of that which has been prepared out of his sight, and brought to him in as enticing a manner as possible.

Night air. A great dread prevails in this country in regard to night air, and many, even in health, prefer to sleep in a close and stuffy atmosphere and awake in the morning unrefreshed, rather than have the window of their bedroom down a few inches from the top. And when we see such fear existing in health with regard to night air, can we wonder at the careful manner in which it is excluded from the chamber of the sick? We fancy when the window is closed that we have shut out this deadly enemy, and that we may rest in security; and yet what have we done? Have we, by closing the window, excluded the night air, and if so what are we inhaling instead? It requires little reflection to show us that at night we must breathe night air. There is no alternative, and the question we have to settle with ourselves is whether we will have it pure or impure. We cannot be made to feel the warming influence of the sun's rays on the air we breathe while he is shining on lands far distant from our own, and yet it seems strange that so few should think of this. We should therefore see that our patient is properly supplied with abundance of pure air, not only during the day, but also during the night, and that the ventilation of the sick-chamber is not carried out with efficiency during one half of the twenty-four hours, to be neglected during the other. Thorough ventilation is equally demanded at all times, and where it is neglected the sick must suffer.

LIGHT.

Next in importance to securing for the sick-room a sufficient supply of pure air, it should be our endeavor to see that it is also amply provided with light. There is an Italian proverb which says, "Where the sun does not enter the doctor docs;" and another which says, "All disease comes with the shade and gets well by daylight;" and although the language here used may seem to convey a somewhat overdrawn picture to the mind, there is, nevertheless, much of truth in it, and it ought to impress us with the necessity we labor under of giving earnest attention to such matters in the treatment of disease. Where darkness is, vice and crime abound, dirt and filth accumulate, and disease, especially of an infectious type, spreads with awful rapidity, and death has many victims. But, besides these, feebleness of body, rickets, and scrofula in children are the consequences of darkness and what darkness breeds; also mental degeneracy abounds. Should these things be doubted, let those who disbelieve them go to some of the slums of our large cities, and there, in the miserable and squalid children that will gather round them, let them recognize the truth, and ascertain for themselves the effects of living in darkness, with its attendant filth and necessarily impure air. Compare these children with those who have been brought up in some of our rural districts, and been exposed to the health-giving influence of the sun and pure air, and you cannot fail to perceive how great the contrast is, and to recognize the important part which is played by the sun's rays both in health in maintaining it, and in disease in recovering to health again. It has been well remarked that of all flowers the human flower has most need of the sun, and just as plants grow *towards*, not *away from*, the light, and become sickly and die without it, so does man turn naturally towards the light to be partaker of its revivifying power, without which he also must sicken and die.

In planning our houses we do not think of providing a room with a few extra conveniences and with a proper situation that may act as a sick-chamber, and yet how many families are there where such is not required? It is thought that any sort of room may answer this purpose, but it is necessary, where no provision has been made, to select carefully the apartment that is to act as a sick-room, and in doing so it should always be made an essential that the situation of the room is such as to admit a plentiful supply of light at all hours of the day. There are, of course, special cases, such as diseases of the eye, where the plentiful supply of light would prove absolutely injurious; but of these we do not at present speak. If the light be too strong for the patient's eyes it can easily be modified by means of a green blind. As light, when excessive, acts as a direct excitant upon the brain and nervous system, it will be the duty of those who wait upon the patient to see that in acute diseases, where there is nervous excitement, the room is properly darkened, and he is shielded efficiently from what might prove injurious to him; but in cases of debility, in chronic diseases, and during convalescence, the sun's rays are

ever welcome, and exercise the most beneficial influence alike on mind and body.

But besides being thus beneficial, the sun's rays exert a great oxidizing power upon organic matters, and by reducing them to the simpler constitution of mineral substances renders them innocuous. The sun is a great purifier, and where his presence is excluded, as in rooms which have been kept closed and the shutters unopened for some time, mould and fungi accumulate, and hence the musty smell observed on going into such apartments. It has been remarked that on the shady side of deep valleys cretinism abounds; that in cellars and unsunned sides of narrow streets there is degeneracy and weakness of the human race — mind and body equally degenerating. The great influence exerted by the sun's rays on the process of vegetation is familiar to us all, and physiology teaches its equal importance in the growth and development of man. Without light, during growth, the human flower cannot attain to perfection. Now it must not be thought that the influence of the fire in the sick-room, however useful for purposes of proper ventilation, can ever replace that of the sun's rays. They are both necessary, and where each receives that attention which its importance demands, the patient will have been placed under those conditions which are most favorable to recovery.

The manner in which the bed is placed in the room should be carefully attended to. It must not be so placed that the patient has to strain himself every time he wishes to look out of the window, but must be so placed that he is able to do so without making any effort. It is very important that the patient should be able to see out of the window, and that, if possible, the prospect should be a pleasant one. Thus a garden or a green field will engage his attention and exert a beneficial influence upon him. At night care must be taken to place the lamp, or whatever is employed for the purpose of artificial illumination, in such a position that the eye does not suffer. In the case of children attention to this is very important, for a lamp carelessly placed may cause shadows about the room which may make the child frightened and uneasy and exert a hurtful influence upon it, which might have been obviated by a little thoughtfulness on the part of those who had the placing of it. Also impure oil, or an uneven fan-like flame, may cause the lamp to smoke, and so prove a source of annoyance to the patient. All flickering lights should be at once removed from the sick-room, otherwise their presence cannot fail to exert a disturbing influence upon the patient. A little care and attention in regard to these apparently trivial matters will save much unnecessary annoyance at a time when suffering makes it ill to bear, and will greatly conduce to a speedy recovery.

TEMPERATURE.

The temperature of the sick-room should be a matter of primary importance, and yet it is frequently neglected as if it were not essential in the treatment of disease. It requires little reflection to perceive that where this is unattended to or badly done much mischief to the patient must result, and yet how often

are all precautions to keep the air of the sick-room uniform in temperature ignored, and to how many changes is the sufferer frequently exposed during twenty-four hours ! We wonder sometimes how our patients can have caught cold, and when they complain of headache, running at the nose and eyes, and other symptoms of ordinary *catarrh*, we are at a loss to explain their appearance, and yet the explanation is not far to seek. Those who are suffering from fever or from chest affections cannot fail to be affected by the temperature of the apartment in which they lie, and yet how often do we find the sick-room allowed to get close and overheated, and the window, which till now has been closed, thrown suddenly open to allow a supply of fresh air to enter the room. Or, again, the window may have been kept open a few inches and the air may have been entering the room imperceptibly, but in sufficient quantity to keep the atmosphere cool and fresh, when the nurse, who has allowed the fire to get very low, suddenly takes to heaping it with coals, and after perhaps filling the room with smoke the fire blazes up, the cold air rushes in with greater rapidity, and the patient suffers from what might easily have been prevented, and what ought never to have occurred. A good fire in the sick-room kept burning equally will suffice to maintain a uniform temperature, but care must be taken to have a good chimney. The imperfect action of chimneys may be due to many causes : thus, the flue may be too wide or too narrow, the draught may be insufficient, or the chimney may be placed on the same side of the room as the door.

In order to maintain the temperature of the sick-room as exact as possible, the thermometer should never be absent from the apartment ; but in order that the information derived from it should be correct, it must be placed on the same level as the patient, otherwise we do not ascertain the temperature of that stratum of air which he is breathing. Again, besides placing the thermometer on a level with the patient, we must be careful not to place it in such a position as to give us incorrect information ; thus by placing it between two doors where it would be exposed to a cool current of air, or by allowing it to remain in immediate proximity to a lamp or the gas, we should not be obtaining the correct temperature of the room. In the sick-room the temperature which answers best in most cases is one somewhere between 57.2° and 60.8° Fahrenheit. Should it be found desirable to increase this, it can be easily done by permitting steam to pass into the room from a kettle ; or if, on the other hand, it is necessary to cool the air of the apartment, this can be readily accomplished by placing a shallow dish, containing pieces of ice, in the room, or by suspending a piece of cloth that has been previously moistened with water.

FURNISHING OF THE SICK-ROOM.

No article of furniture that is not required either by the patient himself or by the attendants should be allowed to remain in the sick-room. If there is sufficient space in the apartment to accommodate conveniently two beds, the twenty-four hours can be divided between them, the day being passed in the one and

the night in the other. Such an arrangement as this is often of great advantage to the patient, allowing, as it does, of thorough airing of both beds, and securing for him, in many instances, that refreshing sleep that is so helpful in the removal of disease. Should the room be too small to admit of two beds remaining in it, and the patient be in a fit state to be removed from bed, he may be lifted on to a sofa, where he may recline till the changing and airing of the bed are completed. The best and most convenient kind of bedstead for the sick-room is one made of iron, and not standing too high from the ground. Curtains round the bed ought to be dispensed with altogether; in the case of infectious diseases they afford lodgment to the poison and increase its virulence many fold. The best kind of mattress is one made of hair, which admits of being frequently opened out and exposed to the air. A hair or straw pillow is much better and cooler for the head than one of feathers. The old wooden four-post beds, with their dense hangings of curtains and their feather mattresses, are now happily being done away with, and others more productive of health and comfort are quickly taking their place. These feather beds, by absorbing moisture and miasms, and retaining the offensive discharges from the body, are productive of feverishness and great discomfort to the patient, and ought not to be used. The position of the bed must also be attended to. It should not be placed in a dark corner, as uncleanness is apt to be fostered in such localities, and, as before remarked, it should be so situated as to enable the patient to see out of the window without difficulty.

Patients are apt to be overloaded with blankets, and their breathing, already sufficiently hampered by disease, is still more impeded by the weight that is laid upon their chests. Only light blankets should be used as a covering for the sick, and heavy impervious counterpanes should be avoided. Some patients have a bad habit of sleeping with their head under the bedclothes; this should be guarded against, and where any tendency to it exists in health, as it frequently does in children, it ought to be corrected before it has formed itself into a habit. In arranging the patient's pillows care should be taken not to pile them too high, and thrust the head forward upon the chest. Frequently this error is committed, and the breathlessness from which he suffers is greatly aggravated in consequence. The other articles of furniture which are necessary in the sick-room are two tables, a wash-stand, a chest of drawers, one or two chairs, and a sofa. One of the two tables should be small and easily movable by the patient himself, and should be placed at the bed-side. The other should be sufficiently large to contain the medicine bottles, measure-glasses, spoons, etc., which are in constant use. The wash-stand should be provided with one or two basins, and a plentiful supply of water should always be at hand ready for immediate use. The chest of drawers ought to contain clean towels, old unsoiled linen (soiled linen must never be allowed to remain about the sick-room), scissors, pieces of tape, pieces of sticking-plaster, and sundry other things that are likely to be in requisition. Should there not be sufficient accommodation for a sofa, an invalid or reclining chair ought to be

provided, and should be so made that the patient can enter it with ease, and have efficient support while in it. If a mirror already exist in the room it had better be removed, or if allowed to remain, it must be so placed that the patient cannot see himself in it while lying in bed. Unless the case be one of fever, the carpet need not be removed from the room, if it is already there. The walls also should be hung with pictures; they exert a very beneficial effect upon the patient, and ought always to have a place among the furniture of the sick-room. A great dread used to prevail with regard to the admission of flowers into the sick-room, lest by their presence the atmosphere should be polluted, but the quantity of carbonic acid given off during the night by the few flowers that one usually finds is so insignificant as ought not to give rise to the slightest alarm. Moreover, the variety of form and color which they present is grateful to the eye, and the influence they exert upon many a poor sufferer is often of the most beneficial kind.

FOOD.

Too much attention cannot be paid by those in charge of the sick to the careful regulation of the patient's diet. How many suffer, especially among the poorer classes, from utter disregard of this important item in the treatment of disease! How many of the ailments from which children suffer are attributable to errors in connection with their diet! How often, when an infant is suffering from the effects of an overloaded stomach, does the mother, in her mistaken kindness, increase its misery by giving it food! The proper dieting of children is as yet but little understood; they are allowed to partake of all sorts of suitable and unsuitable articles of diet, and frequently, on asking what food an infant of eighteen months or two years has been having, you are told that it has just been taking whatever they (the parents) happened themselves to be taking at the time. It is a fact sufficiently well ascertained that errors in diet are at the root of a vast amount of disease and death, and yet it is with extreme difficulty that the popular mind is brought to see it. If in health it is so necessary for its maintenance and the avoidance of disease to supply the body daily with a sufficient amount of food of proper quality and given at regular intervals, how important does attention to these matters become in the time of sickness, when the energy of the body is almost exhausted! Badly cooked food is a frequent cause of indigestion in the healthy, and must on no account be admitted into the sick-room. Consider the enfeebled state of the patient's digestive powers, how little it will take to disturb them, and how necessary it is to save him as much labor as possible. Again, food must be given at regular intervals, which must be determined by the nature of the case. In some diseases it requires to be given frequently, once every hour or two, but in small quantities at a time.

If a meal has been brought to the patient, and been again taken away from him untouched, it would be very wrong indeed to allow him to fast till it was time for the next; the probability is that when the time for partaking of the

next meal had arrived he would be found less able to eat than he was before. It is better to prepare something shortly after the ordinary meal has been refused, and bring it to the patient unexpectedly, and in as enticing a form as possible; and in many cases where this is done you may have the satisfaction of seeing the sick one eat, and that with an apparent relish, and find that your labor has not been in vain. Many patients who have been unable to take food when brought to them at the regular time will rather suffer the opportunity when they feel a desire to eat to pass by than ask for anything. Especially is this the case when any extra trouble is made much of, and when any little favor asked is done in a grudging spirit. Much more kindness is shown to a patient by doing a spontaneous act, such as we have mentioned, than might at first be imagined. Everything that is intended for the patient's use should be made ready out of his sight, and be brought to him in as neat a form as possible, and with all the dishes scrupulously clean. Patients are very particular in regard to these things, and when food is brought to them in dirty dishes, or with half of it spilled about their tray; it is no wonder they refuse to take it. A disagreeable loathing for a certain kind of food may thus be given rise to, which the patient may not be able to overcome during the remainder of his illness. Large quantities of food should not be brought to the patient at one time; he is much more likely to be enticed to eat by a smaller amount. It is better not to trouble the patient by asking him what he thinks he could eat; rather exercise your own judgment, unless the medical man be in attendance, when, of course, his instructions with regard to diet, as with anything else, must be strictly adhered to. Should the patient express a desire for any special article of diet, or for food done in a certain way, his request should, if possible, be granted. Punctuality in bringing patients their food ought also to be attended to; neglect of this may lead to much harm. If a patient expects his meal at a certain hour, and has to wait ten minutes or a quarter of an hour for it, it is quite possible that he may be unable to partake of it when brought. Attention to these apparently trivial matters may appear quite unnecessary, but to the patient they are of vital importance, and ought therefore not to be neglected; and the careful nurse will consider no part of her duty mean or insignificant that conduces to the well-being of her patient and tends to further his recovery in the smallest degree. Strict quiet should be maintained in the sick-room during meal-times, and the opening and shutting of doors and bustling about the room should be as far as possible avoided. The attention of the patient ought on no account to be occupied while he is eating with thinking over questions that have been addressed to him and answering them. He should be kept perfectly undisturbed, and allowed to take his meals as deliberately as possible.

There are many opportunities occurring from time to time in the sick-room for the exercise of common sense, and the closer the observation of disease is on the part of those in attendance, the more frequently will this be called into exercise. One or two illustrations may serve to convey a more definite meaning

to the reader's mind. Should the medical attendant, for instance, order a certain quantity of food to be given at stated intervals, and should the quantity ordered be invariably rejected from the stomach almost as it was swallowed, it would be very wrong to allow this to continue; and if the professional visits are only being made occasionally, say once or twice a week, the patient might very easily be rendered much worse unless common sense were used. Don't persist in giving always the same quantity; try him with half, quarter, or even less, till you get the stomach to retain it, when the amount given at one time may be gradually increased as the stomach can bear it. Again, should a patient be unable to take food at any stated time, but express an ability to do so at some other time, it ought not to be kept from him. Frequently patients who are unable to take anything at regular meal-times feel a desire to eat half an hour or an hour afterwards, and this desire should not be disregarded. Examples such as these might be multiplied indefinitely, but those given may serve to illustrate the necessity there is for close observance of the sick, and for the proper exercise of common sense on the part of those who are in constant attendance upon them.

CLEANLINESS.

Without scrupulous attention to cleanliness in the sick-room, all that has been accomplished by ventilation will prove useless; for what amount of air must be hourly passing in at the window to compensate for the accumulation of dirt and filth in a room? It is surely the duty of those who have the care of the sick to attend to this. The health of the patient imperatively demands it at their hands, and if there is any neglect in the fulfillment of what renders his recovery more certain, a grave responsibility is incurred. How often at the bed-side of the sick poor is the physician repelled by the odor of soiled linen, unwashed garments in which everything loathsome has been accumulating for no one knows how long, and that from an unwashed body, and how glad is he, on completing a hurried examination, to get once more into the open air, and away from such an atmosphere of pollution! Does it appear wonderful that the recovery of the sick should be retarded in such cases, that disease should frequently take a more malignant form, and that the mortality should be high? In the treatment of disease, attention to cleanliness is of the utmost importance; it is impossible to carry out any line of treatment successfully without it, and with it the patient's recovery is invariably made more certain. Cleanliness in sick-nursing refers to cleanliness of the rooms itself, and to *personal* cleanliness.

The sick-room in which there is no carpet is likely to be cleanest, being free from those organic impurities which store themselves up in its substance; but, unfortunately, in most private houses the sick-room is carpeted, and we have to consider how the process of sweeping can be best accomplished, so that as little of the impurities retained in it shall reach the patient as possible. This can be best done by sweeping with a soft hair broom, taking care to

move the dust gently before it, and not raise it in clouds about the patient ; but the only way by which a carpet can be really " cleaned " is to take it up every quarter or half year. Should the floor of the sick-room be uncarpeted, it can be gone over with sponges wrung out of hot water, and dried by means of the floor-brush. Damp cloths may be used instead of sponges. By this means the sick-room can be kept clean. The articles of furniture should also be dusted by means of damp cloths, otherwise the dust is only dispersed throughout the room, to fall again shortly on the patient and the articles of furniture alike. The floor of the sick-room may be washed if the patient is able to be removed to another room. This must not be done on a damp day, as the room should be perfectly dry and free from all traces of damp on the patient again coming into it. The bed-pan and chamber utensils must be kept scrupulously clean, being removed from the room whenever they have been used, and carefully rinsed and disinfected before being brought into it again.

The walls best suited to the sick-room are those that have been painted, or those that have been whitewashed with lime. Papers on the walls act as dust-traps, and unless they are removed, and the walls scraped from time to time, they are apt to act injuriously on the sick. When fever patients have occupied a room, the walls of which are papered, it is necessary on their recovery to have the walls properly washed and scraped, because, as is well known, poison from infectious diseases may cling to the paper on the walls or to curtains for an indefinite length of time ; and unless such precautionary measures are employed the disease may be propagated. There are many papers which, besides acting injuriously by retaining dust and germs of disease, are themselves sources of poison to human beings. Such are the papers which owe their color to arsenic. If we consider how much of this poison may be inhaled during twenty-four hours by those who inhabit rooms, the papers on whose walls owe their color to arsenical preparations, we shall not be greatly astonished at the results we sometimes see. If any paper is put upon the walls of the sick-room it had better be a light-colored one, because, in addition to the fact that the dust will be more easily detected where such a paper is used, and the room, in consequence, be kept cleaner, it will be more lightsome for the patient, and exert a more beneficial influence upon him than a darker and more dingy one would.

In regard to bedding, the utmost cleanliness must be observed ; and, in order to render this easier, the iron bedstead and light hair mattress already mentioned will be found superior to anything else that can be made use of. By means of this bedstead free ventilation can be carried up to the mattress. The old wooden bedsteads and feather beds, by being very hot-beds of filth and dirt, soaking up discharges and emanations from the body, and retaining them in their substance, act most injuriously on those in health, and doubly so on those enfeebled by disease. It need hardly be said that, for purposes of strict cleanliness, these must be banished from the sick-room. To insure cleanliness there must be order ; everything should have a place of its own, and, unless in

use, should be kept in it. Unused articles of food and scraps of every kind should be removed from the sick-room. Attention to the few foregoing rules will secure to the patient that comfort which is the result of cleanliness, and which is so essential in the treatment of every disease.

A word or two now remains to be said on the subject of *personal* cleanliness. It might almost seem at first sight superfluous to insist on the necessity, in time of disease, of keeping the patient's body clean, and yet it is a fact that nothing is more frequently neglected. Among the poorer classes especially this want of regard for personal cleanliness in the sick is often witnessed to a lamentable extent, but it does not confine itself to these alone. By those who presumably are better informed there is often much ignorance displayed in regard to this matter. How often, for instance, is the body linen allowed to remain unchanged for several days, frequently longer, — linen that is already saturated with the increased exhalations from the body that occur during sickness, and which cannot fail to act injuriously upon the patient? Frequently, on inquiry, the cause is found to be fear lest the patient should catch cold during the operation; but surely, with a little care to see that everything is properly aired, — not in the abominable sense of being worn by somebody else, as used formerly to be done, but by hanging for some time before the fire, — no harm is likely to occur. How often are physicians called to visit a child whose bed is one mass of confusion, and whose comforts, in the way of personal cleanliness, are very few indeed? Uncombed, unwashed, unchanged, is it any wonder that the little sufferer is irritable and restless, hot and feverish? Insist upon the application of soap and water to its face, attention to its hair, and a change of linen to its body, and mark the change! Before, his features could scarcely be recognized from the thick layer of dirt that covered his skin; he was restless and irritable from the soiled linen chafing his skin; but now he is altered: his features are distinctly seen, and the expression on his face is one of pleasure and happiness, arising from the comfort which personal cleanliness brings with it. He can now lie easily, and the restlessness that aggravated the fever is gone with the cause that gave rise to it; and the skin that felt hot and burning is now cooler and less harsh to the touch. It seems strange that in the time of sickness, when the secretions from the body are no longer those of health, when the action of the skin is impeded, when the breathing is quick and hurried, at the very time when you are desirous that the pores of the body should be acting vigorously and the lungs inhaling pure air, the daily ablutions should be suspended, and the lungs be supplied with air loaded with organic impurities. This want of cleanliness that is so frequently met with during the time of sickness arises partly from neglect and partly from prejudice. Should it be due to neglect, those in charge of the sick must be reminded of their duty, and the attention to personal cleanliness minutely insisted upon, but prejudice is much more difficult to contend with. If people are lax in regard to the carrying out of personal cleanliness during health, they are apt to be neglectful of it altogether in the time of sickness; hence the care

that must be taken to impress them with its necessity. There is a great dread in the minds of many that the changing of the body linen in disease will prove hurtful to the patient. This, it need scarcely be remarked, is altogether unfounded, and, if properly done, the changing will always have a beneficial influence upon them. It is well known that new linen absorbs more moisture than old, and by so doing assists perspiration, besides being grateful to the patient, from the comfortable feeling it imparts. It is important in the time of disease, as in health, to have the hands and face washed daily, and to have the hair carefully combed out, so as to allow free circulation of the air about the roots, and by so doing keep the scalp cool. If this is neglected, the hair, especially the long hair of the female, will become matted from the retention of perspiration, and may require to be cut if attention is not paid to it in time. Nor must the body be neglected. It should be frequently washed. A sponge or piece of flannel and tepid water should be used, and care must be taken to expose only a small surface at a time, which ought to be rapidly dried with a heated towel or piece of flannel. In the process of drying, much good will result from rubbing the part well. In acute diseases it is well to change the body linen every day; it greatly adds to the patient's comfort.

TRANQUILLITY.

It need hardly be said that tranquillity in the sick-room is most essential to speedy recovery, and that neglect to insure it to a patient will retard progress, throw him back, and so prove injurious to him; and yet how often in the course of a disease has the poor sufferer to pass a restless and wakeful night from want of attention in regard to this matter? If a patient has fallen asleep and you shortly after wake him up by the slamming of a door, or the overturning of some article of furniture, the chances are that sleep will forsake him, that his pain will be aggravated, and that after passing a troubled night he will be found in the morning feverish and unrefreshed. These things demand earnest attention from those who are in attendance upon the sick; and while to those in health they may appear insignificant, they are weighty matters in the treatment of disease. Some kinds of noise are more injurious to the sick than others, particularly those which give rise to any straining effort of the mind. Thus to talk in a whisper is very objectionable, because the patient's attention is roused, and he naturally strains every nerve to hear what is being said. The effect of this straining is to cause exhaustion afterwards, which may last for a considerable time. Equally objectionable, and for the same reason, is it to talk outside the patient's door. All conversation with the friends or attendants by the physician, if not conducted in the patient's hearing in the sick-room, should be so in an apartment sufficiently distant to be altogether out of his hearing. If the nurse has any question which she wishes to ask the doctor, let her not wait till he has got outside the door of the sick-room, and then stop to ask him there. A patient is peculiarly alive to everything that is being said, and will anxiously and breathlessly listen to any conversation, the sound of which reaches his ears.

There are other causes of disturbance to a patient, such as the creaking of doors and the flapping of window-blinds, which are peculiarly annoying, and ought not to occur. A little care on the part of the nurse should prevent the occurrence of anything of this kind. A heavy footstep which causes the floor to shake is most unbearable to the sick. The rustling of a silk dress is also a source of annoyance, and so should be avoided by those in attendance upon the sick. Let the material of which the dress is made be such as to cause no sound in moving about the room. When the door of the sick-room is being opened, it should be done expeditiously, and with as little noise as possible. When the door has been opened, it is a very common habit for nurses to stop and ask questions. This should not be done. The effort of raising the voice may prove hurtful to the patient; rather close the door again and come back to the bedside for the information you desire. On coming into the sick-room there should be as little excitement as possible. All calling and shouting from tops of stairs for articles that have been forgotten should be strictly prohibited. The room immediately over the sick-room should, if possible, remain unoccupied, as all noise there is very trying to a patient. In bringing food to a patient, or removing the dishes after he has eaten, anything like rattling of cup and saucers, bowls and plates, should not occur. When a patient has been made right for the night, nothing should be allowed to happen that is likely to disturb him; otherwise he may remain awake for hours. In order to secure for the patient a good night, attention must be paid to see that the bodily heat is maintained. Sometimes this is neglected, and the patient's feet are permitted to become cold, and his body to receive a chill, through fear of disturbing him. The application of a warm bottle to the feet towards early morning will not be a cause of much disturbance to the patient, and may secure him a good night, with a consequent alleviation of his sufferings on awaking. Many undoubtedly suffer from carelessness on the part of the attendants in regard to these matters.

The admission of too many people into the sick-room is another fruitful source of harm to a patient. Many friends, doubtlessly well-intentioned, come in and keep up an incessant conversation, either among themselves, or with the patient, and so do him an injury. While they are there the patient is probably flushed, and they tell him he is looking so much better; but could they see the same patient some time after they have left, and when reaction has occurred, they would probably find reason to change their hastily-formed opinion. When the physician has ordered the room to be kept quiet, every effort should be made to do so, and the entreaties of friends who insist on seeing the patient must be resisted. Frequently, during convalescence, the visits of friends unduly prolonged produce an effect of depression and debility upon the patient which greatly tends to hinder recovery. If careful attention were given to securing to the patient tranquillity during disease and convalescence, recovery would be more speedy and complete, and relapses much less frequent than they are.

GOSSIP.

Nothing is more obnoxious in the sick-room than gossiping friends, and nothing is more productive of harm to the patient. They should be excluded from the sick-room altogether, as their presence is unwelcome to every sufferer, and, besides being unwelcome, is positively injurious. By the stories which they tell, they tend to destroy that evenness of mind which is so necessary to a patient's recovery, and are apt to diminish his confidence in the physician who is in attendance upon him. If part of the patient's symptoms are cough and pain, they tell how Mr. So-and-So, a very intimate friend of their own, had a cough exactly similar, and suffered from the same excruciating pain, and how by this or that external application, or the employment of some particular drug, he was immediately and completely relieved. Now all this is most unkind, because both cough and pain are symptoms of many different diseases, which they in their ignorance cannot possibly have any idea of ; and besides, it is very apt to lead to distrust in the patient's mind of the physician who is in attendance, and to neglect in pursuing the line of treatment which he has laid down. The friends of the sick should be careful themselves not to entertain for a moment any advice that is so given, and should do everything in their power to dissuade the patient from doing so. When one comes to inquire a little more minutely into the history of the cases they relate, their information is generally found to be derived, not from self-observation, but from some second individual, who is in every respect most trustworthy, and who, they are sure, only related the case to them as it occurred. Now is it not most injudicious to subject a patient to the torture of listening to all this nonsense? It is really wonderful how many misguided friends there are who are ready to act the part of medical advisers during the time of sickness, and how many remedies are suggested to the poor sufferer for his employment.

The following anecdote, taken from a work by Laurent Joubert, a physician of the sixteenth century, is related by Professor Fonssagrives in his book called *The Mother's Work with Sick Children*, and may serve to illustrate these remarks. "It is said that the Duke of Ferrara, Alphonso de Este, once propounded the query of what trade contained the greatest number of persons. One said the shoemakers ; another, the sewing people ; another the carpenters, the pettifoggers, the laborers. Gonelle, the famous buffoon, said that there were more physicians than any other sort of persons, and offered to bet with the duke, his master (who flatly declined the honor), that he would prove it within four-and-twenty hours. The next morning Gonelle set out from his abode with a great nightcap on, and his chin bandaged up with a handkerchief, then a hat over all, and his mantle thrown over his shoulders. In this guise he took his way towards the palace of his Excellency by way of the Rue des Anges. The first person he met asked him what was the matter with him, to which he answered, 'An atrocious toothache.' 'Ha ! my friend,' said the other, 'I know the best receipt in the world for that,' and he rehearsed it to him.

Gonelle wrote his name upon his tablets, pretending to write the receipt. A step further on he passed two or three who put the same question to him, and each one gave him a remedy; he wrote down their names, as in the first instance. And thus pursuing his course through the remaining portion of the street, he met no one who did not offer him some receipt, all differing the one from the other, each one telling him that his own was well tried, sure, and infallible. He wrote down all their names. Arrived at the lower court of the palace, he was surrounded (being known to everybody) by persons who, after learning his trouble, insisted upon giving him receipts, each one said to be the best in the world. He thanked them, and wrote down their names also. When he entered the duke's chamber, his Excellency cried out to him from afar off, 'Oh! what is the matter with thee, Gonelle?' He replied very piteously, and in a whining manner, 'The cruellest toothache that ever was.' His Excellency then said to him, 'Ah, Gonelle, I know something which would quickly banish your pain, even were the tooth spoiled. Master Antonio Musa Brassando, my physician, never made use of a better. Do this and that, and you will be cured immediately.' Gonelle at once threw down his head-gear and other appliances, exclaiming, 'And you, too, sire, are a physician. Look at my list, how many others I have found between my dwelling and yours. There are nearly two hundred, and I have passed through only one street. I will undertake to find more than ten thousand in this town, if I were to go all through it. Find me as many persons of any other trade.' "

This anecdote may serve to show how common this habit of giving advice to the sick was in those days, and in our own it remains very much as it was then. Pity the poor sufferer who should endeavor to put into execution, for the sake of trial, the advice thus gratuitously given. How can he make use of *all* the medicines thus suggested? And is it not extremely injudicious, when a medical man is in attendance, to make any suggestions of this kind? Surely he who has watched a case carefully through weeks and months of dangerous illness, who knows all the peculiarities of his patient's constitution, is the one best able to give advice, to apply or withhold remedies as he sees fit; and yet it is strange how little this is considered. Disease is not a thing to trifle with; while we dally it is busy working, and to assist nature in her endeavors towards recovery requires careful and skillful management, which can only be successfully carried out by those who are competent to do so. In our care of the sick we ought to do all in our power to prevent the intrusion of any one who is likely to shake a patient's confidence in his medical adviser. "He performs most cures in whom most trust," was the saying of the Father of Medicine, and it is as true of our day as it was of his. All interference, then, with the treatment that is being pursued must not be permitted, and any suggestion of this or that remedy by well-meaning but ill-advised friends should be ignored. How frequently when patients are seriously ill do we hear such people attempting to cheer them by the assurance that there is nothing the matter with them, — as if the patients themselves were not better informed on this point than they. Surely when a

patient is dying, and knows that he is, it is little in the way of consolation to be told that he will soon be about again, that he only wants change of air, etc., to put him right. Such false hopes as these a sick man does not want, and it is anything but kindness to trouble him with them. He is not foolish enough to suppose that the opinion formed by such people from a cursory glance can have any weight when placed side by side with the carefully formed opinion of the physician who has been in constant attendance upon him; but to tell them his reasons for disbelieving what they say would cost an amount of mental and bodily effort which he in his debilitated state is ill able to bear. These remarks have, of course, no reference to the *true* friend, whose visit is looked forward to by the sick with unfeigned pleasure, who perhaps remains shorter time and during that time says far less than the other, but speaks to the point, and in that kindly, sympathizing way that tells the patient how much he feels for him and with him, and manifests that genuine sorrow in trouble so dear to the afflicted. If after the visit of a friend the patient appears cheerful and soothed, depend upon it such visits will exert a beneficial influence upon him; but should he instead appear jaded and fatigued, the influence will be of an opposite kind, and the recurrence of such visits should take place as seldom as possible, if they cannot be altogether obviated. As any mental disturbance may prove injurious to our patient, it is well that his letters should be opened by a trustworthy friend, and only those parts read to him that are likely to exert a beneficial influence upon him. We shall consider this, however, more fully in the following article.

INFLUENCE OF MIND ON BODY.

That there is an intimate relationship existing between mind and body by which they act upon and influence one another, all must admit.

In health the influence of the mind strongly directed to a part, and concentrated sufficiently long upon it, will produce in the first instance functional derangement, and afterwards lead to serious organic mischief. Thus when attention is directed to the heart, it beats with greater rapidity, and the individual is then said to suffer from palpitation; and should the palpitation continue unchecked for a sufficient length of time, it leads to enlargement, or, as it is technically called, *hypertrophy* of that organ. Now when the influence of the mind upon the body under the ordinary conditions of health may be of such a serious nature, how much more serious must that influence be when directed towards an organ already enfeebled by disease. In health the changes which are observed to take place in the countenance of a person who is under the influence of shame or fear must be familiar to all, — the crimson cheek in the one case, the deathly pallor in the other, — and when such wonderful effects are manifested when the bodily powers are strong and vigorous, how great must be the effect when these are debilitated by disease! Hence the imperative necessity for preserving the patient as far as possible from the influence of passion, and preserving his mind in that calm and equal state which acts so

beneficially upon the body in the time of disease. If a patient's attention is always directed to the seat of suffering, his misery is aggravated and his pain greatly increased; but endeavor to withdraw his attention, and, if you succeed, you will allow the part that rest which is so necessary to the successful carrying out of those restorative changes which in disease nature is ever working.

But to withdraw a patient's attention from himself is no easy task, and frequently it lies completely beyond his own power so to do. Did we, however, instead of urging the necessity of this upon the patient, endeavor to lead his thoughts into a different channel, we should accomplish more for him, and succeed better in the attainment of the object we have in view, than by all the arguments at our command, however eloquently uttered. If you tell the patient that to habitually concentrate his mind upon himself is bad; if you tell him that by thinking about his disease he will aggravate the symptoms and increase his malady, and that by withdrawing his attention from the seat of suffering he is doing what is best to facilitate recovery and bring about a speedy cure, he will answer you that he is aware of all that, and will agree with everything you have said; but the mental concentration still remains; the symptoms are aggravated and recovery is delayed. The fact is that the patient has not the power to cope with this influence so as to overcome it, and if instead of urging him so to do we engage his attention involuntarily, and get him thus thoroughly interested, we shall have accomplished for him, without an effort on his part, greater and more permanent results than could have been attained by many weary hours of struggling and fighting. By thus engaging his attention involuntarily you will have secured the desired rest to the part, and while he has been forgetful of his sufferings be assured that the work of recovery has been going on. The best means by which to attain this end is to tell the patient a good story that has a pleasant ending, or to read to him something in which he can feel interested.

Anything that weighs upon a patient's mind, producing care or anxiety, exerts a depressing influence upon the nervous system and tends to retard recovery. Everything of this kind should therefore be carefully guarded against, and as far as possible evenness of mind maintained throughout. To worry a patient with household affairs when suffering from disease is certainly not the way to bring about a speedy return of health and strength. There are, however, some people of peculiarly anxious temperament, who, when under the necessity of relinquishing household duties, imagine everything to be going wrong during their absence, and are continually fretting in consequence. Especially is this most frequently met with in mothers who have large young families. As far as possible the anxiety of such should be relieved by providing a thoroughly competent and trustworthy person to take her place. If this is done her mind may be greatly relieved and her recovery hastened. Let everything, the tendency of which is to cause excitement in the patient, be carefully guarded against. Anything that does so is most injurious, and cases are not wanting where a sudden burst of anger has proved fatal.

Equally dangerous is it to allow anything of a depressing nature to weigh upon the patient's mind. Despondency or despair act as direct sedatives, and although their influence may not be so readily manifested as in the case of anger, and those passions which give rise to excitement, they nevertheless are as certain in their effects, and anything that would lead to the one or the other should be carefully guarded against. Should despair take possession of a patient's mind, and every effort be unavailing to drive it away, the effect upon the body is soon apparent in the pallor and dejection which now show themselves, and in the gradual failure of the bodily powers that speedily supervenes. Everything ought to be done on the part of those who attend upon the sick to cheer them and instill hope into their minds; otherwise fear may take possession of them, and add to their danger by increasing the severity of the disease from which they suffer. The effect of inspiring a patient with hope and confidence in the means that are being employed, which is the daily work of the physician, must only be carried out imperfectly, unless his efforts in this direction are backed up by the efforts of those who are in hourly contact with the patient. In order to do this the physician and friends alike must impress the patient with the belief that interest is being taken in his case. Anything like making light of a patient's sufferings must be carefully avoided, and any friend who is inclined to laugh a patient out of his troubles had better keep away from the sick-room. Above all, let those in constant attendance upon the sick do everything in their power to assist in maintaining the patient under the influence of those conditions of body and mind which are such powerful agents in their recovery, and strive assiduously to prevent the appearance of anything which would tend in an opposite direction.

OBSERVATION.

There is perhaps no habit so little cultivated by those who have charge of the sick as the habit of observation. Attendants and friends alike fail in the exercise of it, and much information that would be of value to the physician is thus lost. How often, when the medical man asks a question, does he receive the most vague, and misleading statement by way of answer! How frequently is the physician told that a patient has eaten nothing all day, when all that is meant is that his appetite to-day has not been so good as it was yesterday! When an attendant is asked, "How did So-and-So sleep last night?" it is not at all unusual for the physician to be told in reply that "he never closed an eye all night," when all that is meant is that his sleep was disturbed, and that he was more restless than usual. Now unless information given to the physician by nurses and friends be correct, how can he arrive at a true knowledge of his patient's condition during the intervals? All ambiguous language should be avoided in reporting to a medical man upon the condition of a patient, and guessing at the truth must never be attempted. When information upon any point is asked for, only that which is *definite* is desired, and that alone should be given. A physician would far rather have the nurse or attendant acknowl-

edge ignorance in regard to what is asked, than that attempts be made to answer his questions which can only prove misleading. If the information thus supplied should be misleading rather than guiding in its nature, the patient may suffer in consequence. A careful habit of observation on the part of those in attendance upon the sick cannot be too highly estimated, nor its culture too strongly recommended, while its absence must always be deplored. The observation at the bed-side should only relate to facts. These, as before intimated, are what the physician desires; all else, such as what the nurse or attendant thinks of this or that, is regarded as extraneous matter, and had better be left out. Now, although this kind of observation appears simple enough, it is just the kind that the physician finds the greatest difficulty in obtaining. Frequently, while the patient is listening to what the doctor is being told with regard to his case, he could supply, were he able to speak or willing to do so, information that would be strangely at variance with what was being furnished by the attendants as a correct statement of facts professed to have been observed. By the careful cultivation of this habit, much valuable information might be daily and hourly stored up for guidance in the treatment of the case, and by clear and definite answers given to the questions addressed the physician would be greatly aided in estimating the true condition of his patient. Should the memory be insufficient for the storing up of these facts, a note of them should be taken and kept for reference.

A few hints may now be thrown out as to the kind of facts which it is desirable for those who have the care of the sick to observe. Facts with regard to food and sleep are of primary importance as objects of observation. If the patient has been ordered a certain quantity of beef-tea at say twelve o'clock in the day, the quantity taken should be carefully noted and reported to the doctor at his visit. There are many nurses who carry food to a patient, and take it away again only half eaten, or perhaps scarcely touched, who are nevertheless quite ignorant of the fact, and who, if asked if the patient had taken what was ordered him, would answer that he had. Now information of this sort is very misleading, and can scarcely be excused, since a little extra care and trouble would suffice to prevent its occurrence. It ought also to be observed whether in eating the patient does so with relish, or whether he rather forces himself to eat against his inclination. Any article of diet which the patient eats with greater avidity than another, and any peculiar article that he expresses a wish for, should also be carefully noted. Much valuable information may be obtained from the careful observation of this one point alone, because in certain diseases, especially connected with the nervous system, there is a peculiar craving for strange and altogether unsuitable things as articles of diet. The effect which the food produces upon the patient should also be carefully noted. Is he distressed after eating? Does he complain of fullness or other uncomfortable sensation over the stomach? Or does he remain easy and free from pain? To be correctly informed in regard to these various details would enable the physician to judge more correctly of the patient's condition, and

enable him to vary the articles of diet from time to time, as it might be found necessary. When any "fresh" article of diet is employed, its effect upon the patient should be particularly noted. With regard to sleep, the number of hours should be recorded, also which hours. Did he sleep during the early part of the night, and remain wakeful afterwards, or was he restless and wakeful throughout the first part of the night, and did he then fall into a troubled doze and awake unrefreshed in the morning? Careful attention to ascertain these facts is very important, as the remedy to be applied in the two cases is different. In the former, on applying external warmth, or giving food or stimulants, you will frequently put the patient under those conditions which shall enable him to obtain undisturbed sleep during the remainder of the night; while in the latter, by administering some sedative, you obtain a like result during the earlier hours. The appearance of the patient on awaking from sleep should also be observed, and the kind of sleep obtained, whether quiet and peaceful, or disturbed and rambling. By the careful observance of such facts the medical man will be put in possession of much valuable information which will serve to act as a guide in regard to the line of treatment most likely to act beneficially upon the patient. All facts thus observed by nurses and those in attendance upon the sick, and reported to the physician, will be carefully weighed by him, and due importance attached to each, and, taken in conjunction with what he himself has observed, may prove of great service in the management of the case.

Another object of careful observation ought to be the pulse. By attention to this much valuable information is gained. Now in speaking of the pulse, it is not only meant that the number of beats should be recorded; this can be very easily learned; but there are other points in connection with the pulse which those in attendance upon the sick would do well to make themselves familiar with, and from which much true knowledge and clearer insight in regard to a case can be obtained. Thus a pulse is sometimes found to intermit. The number of intermissions and the period of their occurrence should be carefully observed and noted down. In one pulse a beat may be wanting in every six or seven pulsations, or you may have a series of beats all succeeding each other in perfect regularity, followed by a series in which the pulsations are more or less irregular. Again, it should be noted whether the pulse is hard and raises forcibly the fingers with which it is being felt, or whether it is soft and compressible. There are other peculiarities in connection with the pulse which should also be learned. Thus in aneurism the character of the pulse may be described as "splashing." When the contraction of the left ventricle of the heart is prolonged and forcible, it gives rise to a "full" pulse; that is to say, to a pulse the volume of which is greater than usual. Fullness of blood, technically called *plethora*, also gives rise to this kind of pulse, whereas anything which causes a general deficiency of blood throughout the body gives rise to a pulse which is termed *small*.

Thread-like is a term which is applied to a pulse when it is very small. In

acute inflammations, or where there is risk of hæmorrhage, the pulse has a peculiar "throb." These different characters of the pulse can be learned only by careful observation at the bed-side; but to know them is of great value to all who are in attendance upon the sick. In examining the pulse of a patient the fore and middle fingers of the right hand should be made use of, and the number of beats counted by means of a watch having a seconds' hand. The pulse of a healthy adult beats about seventy times in a minute. The pulse of a woman beats more rapidly than that of a man. During sleep the pulse beats less rapidly than when awake. Only the facts in connection with these various points ought to be reported; the interpretation of their meaning belongs to the medical man.

Besides this observation of the pulse there are many other things which should be noted and reported to the physician at his visit. Thus if a patient is suffering from a cough, the frequency of the paroxysms should be noted; the time of their occurrence, whether during the early part of the night, or towards morning; their duration, whether a few minutes or half an hour; also the appearance of the patient during the continuance of the paroxysms. In whooping-cough the face becomes congested and of a purply hue during the paroxysm; while in consumption it remains pale, and is bathed in perspiration. The character of the cough should also be observed. In croup it is hard, barking, and has a peculiar metallic ring about it, whereas in bronchitis it is softer. No less important is it to observe the appearance of what has been expectorated. Much valuable information is to be derived from a careful examination of the sputum, and the preservation of it for the physician's inspection should never be neglected. In pneumonia, or inflammation of the lungs, the sputum has a rusty appearance; in pleurisy it is frothy; in bronchitis it consists of viscid mucus; while in consumption it is streaked with blood.

As the evacuations from the bowels frequently afford much information in connection with a case, they should be preserved for inspection. It is also very necessary to preserve a quantity of the patient's urine, as this also often throws light upon a case. The physiognomy of disease is often spoken of, and, if carefully studied, may be of much value; those who are in attendance upon the sick should strive to make themselves familiar with its varied manifestations as these come under their observation.

There are also peculiarities of temperament, a correct knowledge of which on the part of nurse or attendant may save the patient much annoyance. As these differ in individual cases, a careful study of each is necessary to make one familiar with them; but where this has been done much may be achieved in the way of avoiding those things which are known to be sources of irritation to a patient, and rendering his illness much more bearable than it would otherwise be. It is a well-known fact that many superstitions are the result of bad observation, and that bad observers are almost all superstitious; hence the necessity there is for the cultivation of correct habits of observation on the part of those in attendance upon the sick. Without this, serious changes in the

patient's condition may be allowed to pass unnoticed, and much harm ensue in consequence. During the progress of disease it is important that the nurse or attendant should be able to recognize those symptoms which denote recovery and those which denote the reverse; and yet there are few who are able to distinguish between the one and the other. - After many fevers recovery is slow, and it may be long before the patient is able to stand on being taken out of bed; and yet if his appetite returns, and he begins to take food with greater relish, he may be looked upon as progressing. Again, if a patient who was able to stand or to sit up in bed is unable to do so any longer, although in other respects little alteration may be noticed in his condition, he is undoubtedly becoming weaker. These changes, especially in chronic cases, are frequently allowed to pass by unnoticed, and the end often comes unexpectedly, when more careful observation might have warned the friends of its approach.

The work of the physician would be greatly augmented and facilitated if in every sick-room a chart were kept to record facts, especially such as have been indicated in connection with each case. The more important to note, if such a method should be adopted, are those connected with the pulse, which ought to be recorded regularly night and morning; also the number of respirations and any peculiarity that may be observed in connection with the breathing. Observations in connection with food and sleep are also most important. The amount of fever may be roughly estimated by means of the hand. True observations in regard to this can only be made by employing the thermometer; but as this requires skill for its proper application, it had better be left in the hands of the physician. If a record such as this were kept, the medical man would be able to see at a glance the condition of his patient during the time that elapsed between his visits, and by the information thus obtained, added to the facts which he himself had observed, would be enabled to judge more definitely of the real progress of the case. The value of adopting such a plan will be more apparent when it is considered what effect the doctor's visit frequently produces. How often, for example, when his footstep is heard on the stair, does the patient become flushed and excited, and his pulse quicken, and unless the physician can remain till all excitement has passed away, how easily may he take away an erroneous impression with regard to the case! In order that the facts recorded by those who have the care of the sick be of value, the observations must be made methodically and shown to the physician at each visit. With regard to this habit of careful observation too much cannot be said in its favor, and if it should entail some extra trouble from those in attendance upon the sick, the fact of so much incorrect and misleading information being daily supplied to the physician shows the necessity there is for its adoption.

CONVALESCENCE.

The period of active disease being now at an end, the patient passes into that state which is called convalescence, during which the powers of nature are

exerted towards repairing the waste of structure that has occurred during disease. Up to this time the efforts of nature have been directed towards enabling the body to combat successfully the disease that threatened to overwhelm it, and now that this has been achieved, and the combative part is over, her energies are called into play for another purpose. The frame that has been wasted by disease requires to be built up again, the worn-out frame needs to be supplied with fresh power to fit it for its accustomed duties, and the vital energy expended during disease requires to be restored. During the continuance of active disease there must always be more or less apprehension, lest the issue should be a fatal one, but how welcome to the friends who have anxiously watched by the bed-side of the sick is it to be told by the physician that the fever is abated, and that pulse and temperature are again normal! With what joy do they listen to the welcome news, hope that had well-nigh become extinguished the while reanimating their breasts and filling their minds with bright pictures of the future; and yet what need is there for care, lest the dangerous hopes which convalescence brings with it should meet with disappointment!

During convalescence the greatest care is necessary, as relapses may occur and the disease end fatally, or it may assume a chronic form; hence the necessity there is, when active disease is over, of those who have the management of the sick attending in every particular to the rules laid down by the medical attendant, and avoiding everything that would be likely to exert a hurtful influence upon the patient's recovery. It is now that the injudiciousness of friends begins to manifest itself, and unless firmness be exercised on the part of those in attendance, the patient may suffer through their mistaken kindness. Hitherto a barrier has prohibited their entrance into the sick-room; but, this being removed, they now enter, and fresh dangers arise to the patient. In the case of children, especially, there arises the danger that sweetmeats and pastry stuffs may be thus brought within their reach, and, being eaten, a relapse may be caused. Both in hospitals and private homes this is constantly met with, and notwithstanding the vigilance which obtains in the former, patients receive from their friends, and consume stealthily, what in many instances does them a positive injury. There is at this time call for increased vigilance on the part of those who wait upon the sick, and for increased efforts to see that the patient is placed under the influence of those conditions which will operate most beneficially upon him, and be most helpful in recovery.

One of the most frequent signs of returning health is the return of the patient's appetite. While the disease was at its height he had no desire for food, and perhaps only took it with an effort; but now his appetite is returned, it seems as if his craving for food could scarcely be satisfied, and it is at this time, on the return of the patient's ability to eat, that the greatest caution requires to be exercised on the part of attendants and friends. The patient's desire for food should never be fully satisfied. If attention is not paid to this the enfeebled stomach may have too much work thrown upon it suddenly, and,

being unable to accomplish the work thus given it to do, indigestion may result, and the patient in consequence suffer a relapse. A very common error is made by supposing that when the patient has become convalescent the work of the attendants and friends is almost at an end, but how different in reality is the true condition of things. It is indeed true that the visits of the doctor are not now so frequent as they were; cases of more urgency may be demanding his attention; but on this account do not let it be supposed that the efforts of those who hitherto have had charge of the sick are to be relaxed. On the contrary, and just because the visits of the medical attendant are less frequent, more devolves upon the nurse and the friends, and whereas formerly they were able to receive daily instruction as to what they should do, they are now thrown much more upon themselves. For this reason also it becomes more necessary that careful observations should be made in regard to a case; otherwise the physician will be unable to form so correct an idea of the condition of his patient as he might. The instructions given at each visit should also be carefully attended to, and nothing be permitted to interfere with the carrying of them out.

The time which the patient must remain in bed varies in individual cases, and can only be satisfactorily determined by the medical attendant. It may be said, however, that during the febrile part of every disease the patient should be kept in bed. To keep a patient in bed too long exerts a weakening influence upon him; the bowels are apt to become sluggish, the appetite flags, and the respiration is less active than when he is up. In the case of children this can be more readily determined, and when they are observed moving about the bed instead of lying still, after all feverishness has left them, it is an indication that they are in a fit state to leave bed. When a patient gets out of bed for the first time after a severe illness, it is generally allowed for a short time only, and the effect produced upon him should be carefully watched, as it will best show whether or not he is able to leave bed with impunity. Should the patient, instead of appearing better for his first short sitting up, seem greatly fatigued, and instead of sleeping soundly appear restless and disturbed, he had better be allowed to remain in bed a few days longer, after which he should be again tried, the same precautions as formerly being taken and the effect once more closely watched. While care is taken to see that the patient does not remain up too long, care must also be taken that he is exposed to no draught. If on first leaving bed he is exposed to this influence he may suffer serious relapse, and his recovery be in consequence greatly impeded.

The clothing of the patient should also be attended to. It should be warm and comfortable. There is greater likelihood at this stage of mischief resulting from insufficient than from too much clothing; hence the necessity of seeing that the patient is well clothed. Of all the agencies that operate beneficially and serve to restore the patient to health and strength again, change of air is perhaps the most potent. The patient who has remained for weeks in very much the same state, getting neither better nor worse, will often wonderfully

improve after a few days spent in the country or at the sea-side. The inhaling of pure air and the effect upon the mind of new scenery and fresh objects of interest are marvelous. If the period of sickness has been passed in a room whose only view was the backs of houses or the fronts of those which formed the opposite side of the street, how grateful and invigorating must be the change! What an influence for good after leaving such a scene must the sight of green fields and mountains and rivers have upon the patient's mind! How many different channels are thus opened up to him into which his thoughts are involuntarily directed; and while his mind is thus busily occupied his bodily powers are rapidly restored. No less beneficial is the change to the sea-side. Here the fresh sea breeze exerts a wonderful power over the frame enfeebled by disease, and the languid bodily powers are speedily restored.

During convalescence, if the patient is at all intellectually inclined, much pleasure may be given him by reading to him, or by supplying him with literature of an interesting nature. If he is read *to* it must not be overdone. It should not be continued so as to fatigue the patient, and the manner of reading must be slow and deliberate. If he prefer reading himself he ought not to be allowed to pore incessantly over books, as harm may thus result. Very often at this time, also, the visits of friends, if unduly prolonged, prove hurtful; or if they engage the patient in too lengthy conversation may give rise to fatigue and exhaustion. These things should be always kept in mind, and the patient guarded as far as possible from their prejudicial influence. Attention to such will be of great service in facilitating the patient's recovery, and will go far to prevent those relapses which are only too frequently met with from carelessness in these respects. The amount of harm and permanent injury which often result from negligence during the period of convalescence are but little known. Many lives have indeed been sacrificed from carelessness and thoughtlessness at such times, and this fact ought to impress itself deeply on the minds of those who are in attendance upon the sick, and arouse them to a consciousness of the necessity there is during the whole period of convalescence for increased instead of diminished vigilance. A little more caution than is usually found, and the chances of relapse occurring would be greatly lessened, an otherwise precarious time rendered comparatively safe, and the patient's recovery be made more permanent and complete.

II. HAVING SPECIAL REFERENCE TO CHILDREN.

Although the foregoing remarks have been made with special reference to adults, most of the subjects treated of are equally applicable, and the carrying out of their various details equally necessary, to the proper management of children during the time of sickness, so that to treat in this chapter of what had been already dealt with in the previous one would merely be to repeat what had been there said at sufficient length. There are, however, certain peculiarities arising from the age, the growth, and the diseases to which child-

hood is specially liable that call for a few remarks in addition to those which have already been made in connection with the sick-nursing of adults. The necessity of strict attention being paid to the rules already laid down in connection with the important subject of ventilation need not be dwelt upon now. These rules must be adhered to in the case of children in all their stringency, and, if possible, more care taken to see that they are efficiently carried out, because, being unable to influence their surroundings, they are utterly at the mercy of those who have the making of them. Again, in regard to temperature, the greater susceptibility of children to the slightest variation renders it all the more necessary to attend carefully to this. Also in regard to the lighting of the apartment the same scrupulous care must be exercised. From neglect of this, light may be allowed to stream in upon the child's face, and being unable to alter its position the little sufferer has to submit to this, to say the least of it, unpleasant influence; or again a candle may be so placed that the child, turning towards the light as it invariably does, has to twist and turn about in the most pitiful manner, when a little forethought on the part of those who had the placing of it had been sufficient to obviate any such occurrence.

INCAUTIOUS USE OF MEDICINES.

During the early years of childhood the incautious use of medicines by those who are ignorant of their properties is a fertile source of danger. To some, indeed, the effect may be speedy and fatal; in others impairment of body and mind may be the result, and the child grow up weakly and delicate, and bearing the marks of this injurious practice upon it to its dying day. Too much stress cannot be laid upon the necessity there is for parents abstaining from this pernicious habit of dosing their children with medicines. Were the drugs thus freely employed harmless in their nature, no great mischief might result; but unfortunately there are charlatans in every city ready to take advantage of duplicity, and the number of those who believe in and are in consequence led astray by them is truly marvelous. The daily papers are full of their advertisements; our streets are crowded with their placards; they themselves gather together assemblies of the simple, who after hearing of the wonderful cures which have been wrought by the vaunted remedy, purchase it, and, taking it home with them, administer it to their helpless babes. Would that people were aware of the evil that is done daily by such means, and that they knew the consequences of their folly upon their little ones. Frequently by the administration of such drugs, which generally contain some preparation of opium, a dreamy somnolent state is induced, from which the child may never recover.

There is another prejudicial habit which parents frequently have of giving their children purgative medicines with a view to "cool their blood" as it is called. This is generally resorted to in spring and autumn, and is frequently made use of altogether as a precautionary measure, there being people who imagine that medicine taken in health acts as a sort of reserve fund in time of

disease. With a little extra care in dieting at such seasons of the year, and the substitution of one article of food for another, much of this unnecessary drugging might be avoided. At the beginning of every illness of childhood, if parents would have recourse to the employment of simple hygienic precautions instead of flying at once to drugs, and using them to the injury and hurt of their children, the simpler ailments would be more easily got rid of, and if anything more serious were the matter with the child, less precious time would be wasted than at present. It is really sad to think how much evil results from thus dallying with disease, how many valuable opportunities are allowed to slip, and how many fatal results are the direct consequence. The parent with her medicine chest employs first one drug, then another, being perhaps all the while perfectly ignorant of the complaint from which the child is suffering, and frequently giving it those things which instead of doing good are the means of doing positive harm. Thus days are wasted, valuable time is lost, the disease meanwhile making rapid progress, and when the child has almost succumbed to it the assistance of the physician is sought; surely conduct such as this ought not to occur.

It seems indeed extraordinary that the diseases affecting the human frame should be thus tampered with, and that any kind of hand should be thought sufficiently skilled to adjust its complex machinery when anything has gone wrong. While we would not trust the mending of our watch to a blacksmith, nor think of sending for a plumber when we had broken the leg of a chair, this same human body, with all its complexity and with all its extreme delicacy of structure, is daily submitted, in the treatment of those ills to which it is heir, to those who are altogether ignorant of its structure and unable to treat its diseases. The following case is not imaginary. A child is noticed by its parents to be restless and irritable; its sleep is disturbed, and its appetite becomes impaired. The cause of these symptoms may be variously interpreted; generally the child is supposed to be suffering from worms, wind, or, if young enough, teething is looked upon as the cause. The opinion of the neighbors is then sought, and after consultation the disease from which the child is suffering is agreed upon, and a course of treatment adopted. If the symptoms have been referred to *teething*, some well-known teething powder or soothing syrup is recommended, and the child is subjected to its influence; but as most of these powders and syrups owe their efficacy to the presence of some preparation of opium, — a drug most pernicious to children, — the harm resulting from their administration is great. Were parents only aware at what cost to their helpless infants their cries had been stopped and their restlessness put an end to, they would surely be less reckless in adopting such treatment; and when a sucking child has been known to die from the effects of a single drop of laudanum, it shows the necessity there is for the exercise of the utmost caution in the administration of opium in any form to infants and children. When *worms* are supposed to be the cause, tablets and powders of various kinds are suggested, which are likewise given unhesitatingly to the child. If

vermifuge remedies are given, whose composition is known and which are simple in their nature, no great harm may result, but the indiscriminate employment of worm cakes and tablets as sold in the shops cannot be too strongly condemned. Numerous diseases of childhood are attributed to the influence of worms; and while, undoubtedly, their presence may lead to great disturbance of the system, and be the starting-point of serious mischief, there are cases in which their presence gives rise to no serious symptoms at all. When they are present in a child the diet should be regulated so as to prevent as far as possible their occurrence, and proper means employed, under the physician's direction, for their removal. Parents are, however, too apt to attribute to the influence of worms an altogether exaggerated part in the production of the diseases of childhood, and many children are subjected to courses of vermifuge medicines when the diseases from which they are suffering are not in the least dependent upon the presence of these parasites. *Wind* also is magnified into great importance, and looked upon as the *cause* of many of the ailments of childhood, and instead of the condition which has given rise to the presence of flatulence being sought out, the easier though much less certain method of treating the wind is had recourse to. Strange indeed are the powers with which wind is vested in the popular mind: in the strangest and most unaccountable manner it shifts about from place to place, now appearing between the skin and the flesh in one place, now giving rise to pain in another, and yet in a third even causing convulsions. It ought to be distinctly understood that flatulence is an *effect*, not a *cause*, and that to treat it satisfactorily the more laborious work of discovering what that cause is, and treating it, must be had recourse to.

There is a practice widely prevalent in this country of parents going to apothecary shops and asking the apothecary to prescribe for a child he has not seen. Usually the apothecary gives only such simple remedies as are not likely to do much harm if they are the means of doing no good, but in this way much valuable time may be lost, and if the disease is serious it may have made rapid progress before the physician is called in. We would again inculcate the necessity, when a child is seen to be ailing, of the employment of ordinary hygienic precautions, and if the child is merely suffering from temporary indisposition the adoption of such measures will generally be sufficient to remove it, whereas if anything more serious should be hanging about the child which fails to be removed by these means, no time should be lost in sending for the physician. Delay in such cases may prove dangerous, and the benefit of early advice and early treatment skillfully conducted cannot be overestimated. There is one other subject in this connection about which a few words may be said, and that is the reckless employment of physicians' prescriptions. Instances such as the following are of frequent occurrence. A lady has consulted a physician, who, after careful investigation of her case, prescribes for her, but along with the medicinal treatment he lays down certain rules as to diet, exercise, baths, and other hygienic precautions which he

deems necessary to the proper management of the case, and without which the medicine would be of little avail. In all probability the patient has been neglectful of these measures, and their adoption, with the necessary giving up of a bad system, has of itself an influence upon the patient beneficial in the highest degree. On good resulting, and a cure being ultimately established, the effect is attributed entirely to the influence of the drug, the hygienic measures adopted being altogether ignored in the result that has been attained. Of course the prescription is greatly thought of, and is carefully put away. Some time after a letter is received from a friend in the country who has been suffering for some time and been feeling very unwell. A long description of her ailment is given, and the symptoms having much in common with those of her own, the two diseases are considered identical, and without a single word about diet, exercise, or anything of a hygienic nature, on the adoption of which her medical adviser was most particular, she sends the prescription to her friend. The prescription is received and made up at the apothecary's, and taken according to instruction. It may be that benefit is derived from it; but the probabilities are greatly in favor of no good resulting, and after valuable time has been thus wasted, and disease tampered with, the physician is called in and shown the prescription, which he pronounces as unsuitable in the present case. Such a practice as this, leading to waste of time, with its consequent risk of life, ought surely to cease. The number of failures in such cases is never known, but should the remedy succeed, its wonderful virtues are extolled, and its powers greatly magnified. Now, should the drugs so employed be comparatively safe, no great harm may result; but as frequently physicians' prescriptions contain drugs of a poisonous nature, which require to be given cautiously, and their effect upon the constitution carefully watched, the result might at any time be most serious. There is another practice which is prejudicial in its effects, but one which widely obtains, especially among the upper classes of society, namely, that of giving medicines to the poor. Fortunately homœopathic medicines are generally made use of for this purpose, which have always the good quality of not in themselves being able to do much harm, should no good arise from their employment, but the practice is one that is pernicious, and ought to be condemned. If instead of giving the poor drugs they would teach them the value of pure air, proper dieting, exercise, cleanliness, etc., they would be bestowing a much greater blessing upon them.

SIGNS OF DISEASE IN CHILDREN.

To be able to distinguish disease in a child from some mere transitory ailment forms a most important part of the work of those who have the care and rearing of children entrusted to them. To send for the physician when there is nothing the matter with the child, and to refrain from so doing when the child is seriously ill, are mistakes which are at present of daily occurrence. Better far, however, that the former should take place, than that a grave disease should be neglected and the patient suffer in consequence. There are, fortu-

nately, marks by which the observant mind may be able in most cases to distinguish between the one and the other, but when there is any doubt existing in the mind we would urge the necessity of calling in the aid of the physician. By so doing all unnecessary delay is avoided, and if the disease is serious it will be all the better for the patient that it has been taken in time. When any serious disease is impending in a child he is generally noticed to be out of sorts for some time; he is observed to be restless and irritable, his sleep becomes disturbed, he may wake up with a scream; occasional muscular twitchings may also be observed. The child becomes dull and listless; he has no inclination to join with his brothers and sisters in their sports; he will remain motionless for a long time, only following them in their amusements with his eyes; his features are those of an aged person. The appetite also becomes capricious, or may be altogether lost. When these symptoms are observed coming gradually upon a child no time should be lost in seeking advice, as in all probability something of a serious nature is impending. Besides the foregoing symptoms there are others which will be noticed more in detail hereafter, the presence of which give valuable information, not only as to the fact of impending serious disease, but also with regard to the part of the body affected. Now the importance of information of this kind in the case of children who are able to express their feelings to those around them only very imperfectly, if at all, must be apparent to every one. The expression of countenance, the voice, the movements, are all carefully studied by the physician, and employed by him in diagnosing the diseases of infancy and childhood, and to the unskilled a knowledge of some of these under the modifying influence of disease may prove useful. We shall consider those signs of disease which may be derived from —

The condition of the body. If a child who has been plump and well begins to lose flesh, and is noticed day by day to become more wasted, in all probability there is something serious threatening the child. The production of emaciation is associated in the popular mind with various affections; thus worms, teething, diarrhœa, and growth are all supposed to give rise to emaciation. With regard to the first, although undoubtedly a cause of emaciation sometimes when present in large numbers, they certainly do not give rise to it with anything like the frequency with which they are credited. Should worms, however, be observed in the motions, means should be employed to get rid of them as soon as possible. Another frequently supposed cause of emaciation in children is dentition, but this can only be attributed as a cause when its existence is evident, and when, instead of going on naturally, it is accomplished irregularly, and in a tumultuous manner. Brain diseases, as is well known to the physician, generally manifest themselves by emaciation; and unless this fact is borne in mind, the coming on of a serious disease may be overlooked, and much valuable time be lost in consequence. Another cause of emaciation is jealousy on the part of a child. Anything that might lead to this developing itself in one member of a family towards another should be carefully guarded against by those who are entrusted with their rearing.

Altered demeanor. When a child who was bright and happy is observed to become listless and morose, careless in regard to everything that formerly gave it happiness, unwilling to join its brothers and sisters in their play, and sitting silently watching them in a half-interested sort of way, depend upon it there is something seriously wrong. A child when in health is bright and active, seldom at rest for any length of time, unless when asleep, and when this natural activity, which is a sure sign of health, ceases the cause should be at once inquired into, and should the parent be unable to give herself a satisfactory explanation, no time should be wasted in sending for advice. It has been remarked that a child indisposed is a grumbling child; that one suffering from disease is dejected. There is much truth in this, and indeed it has deep root in the popular mind; for it is always looked upon as a favorable sign when a child that has been passing through a serious illness begins to grumble and be dissatisfied with his surroundings. The child that is really ill is dull and morose; he is seldom heard grumbling about and raging at everything; he takes little notice of what is going on round about him, and has quite an aged and almost ludicrously serious expression of countenance. Who is there that does not rejoice in the boisterous mirth of children, and bemoan its absence when it is not there? Where health is, there is activity — ceaseless, restless motion; when disease is impending, activity ceases, and languor and depression come in its stead. It is well that parents should be familiar with these manifestations of disease, and with some of those more apparent signs which indicate departure from a state of health. Much time may thus be saved that would otherwise be frittered away; and disease, by being combated early, would be much more easily dealt with.

The cry. From the cry of a child much valuable information may be derived. By observation both parent and physician are able at once to perceive the difference between the cry of hunger and that of pain. The cry of a child in pain is peculiarly sharp and sudden, while that of a hungry child is generally preceded by a series of grunts, and is accompanied by a turning of the head from side to side, and by certain movements of the mouth, as if searching for the breast.

Pain. When a child is suffering from pain in any part of the body, the pain is accompanied by certain external manifestations, which not only render its existence apparent, but which point to the locality from which it arises; thus pain in the abdomen causes a child alternately to draw up its legs and straighten them again, the fists remaining meanwhile clinched. The features become more or less contracted, and the child cries while the pain lasts; so that if the pain is spasmodic in its nature there will be periods of crying followed by intervals of complete rest. When the child is suffering from inflammation of the lungs it cries at the time of coughing and for some little time after. When the child is suffering from pleurisy every effort at coughing gives rise to pain. When a child is suffering from brain disease the cry is very significant — it takes the character of a sudden shriek. In general

uneasiness the cry is of an irritable nature, and ceases when soothing treatment has been adopted.

Appearance of face. The appearance of the face is often expressive of the diseases of childhood, and different parts of the face are affected according to the seat of the disease. Thus if the brain is the seat of disease, the forehead and eyes are noticed to be principally affected; the former is contracted, the eyebrows are knit, and light cannot be borne by the latter. In diseases affecting the chest, the parts of the face chiefly altered are the nose and cheeks. The nostrils are seen to dilate with each inspiration, and the cheeks are flushed. When the stomach and bowels are affected there is a peculiar pallor and contraction about the mouth.

Position. The attitudes assumed by the child should be carefully observed. Does it lie on one side in preference to the other, is the hand frequently uplifted towards the head, does it burrow in the pillow, etc. The ascertaining of these various points should be carefully attended to, as they are of much service in throwing light upon the case. There are symptoms which manifest themselves in children from time to time, the signification of which may be very grave and indicative of serious disease, or which may be trivial and passing in their nature, and of no importance. Thus a child may suddenly become feverish, the temperature may be raised, the pulse quickened, the skin become hot and burning, and the face flushed, and yet, after a lapse of a few hours, the child may be perfectly well. Some children are much more liable to such attacks than others, and they frequently are the cause of much unnecessary alarm. If the child has been in its usual health up to this time, if it has not been restless, irritable, listless, or morose, if its appetite has remained good and its sleep been undisturbed, the fever will generally pass off in a few hours. If, however, it should persist, treatment had better be adopted without further delay, as fever of a serious nature may be impending. Many children suffer from this kind of feverishness from fright, from errors in diet, and from other like causes. In all cases in which the feverishness is of longer duration than a few hours, medical assistance should be sought, as one of the eruptive or continued fevers may be impending.

Should there be along with the feverishness the symptoms of an ordinary cold in the head, such as running at the nose and eyes, sneezing, dry hacking cough, hoarseness, great heat of skin, in all probability an attack of *measles* is impending. If there is chilliness and lassitude with pain in the head and soreness of the throat *preceding* the fever, and a pulse that is very frequent, there is cause to dread the approach of *scarlet fever*. If there is shivering, high fever, headache, vomiting, and especially severe muscular pains referred to the back, and if there is the absence of throat and head symptoms characteristic of scarlet fever and measles respectively, there is strong reason to suspect *small-pox*. Additional assistance may be obtained in forming a correct opinion with regard to any individual case by a knowledge of the existence of small-pox in the neighborhood. When there is little or no constitutional disturb-



FIG. CLIX.



FIG. CLX.



FIG. CLXIII.

FIG. CLXIV.



FIG. CLXV.



FIG. CLXII.



FIG. CLXVI.

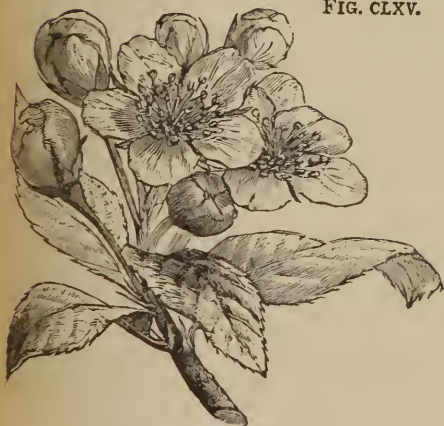


FIG. CLXI.

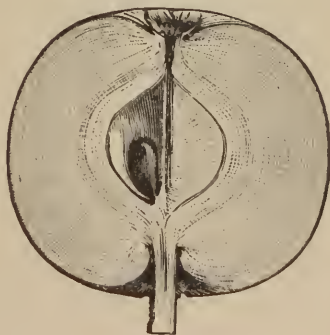


FIG. CLXVII.

ance, and a rash beginning on the shoulders and back, and consisting of rose-colored pimples which become converted into transparent vesicles, the disease is *chicken-pox*. It is well, whenever any one of these diseases is suspected, to call in the aid of the physician, because, although the attack may be mild, the after-consequences are frequently serious, and if neglected may lead to permanent mischief or to a fatal result. Thus, after measles, inflammation of the lungs, bronchitis, or croup may supervene, unless sufficient care has been exercised, after the departure of the fever, to guard against cold. Also after scarlet fever kidney affections are apt to arise unless care is taken to prevent exposure. The fact of such complications being liable to occur in the mildest cases should prevent them being treated lightly, and in regard to these, as well as the graver forms, the utmost caution is necessary till all risk is over. There are other fevers, called continued fevers, such as *typhoid*, which are ushered in by long-continued disorders of the digestive and nervous systems which cannot fail to attract attention; and when observed early assistance should be obtained, as long and careful management is necessary in such cases.

Cough in children may be a symptom of serious or trivial import, according to the cause from which it has arisen; thus it may proceed from worms, dentition, bronchitis, pneumonia, or may arise in connection with ordinary catarrh; but whatever the cause, it ought not to be looked on slightly, nor to be allowed to go on unchecked.

Whooping-cough. This affection of the nervous system is regarded popularly with very little gravity, but the number of deaths annually recorded as caused by this disease shows it to be much more fatal than is generally believed, and to be a disease requiring careful medical treatment. Moreover, there are many grave complications that may arise in connection with it, such as bronchitis, inflammation of the lungs, convulsions, and disorders of the bowels; and so, although the disease, if mild, may run a favorable course, scarcely requiring any medical treatment whatever, still the fact that these complications may at any time arise, unless sufficient care be taken, should make patients careful not to treat this disease slightly. Again, there is a liability, if the disease has been allowed to run its course, of a habit of coughing being established, which may be got rid of only with great difficulty. A case is recorded by Dr. Anthony Thompson in which a child who had suffered from whooping-cough retained the cough for a long time after, and was ultimately cured by threatening to put on his chest a blister one foot square unless the cough ceased. The blister was made, and, being placed where the child could see it, had the desired effect of putting an end to the cough.

Croup. This disease, which is most frequently met with in changeable climates like our own, and which is most prevalent during the spring and winter months, is one the mention of which sends a thrill through every parent's heart. The peculiar brassy cough usually heard for the first time in the stillness of the night naturally causes great alarm, but as this cough may be due to *false croup*, an affection which has nothing of the deadliness about it so

characteristic of the other, a few words will be added in regard to both, which may enable the parent to distinguish between the two, and so relieve the mind of much anxiety. *True* croup is generally ushered in by fever, irritable temper, and those symptoms which are characteristic of an ordinary cold, such as hoarseness, suffusion of the eyes, and running at the nose. *False* croup, on the other hand, usually occurs without any warning, and when the child appears in the enjoyment of excellent health. The child is frequently seized during the night, and the attack may be so slight that after two or three crowing inspirations it may fall asleep; or instead of appearing thus mildly it may be more severe, and the child may then struggle for breath and seem almost suffocated when, the spasm ceasing, air is again drawn into the lungs with a crowing inspiration, and the paroxysm is over. Whenever there is any doubt in a parent's mind as to the nature of the cough from which the child is suffering, it is always well to send for medical assistance; if it be nothing serious, anxiety is relieved, and if serious all reflection will be obviated by so doing.

There are several other affections, such as *vomiting* and *diarrhœa*, which may be significant only of disorders of the digestive system, or which may be more serious in their nature. Thus vomiting is frequent at the commencement of many diseases, and unless there has been anything at fault in the way of errors in diet to account for it, it should not be treated lightly. Generally a parent will be able to distinguish between the simple and that which is of more serious import. Should the vomiting, however caused, be persistent, it must on no account be allowed to go on unchecked. *Diarrhœa*, especially in children who are teething, is frequently neglected till very considerable emaciation has occurred. This cannot be too strongly condemned, as the mortality from this cause in children is very great. If the *diarrhœa* does not yield in a day or two to careful dieting, no further delay should occur in sending for medical assistance. Should the case then be judged one merely of indisposition, the means to be adopted are rest, regulation of temperature, and careful dieting.

Many of the ailments of childhood would be easily got rid of by the employment of such means; and if they persisted, and skilled advice was required, the physician would find that the course that had been adopted had already prepared the way for such medicinal treatment as he might think necessary. In his book, called *The Mother's Work with Sick Children*, Professor Fousagrives urges the necessity of every mother keeping a sort of sanitary record-book for each of her children, in which she might enter, in a methodical manner, a few notes from time to time, having reference to the natural processes of growth and dentition, how they have been accomplished, and the diseases which each of them has passed through. He shows the value of this in after-life to physician and patient alike, and to the good that would be likely to result from it. Of course were such a plan adopted by any parent it would require to be systematically gone about and regularly attended to, to be of any practical value when the child had attained to maturer years. This habit of

carefully recording a few facts from time to time would also lead to habits of closer observation on the part of the mother; and as the time that would be occupied in so doing would be infinitesimal when extended over a number of years, the want of this cannot be urged as an excuse. The plan which he recommends is simple and natural, and for the sake of those who may wish to adopt it a translation is here appended:—

- (1.) Date of birth.
- (2.) The mode of lactation and the particular circumstances which influenced it.
- (3.) The diseases of lactation, with their dates, their duration, some indications of their severity, and the measures successfully employed against them.
- (4.) The first dentition. The time of appearance of incisors, of the eye teeth, of the first large teeth; the various accidents of dentition (convulsions, diarrhœa, different ophthalmic affections); the date of the appearance of the twentieth tooth.
- (5.) The date of weaning; the ease with which it was accomplished, or the accidents with which it was complicated (diarrhœa, loss of flesh, marasmus).
- (6.) Walking. At what age did it become possible? Was it advanced, retarded, or interrupted?
- (7.) Vaccination. At what age, and under what circumstances? Were the pocks regular in their progress?
- (8.) The intermediary dentition, or eruption of the first four molars. The concomitant incidents.
- (9.) The second (or seventh year) dentition. The peculiarities which it presented.
- (10.) The eruptive fevers (measles, scarlet fever, chicken-pox, etc.).
- (11.) Growth. Measure every three months, and note the manner in which it is done. Precocious, tardy, or irregular growth. Accidents connected with growth.
- (12.) Accidental diseases. ordinary attacks of indisposition, etc., etc.

A plan such as the foregoing, if carefully and regularly executed, could not fail to be of use in the treatment of the diseases of adults, and the light thus thrown upon the previous history of the individual would be of the most valuable kind. Of course, in any such system of note-taking, only facts should be recorded, and these expressed as briefly as is consistent with thoroughness in their execution. A mother's work in sick-nursing may extend to observations in regard to pulse, respiration, cough, etc., and many of the facts which she is able to supply may greatly assist in supplementing the work of the physician. The respirations should be counted either by the hand being placed upon the chest, or by means of the ear, and any peculiarity noticed about the breathing should be recorded. Thus it should be noted whether the breathing is harsh or soft, and whether or not there are any accompaniments, such as wheezing, etc. The number of pulse beats may be counted by placing the fore and

middle fingers upon the artery at the wrist on the thumb side, or by counting the pulsations in the artery of the temple or neck. Any irregularity in connection with the pulse should also be noted. In regard to whooping-cough, an account should be kept of the number of kinks which the child has in the day.

The remarks which have already been made in the section having special reference to adults with regard to ventilation, warming, cleanliness, etc., are applicable here in all their force. The child's sick-room, as much as that of the adult, needs to be thoroughly ventilated; the temperature requires to be kept of great uniformity, and only the most perfect order and cleanliness should obtain. Any deviation from those ordinary hygienic rules, so essential to the successful treatment of disease in the adult, cannot fail of being hurtful in the case of children. Indeed, in their case our precautionary measures should be increased, and the carrying out of them insisted upon with greater vigor. This is all the more necessary from the fact that they are so frequently ignored, and that the child's sick-room presents anything but the most favorable place for the successful combating of disease. The best means for securing the most perfect hygienic conditions in the sick-room, and so putting the patient under the influence of those circumstances most calculated to facilitate recovery, are those which admit of two rooms being used. These chambers should communicate with one another, and the twenty-four hours be divided between them, the day being passed in the one and the night in the other. In the case of adults some difficulty might be incurred in removing the patient from one bed to the other, but in the case of children no such difficulty can arise, for, with a blanket wrapped round it, the child can be carried in any one's arms with the utmost ease and without any risk of exposure from the room in which the day has been spent to the one in which the night is to be passed. A plan such as this admits of the most perfect ventilation being carried out in both apartments, and the change is one which is most grateful to the child. The temperature of the night-room must be carefully regulated, being always raised to the same degree as that of the day-room, before removal takes place. In this way all chance of the patient suffering chill is obviated. The fear of air, especially in diseases affecting the lungs, is frequently so great that children are allowed to inhale the same air over and over again rather than allow a supply of fresh air to come in at the window. This dread of harm resulting from the admission of pure air into the sick-room is, it need hardly be said, altogether unfounded, provided it be properly attended to. Air must not be admitted into the sick-room so as to cause currents or give rise to draughts, and when this condition is complied with, and the temperature of the room properly regulated by means of the fire, and kept as uniform as possible, no harm can attach to the admission of air by the window. On the contrary, to the patient who is suffering from disease, no matter of what nature it is, a good supply of fresh air is always beneficial, and is a powerful aid towards recovery.

Frequently, when a sick-chamber is improperly ventilated, and the sense of smell begins to be offended by the impurities that load the atmosphere, recourse is had to the employment of various disinfectants, by the diligent use of which the air of the sick-room is supposed to undergo sufficient purification to render it fit for breathing. No greater mistake than this could well be made, and the feeling of security to which a belief like this gives rise is one which cannot fail to operate injuriously upon a patient. Let it not be imagined that any amount of disinfection, however perfect in itself, can purify the air and render it fit for the purpose of respiration. It may, indeed, so alter it that the sense of smell shall not be offended, but the mischief is still there, the air is yet impure. The organic impurities with which the atmosphere is laden may be rendered inoffensive, but the supply of oxygen is not in this way increased, and without this life-sustaining ingredient being present in due proportion no human being can long survive. When it is deficient, plants and animals alike suffer, and no amount of destruction of organic impurity can replace its want. Disinfection in its own place is very well, and should undoubtedly play a part in the hygienic management of the sick-room; but the part it has to play, important as it is, cannot supplant the necessity that is constantly arising for an efficient supply of pure air. In speaking of disinfectants, we shall notice here only a few of the more important, and those which are in most frequent demand, such as *chloride of lime*, *Condy's fluid*, and *carbolic acid*. Chloride of lime, by virtue of the chlorine which it contains, is at once one of the most powerful and one of the most frequently employed of disinfectants. The chlorine which is liberated from it on exposure to the atmosphere acts upon any infectious or deleterious matter that may be in an apartment, causing its destruction. The manner of its action is as follows: The gaseous compounds which are given off from putrefying matter have their hydrogen abstracted by the chlorine, and in so doing destruction of the organic substance results. The best way to use chloride of lime is to place a layer in a plate, and expose it to the influence of the atmosphere. The carbonic acid of the air will liberate the chlorine sufficiently quickly to keep down infection; but should it be desired to cause a more rapid liberation of chlorine, a little vinegar sprinkled over the chloride of lime will suffice. Condy's fluid exerts a purifying influence upon the air, and lessens the smell of ill-ventilated rooms; and, being free from smell itself, there is not the same objection to its employment that there is in regard to chloride of lime. Carbolic acid is an exceedingly good disinfectant, concealing all odors that may be about an apartment; and a solution either of this or of Condy's fluid should always be kept in the sick-room, and used for disinfecting discharges, etc. Some of the solution should also be kept in the chamber utensils, and these, on being used, should be carefully disinfected before being again brought into the sick-room. Many other disinfectants might be noticed, such as animal and vegetable charcoal, chloride of zinc, sesquichloride of iron; but those already mentioned, being more familiarly known, may serve to show the purposes for which this class of substances is employed.

We must, however, again repeat that the most perfect system of disinfection can never replace the necessity for a free supply of oxygen in the sick-room; and this can only be obtained by attending to the thorough ventilation of the apartment. In those houses where uncleanness prevails, and in which the laws of sanitation are either altogether unknown or their teaching disregarded, another class of enemies is to be found destroying the comfort and adding to the misery of many a little sufferer, namely, the class called parasites. Only the maintenance of scrupulous *personal* cleanliness can combat successfully the inroads of these creatures; but where that is found their appearance will be prevented, or, if they are already present, their disappearance will be more certainly guaranteed than by the employment of the most perfect insecticides. A few words are necessary here by way of supplementing what has been already said on the subject of *light*. In the case of children it is necessary that the shades employed for the purpose of darkening the room should be free from all figures, as these may give rise to hallucinations and cause the child much unnecessary terror. A green shade will prove a grateful one, and, if devoid of figures, will answer perhaps better than any other. Care must be taken, in the placing of a lamp or light of any kind, to choose a situation in the room such that if any shadows are caused they shall be so obscured as to exert no prejudicial influence upon the child's mind. Unless this is attended to, the child may be greatly terrified. Especially is this the case when the shadows are caused by those who are in the room, and are in consequence always in a state of change.

The remarks already made in connection with the subject of *cleanliness* are applicable here in all their force. Popular prejudice, which is strongly in favor of abolishing all, or almost all, the ablutions of health in the time of disease, must be combated, and the fact of the necessity of employing soap and water during the continuance of disease, at any rate as freely as in a state of health, must never be lost sight of. Where the ordinary rules of cleanliness are ignored in the time of health, they are generally found to be so also in the time of disease, and thus an item of the utmost importance to the speedy and successful treatment of any case is found to be altogether wanting. With many the employment of a warm bath in disease is looked upon as a very serious matter indeed, and by some the mention of it is associated with the speedy decease of the child. In pulmonary diseases especially there is a great dread of the employment of a warm bath, lest the patient should be the worse for it; but, if proper care be taken, there need be no ground for any apprehension. In the diseases of childhood warm baths are invaluable, and their employment is frequently followed by the most salutary results. In a child that is feverish and restless, marked diminution of the febrile symptoms results, and the little sufferer who had tossed about unable to obtain rest, on coming out of the bath falls into a gentle sleep, and awakes with marked diminution of all his symptoms, and often is perfectly well.

III. BATHS.

Among the poor chiefly, and to a less extent among other classes, the employment of baths as a means of preserving health and warding off disease has been hitherto greatly neglected. While their value in regard to both is undoubted, there exists a strange reluctance to employ them for either. In people, also, who have suffered from bronchitis and other chest affections, a means of security against cold, and consequently against future attacks of their malady, will be found in the daily employment of a cold or tepid sponge bath. It exerts a most beneficial influence upon the body; it acts as a general tonic to those of delicate constitution; the functions of the skin are stimulated; nervous energy is rendered more vigorous, and the frequently heightened functional activity of the nervous system is diminished; the balance of the circulation throughout the body is better maintained, owing to the free and unembarrassed action of the skin, and the appetite and digestion are likewise improved. Many who were formerly afraid to go out-of-doors if the day seemed cold and stormy, or if it happened to be damp and wet, are enabled, on making use of a morning bath, to do so with freedom and impunity. The general tone of their system is raised, and when the wind blows upon them they do not feel chilled now, as they did formerly, but are able to resist the action of the cold in a way they could not do before. This prophylactic influence of baths cannot be overestimated, and the effect which they exert both physically and morally is very great; for besides influencing the body for good, they exert a powerful influence upon the mind as well, and in the case of children and young people especially this mental effect is of very great importance. As there are many kinds of baths used medicinally, we shall only notice those which are most important and most frequently employed.

Sponge bath. In diseases accompanied by fever, in which the skin remains hot and dry to the feel, sponging is made use of; and as it is sometimes entrusted to those in charge of the sick for its performance, a few words may be added as to the best method of doing it. The manner in which it is accomplished is as follows: Remove the patient from bed, and, having undressed him, pass several large sponges rapidly over the body, until the whole of it has been sponged, after which the patient is to be dried and placed in bed. The object for which this bath is employed is to reduce the heat of the surface by means of evaporation, to cause the skin to act well and render perspiration more perfect, to reduce the irritability of the nervous system, and promote sleep. This sponging must not be undertaken unless by the advice of the medical attendant. Sponging of the chest and trunk is most valuable in those who have a tendency to asthma or other chest affections, in infants during dentition, and in those who are rather delicate. It may be performed while the patient is in bed, and brisk friction should be afterwards employed so as to cause a glow upon the surface. When salt and water or vinegar and water are used instead, the friction need not be had recourse to, as we wish merely to remove the water, which can be

accomplished by soaking it up with a soft towel. The proportion of either salt or vinegar to be employed should be about four tablespoonfuls to every pint of water. These spongings should be used just before the patient leaves bed in the morning, and may be employed in winter as well as in summer. With open-air exercise and proper attention to diet, this proves a valuable remedy.

Cold affusion. This has been employed to reduce the temperature in cases of typhus fever, and for this purpose it is a powerful agent. It must, however, on no account be made use of without the sanction of the medical attendant. In its action it is more sudden and more decisive than sponging or the application of lotions. The manner in which it is accomplished is as follows: The patient, having been stripped, is placed naked on a stool in an empty bath or tub, and three or four buckets of cold water, at a temperature of about 40° Fahr. are then to be poured over his head and chest from a height of two feet or more, The greater the height from which the water is poured, the more powerful is its action. The patient, having been dried, is again placed in bed. Cold affusion is made use of when the temperature of the body remains permanently above the normal. In its action as a reducer of temperature it is more sudden and more certain than sponging, but requires to be used more cautiously. It is also used where there is great stupor. Its employment is contra indicated, although the temperature be high, in those cases in which the patient feels chilly or in which the skin is covered with perspiration. Also, if the patient be a woman, and the monthly discharge present, it must not be employed. Being a powerful remedy, cold affusion cannot be repeated more frequently than once in twenty-four hours. The best time for using it is at night.

Shower bath. This bath partakes of the nature of cold affusion, only it is not so severe. It may be employed either cold or tepid, the former acting more powerfully and having a greater stimulating effect than the latter, but for those who are of a rather delicate habit of body the tepid shower-bath will answer best. The best time for taking this kind of bath is immediately on getting out of bed in the morning. Should the patient, however, not be able to stand the shock then, it should be postponed till an hour after breakfast, when the body will be better able to bear the shock and produce that state of reaction on which the utility of this kind of bath depends. Reaction after the employment of the shower bath is greatly accelerated by friction with horse-hair or coarse flannel gloves previous to taking the bath. The friction should be kept up till the body feels comfortably warm. We shall now notice those baths which are employed when it is wished to act upon special parts of the body, and which have received the name of *partial* baths. They are the *hip bath*, the *foot bath*, and the *hot and cold douche*.

Hip bath. When it is wished to act upon those organs which are contained in the pelvis, the hip-bath is made use of. In order that the patient may be able to sit in the bath with comfort it should be provided with a back. These baths are generally used hot or cold, according to the effect that is wished to be produced, and the quantity of water employed should fill little more than

one-third of the bath, as it might otherwise overflow on the patient sitting down. When this bath is made use of for the purpose of relieving pain, the temperature of the water should not exceed 90° Fahr., and the patient may remain in it for half an hour, but when used to increase the activity of the womb when the monthly discharge is defective, it should be employed as hot as the patient can bear it, but the time during which the patient should be in the bath ought not to exceed ten minutes or a quarter of an hour. The best time to employ this bath is in the evening just before the patient retires to rest.

Foot bath. When the face is full and flushed and the head feels congested, and apoplexy is threatened, or where apoplexy has already occurred and a derivative action is wished to be brought about, the foot-bath is generally had recourse to. It acts by causing an increased flow of blood to a part remote from the seat of injury or from the part where injury is dreaded. In order that this derivative action may be efficient, the water should be as hot as can be borne by the patient, or at any rate sufficiently so to redden the skin. The quantity of water employed should be sufficient to come up to the patient's knees when the feet are in the bath. A zinc pail answers very well for the purpose. Frequently mustard is added to the water to increase its derivative effects. Three or four tablespoonfuls of mustard are sufficient for each bath. The feet must be thoroughly dried on coming out of the bath and a warm pair of stockings immediately put on, and after the patient has been placed in bed hot bottles should be applied to the feet. This bath is also sometimes made use of in cases of difficulty of breathing. In order to promote perspiration a blanket should be placed over the patient's legs, encircling the bath as well.

Hot douche bath. The object of this bath is to combine heat and percussion, and this may be accomplished by pouring the water through a narrow tube so as to cause it to strike forcibly upon the part, at the same time keeping up beating by means of some soft material. The douching may go on for about half an hour at a time, after which the patient should be put to bed and perspiration promoted. This bath is very useful in chronic rheumatism when the joints have become enlarged and painful.

Cold douche. In some cases of fever, and in certain brain affections, this form of bath is made use of. No percussion need be employed in this instance. Frequently the medical attendant orders a bath, merely mentioning the name, and without giving any instruction as to the temperature. Thus he may order a cold bath, a tepid, a warm, or a hot bath, without giving any further injunctions, and in order that the meaning attached to each of these words may be known the following table is introduced, giving the degree of heat which is represented by the terms thus employed:—

Bath.		Bath.
Cold	33° to 65° Fahr.	Tepid 85° to 94° Fahr.
Cool	65° to 75° “	Warm 94° to 98° “
Temperate	75° to 85° “	Hot 98° to 112° “

Vapor-baths are also employed:—

Tepid bath 90° to 100° . Warm bath 100° to 115° . Hot bath 115° to 140° .

We shall now notice a few of these baths in detail.

The *cold bath*. This bath is employed to increase the vigor of the constitution, and is used with a view to causing reaction. The best time to take the cold bath is in the morning, but as many invalids are unable to produce the necessary amount of reaction at this time it had better be deferred till after breakfast, when the body is in a condition more fitted to stand the shock. The patient ought not to remain in the bath longer than five minutes, as reaction may be prevented and danger result in consequence. The *temperate bath* causes less shock than the cold, and consequently is followed by less reaction. It is better suited for invalids and children than the cold. *Tepid* and *warm baths* are used in disease to promote perspiration and increase the action of the skin when the latter is hot and dry. It is necessary when these baths are employed to maintain the temperature of the water uniform throughout, and in order to insure this being done it should be tested from time to time by the thermometer, and hot water added when necessary. The period of immersion varies from a quarter to half an hour. These baths are of great service in the diseases of children. If the child is too feeble to sit erect, a sheet may be spread from one side of the bath to the other, and the child lowered to the necessary depth. The *hot bath*. This bath should not be employed recklessly, as harm may result from its use. Its action is that of a powerful stimulant, increasing the force and rapidity of the circulation and causing copious perspiration. It should not be used in cases of heart disease or when there is any tendency to fainting. It is useful in cases of kidney disease and diseases of the liver. The period of immersion had better not exceed a quarter of an hour, lest exhaustion should result. The *vapor bath* is very useful in promoting perspiration, and is employed as follows: The patient being seated on a chair, a bucket or jar filled with boiling water is placed at his side, and the whole enveloped in a blanket. Friction may be employed if necessary while the patient is in the bath.

There are several other baths which are not so frequently employed as those already mentioned, but which are nevertheless sufficiently well established in domestic medicine to require notice here. They are the *bran bath*, the *starch bath*, and the *gelatine bath*. The *bran bath* is prepared by boiling a pound of bran for a quarter of an hour, straining it, and adding it to the bath. The *starch bath* is made by mixing half a pound of starch or potato-mash in two or three quarts of water; while the *gelatine bath* is prepared by dissolving a quarter or half a pound of gelatine in a quart of water. These baths are emollient or soothing in their action. There are other baths, such as those made with aromatics, which are occasionally employed, but which require no notice here.

IV. APPLICATIONS.

Fomentations. Sometimes these are medicated and rendered more soothing by the addition of opiates, as in the well-known decoction of chamomile flowers

and poppy heads, but the principal object for which they are employed is to convey warmth to a part. The best application of this kind is made by wringing flannel — by means of two sticks turned in opposite directions — out of boiling water, and then, shaking it up, apply it lightly over the part. In this way the heat may be retained for a considerable time. In order to do this thoroughly two pieces of flannel should be made use of, each of the pieces being about three yards long, and having the ends sewn together so as to admit of the boiling water being wrung *out* of them. One of these should always be getting ready while the other is being applied. The coarser the flannel the more efficiently does it act; owing to its diminished power of conducting heat, warmth is longer retained.

Poultices. There are few applications more constantly in demand in sickness than poultices; and yet few people make them well. Poultices when made well should be sufficiently thick to retain their humidity, but not too thick, as they may then press injuriously upon the part to which they are applied. They should be of uniform consistence throughout, and ought to be applied at a proper temperature. This last can generally be sufficiently accurately ascertained by applying the poultice to the back of the hand or to the face before putting it to the part. That which is of most frequent use is a poultice made of linseed meal. The meal should be got from those who can guarantee its being well prepared, as much that is sold in the shops is objectionable from this quality being wanting; and unless it is good, it may occasion considerable irritation of the skin, giving rise to redness and eruptions. Linseed meal derives its emollient properties from two principles which it contains, the one an oil, and the other a mucilaginous substance. By the presence of the latter the water is retained in the poultice; while by the presence of the former the entrance of air is prevented, and heat retained. Besides this, the oil exercises a soothing influence upon the part to which it is applied. It is very common in making a linseed-meal poultice to pour boiling water on the meal, and stir it up till it is of the proper consistence; but poultices so made are seldom homogeneous, and in consequence do not retain either heat or moisture well. The poultice, to be properly made, should be boiled till it is of the consistence of a thick pap, when it will be found to retain heat and moisture longer, and answer the purposes for which it was intended better, than if this precaution is neglected. Instead of using water alone, milk and water may be employed, or decoctions of mallows, flax-seed, etc., by which the emollient properties of the linseed meal are increased. The emollient action of the poultice may be further increased by smearing the surface with olive oil or lard, which substances have the additional advantage of allowing the removal of the poultice with the greatest facility. Many people are in the habit of interposing a piece of cloth between the poultice and the part to which it is applied. As this is unnecessary, it had better not be done; or if anything of the kind is made use of, let it be of the lightest possible material, such as a piece of gauze. In order to prevent evaporation and retain heat longer, a piece

of oiled silk may be placed external to the poultice. Care should be taken in placing the poultice to see that there is no chance of its slipping and the surface being left bare. The means to be adopted for this purpose must of necessity vary according to the part of the body to which it is wished to apply the poultice. Besides poultices made from linseed meal, there are others in frequent use, such as those made from bread and water, oatmeal, arrowroot, bran; and others, which are much less often employed, made from carrots, potatoes, onions, sweet apples, etc. In addition to these there are poultices more strictly medicated, such as those made of foxglove or hemlock. As these last may prove dangerous if carelessly employed, they ought only to be made use of when ordered by the medical attendant.

Sinapisms. These being of frequent use in domestic medicine, a few words in regard to them are necessary here. As mustard is frequently adulterated, and its action in consequence impeded, we should endeavor to obtain only that whose quality is undoubted; and to attain this object, it had better be procured from the apothecary. The goodness of the mustard may be judged of roughly, by placing a little upon the tongue, and perceiving the nip imparted to it. The ordinary mustard poultice is made by sprinkling the surface of a linseed-meal or other poultice with mustard, and covering the surface with muslin to retain the mustard in place. Should a poultice of mustard alone be prepared it ought to be made with *tepid* water, as this develops the active principles of the mustard best. It should then be spread upon a piece of rag and applied to the part. The length of time which a sinapism should be kept on varies, some skins being much more sensitive to its action than others. In the case of children and those adults who are delicate and sensitive, a period of ten minutes will generally suffice for its application; in others it may be kept on for a quarter or half an hour. In those who are insensible, care must be taken not to allow the sinapism to remain on longer than this, as ulceration or gangrene may result. Recently, instead of the ordinary sinapisms, mustard leaves have been used, and have been found very effectual in their application. They are exceedingly convenient, and can be cut to any size or shape that may be required.

Blisters. No blister should be applied unless ordered by the physician. By the careless application of blisters, large and disfiguring scars may be left, and much harm result. There is also danger that the cantharides of which they are composed may be absorbed and give rise to strangury. With a view to obviate this, blotting paper soaked in oil has been interposed between the blister and the skin. By dissolving the active principle of the cantharides more quickly its action is rendered more prompt, and in this way it was thought that the occurrence of strangury would be prevented. The best application, however, for this purpose is to sprinkle the surface of the blister with camphor. A solution of camphor in ether may be made by pouring ether over a piece of camphor till the camphor is dissolved. Some of the solution thus prepared should then be sprinkled over the surface of the blister; the

ether evaporates, and an invisible film of camphor is left behind. The blister is usually allowed to remain on for six or eight hours; but in those who are of an irritable temperament it may be removed sooner; and if it has not risen, a poultice applied after its removal will generally affect this. The blister should be retained in position by means of a bandage suited to the part to which it is applied, or by strips of adhesive plaster, or by being spread upon plaster. Previous to applying the blister the only preparation that is required is to wash the part with soap and water and dry it well with a rough towel, using sufficient friction, while so doing, to make the part glow. Some prefer applying a sinapism previous to applying the blister, but this is unnecessary. The after-treatment of the part will vary according as it is desired to keep the sore open or to heal it. Usually it is desired to heal it, and for this purpose, on removal of the blister, the blebs should be cut with a pair of scissors in their most dependent part, after which a piece of fine cotton wool should be applied. On removing this three or four days after, the sore will generally be found to be quite healed. Instead of cotton wool being used, the sore is frequently dressed with spermaceti ointment spread upon lint. This also forms a very nice and cooling application, and answers well. Should the intention be to keep the sore open, the cuticle must be removed by cutting round the edges with a pair of scissors; or, instead of doing this, a bread poultice may be applied, which will answer equally well for this purpose. Some irritating substance is then applied upon a piece of lint or rag, which should not be larger than the blistered surface, as it would then unnecessarily irritate the surrounding sound skin. The substance which is most usually employed for this purpose is savine ointment. As a film results from the application of this ointment, it ought to be removed by means of a poultice each time before a new dressing is applied. If this is not attended to, the part will dry and heal. Sometimes it is desirable to cause a more rapid blister, in which case blistering fluid should be made use of. This should be painted on with a camel's-hair pencil, care being taken to prevent it spreading beyond the part which it is wished to act upon. This forms a very ready and efficient means of producing a blister. The strong solution of ammonia is sometimes used for the same purpose, and here the same care must be taken to prevent it spreading as in the former case.

Leeches. Leeches are not now so frequently used in the treatment of disease as they were formerly; but as they are still employed, a few hints may be given as to the best manner of applying them. There are several kinds of leeches, but the one most generally employed is the olive-colored leech. It has six longitudinal stripes upon the back, and the quality may be judged of by the readiness with which it contracts into the form of an olive, as well as by its lively movements and brilliant appearance. Leeches vary in size, and the wound which they make is proportionate to this, — the large leeches making a larger wound, and the small leeches making a smaller one; so that in the case of children, when the application of leeches is deemed necessary, only

those which are small should be made use of. Leeches which have been previously used ought not to be employed in the treatment of disease, — they seldom act well a second time ; and besides, as leeches take a long time to get thoroughly rid of the blood they have taken, disease may be carried from one person to another. Used leeches may be known by taking and squeezing them from the large to the small end, when, unless several months have elapsed since their former application, they will yield a small quantity of blood. This test is not, however, an infallible one, as the blood may be present from other causes than that mentioned, as, for example, the manner in which they have been caught ; but whenever a leech on being squeezed yields blood, it should not be used. When leeches are shedding their skin they are not of so much value in the treatment of disease. Different methods are adopted by people to make leeches adhere, but generally those which are in good condition take best on applying them immediately after removal from the bottle. They should be held in a piece of clean rag, and thus applied to the part ; or a cylinder of paper may be made, into which they can be put, or a glass may be inverted over them. Other means than these are sometimes had recourse to, such as scooping out the interior from half an apple or potato, and inverting this over the leech. The part to which the leeches are to be applied is frequently “prepared,” as it is called, by bathing it with milk and sugar, etc. ; but all that is necessary in this way is to cleanse the part well with soap and water, and then employ friction by means of the back of the hand, or a piece of flannel. This will answer better in making the leeches adhere than anything that can be applied to the part with a view to entice them to fasten. They usually remain adherent for three-quarters of an hour to an hour, after which they drop off. No attempt should be made to pull them off, as by so doing the teeth are sometimes left in the wound, and an abscess may result. Should they remain on longer than is necessary in a torpid state, and after they are filled with blood, a little pepper sprinkled over them will generally serve to remove them. After the leeches are either fallen off of their own accord, or removed as advised, bleeding is usually kept up for some time by means of hot fomentations, or, what will answer equally well, linseed meal poultices, changed every half-hour. The time during which the bleeding is allowed to go on will vary according to the amount of blood which it is desired to abstract. When sufficient blood has taken from the part, the fomentations or poultices are removed, and on their withdrawal the bleeding generally ceases. Occasionally, however, the bleeding goes on and may prove very troublesome to check. Should this occur, the wounds must be wiped perfectly clean, all blood being removed, and before any fresh accession of bleeding takes place a piece of cotton wool or shredded lint applied to the part. A popular remedy for checking hæmorrhage is cobweb, which occasionally answers very well here. Should these means fail, recourse may be had to powdered starch or rice, and on all of these proving ineffectual a piece of lint, or a pledget of cotton wool steeped in tincture of the perchloride of iron, should

be applied to the part. This is often of great service in checking hæmorrhage when other simpler and more ordinary remedies fail. Bleeding may sometimes be kept up from constant movement of the part to which the leeches have been applied. Thus, frequently in cases of pleurisy leeches are applied to the sides, and on their removal the constant movement of the ribs during inspiration and expiration sometimes prevents coagulation of the blood in the wounds and leads to hæmorrhage. There are also some parts of the body more liable to bleed freely than others; thus, where the skin is thin, this may occur; and lastly, there are people with a peculiarity of constitution which makes them liable to bleed most profusely on the slightest prick. In such, leeches should be employed with very great caution.

V. DIET DURING DISEASE AND CONVALESCENCE.

In disease strict attention to the diet is of the greatest consequence, and although the physician is generally careful to attend particularly to this, and give his instructions regarding it, nevertheless the carrying out of the details is left to those in charge of the sick. Generally the physician, in giving injunctions with regard to the diet of the patient, mentions certain classes of food which he considers suitable to the case and to the stage at which the disease has arrived, thus leaving some latitude for those who are in attendance upon the sick to vary the particular article from time to time. The quantity of food given in disease should be carefully regulated, and the quality ought in every case to be above suspicion. An egg whose taste suggests to the patient's mind anything akin to badness may do him much harm by partaking of it, and, besides, may give him such a dislike to this article of diet as to deprive him of its nutritive properties during the remainder of his illness, and so it ought to be a rule that none but perfectly fresh eggs be admitted into the sick-room. The more recently laid the eggs are the better, and none that have been kept by processes of varnishing, etc., to prevent their becoming bad, should ever be used. If once your patient gets a distaste for them, your efforts may be unavailing to get him to try them again. Remember his stomach is weak, and requires enticing to take food, and anything that causes disgust creates nausea, or makes his stomach revolt at sight of it, is very apt to be productive of harm. The hours of taking food should also be carefully regulated, and as far as possible these should coincide with his ordinary meal-times during health. In active disease all solid nutriment, and that which is stimulating in its nature, had better be withheld from the patient after five o'clock in the afternoon, as towards night he becomes feverish and restless; and if food that has a stimulating effect is given, or the stomach called into greater activity by solid food being given it to digest, the state of vascular excitement to which digestion gives rise produces a physiological fever to be superadded to the one from which he is already suffering. Therefore let it be a rule that only fluid food be given during the evening and towards the ap-

proach of night, and let this be of as light and unstimulating a character as possible, lest the patient's symptoms be aggravated and harm result. When a patient is suffering from difficulty of breathing, solid food given at night has a tendency to augment it, and so should be avoided.

Of course, should the necessities of any particular case demand a different line of treatment than that which we have recommended, or should the medical attendant have given directions at variance with those which are here laid down, regard must not be paid to what is intended to be of general application, but the physician's instructions be minutely obeyed. In every instance the physician should direct the diet of the patient, ordering those things which he considers necessary and best adapted to the nature of the case, and he should also regulate the quantities to be given at one time, and the hours best suited for giving the patient nourishment. Some cases require that nourishment be given more frequently and in smaller quantities at a time than others, hence the necessity of careful regulation on the part of the physician, and the scrupulous carrying out of every detail by those who are in charge of the patient. The effect of the different articles of diet should be watched by those in attendance, and the result communicated to the physician. In this way much valuable information may be given, which will doubtless prove serviceable in the management of the case. Another point to which attention should be directed is to any desire which may be expressed by the patient in regard to special articles of diet. These requests should not be ignored; frequently nature, in disease, is the best judge; and, at any rate, whatever wish has been expressed by the patient should be carefully noted and communicated to the medical attendant, who will endeavor, as far as possible, to comply with it. It is quite possible that things may be asked for which, if given, would prove injurious to the patient. This daily happens in the case of children, and if parents were to accede to their request without consulting with the physician, much harm might result in consequence. Caution therefore is needed on the part of the attendants to distinguish between a real desire and a mere whimsical crave, the gratifying of which might prove most injurious to the patient. When any article of diet causes the patient disgust, we must not insist upon its repetition. Vegetable soups when made for the sick-room should not be loaded with ingredients; the patient's stomach can rarely stand soups of this description, and they are apt to create a disagreeable loathing towards a kind of nourishment which, if properly made, is very valuable, both during disease and convalescence. For the sake of convenience we shall divide the different articles of food used during disease and convalescence into the two classes of solid and fluid aliments.

SOLID ALIMENTS. *Milk.* This article of diet, which forms the sole sustenance of young animals, and their principal food during the early years of life, is one, the importance of which in the treatment of disease cannot be overestimated. When the stomach is young and tender, Nature provides this substance for the support of her offspring, and the manner in which life is sus-

tained and growth enabled to go on is sufficient proof of its great nutritive value, and when the stomach is again in a feeble state, and the system requiring nourishment with as little expenditure of energy as possible, what form of food should be able to answer so well as that which was the only source of supply in early life? For easiness of digestion and for nutritive value there is nothing to take its place, and in the treatment of all diseases milk ought to occupy the very foremost place. Like all fatty foods, it is more easily digested when some condiment is given along with it, and for this purpose nothing answers so well as sugar. Salt and other substances may also be used, but sugar on the whole does best. For children who are deprived of the breast, ass's milk is that which is most suitable as a substitute, owing to its more nearly resembling human milk in composition than any other; goat's milk is also very good, but as there is more or less difficulty attending the procuring of these, recourse is had in the majority of cases, and almost always in disease, to cow's milk. When cow's milk is given cold it is apt to produce diarrhœa in some people, and it also increases the urinary secretions, so that in order to prevent these occurrences it should be boiled. Water should not be added, as the diarrhœa may return or be kept up if the milk is thus diluted, even although it has been boiled. Milk answers best in the treatment of disease if used as it comes from the cow, that is before the curd and whey have separated. The component parts of milk are not so good, nor do they prove so serviceable as the milk itself in which they are combined. The cream in the milk, and before separation has occurred, is the most easily digested and most nutritive part of the milk, but when separated it does not answer so well in the treatment of disease. The curd also when given alone is indigestible, and whey is apt to prove flatulent, although containing much nourishment.

Eggs. Eggs form a most important article of diet in the sick-room, but in order to obtain the large amount of nourishment which they are capable of supplying to the body without interfering with digestion, they must be fresh and only lightly boiled. New-laid eggs only should be admitted into the sick-room, and they are best adapted to a delicate stomach when lightly boiled. Any other mode of preparation than this, tending as it does to coagulate the albumen, renders the egg more or less indigestible, and consequently bad as an article of diet for the sick. It is a difficult thing, however easy it may appear, to get an egg properly cooked, and in that state best suited to an invalid's stomach. Usually eggs are boiled too long, the white being quite hard instead of milky, as it ought to be when they are properly done. A good rule to follow is to keep a hen's egg "two minutes in boiling water, and two minutes more in water below the boiling-point," when it will have undergone that amount of preparation which renders it most suitable as an article of diet in the sick-room. Sometimes mulled eggs are employed, which are made by beating up the yolk of an egg with some orange-flower water or tea, sweetening with powdered sugar, and then adding boiling water, and while so doing keeping up constant stirring.

Fish. When the digestive powers are still feeble, and have not yet regained their former tone, and when the system is unable to stand the greater vascular excitement which accompanies the digestion of meat, fish forms a very nice article of diet. Fish is easy of digestion, and creates little vascular excitement, and consequently forms a light and wholesome article of diet for the invalid. It answers very well during the transition from fluid food to a meat diet. Only rock and flat fish, such as whittings, soles, turbot, haddock, cod, and flounders, should be employed in the sick-room. Eels, herring, mackerel, trout, and salmon being more heating in their nature, although a more nourishing article of diet, are not so well adapted to the invalid as those already mentined. Fish ought simply to be boiled, as in that condition it suits the patient best, being more easily digested than when fried or cooked in any other way. Oysters, being easy of digestion, may be given to the invalid, but crabs, lobsters, and other shell-fish should not be admitted into the sick-room.

Bread. If well made and kept for a sufficient length of time, bread forms an important article of diet. Starchy matters, used as food, such as tapioca, sago, arrowroot, etc., contain but little nourishment, and should not be too much employed.

Meat. White meat, such as chicken and veal, and dark meat, such as beef and mutton, are best prepared for the sick-room by boiling or roasting. When the patient is in a fit state to be permitted solid animal food, that which is easiest of digestion should be selected and prepared as before indicated. With regard to the relative digestibility of different articles, tripe, lamb, and fricassee chicken are easy of digestion; beef, pork, mutton, veal, and boiled and roasted fowls are rather less digestible. Salt beef and pork are very difficult of digestion. It has been found, by actual experiment, that the first three disappear from the stomach in about two and three-quarter hours, those enumerated second taking from three to four hours, and the last two not disappearing till four and a quarter hours had elapsed. The mixing together of different articles of food aids digestibility; thus when fat is given along with meat the digestion of the meat is assisted. Minuteness of division has also much to do in assisting the stomach with its work. The varying of the diet is of great importance, and should never be lost sight of, as the constant repetition of the same article from day to day is apt to lead to a distaste for it. In children especially are the good effects of variety manifested. Venison, although more nutritive and more digestible than mutton, is of a more stimulating character, and hence not so well suited as an article of diet in the case of invalids. Only slight cooking should be employed in the case of dark meats, but thorough cooking is requisite in the case of white meats to make them suitable for the sick-room. To make these articles of diet serve their purpose well, there should also be a softness of texture, a freedom from stringiness, and a delicacy of flavor about them. Raw foods, ragouts, and all pastry-stuffs are bad, and must on no account be admitted into the sick dietary.

Vegetables. Potato, cabbage, cauliflower, asparagus, and spinach should be

used in moderation in the diet of the sick. In preparing them they should be boiled until they are soft and very soluble, nothing being left that might act upon the intestinal canal as an irritant. When thus carefully prepared they are free from all stimulant properties, and answer very well as articles of diet in the sick-room.

Fruit. Apples or pears stewed seldom do a patient any harm, and generally prove grateful to him. Prunes are also very useful, inasmuch as they act upon the bowels and keep up a mild aperient action. Ripe peaches and grapes are admissible, the stones and skins being carefully rejected. Strawberries may also be used. They are easy of digestion, cooling, and are little stimulant. Currants and gooseberries had better be done without, as harm may follow their use. It is always advisable before giving fruit of any kind to a patient to obtain the sanction of the medical attendant. In typhoid fever strict guard must be kept upon the patient lest friends, in mistaken kindness, bring him fruit, and he partake of it. In this disease the bowel is in such a tender state that the slightest irritation may give rise to the most serious results.

Jelly. The error that calf's-foot jelly is a substance 'possessed of great nutrient value is one that is very wide-spread in the popular mind, and accordingly patients are constantly given it, and eat it under the impression that they are partaking of an article of diet that is strength-restoring and health-reviving in no ordinary degree. The truth is that the amount of nourishment contained in it is very small indeed, and it must never be trusted to for the repair of tissue waste that has occurred during disease. Its use in the sick-room ought never to take the place of those articles of diet the dietetic value of which is undoubted.

FLUID ALIMENTS. (1.) *Water.* Given in small quantities at a time during fever nothing is so grateful to the patient as cold water. Much harm may, however, be done if the thirst of a fever patient is satisfied with *large* quantities. It is wonderful how grateful to him a spoonful of cold water is, and how far it will go in quenching his burning thirst. The best kind of water for use in the sick-room is rain or river water. All hard waters are inadmissible here. In cases where it is desired to increase the functions of the skin and promote perspiration, hot drinks of various kinds are given in preference, but in all of these the beneficial agent is the water, whatever be the nature of the diluent that is added. (2.) *Toast-water.* This is one of the most frequently administered drinks of this nature. The water is slightly colored, and is flavored by the bread, which ought not to be charred in making this drink. To those who do not care for simple water this may form a good substitute. (3.) *Barley-water.* This is one of the oldest ptisans of the sick-room; being the drink almost exclusively employed by the Father of Medicine, and being more nourishing than simple water, it helps to diminish the rigors of a strict diet, and by its volume and temperature increases the action of the skin, while it does not act as a stimulant. (4.) *Gruel* made from oatmeal is another substance in fre-

quent use in the sick-room. Like barley-water it is both nutritious and demulcent, but is more apt to undergo fermentation in the stomach, especially when such substances as sugar and butter are added. When it is desired to act as a diluent in disease the gruel should be made thin. (5.) *Rice-water*. This is another drink that is frequently employed. It is credited with astringent properties. (6.) *Tea*. This substance is too much abused in health and disease to allow of its indiscriminate use as a ptisan in the sick-room. In the case of children its action on the nervous system precludes its employment; but in the case of adults, if properly used, it may prove both grateful and refreshing. Of course it must not be used in too great quantity, nor must it be made too strong, as it may then tend to derange the stomach and lead to indigestion. A very good way to give it is to add sugar and milk, if the patient prefer it so, and then add to it about twice the quantity of cold water, and allow the patient to drink this. It forms, given in this way, a most grateful and refreshing beverage. There are also *acidulous* drinks, such as lemonade, which are in frequent use. They had better not, however, be employed without receiving the consent of the medical attendant. Coffee and cocoa are also sometimes employed, but had better be so only on the recommendation of the physician.

VI. COOKERY FOR THE SICK-ROOM.

The importance of bringing the art of cookery to bear upon the treatment of disease having of late years been recognized, and the great benefit that has arisen to patients in consequence, render a few remarks upon the subject necessary here, although for anything like details some of the works devoted to the subject must be consulted. To be able to present a dish to an invalid in an enticing form, and so prepared that the stomach shall be relieved of as much labor as possible, is by no means the smallest blessing that cookery bestows upon the patient. Nor should attention to these things be deemed undeserving of our consideration, nor anything that conduces to his recovery, however apparently insignificant, be regarded as trivial. The cookery employed in the sick-room should be of the simplest and most unpretentious kind.

Boiling, baking, and roasting will accomplish everything that is necessary in this respect. By the first of these processes the animal fibre is rendered softer, and can then be more easily acted upon by the juices of the stomach. The manner in which the boiling is conducted has much to do with the result achieved: thus if it is allowed to proceed rapidly the albuminous matter contained in the meat is coagulated, and the meat is rendered dry, tough, and indigestible. The water also should not be too rapidly brought to the boil in case the same result be produced. The nature of the water has also much to do with the result that is obtained: thus hard water employed in boiling beef or mutton always renders it more juicy and tender than when boiled in soft water. The reverse is the case with fish, which is always rendered firmer if boiled in water containing salt. Vegetables, on the other hand, are better

to be boiled in soft water, and care should be taken to see that they are boiled a sufficient length of time. This precaution is frequently neglected, and the vegetables in consequence are rendered less digestible. By the second, various kinds of puddings are prepared, only the lightest of which can be admitted into the sick-room. As few auxiliaries as possible should be employed in their preparation. They are, it need hardly be said, unsuitable articles of diet during active disease, and only come into requisition when the period of convalescence has been reached. By the third, meat is rendered more nutritive, but is not so digestible as when it is boiled. The cookery for the sick-room, or that which is applicable during the period of active disease, differs considerably from that which is required during convalescence. The former includes the different kinds of farinaceous preparations, such as arrowroot, tapioca, gruel, beef and mutton tea, broths, etc., while the latter comprehends such farinaceous and animal preparations as are more nutritious and more stimulating than can be employed with safety during active disease.

A few receipts are here given of those preparations which are in frequent use in the sick-room.

Arrowroot mucilage. Take a tablespoonful of West Indian arrowroot, mix it with a little cold water, and then pour about a pint of boiling water over it gradually, constantly stirring till it is of a pleasant consistence. Boil for five minutes, sweeten with a lump of sugar, and grate a little nutmeg on the top. Instead of the nutmeg a little lemon juice may be added.

Tous-les-mois. This substance may be prepared like arrowroot, over which it has no advantage. They both contain little nourishment.

Sago. Take a tablespoonful of sago, and macerate it in a pint of water on the fire, or a hot plate, for two hours, and then boil for fifteen minutes, stirring constantly. It may be sweetened with sugar and lemon juice added, as in the case of arrowroot. Instead of water milk may be used. Sago has little nutritive value. It is frequently employed where a non-stimulating diet is necessary.

Tapioca. This may be prepared in the same way as sago, only, being more soluble in water, it requires just half the time for maceration and boiling. Sweeten and flavor like sago.

Grit gruel. Wash the grits in cold water, after which the fluid should be poured off and fresh cold water added. Boil them slowly until the water last added is reduced to one-half, after which strain through a sieve. Allow about an ounce and a half of grits to make one pint of gruel.

Oatmeal gruel. Take two or three tablespoonfuls of oatmeal, and rub it in a basin with a little cold water. Repeat the process, each time adding fresh water, until all milkiness ceases to be communicated to the water. Put now the washings into a pan, and boil till a thick mucilage is formed. These gruels contain more nourishment than sago, arrowroot, tapioca, etc., as they contain, besides starch, a small quantity of gluten. Sweeten to taste, and mix with milk if preferred. Butter and honey are sometimes added to them, but as

these are apt to derange the stomach they had better be done without. Besides being used as articles of diet these gruels are frequently employed as vehicles in which to administer substances when given in the form of clyster.

Iceland moss jelly. Iceland moss contains a bitter principle, from which it should be freed before being used as an article of diet. For this purpose pound it in a dry state, and soak in tepid water along with a little bicarbonate of soda for twenty-four hours, after which press in a coarse cloth. Add an ounce of the moss so prepared to a quart of water, and let the mixture boil to one-half. Strain through a sieve, and sweeten and acidulate, or mix with milk according to taste.

Irish moss jelly. Take an ounce of carrageen, or Irish moss, and boil it in a pint and a half of water, sweeten and acidulate, or mix with milk, as in the former case.

Ground rice milk. Take a tablespoonful of ground rice, mix well with a pint and a half of milk, add half an ounce of candied lemon-peel cut into slices, and boil for half an hour; strain while hot. This forms a very nice nutritious article of diet for acute disease and early convalescence.

Bread panada. Grate a piece of stale bread, and put it into sufficient water to form a thick pulp; cover it, and after it has soaked for an hour, beat it up with two tablespoonfuls of milk and a little sugar, and allow it to boil for ten minutes, stirring all the time.

Beef-tea. (1.) After removing all skin, fat, and gristle from a pound of rump steak, cut it into squares, and put it into a large-mouthed bottle, add a little salt, and having corked it tightly, put it into a saucepan with cold water, and allow it to boil for six hours. Skim, strain, season, and serve hot. (2.) Take a pound of beef, and having minced it fine, put it into a common earthenware teapot, with a pint and a half of cold water. Place the pot upon the fire, and allow it to simmer for at least three hours. Thus about three-quarters of a pint of good beef-tea will be obtained. Although beef-tea contains only a small amount of solid nitrogenous matter, each pint of it, as ordinarily made, containing "scarcely a quarter of an ounce of anything but water," it nevertheless is possessed of great nutrient power in sickness. Added to other articles of diet, beef-tea greatly augments their power.

Essence of beef. Take a pound of gravy beef, free from skin and fat, chop it fine, put it into a mortar along with three tablespoonfuls of soft water, and pound it; then allow it to soak for two hours, put it into a covered earthen jar, with a little salt, the edges of the jar being cemented, and a cloth tied over the top. The jar should then be placed in a pot half full of boiling water, and kept on the fire for four hours. It should then be strained through a coarse sieve, so that not only the fluid, but also the smaller solid particles of the meat may pass. Two teaspoonfuls or more of this may be given at a time when there is great debility.

Chicken-tea. Take a small chicken, and after removing the skin and the fat between the muscles, divide it into two longitudinal halves, and after remov-

ing the lungs and everything adhering to the backbone and chest walls, cut it into as thin slices as possible. Put the slices so cut into a pan, with a sufficient quantity of salt, and then pour over it a quart of boiling water. Cover the pan, and boil with a slow fire for two hours, and having allowed it to stand for half an hour longer on the fire strain off the fluid through a sieve. Both beef-tea and chicken-tea can be employed during disease, should animal diet be admissible, and by adding of flour, or other thickening substance, may be made useful as articles of diet during convalescence.

Mutton-tea. Take a pound of mutton, free from fat, cut it into thin slices, and pour a pint and a half of water over it, allowing it to macerate, as in the preparation of beef-tea. After macerating, boil for half an hour, and strain.

Veal-tea. Take a pound of fillet of veal, free from fat, slice, and then boil it for half an hour in a pint and a half of boiling water.

Beverages. *Toast-water.* Cut half a slice of stale bread, toast it thoroughly, and put it into a jug. Boil a quart of water, allow it to stand till cold, and then pour it over the bread. A little lemon or orange peel may be added. After it has stood for two hours decant. This forms a very agreeable drink in febrile affections.

Barley-water. Take three tablespoonfuls of pearl barley, wash in cold water, and pour about a tumblerful of cold water over it; boil for fifteen minutes. Throw this water away, and having heated two pints of water pour them over the barley; boil down to one-half, then strain.

Linseed-tea. Take two drachms of licorice root, bruised, and an ounce of linseed, and put them into a jug with a pint of boiling water. Allow the jug to stand near the fire for four hours, and then strain through linen or calico. Take care not to bruise the linseed. This decoction forms a useful demulcent drink in cases of cough and affections of the urinary organs.

Rennet whey. Take a piece of rennet, and infuse it in a quantity of boiling water, sufficient to remove from it all soluble matter; after pouring off the fluid, take a tablespoonful of it, and mix it with three tablespoonfuls of milk. Place the mixture so prepared before the fire, covering it with a piece of clean cloth. When a uniform curd is formed, remove it, divide it into small pieces with a spoon, and separate the whey by gentle pressure. This forms a very pleasant drink in febrile conditions.

White wine whey. Take half a pint of new milk and put it into a deep pan. Place this upon the fire, and the moment the scum is seen rising to the edge of the pan, pour it into a glass of sherry, or other white wine, and sweeten with a teaspoonful of refined sugar. Allow it again to boil, stirring constantly, and then place it at the side till the curd forms one lump; then strain the whey through a sieve or piece of muslin. It may be taken either cold or tepid, and is an excellent way of administering wine, when a moderate degree of stimulation is required.

Egg brandy. Take the whites and yolks of three eggs and beat them up in five ounces of plain water. Add three ounces of brandy slowly, also add a

little sugar and nutmeg. Two tablespoonfuls of this may be given at a time. This is a very useful way of administering brandy in cases of prostration, as in typhus and other low fevers. Another good preparation is made by taking the white of a new-laid egg and stirring it up with a tablespoonful of cream, and adding to the mixture a tablespoonful of brandy, in which a lump of sugar has been dissolved.

Milk and soda-water. Take half a pint of milk, and sweeten it with a teaspoonful of refined sugar; bring it almost to the boiling point, and pour over it a bottle of soda-water. When there is much acid secretion in the stomach this will prove an excellent way of administering milk.

Sago posset. Take two tablespoonfuls of sago, and put them into a pint of water; boil till a mucilage is formed. Take now the rind of a lemon, and rub a quarter of an ounce of loaf sugar on it, and put it along with half a teaspoonful of tincture of ginger into five ounces of sherry wine; then add this mixture to the sago mucilage, and boil for five minutes. A wineglassful of this may be taken at a time. It is an excellent preparation in great debility resulting from acute disease of a non-inflammatory nature. When the period of active disease is over, and that of convalescence has taken its place, the patient is able to advance to something more substantial in the way of diet than the preparations that have just been mentioned. He is now in a condition to benefit from puddings of a farinaceous nature, and animal food that is non-stimulating and easy of digestion. Care must, however, be taken not to advance to these articles of diet too rapidly, lest the stomach should be overtaxed, and the patient suffer relapse. By easy gradations let the food approach in character the ordinary diet of health. The following receipts are a few giving the preparation of the more ordinarily employed articles of diet during the period of convalescence.

Boiled flour and milk. Wheaten flour, kneaded with water, is put into a linen cloth and tied firmly, after which it is placed in a pan with water, and allowed to boil slowly for twelve hours. It is then placed before the fire to dry. The thick rind which has formed should be taken away on removing the cloth, and it should be again dried. A tablespoonful of this grated and boiled with a pint of milk is very good as an article of diet in recovery from diarrhœa or dysentery.

Arrowroot pudding. Rub a tablespoonful of arrowroot in a basin with a little cold water, and add to it, stirring constantly, a pint of boiling milk. With this mix the contents of one egg and three teaspoonfuls of powdered refined sugar, which have previously been beaten up together. Boil in a basin, or bake. This forms a very good pudding for the early stage of convalescence.

Arrowroot blanc-mange. Take three tablespoonfuls of arrowroot, and make into a mucilage with water; then add milk in sufficient quantity, and boil till it is of a proper consistence. Pour into a mould, and allow it to cool and set. It may be eaten with currant jelly or with lemon juice and sugar. Milk or beef-tea may be used instead of water in the preparation of arrowroot muci-



FIG. CLXVIII



FIG. CLXIX



FIG. CLXX



FIG. CLXXI



FIG. CLXXII

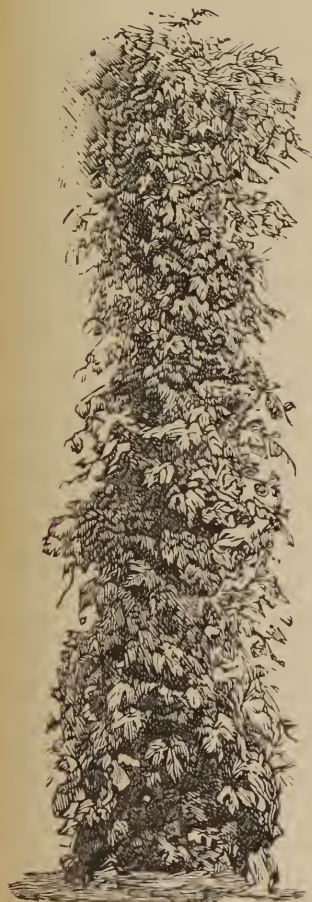


FIG. CLXXIII



FIG. CLXXIV



FIG. CLXXV



FIG. CLXXVI

lage. It should be boiled for twenty minutes. This forms a very nice light article of diet for early convalescence.

Oatmeal porridge. Into water that is kept boiling sprinkle from time to time a small quantity of oatmeal, stirring constantly while so doing, until a moderately consistent mixture is formed. Continue to boil, after adding the meal, for half an hour. This, taken with milk, forms a very good article of diet during early convalescence.

Rice and apples. Take a sufficient quantity of rice, and boil it rapidly in hot water; then strain through a colander; expose for a quarter of an hour before the fire, and having stewed separately the requisite number of apples, mix them together with a moderate quantity of sugar. This forms a nice dish for those recovering from acute disease.

Boiled bread pudding. Take of stale bread half a pound; pour over it a pint of hot milk, and allow the mixture to soak for an hour in a covered basin; then beat up with the contents of two eggs. Now put the whole into a covered basin, tie a cloth over it, and place it in boiling water for half an hour. It may be eaten with salt or sugar.

Simple rice pudding. Add two tablespoonfuls of rice to a pint and a half of milk, and let it simmer until the rice is soft. Now take two eggs, whites and yolks, beat them up with half an ounce of sugar, and add this to the preparation. Allow it to bake for three-quarters of an hour in an oven.

Macaroni pudding. To four tablespoonfuls of cinnamon water add two ounces of macaroni, and allow this to simmer till the macaroni is tender. To this add three yolks of eggs, one white of egg, an ounce of sugar, one drop of oil of bitter almonds, and a glass of raisin wine, all beat up together in half a pint of milk, and bake in a slow oven.

Batter pudding. Beat up the contents of two eggs with half an ounce of sugar, and mix this with a tablespoonful of wheaten flour and a pint of milk. Put into a basin of boiling water, and boil with a cloth tied over it.

Tapioca pudding. Make a pint of tapioca mucilage with milk, and beating up the yolks of two eggs with half an ounce of sugar stir this into the mucilage. Bake in a slow oven. Sago and arrowroot may be made into puddings of a similar kind, and used instead. They are very good as articles of diet during convalescence.

Mashed carrots and turnips. Having peeled the carrots and turnips, boil them separately in three successive waters, and having pressed the water out of them through a clean coarse cloth mash them together with a sufficient quantity of milk to make them into a pulp, and season with salt. Place them before the fire till the surface seems dry. This will prove an agreeable dish in convalescence from severe disease, when the diet is restricted to farinaceous food and vegetables. There is nothing to prevent the use of most kinds of vegetables during convalescence, provided they are properly boiled.

Vermicelli or macaroni soup. To a quart of beef-tea boiled down one-third add an ounce of vermicelli or two ounces of macaroni previously well

boiled in water, and boil down the whole to one pint; add salt to taste. Instead of vermicelli or macaroni rice may be used. It should be added to the soup after its concentration, having been previously prepared by boiling and slightly drying before the fire.

Chicken broth. Take the yolk of an egg, and beat it up in two ounces of soft water, and add this along with a little parsley or celery to chicken-tea made as before directed, and boiled down one half. Rice, vermicelli, or macaroni properly boiled may be added with advantage.

Rice and gravy. Let the gravy from a leg of roast mutton or a sirloin of beef stand till a cake of fat forms upon the surface. Remove this, and stir a sufficient quantity of well-boiled rice into it to constitute a meal.

Sago milk. Soak an ounce of sago in a pint of water for an hour, after which pour the water off and add a pint and a half of milk; boil slowly until the sago is well incorporated with the milk.

Mutton broth with vegetables. Boil slowly in a pan for two hours a pound of mutton chops freed from fat. Remove the chops, and to the remainder add three carrots and three turnips that have been peeled, cut into slices, boiled, and the water drained off, and two onions sliced and boiled, and season with a little salt and celery. Simmer slowly for four hours. Put in the chops again, and allow the simmiring to go on for another hour.

Tripe. Boil some onions in two waters, and partially boil a sufficient quantity of tripe. Then boil both together slowly till the tripe is soft and tender. Add salt and a few grains of cayenne pepper. As tripe is easily digested it forms a very suitable dish for a convalescent.

Water souchy. Take two flounders, soles, whittings, or haddocks, and boil them in a quart of water to one third, so that the fish are reduced almost to a pulp. Strain, and removing the fins from four other fish of the same kind, put them into the strained liquid. Add salt and cayenne pepper to taste and a small quantity of chopped parsley. Boil sufficiently long to render the fish eatable, and eat along with the sauce. This is easily digested, and much relished by patients during convalescence from fever.

VII. DOMESTIC MEDICINES.

It is not intended under this heading to mention a long list of drugs which may be used by the patient or his friends at their own discretion, but rather to mention a few of the simpler and more commonly employed remedies to be used only during an emergency, and principally to have in the house in case the physician should be called during the night. To a person living in the country, at a considerable distance from help, much valuable time might be wasted in endeavors to procure what was wanted in time of an emergency. With a few of the simpler and more frequently employed remedies at hand this might be obviated, and all disagreeable after-reflections prevented. In the purchase of drugs it is absolutely necessary to procure none but the best. They should

be kept in bottles properly stoppered, and should be under lock and key. If this latter precaution is attended to, many of the disagreeable accidents which occur from time to time would be avoided. Unless care be taken to see that the bottles are properly closed, and the entrance of air excluded, the medicinal power of the various articles may be impaired, or, what is worse, they may become more concentrated, as in the case of laudanum, and thus be rendered dangerous.

The following is a list of those drugs which are in most frequent demand in cases of emergency, and which it would be well for every one to have in the house, more especially if they are living in the country : —

Castor oil. A bottle of the finest cold-drawn castor oil. This acts as a gentle but efficient purgative, and may be given in doses of a teaspoonful to children and a tablespoonful to adults.

Rhubarb. A small quantity of the finest Turkey rhubarb should be kept in powders of from ten to fifteen grains each, one of which, given with the same quantity of magnesia, will act as a mild purgative in the case of an adult. It is useful in dyspepsia.

Magnesia. This may be kept either in bulk or in powders containing from twenty to thirty grains apiece. In acidity of the stomach, magnesia is one of the best medicines that can be given, and is very certain in counteracting its influence. It may be administered in doses of twenty to thirty grains to adults, and to those under ten years, from five to twelve grains may be given.

Epsom salts. The dose for an adult is half an ounce. They should be taken the first thing in the morning, and warm drinks freely administered afterwards. They form, when so taken, an excellent saline purgative, and by stimulating the orifice of the bile duct they cause an increased flow of bile, and so relieve the system.

Dill-water. This is frequently given to children during teething, when they appear to be griped from the presence of wind in the stomach and bowels. It would be better to attack the cause, as wind is merely the result of something more serious. A little magnesia may be given with advantage along with the dill-water, which may be given in doses of a teaspoonful or more to a child a year old.

Lime-water. This is an excellent medicine to give children along with their milk when there is any tendency to acidity, or where the bowels are relaxed to a greater extent than natural. One tablespoonful should be mixed with three tablespoonfuls of milk.

Aromatic spirit of ammonia. This, which is commonly called sal volatile, is a very useful stimulant in fainting, hysteria, or flatulent colic. It may be given to adults in doses of a teaspoonful in a wineglassful of water, and may be repeated at frequent intervals. A drop or two given to children in a little water is also useful in pain due to flatulence.

Ipecacuanha wine. In coughs of a bronchitic nature it may be administered in doses of from five to ten drops to children, and ten to twenty or more to

adults. To young infants a drop will be sufficient at a time. When it is wanted to act as an emetic, it must be given in doses of half a teaspoonful to a teaspoonful at a time. In croup an emetic of ipecacuanha wine is often of great service.

Tincture of the perchloride of iron. A small quantity of this should be kept in the house to arrest bleeding from leech bites, etc., when other means have failed to do so.

Spirit of minderus. To promote sweating in cases of cold or in slight febrile affections this is a very useful remedy, and may be given in doses of a tablespoonful to adults, or a teaspoonful to children between six and twelve. It is generally combined with a few drops of sweet spirit of nitre and some camphor water.

Sweet spirit of nitre is a valuable refrigerant in fever, and acts as a diuretic as well. It should be given in small doses of five or ten drops largely diluted.

Laudanum. Great care must be exercised in the use of this drug, as evil habits of laudanum drinking may be begun from its too frequent employment for the relief of pain. For an adult about twenty or twenty-five drops may be given for a dose. This drug should on no account be made use of for the relief of pain in children without medical advice, as much harm may result in consequence. Children are very susceptible of the action of laudanum, and none but the physician can decide the utility of employing it in any case.

There are certain points in regard to the *administration of medicines* which are deserving of attention, and which we shall briefly notice here. In ordering the administration of a particular drug the physician leaves instructions as to the frequency with which he wishes it to be given; and in so doing he acts under the belief that every medicine produces a specific change on the system which lasts for a certain length of time, and then tends gradually to disappear unless renewed. Accordingly, he renews the doses at definite periods, timing the succession of each, so that the effect of the previous one shall not have ceased before the action of the succeeding one has begun. It is very important that those in attendance upon the sick should pay particular attention to the physician's directions in regard to this, and if a medicine has been ordered to be given every four hours, the doses ought not at one time to be three and at another five or six hours apart. Especially is it necessary to attend to this in the administration of such medicines as mercury, arsenic, etc., which have to accumulate in the system before their effects are manifested; and unless the action of the preceding dose is kept up, each succeeding one has to begin afresh.

Medicines are generally directed to be given in teaspoonful, dessertspoonful, or tablespoonful doses, but as these are inaccurate measurements it is always advisable to have in the sick-room a graduated measure-glass, into which the medicines should be poured and carefully measured before being given to the patient. One drachm is equivalent to a teaspoonful, two drachms to a dessertspoonful, and four drachms, or half an ounce, equivalent to a tablespoonful.

It is also well to have a smaller glass for the purpose of measuring any medicine that may be ordered to be given in drop doses. One minim is equivalent to a drop. Volatile medicines should not be poured out and then allowed to stand before being administered, but should at once be given on being poured from the bottle.

Many medicines, administered in their ordinary forms, are very disagreeable to the taste, and in order to obviate this they are frequently given in an effervescent state, in which condition they are much less objectionable and can be taken readily. Various substances are also used for the purpose of removing the taste left in the mouth after so many medicines, but for this purpose nothing answers better than a piece of ship biscuit. Many substances are given along with nauseous drugs, which have the power of greatly lessening or completely removing this disagreeable property: thus, a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid will greatly lessen the nauseating taste of Epsom salts; in like manner milk covers the taste of rhubarb, and warm milk or coffee that of castor oil. By infusing senna with cold instead of warm water the taste is greatly lessened.

Many persons have great difficulty in swallowing medicines when administered in a solid form; thus, some people find it almost impossible to swallow a pill, although they can easily swallow a piece of bread or meat many times larger. This difficulty arises from the mind being directed to the act, and on raising the pill to the roof of the mouth, the sensation of a larger morsel not being conveyed to the mind, it becomes impressed with the difficulty of the task, and so fails to accomplish it readily. By putting the pill into bread or conserve, and making a larger mass of it, this is generally obviated. Volatile medicines, such as ether, being very inflammable, should not be poured out of the bottle which contains them in too close proximity to the gas or the fire, as a disagreeable accident may result. Idiosyncrasy powerfully affects the action of medicines.

Generally the effect of idiosyncrasy is to increase the action of drugs, and render a dose that would only act normally on one person productive of grave symptoms in another. Thus opium, instead of causing sleep, may give rise to delirium; a dose of calomel, that might be given with perfect safety in one case, might cause salivation in another. Many articles of food, as shell fish, which can be freely partaken of by some, produce a poisonous effect when eaten by others. The odor of ipecacuanha is followed, in some people, by a paroxysm of asthma. Sometimes the idiosyncrasy takes an opposite character, and the individual is then enabled to take poisons with impunity. Whenever a person is known to have any idiosyncrasy, the physician in attendance should always be made aware of it. As habit tends to lessen the action of medicines, as exemplified in the case of opium eating, any which the patient may have formed, and which are known to the friends, should be communicated to the physician. As some medicines, in certain doses, give rise to effects which are calculated to excite alarm, but which ultimately pass off on the use of the

medicine being continued, it is well that those in attendance upon the sick should be aware of this fact, and not alarm themselves unnecessarily.

VIII. ACCIDENTS.

As many accidents are of too trivial a nature to call in medical assistance, they are treated by the individual himself, or by his relations and friends; but, as the domestic management of such cases is often imperfectly understood, what was at first of little moment becomes, through mismanagement, much more serious, and difficulties arise in connection with the case which a little care at the beginning might have obviated. To prevent mismanagement in the treatment of such cases, the following hints are given:—

Burns and scalds. When excessive heat is applied to the surface of the body, the result is either a burn or a scald, according as the medium of conveying the heat has been a solid or a fluid. The effect produced by a burn or scald upon the tissues of the body varies according to the intensity of the heat and the length of time during which contact lasted. If the application has been sudden and brief, only slight disorganization of the cuticle or scarf-skin may result, along with some inflammatory redness. If the duration has been longer, vesication or blistering results, through the separation of the cuticle from the true skin by serous fluid. Should the heat be still more intense, sloughing or death of the part takes place. The effects produced by a burn or scald upon the constitution are serious, according to the extent rather than according to the depth of tissue involved; and the sudden shock to the nervous system, when a large extent of surface has been burned, frequently proves fatal, especially in the case of children. The great susceptibility of children to external impressions should always be borne in mind in applying hot bottles to them, in giving them warm baths, or in applying hot fomentations to different parts of the body,—the two latter having sometimes caused death. When a burn or scald has occurred, our first object should be to relieve the patient's suffering, which is generally great unless the burn has been very severe, in which case he becomes cold and collapsed from the intensity of the shock upon the nervous system, and appears to suffer less acutely. In some cases this is best accomplished by the application of cold to the injured part, in others heat answers better; and the sensations of the patient may be taken as our guide in choosing between those two remedies. Where the injury has been very severe, and the patient appears cold and shivering, stimulants must be administered. The local applications for burns are numerous and various; thus flour, starch, cotton wool, Carron oil, etc., have each their advocates; but the object is the same whichever remedy we employ, namely, to protect the injured surface from the air. Perhaps the best of these local applications is the Carron oil, which consists of equal parts of olive oil and lime-water. It should be applied on linen rags or cotton wool. Too frequent changing of the dressings should be avoided. When the cuticle

is raised in blisters, a small opening should be made in the most dependent part, and the serum carefully pressed out. When the clothes take fire the patient should be as quickly as possible enveloped in a rug or table-cloth, and great care should afterwards be taken in removing the patient's garments. When the burn is very severe, and the patient in a greatly depressed state, a dose of opium should be given, varying according to age, along with some stimulant. The after-treatment consists in regulating the action of the bowels by mild purgatives. Should inflammation arise, appropriate means must be adopted. Ammonia and bark should be administered, and afterwards, should the discharges be profuse, tonics must be given.

Bruises. A bruise or contusion is caused by a blow, or by direct pressure upon a part. The skin is unbroken, but blood is always extravasated amongst the tissues, varying in amount according to their laxness. Thus, in the eye, where there is a large quantity of loose cellular tissue, the extravasation is always considerable. It is this extravasated blood which gives rise to the discoloration of the part; and the tints vary according to the age of the contusion, — a recent bruise being of a purple tint, and one of some standing being green or yellow. In the treatment of bruises rest of the part is essential, and various substances may be applied to relieve the pain and remove the swelling and discoloration. The best are tincture of arnica, Friar's balsam, compound soap liniment, and hot fomentations and poultices.

Sprains, which are the result of violent stretching of the tendons or ligaments in connection with a joint, are of frequent occurrence, especially in the upper limbs. There may be rupture of some of the fibres, or they may only be violently stretched. The treatment varies according to the severity of the case. If the sprain is severe, and accompanied by much pain and swelling, absolute rest must be enjoined and leeches applied. Afterwards hot fomentations should be applied, or hot linseed-meal poultices. The limb should be elevated to diminish the flow of blood to the part. Slighter sprains require rest, and cold lotions to be applied to the part.

Cuts. Sometimes the bleeding from a cut or wound of the external parts may prove difficult of stopping, and medical assistance may be required in order to check it; usually, however, moderately firm pressure will suffice. When the hæmorrhage is not great, gentle pressure should be applied on each side of the wound, the edges being approximated, and a lint compress dipped in cold water should then be bound over the wound.

APPENDIX II.



MATERNAL MANAGEMENT.

II. MATERNAL MANAGEMENT.

INTRODUCTORY REMARKS. — MENSTRUATION. — PREGNANCY. — DISEASES OF PREGNANCY. — MISCARRIAGE. — CONFINEMENT. — PREPARATIONS. — IN THE ABSENCE OF THE DOCTOR. — THE MOTHER. — THE CHILD. — TREATMENT AFTER DELIVERY. — NURSING. — BRINGING UP BY HAND. — HEALTH OF THE INFANT AND THE CHILD.

INTRODUCTORY REMARKS.

WITH the conviction that many women on entering into the state of matrimony do so ignorant of the position they are to occupy as young wives and expectant mothers, ignorant of their own constitution and of the laws by obedience to which their health can alone be maintained, and believing that in this ignorance is laid the foundation of much of that distress which embitters the after-years of many a married woman, we write the following pages in the hope that they may be the means of enlightening some who still remain in darkness, and rendering their married life one of happiness and pleasure. It is our intention to throw out a few hints in regard to those matters which are daily influencing the health and lives of multitudes of our fellow creatures, trusting that, in their endeavors to obey what is written, they may be enabled to live more happily because more in accordance with Nature's laws. In knowledge there is safety, and to impart a correct understanding in regard to those laws which govern health is to give power, which, if rightly exercised, cannot fail to be productive of the happiest results. For lack of this knowledge many women, ere they well know what they are about, have their existence rendered miserable; and with hopes blighted, and dreams of pleasure unfulfilled, they labor on in suffering and distress.

There is no time when more care is necessary on the part of a woman than during the first few months of her married life. Many a young wife has rendered the after-years of her existence years of bitterness by thinking lightly of a miscarriage at this time. The custom, which is still a prevalent one, of spending the first few weeks of married life in a round of pleasure and gayety, in excitement and fatiguing journeys, is one which has been frequently spoken against, and which calls loudly for reform. Now it is, perhaps, more than any other time, that such things should be as far as possible avoided. The mind is already sufficiently excited, and the bodily powers sufficiently strained, without any additional mental stimulus or taxation of bodily strength being demanded. What is wanted at such a time is quiet, yet quiet away from the prying eyes of friends, and for this purpose some short journey should be taken to a place where the associations are such as will interest without producing undue excitement. Here, in each other's society, the newly-married pair can learn

more, and form a juster estimate of each other's character than they have hitherto been able to do. After a few weeks spent thus, the young wife will return to those domestic cares which must henceforth occupy so large a portion of her time, but she will do so not jaded and unfit for her duties, as is too frequently the case, but with a feeling of strength, and able to discharge them efficiently.

If strict attention has been paid prior to marriage to the carrying out of those hygienic rules so conducive to the maintenance of health, there is little fear that they will be neglected now.

They should, however, be even more carefully attended to by the young wife, as their violation *now* brings with it more serious consequences than formerly it might have done. The avoidance of late hours and of great excitement are both helpful in maintaining good health. Errors in diet may prove hurtful. It should therefore be simple and nutritious. Indigestible articles of food should be avoided, as also heavy suppers taken late at night. In regard to drink, the strictest temperance should be observed. Alcoholic beverages are not as a rule required, and are better done without altogether. Out-of-door exercise should be taken daily. This tends to maintain the various organs of the body in a state of health, and prevents that listless habit of body being developed which is frequently found among the upper ranks of life where attention to this is neglected. Strict regard must be paid to the carrying out of personal cleanliness. Baths and ablutions are powerful aids to the maintenance of health, and are as necessary now as they ever were, or even more so. It is well that the young wife should know these things, and lay them to heart; that she should be keenly alive to the necessity there is of doing everything in her power to preserve a vigorous habit of body, and be the mother of strong and healthy children. By carelessness in regard to the rules of health she not only entails suffering upon herself, but she influences materially the condition of her offspring; and if the young wife would avoid being the mother of puny and delicate children, let her do everything in her power to avoid such an occurrence by attention to those laws which are the only sure safeguard against this taking place.

I. MENSTRUATION.

The period of puberty in the girl is marked by the appearance of a discharge of blood at the external organs of generation. This discharge comes from the interior of the womb, and recurs in health with great regularity every twenty-eight days, or once a month, for a period of thirty years. The cause of this discharge is the ripening of what is known as a Graafian follicle, and the escape of an ovum or egg into the cavity of the womb. The bodies concerned in the maturation or ripening of these follicles are the ovaries, which are two in number, of an almond shape, and situated one on either side of the womb, with which they are connected by means of two tubes about four inches long. Down these tubes the discharged ovum travels till it reaches the interior of the

womb, from which, unless impregnation occurs, it is washed away in the monthly discharge. The time of life when menstruation begins varies; but may be said to occur in temperate climates between the fourteenth and sixteenth year. Cases, however, are on record in which children a few years or even a few months old have had a bloody discharge from the external organs of generation which continued to recur at regular intervals afterwards. These, as may be supposed, are cases of extreme rarity; but in our own country many cases are met with in which a girl has begun to menstruate when she was ten or twelve years old, and others in which the monthly discharge has been delayed till the twentieth year, or even longer. The color of the menstrual blood is at first dark, but becomes brighter as the period advances. It has this peculiarity as distinguishing it from ordinary blood, that it does not coagulate on exposure to the air. The reason of this is that in its passage from the womb the blood becomes mixed with certain secretions which tend to prevent this occurring. The amount of blood lost at each monthly period varies, but usually it averages from three to four ounces. If the quantity become excessive, as it sometimes does, the health of the woman suffers. The flow is not, as a rule, established at once; sometimes several months elapse between the first and second menstrual period; but when a few months are over it recurs with great regularity, sometimes coming on even to the hour.

There are several circumstances which operate powerfully in accelerating or retarding the menstrual flow. Of these the influence of climate is most marked. In India and other countries where the heat is great, girls begin to menstruate earlier than they do in more temperate climates. They arrive at perfection sooner, but their beauty is more short lived, and they soon become aged, while those who inhabit more northerly climates, and are exposed to intense cold, are longer in coming to maturity, but they retain the characteristics of womanhood longer, and their beauty to a comparatively old age. But besides the influence which climate exerts, there are other circumstances at work which tend to hasten the occurrence of puberty in the girl. Thus anything tending to produce effeminacy, — a lazy, listless life; undue mental excitement, caused either by the reading of sensational novels, or by conversation or the like, late hours, irregular habits of sleep, highly seasoned articles of diet, and stimulants, — have all a tendency to accelerate the occurrence of menstruation in the girl. Among the upper classes of society, where most or all of these circumstances are at work, menstruation occurs earlier than it does in the lower classes, where muscular exercise is more frequently taken, where the articles of food are plainer, where the mental excitement is not so great, and where the whole surroundings are more conducive to the development of a healthier and a hardier frame. In towns where all the above influences are at work, girls menstruate earlier than they do in the country. It has been said that the monthly periods when once established continue to recur at regular intervals in a woman who is healthy for about thirty years, during which time she is capable of conceiving. When a woman is said to be regular in regard to her courses, it is not

merely meant that she is regular as to *time*, but that she is regular as to *quantity* and *quality* as well.

Menstruation ceases during pregnancy, and generally during the period of suckling as well. Diseases which exhaust the strength and impair the vital energies of the body generally lead to a stoppage of the monthly discharge. This is frequently seen in the case of consumption and other diseases of a debilitating nature. The appearance of menstruation in the girl is ushered in by certain well-marked symptoms, the significance of which should not be overlooked. About this time languor and general unfitness for exertion are complained of; there are dull, aching pains in the region of the pelvis; a feeling of dragging and weight about the small of the back is also complained of. There is a dark ring under the eyes. These pass away as the menstrual function becomes established. The change which menstruation works upon the girl is great. Her frame grows rounder and fuller, the hips broaden, fat becomes deposited in various parts of the body, the breasts enlarge, and in her manner she becomes more retiring. It seems as if a great mental change had come over the girl, and there had begun to dawn upon her mind the consciousness of that important mission she was destined to fulfill. From this time her demeanor is altered, and around her person there gathers a sacredness hitherto unknown. Her bearing also becomes more dignified; she exchanges the pursuits of girlhood in which she has so long found pleasure for those of maturer years, and consciousness of the position she occupies now fills her mind.

II. PREGNANCY.

1. SIGNS OF PREGNANCY.

(1.) *Ceasing to be unwell.* One of the most presumptive signs that a woman has of her being with child is the cessation of the monthly flow; it is also the first to manifest itself. Taken alone, the stoppage of the monthly discharge is not sufficient proof that pregnancy has occurred; but if a woman who has been menstruating regularly up to the time of her marriage ceases to be unwell shortly after, it is presumptive of her having conceived. A woman may, however, be unwell for one or two periods after conception has occurred; or, on the other hand, the monthly discharge may be in abeyance from the presence of disease, as in a woman suffering from consumption. Again, cold or severe mental emotion may produce the same effect. It is also a well-known fact that many women conceive while they are nursing, during which time the monthly periods are generally absent. A woman may also conceive before she has begun to menstruate. Many cases are on record in which young women have conceived prior to the development of the menstrual flow, and have been the mothers of healthy children; so that while taken by itself, the absence of the monthly discharge cannot be looked upon as sufficient proof of the existence of pregnancy, it is, nevertheless, occurring in a healthy woman,

who has menstruated regularly, a sign strongly presumptive of such having taken place, and in conjunction with certain others which we shall notice presently is of great assistance in coming to a right conclusion in regard to a case.

(2.) *Morning sickness.* On getting up in the morning from the recumbent position, most pregnant women suffer from a certain degree of nausea, or even sickness. The period when this symptom manifests itself is generally a few weeks after the occurrence of conception. It may, however, appear earlier, in some cases coming on immediately after the woman has conceived, or its appearance may be delayed till the last few weeks of pregnancy. It may also last throughout the whole period of pregnancy. This morning sickness is due to the sympathy which exists between the stomach and the womb, and is entirely reflex in its nature. It differs from other forms of sickness, such as those which are due to disease of the stomach itself, in this, that so soon as the sickness is over, the patient is perfectly well, and can generally take food immediately after. Its appearance is generally regarded as favorable, — a sick pregnancy being looked upon as a safe one. The intensity of the sickness varies in individual cases; in some it may only take the form of slight nausea, while in others it may continue with great severity, and even endanger life. Taken by itself, we may not be able to attach much value to this any more than we were able to do to the cessation of the monthly periods, but taken together, and considering the period of its occurrence and the nature of the sickness, it forms undoubtedly valuable proof of the existence of pregnancy.

(3.) *Changes occurring in the breasts.* About the second month of pregnancy certain well-marked changes may be observed taking place in the breasts. The patient generally complains of a feeling of fullness and tightness which she has not before experienced, and a sensation of tingling or pricking is also felt. If the breasts of a woman who is thus suffering are examined, they will be found to be hard and knotty to the touch; the nipple will be seen to be more prominent, and the flesh-colored ring by which it is surrounded, and which is called the “areola,” will be found to have assumed a much darker hue, and to have increased considerably in size. Upon this darkened ring a number of small prominences are now visible. The number of those prominences present on any single areola varies, but may be said to be from twelve to twenty. As pregnancy advances, these little prominences increase both in number and in size. The areola also increases in dimensions, and may be an inch or an inch and a half all round. The skin also covering the part becomes moist, and frequently stains the linen in immediate contact with it. As pregnancy advances, a number of white spots appear on the outer part of this dark circle. Milk also is generally found in the breasts, and the veins are marked and prominent. The swelling and increased size of the breasts must not be taken as a sign of pregnancy by themselves, as they are frequently manifested in women who have ceased to be unwell from entirely different causes. If, however, the swelling of the breasts is due to any other cause than

that of pregnancy, it will be transient in its nature, and they will soon again regain their normal size. Again, the dark circle which surrounds the nipple may manifest itself, though with nothing like the same intensity of color, in cases of enlargement of the womb from other causes. Milk also may be found in the breasts apart from pregnancy, and cases are recorded in which it was found in the breasts of young girls, and even the male breast has been known to secrete a plentiful supply of milk. In the case of women pregnant for the first time, these changes which take place in the nipple and breast are of very great value, and taken along with other symptoms go far to confirm the fact of the existence or non-existence of pregnancy. The color of the ring which surrounds the nipple varies much in its shade in different women, being much lighter in those who are fair-haired with blue eyes than in those who are black-haired with dark eyes. In some, also, this circle may not be present, although pregnancy exist; but when these changes have taken place in a female breast, it is strongly presumptive of the existence of pregnancy, especially if the woman has not given birth to a child previously.

(4.) *Quickening.* The next symptom we shall notice as giving evidence of the existence of pregnancy is one which isolated and viewed by itself fails to yield any proof beyond that which is presumptive, and consequently occupies a place in the same category with those already mentioned when looked at individually. The term "quickening" is used to express the time in a pregnancy when a woman first becomes conscious of the movements of the child in the womb. The popular idea, that up to this time the child in the womb is dead, and that these movements are the first indications of life, is, it need hardly be said, erroneous. The child in the womb is alive from the time of conception, but it is only as the womb enlarges and comes into contact with the abdominal walls that the movements become appreciable to the woman herself. They may, however, be detected before the woman has felt them by the physician pressing his hand on the abdomen. The usual period of the occurrence of quickening is the eighteenth week of pregnancy, but it may occur earlier, in some so early as the third month, or it may not be felt till much later on. The sensation is described by women as resembling the fluttering of a bird; and on its first coming on the female usually experiences a feeling of faintness, and may exhibit symptoms of hysteria. If the child is very feeble the movements may not be appreciable to the female. This sometimes gives rise to an unfounded dread lest the infant should be dead. A woman is frequently deceived in regard to this symptom, and many imagine that they have felt the movements of the child in the womb when all the while they have been suffering from flatulence. Again, involuntary contraction of the muscles of the abdominal walls may give rise to a sensation which may be mistaken for that of quickening, and some women possess the power of jerking their muscles, causing movements in them which may simulate the movements of the child in the womb, so that this symptom is only of value as a proof of the existence of pregnancy when taken along with others.

(5.) *Changes in the abdomen.* During the early months of pregnancy little appreciable enlargement of the abdomen takes place, and in some cases it is even less prominent than in the unimpregnated state. The reason of this is that the womb being heavier than usual at first sinks in the pelvis instead of rising. After the third month, however, a swelling manifests itself of a rounded form at the lowest part of the belly, which goes on increasing until it occupies the whole abdominal cavity. As it ascends it pushes the navel before it, causing it to be on a level with the surrounding skin, and towards the end of pregnancy to project beyond it as a distinct prominence. Silvery lines may be seen extending over the abdomen from the stretching of the skin to which the growing womb gives rise. As the abdomen may enlarge from other causes, too much importance must not be placed upon the mere increase in size. Thus, collections of fluid in cases of dropsy may give rise to enlargement of the abdomen, and so also may gaseous accumulations in the intestines. In the case of the former the swelling will be found to alter its position according to the attitude assumed by the patient, from the fact that the fluid gravitates to the most dependent part of the body. Thus, when erect, the swelling will be found to project most at the lower part of the abdomen, while on assuming the recumbent position the anterior part which appeared most prominent when standing will now be found to have a flattened aspect, and the fluid will be observed to cause a bulging on either side. The softness of the swelling due to flatulent accumulations in the intestines will serve to distinguish this condition from a case of enlargement of the abdomen, the result of pregnancy, in which case it is hard, tense, and elastic to the feel. Towards the close of the child-bearing period, and when menstruation is beginning to cease upon a woman, a deposit of fat frequently takes place in the abdomen, which may lead the female to imagine that she is pregnant. Especially is this the case with those who have never had children, and who are anxious to become mothers. The time of its occurrence, along with the absence of other symptoms, will preclude the possibility of error from this source.

(6.) *Longings.* By this term is popularly understood that craving for unnatural and unsuitable articles of diet, such as slate pencil, charcoal, and the like, which many women experience at this time. These longings are often of the most fanciful kind, a case being recorded by Smollett in which a woman desired a hair from her husband's beard, which she wished to pluck herself. These longings when present will require considerable self-control on the part of the female who may happen to be the subject of them in order to overcome them, but they must be firmly resisted and fought against, the mind being meanwhile thoroughly occupied, and the food and daily exercise being carefully attended to.

(7.) *Mental peculiarities.* Certain mental peculiarities are far from uncommon in the pregnant female. Thus, many women who exhibited the mildest and most amiable of tempers before marriage, on becoming pregnant undergo a remarkable change in this respect, becoming at these times passionate,

fretful, and irritable. On the other hand, pregnancy may exert a beneficial influence upon a woman, and many who before were fractious and ill to do with have their tempers frequently altered for the better on being with child. There are other symptoms which might be enumerated among the "signs of pregnancy," such as an unnatural flow of saliva, palpitation of the heart, toothache, sleepiness, heart-burn, etc., which, however, are neither so constant in their occurrence nor of such importance as those already mentioned. Taken separately, these, like those we have just been considering, may not be of much value as proofs of the existence of pregnancy; but taken together, or in conjunction with those already mentioned, as signs of greater certainty, the woman may be sure that she is with child. There are other signs which are of very great value to the physician in ascertaining the existence of pregnancy; but as these require medical skill for their appreciation, they do not fall within the scope of the present work.

2. DURATION OF PREGNANCY.

When a woman becomes pregnant, she is naturally anxious to know when she may expect her confinement. The usual methods of calculation are based upon the average duration of human gestation, which is 280 days, or forty weeks. As, however, a woman may carry beyond the 280th day, or may be delivered short of it, any method of calculation is necessarily only to be regarded as approximate, it being perfectly impossible to fix the time of delivery to any one day. Frequently, also, a woman forgets the date of her last monthly illness; and in the case of those who become pregnant while nursing, and in whom menstruation has not yet returned, we are deprived of a very important factor in calculating the time when a confinement may be expected to take place. In such cases the calculation must be made from the time of quickening. It would be well if every married woman were to register her monthly periods in a book kept for the purpose, entering the day on which she began to be unwell, and the day on which she ceased to be unwell. This would be found very useful, would save the possibility of forgetfulness; and as the time occupied in making the necessary entries is so short, it should commend itself to all. Usually the period of gestation terminates a day or two short of the 280 days, the confinement occurring in most cases on the 278th day after the cessation of menstruation.

Many different methods of calculation are in use among medical men, of which two only shall be mentioned here. The first is the one which goes by the name of Naegele's method, and consists in adding seven days to the commencement of the last menstrual period and counting back three months. Thus, suppose a woman ceased to menstruate on March 3d, by adding seven days and subtracting three months we get the 10th of December of the same year as the probable day of confinement. The second method is that recommended by Dr. Matthews Duncan, and consists in ascertaining the day on which the female ceased to be unwell, or the first day of her being again well, and is

described in his own words, as follows: "Taking that day nine months forward as 275, unless February is included, in which case it is taken as 273. To this add three days in the former case, or five, if February is in the count, to make up the 278. This 278th day should then be fixed as the middle of the week, or, to make the prediction more accurate, of the fortnight in which the confinement is likely to occur."

3. MANAGEMENT OF THE HEALTH DURING PREGNANCY.

(1.) *Food and Drink.* Many women, when they become pregnant, forgetting that they have at the same time ceased to be unwell, imagine that the system requires an increased amount of nourishment; and acting upon this erroneous idea, they overload the stomach and do themselves an injury. If a woman has been careful previous to her marriage in regard to her diet, she will find little now to alter. The food taken during the early months of pregnancy should be light and wholesome, while being at the same time easy of digestion. Owing to the irritable state of the stomach which prevails at this time, great caution should be exercised in avoiding those things which are likely to disagree; such as pastry, made dishes, etc. Simplicity in diet combined with nutrition should be aimed at rather than a gratification of the palate. The amount of food taken during the early months of pregnancy need not be greater than formerly. In the later months the irritability of the stomach passes away, and the demands of the system become greater; but at this time, owing to the patient being restricted in her exercise, the expenditure of energy is less. The quantity of food taken at any one time should not be increased, but the intervals which elapse between one meal and another may be diminished. Fish, eggs, chicken, a moderate allowance of meat, light puddings, milk, vegetables, and ripe fruit, are all suitable articles of diet during the period of pregnancy. Especially towards the close a woman will find stewed prunes and figs, roasted apples, oranges, etc., very wholesome and agreeable; and, in addition, having a gentle laxative effect upon the bowels, they greatly assist in overcoming that tendency to constipation which is frequently so troublesome at this time. If the pregnant female has longings for particular articles of diet, unless these are likely to prove injurious, they may be gratified; but all such longings for what is simply absurd, and could not if gratified prove other than prejudicial, must not be yielded to. A cup of coffee taken in the morning some time before rising will often prove of great use in removing that disagreeable feeling of nausea from which females are so liable to suffer during the early months of pregnancy. It should be remembered by all that every error in diet which proves hurtful to them is not confined in its effect to themselves, but is shared in equally by the infant in the womb; and if young females desire to be the mothers of strong and healthy children, they must endeavor to avoid everything that is calculated to prevent the attainment of this end.

There is a practice which, it is to be regretted, is only too prevalent among pregnant women, and that is the indulging in alcoholic drinks and stimulants

of various kinds under the impression that their condition demands it. They are under the belief that they will assist in relieving the irritability of stomach from which they suffer during the early months, or the feeling of faintness, debility, and languor that attacks them later on. It may be said, however, that the less the pregnant female has to do with stimulants of any kind the better will it be both for herself and her offspring. Many cases, indeed, might be adduced to show how habits of drinking have been formed in this way, and to prove the injurious influence which this indulgence has upon the children that are born. These matters should receive the careful consideration of every female, and should not be passed over lightly as if they were too trivial to engage attention.

(2.) *Clothing.* Throughout the whole period of pregnancy the clothing must be warm. More danger is likely to result at this time from insufficiency than from excess. But while the clothing must be warm, it should, as far as possible, combine the quality of lightness as well. For this purpose no material answers so well as flannel, and with it the pregnant female should be clothed from head to foot. The power which it possesses of keeping out the cold, while at the same time retaining the heat of the body, particularly recommends it at this time, and specially towards the later months, when the looseness of the garments renders the female particularly liable to suffer from rheumatism and the like. The clothing of the pregnant woman must be adapted to her state, and the various articles of dress worn must be made sufficiently loose to admit of the free expansion of the growing womb, and must not press injuriously upon the breasts. If stays are worn, they should be made so as to admit of perfect freedom of movement, and anything like an attempt at making them fit neatly, at all times hurtful, will prove much more injurious now. So great a necessity was it deemed by the Romans to have the garments loose at this time, that they compelled their women when they became pregnant to lay aside the girdle. Tight clothing during pregnancy, by pressing injuriously upon the womb, leads to the imperfect development of the child, and may give rise to misarrriage. Depression of the nipples, and a consequent inability to suckle, is a frequent consequence in those women who have subjected their breasts to pressure throughout pregnancy. Garters and such like must be worn quite loose. It may seem strange, but there are not wanting those, especially among women pregnant for the first time, who, from a false modesty, wear their dresses tight in order to conceal their state. This, it need hardly be said, should never be allowed to influence the mind of any right-thinking woman, especially when by so doing she is jeopardizing both her own health and that of her offspring. Let, therefore, the articles of clothing worn at this time be made so as to adapt themselves comfortably to the body without pressing injuriously upon any part. By so doing a woman renders her present condition one of as little departure from health as it is possible for it to be, and takes the surest means of securing a safe and easy delivery.

(3.) *Exercise.* For the maintenance of good health during the period of

pregnancy fresh air and exercise are necessary. Out-of-door exercise should be taken daily, and continued till as late a period of pregnancy as can conveniently be done. The best form of exercise is walking, but this must not be indulged in to excess. A woman must not fatigue herself at this time by taking too long walks; she should rather go a less distance and more frequently in a day than go so far that she is unfit for anything on her return home. As the later months of pregnancy are reached, and specially towards the close, the female naturally feels unable for much active exercise, and the amount should then diminish to suit her requirements; but as long as it is practicable she should be in the open air some part of every day. In regard to the amount of exercise which it is necessary for a woman to take when she becomes pregnant, no rule can be laid down; it will vary in different constitutions, one woman being able to walk a considerable distance without feeling fatigue, while another is easily tired. Each woman must therefore act independently, and should always stop ere she experiences a feeling of fatigue. If walking exercise cannot be undertaken with any degree of comfort, which will frequently happen towards the end of pregnancy, moderate carriage exercise should be had recourse to instead. Exercise of this kind, to be productive of a beneficial effect, ought to be taken in an open carriage, and must be done slowly, and anything like a desire to get rapidly over the ground must be banished from the mind. The drive should be taken along a level piece of road, as all jolting is bad at such times. Exercise on horseback, dancing, lifting of heavy weights, and anything that demands an unusual expenditure of energy must be scrupulously avoided, as they are pernicious in the highest degree. Crowded assemblies, theatres, ball-rooms, and the like are injurious to the pregnant female, and should be avoided. Anything that greatly excites the mind, such as public spectacles of every kind, ought also to be avoided. From what has been said it will be seen that there are many things which formerly were indulged in and proved harmless which are now fraught with danger, and which it behooves every woman who values her health strictly to guard against.

(4.) *Ablutions.* When the young female has become pregnant she naturally asks herself the question whether it will be advisable for her to continue her baths as heretofore. This question we shall endeavor to answer for her in our remarks upon this subject. At no time is strict attention to personal cleanliness more necessary than it is now, but certain precautions had better be observed. Any form of bathing that gives rise to severe shock is apt to prove hurtful, especially during the later months of pregnancy. For this reason it will be necessary to avoid bathing in the sea, although change to the seaside and daily sponging with salt water at home are highly beneficial at this time. For the same reason the shower-bath must not be employed. The best kind of bathing, and that which ought to be made use of by every pregnant female, is the daily sponging of the body with water. Especially during winter is this form of ablution to be recommended beyond

all others, and the water employed at this season had better be made tepid. The surface of the body should be rapidly dried, sufficient friction being used in the process to cause a glow over the surface. If the female has been accustomed to a cold bath daily she may continue to sponge the body with cold water every morning during summer and autumn, but tepid should be substituted for cold during the winter months. While drying the body it is well to protect it from the air, which may be effectually done by enveloping it in a sheet. Warm baths are too relaxing, and should not be employed at this time.

(5.) *Sleep.* A pregnant woman generally requires more sleep than usual, and owing to the naturally irritable state of her nervous system at this time it exercises a soothing influence upon her. Should difficulty in breathing comfortably be experienced on lying down, or should she suffer from a feeling of suffocation, as frequently happens during the later months of pregnancy, the shoulders and back ought to be well supported with pillows, and if this does not suffice a bed-chair may be employed. Late hours should be avoided as much as possible, and everything done to keep the mind calm and cheerful before retiring to rest. The amount of sleep at this time must not be stinted. Most women require eight hours, and are frequently the better, towards the close of pregnancy, for an afternoon's nap in addition. Of course it is not intended by this that a woman indulge in sleep to excess. Moderation in everything is always best, and those who pass eight hours in bed during the night, and spend the greater part of the day lolling upon sofas, will very soon develop a feeble habit of body, which it is most desirable to guard against. The bed upon which the pregnant female sleeps should be free from curtains, should not be too abundantly supplied with bed-clothes, and should have a light hair mattress, not a feather one. Feather beds are too heating, and have an enervating influence upon a woman, and ought on that account never to be employed.

(6.) *Ventilation.* Too much care cannot be taken to see that the bedroom occupied by the pregnant female be properly ventilated. If this is disregarded the sleep obtained will be unrefreshing, and the influence upon the body will be of a most unhealthy kind. The windows should be thrown wide open as soon as the sleeping apartment is left in the morning, and the mattress and blankets should be thoroughly exposed to the air. Frequently on going into a badly ventilated bedroom from the outer air one is conscious of a close, stuffy smell, far from agreeable, and anything but healthy, and yet those who occupy the room are unconscious of it, and we, if we remain sufficiently long in it, have our sense of smell so blunted that we fail to perceive the objectionable odor that arrested our attention at the first. If the precaution were taken of keeping the window open an inch or so at the top this would be entirely obviated, the apartments would then be properly ventilated, and in the morning the atmosphere would be as sweet and fresh as it was on the previous evening. Should the current of air so admitted be too strong it

may be divided by placing a piece of perforated zinc along the upper part of the window. It is very essential to have in every room an open fire-place, and the chimney should on no account be stuffed with straw, etc., as is frequently done.

(7.) *The mind.* Much might be said under this heading as to the supposed influence which the mind exerts upon the child in the womb in producing flesh-marks and malformations of different kinds; but the most patient researches go to prove that these occur frequently in the children of those who are quite unable to account in any way for their appearance, who can recollect no mental impression to which their occurrence might be attributed, while, on the other hand, women who have been haunted by the idea that their children would be born with certain defects and blemishes, in consequence of having seen during their pregnancy these defects and blemishes upon others, have been both surprised and delighted to find themselves the mothers of healthy children, free from all those defects and blemishes they so much dreaded. One thing, however, is certain, and demands our more immediate attention in the present instance, and that is that anything which causes a state of mental depression in the mother will operate injuriously upon the health of the child. Thus constant worry and anxiety are hurtful, and so are all of those sights which strongly impress the mind. They are bad for the pregnant woman, and alike bad for the child in her womb. A calm and equal frame of mind is greatly to be desired at such a time, and anything that is known to operate in the way of causing mental shock, mental depression, or excitement should be scrupulously avoided. Hence, also, the necessity there is for those at home doing everything in their power to prevent the occurrence of anything which they know would have an irritating influence upon the pregnant female. Let everything also be done by the woman herself to maintain a cheerful state of mind; let her banish every gloomy thought and fear as to the issue, and let her look forward to her approaching confinement hopefully. Let not the present condition be regarded as one of disease, and the period of delivery be regarded with gloomy forebodings, but look rather upon pregnancy and labor as parts of a natural process, and anticipate the best results. If a woman has been careful to attend to such ordinary hygienic rules as have already been laid down, if she suffers from no deformity, if she enjoys good health, and has not married either too early or too late in life, she may look forward to the time of her confinement hopefully, and anticipate both for herself and her offspring a happy issue.

4. DISEASES OF PREGNANCY.

(1.) *Excessive vomiting.* Mention was made when speaking of the signs of pregnancy of nausea or sickness being an ordinary symptom by which, along with others, the presence of pregnancy might be determined, and it was then pointed out that its occurrence was more to be desired than its absence, since a sick pregnancy was generally regarded as a safe one. Occasionally, how-

ever, instead of the morning sickness as ordinarily understood, the pregnant female is the subject of excessive vomiting, which, if allowed to go on unchecked, may seriously impair her general health and give rise to symptoms of impending miscarriage. The cause of the sickness, as was then pointed out, was sympathy between the stomach and the womb, the irritable state of the latter organ being shared in by the former. Sometimes, however, the symptoms are aggravated and the patient's misery increased by the stomach being allowed to get into a disordered state, and from the bowels having become constipated. These conditions manifest themselves by furred tongue and foul breath, and whenever these exist along with the vomiting, recourse should be had to gentle aperients, such as the confection of senna, of which a teaspoonful may be taken for a dose in a little water. Morning sickness may frequently be greatly relieved by the patient taking a cup of coffee the first thing when she awakes in the morning, and before she leaves bed. Instead of this a cup of milk with some soda-water added may be given, and frequently proves very beneficial. A walk before breakfast is also to be recommended as useful for this purpose. Usually this condition calls for little active interference beyond the simple means that have just been recommended. It generally passes off, in those cases where nothing has been done, about the period of quickening, and leaving the patient as it does, about midday or earlier, permits of her obtaining sufficient nourishment throughout the remainder of the day not to cause any appreciable effect to be produced upon her system in consequence. The cases which demand prompt attention are those in which the nausea and vomiting, instead of passing off about noon, persist throughout the whole day. When this occurs, unless it is attended to, a serious state of inanition will be developed from want of nourishment, and unless means are employed to relieve the sickness the health of the female will become greatly impaired. If the sickness in the morning be great, generally fluid tinged with bile is vomited; while if it occur later on, more solid matters from the food that has been taken are brought up. If the vomiting continue the countenance becomes pale and haggard and the breath offensive, and feverish symptoms manifest themselves, which, unless relieved, may pass on to a fatal termination. In the simpler cases of vomiting no medicinal treatment is required; it will pass away in due time, leaving the digestive powers unimpaired. Should the vomiting, however, be more severe, and should bile be present in the vomited matters, indicating a deranged state of the digestive system in addition to the irritability of the stomach, the employment of soda and bismuth may be had recourse to, ten to fifteen grains of each being taken three times a day, or the confection of senna mentioned above in doses of a teaspoonful. Should there be much pain over the stomach, the application of a few leeches, and after their removal of strips of cloth dipped in laudanum, will generally give great relief. The greatest attention must be paid to the diet, which should be light and nourishing. If, however, the pregnant woman express a desire for any particular article of diet, it may be given her by way of

experiment, as not unfrequently the most unlikely articles are digested at this time. Should the vomiting be severe, and fail to be relieved by means such as have been already indicated, no time should be lost in sending for medical assistance.

(2.) *Heart-burn.* During pregnancy many females suffer from what is known as heart-burn. This disagreeable affection is caused by the accumulation of an acid secretion in the stomach, and is greatly favored by the employment of rich and heavy articles of diet, especially such as contain much butter or lard. Many remedies are in use for the relief of this condition. Of these the principal are, soda, bismuth, aromatic spirits of ammonia or sal volatile, and alkaline aperients. Fifteen grains each of soda and bismuth may be taken three times a day, and should this fail a teaspoonful of the aromatic spirit of ammonia in a wineglassful of water repeated every four hours till relief is obtained. The bowels should also be attended to, and a black draught be taken occasionally when required, or a teaspoonful of Epsom salts in water taken the first thing in the morning. Better, however, than all medicinal treatment will it be for every pregnant female to attend to her diet and avoid such articles as are likely to produce this state of acidity and heart-burn that is so distressing.

(3.) *Constipation.* A very common condition from which the pregnant female suffers, is a constipated state of the bowels. It is a very troublesome affection, and is due partly to the mechanical pressure which the enlarged womb exercises upon the bowel, and partly to "defective innervation of the bowels resulting from the altered state of the blood." Women are, however, very careless in regard to the state of their bowels, and frequently allow days, and even a week, to elapse without making any effort to have them moved. By a little attention of a preventive kind, this disagreeable and sometimes distressing condition may be obviated. Whenever a pregnant female finds the ordinary calls to stool less urgent, and when the motions assume a more constipated character than formerly, these premonitory symptoms should not be disregarded. They are warnings which, if unheeded, may soon give way to more obstinate forms of constipation. Whenever the bowels become sluggish let attention be paid to the diet and the daily exercise. If the diet has been faulty, let it be remedied, and let such articles as oatmeal porridge, ripe fruits, stewed apples, prunes, figs, and the like be taken. If the daily amount of exercise has not been taken for some time, let it be resumed, unless there be anything to prevent this being done: let her move actively about the house, doing a moderate amount of work daily, and let out-of-door exercise be taken. Many cases of commencing constipation may be checked by attention to these things. If, however, the condition of the patient is more advanced, and the bowels have not been moved for several days, diet and exercise alone may prove insufficient to remedy the disorder; and when this is the case recourse must be had to the employment of certain medicines. Of these, the best are such as cause least irritation. All violent medicines must be care-

fully guarded against during pregnancy, as they tend, from the disturbance to which they give rise, to produce miscarriage. One of the best medicines to which recourse may be had during pregnancy is castor oil. In its action it is certain, and as it causes no irritation it is free from an objection which attaches to many medicines, rendering them unfit to be taken at this time. The dose may vary from a dessertspoonful to a tablespoonful. Many people, owing to its disagreeable taste, have an aversion to castor oil. This, however, may be greatly lessened if the oil be floated upon warm milk, coffee, or orange juice. It may also be made into an emulsion with yolk of egg or mucilage. Another mild aperient medicine, and one which answers very well during pregnancy, is the Frederichshall water, a small quantity of which, taken the first thing in the morning, will gently move the bowels. A teaspoonful of the confection of sulphur, prepared according to the Pharmacopœia, taken occasionally when required in a little milk or water, will prove very useful as a mild laxative.

Better, perhaps, than medicine for the cure of constipation is an occasional enema of simple soap and water or gruel, with one or two tablespoonfuls of castor oil in it. The quantity should be sufficiently large to stimulate the bowel, and for this purpose a pint of fluid is necessary. Many women have an objection to the employment of the enema for the relief of constipation, and will rather hurt themselves with purgative medicines than have recourse to it. This objection is altogether unfounded. If a proper instrument is used, it will give rise to little trouble; it can be employed by the patient herself, and in its action it is painless. Besides, when purgative medicines have been taken by the mouth for some time, they lose their effect, and the dose requires to be increased. Frequently when the bowels have been allowed to get into a constipated state, hardened masses of fecal matter accumulate in the gut, and by causing irritation of the mucous membrane give rise to increased secretion when the patient supposes she is suffering from diarrhœa, and frequently employs astringent medicines for the purpose of checking it. She also suffers from headache, a feeling of fullness over the abdomen, and indigestion. An enema of soap and water or a tablespoonful of castor oil with fifteen drops of laudanum, will answer best for the correction of this condition. Frequently, when the patient is careless in regard to the state of her bowels during pregnancy, and feces are allowed to accumulate, they form hardened masses, which give rise to the spurious pains from which many women suffer for some time previous to their confinement, and which prove very annoying to them. Besides, labor may be greatly retarded by an overloaded state of the bowels, and as the danger both to mother and child increases with delay, the risks become greater. That pregnancy will be a state of least departure from health, and that labor will in all probability be shortest and safest, where, along with attention to other things, the patient has not been negligent of the state of her bowels.

(4.) *Diarrhœa.* Although much less frequently met with in the pregnant

female than constipation, diarrhœa is nevertheless occasionally an accompaniment of this condition, and if severe and allowed to go unchecked it may lead to miscarriage. When diarrhœa thus attacks the pregnant female, attention should at once be directed to the diet, and only those things taken which are mild and unirritating. The quantity of food taken should not be large. Of those articles of diet suitable in such cases, milk must be placed first. It may be given either alone, or with rice, sago, arrowroot, or tapioca. When the irritation has partly subsided some chicken-tea may be given, or an egg lightly boiled. Later on a piece of chicken with bread may be given with advantage, and gradually the ordinary diet be resumed. Should the diarrhœa be of the kind mentioned as occurring with an overloaded state of the bowels, a different line of treatment must of course be adopted. It would be useless endeavoring to check the diarrhœa in such a case so long as the cause which gave rise to it remained in operation, so that the first thing which requires to be done is to have the bowels thoroughly cleared out by means of an aperient. For this purpose nothing will answer better than a dose of castor oil along with fifteen or twenty drops of laudanum, or an enema of soap and water. When the bowels have in this way been relieved, the diarrhœa will generally be found to cease of itself. The diet should be mild and unstimulating, and all irritating articles of food must be carefully avoided. When from the state of the tongue the stomach appears to be deranged, a few powders of rhubarb and magnesia will prove useful. No attack of diarrhœa should be passed over lightly by the pregnant female; and if it is not checked by careful regulation of the diet, and by the administration of such articles as we have mentioned, medical assistance must be sought. During the continuance of diarrhœa warmth is very essential, and for this purpose flannel should be worn next the skin. A flannel roller wound round the abdomen will answer well. The feet also must be attended to and kept warm.

(5.) *Piles.* Another affection from which the pregnant female is liable to suffer, and one which gives rise to considerable pain and annoyance, is an enlargement of the veins at the lower part of the bowel to which the name of piles or hæmorrhoids has been applied. This condition is one which results from pressure upon the hæmorrhoidal veins. A congested state of these vessels is first set up, which, unless relieved, will ultimately give rise to piles. The mechanical pressure exerted by the enlarging womb is thus a frequent cause of this condition. Piles sometimes occur during the early months of pregnancy, while the womb is yet in the pelvic cavity, and disappear about the fourth or fifth month, when it rises into the abdomen. Another frequent cause of piles is the accumulation of hardened fæces in the lower bowel. When the condition of the bowels has been neglected for some time, the hardened masses which accumulate in the lower part of the gut give rise to irritation, and by the congested state of the vessels to which this irritation gives rise, piles are produced. Their presence occasions a disagreeable feeling of heat and pain, and much uneasiness is caused on the patient attempting to walk, from the

irritation to which the movements of walking give rise. They frequently become congested and very painful. On their presence being detected, no time should be lost in endeavoring to get them removed. If the bowels have been acting sluggishly, attention must be paid to them; and if hardened masses have been allowed to accumulate in the lower bowel, no relief will be afforded till they are removed. For this purpose a gentle dose of castor oil may be taken, or the patient may use instead an enema of soap and water or gruel, with one or two tablespoonfuls of castor oil added. A very good preparation to administer as a laxative when piles are present is the compound licorice powder of the Pharmacopœia. Of this one teaspoonful should be taken for a dose. The confection of sulphur given in similar doses is another preparation of much value in this condition. If the piles are very painful, they should be fomented with warm water every night at bed-time, or with an infusion of chamomile flowers and poppy heads. If they are greatly congested, much relief may be given by the application of a few leeches in the immediate neighborhood, applying on their removal a bread poultice or one made of linseed meal. A very good preparation as an external application for the removal of pain is the ordinary gall and opium ointment, which may be smeared over the parts night and morning. The diet must also be attended to. It ought to be light and nutritious, and as free as possible from anything that would be likely to give rise to much accumulation in the lower bowel.

(6.) *Salivation.* The discharge of a large quantity of saliva from the mouth is an occasional accompaniment of pregnancy. It is most generally met with during the early months, but is not confined to these, and may sometimes cause annoyance to a patient throughout the whole period of pregnancy, only ceasing when labor is over. The quantity discharged varies, in some cases amounting to pints or even quarts in a single day. As mercury gives rise to a profuse discharge from the salivary glands, it may be as well to distinguish between the two. That due to the administration of a mercurial is accompanied by tenderness of the gums and a peculiar fetor of the breath. These are both absent in that form of salivation which occurs during pregnancy. The gums remain perfectly normal, and the breath has no fetor. Frequently this excessive flow of saliva is attended by acidity of the stomach. Various forms of treatment are had recourse to, many of which, however, prove futile in checking it. Astringent gargles may be tried, such as those which contain tannin. Glycerine of borax and rose-water mixed together form a useful preparation. Ices given to suck may also be tried, and so may counter-irritation by means of tincture of iodine over the glands. If the patient suffers from acidity, fifteen grains of bismuth or magnesia may be taken three times a day. Should the discharge be excessive, and the patient's health be suffering in consequence, medical advice should be sought without further delay.

(7.) *Toothache.* Another frequent accompaniment of pregnancy, and one which gives rise to considerable pain and annoyance, is toothache. It is not

so much real toothache as a rule from which the patient suffers, as a kind of neuralgia depending upon an irritable condition of the nerves of the teeth, these nerves sharing in the general irritability of the whole system. * It may, however, be dependent upon a decayed state of the teeth themselves. It is a well-known fact that during pregnancy the teeth are peculiarly liable to undergo caries, and decay in consequence. This appears to be due in great part to the acidity of the stomach from which females are so apt to suffer at this time. If the teeth are good, small doses of quinine should be administered, such as one grain two or three times a day. It may be advantageously combined with steel drops, ten drops being given with each dose of quinine. This tonic treatment generally answers well in those cases which are of neuralgic origin; but when the teeth are themselves decayed they must be attended to. There is a great dread in many people's minds of interfering with the teeth during pregnancy, but this dread is unfounded. There is nothing to hinder the pregnant female getting her teeth filled, and if she be strong enough, and it be deemed necessary, nothing to prevent her having a tooth extracted.

(8.) *Palpitation.* Frequently during pregnancy a female becomes greatly alarmed by finding herself the subject of occasional attacks of palpitation or beating at the heart. There will be little cause for anxiety if this condition has not been suffered from before, and only attacks the patient for the first time now. It may be due to one or other of the following causes: (1) to the heart sharing sympathetically in the general disturbance of the system; (2) to the pressure of the enlarged womb interfering with the proper action of the heart. During the attack, should it be sufficiently severe to require treatment, the best thing to give will be a teaspoonful of sal volatile in a little water, which may be repeated in four hours if necessary. Sometimes a patient is wakened up during the night with a feeling of impending suffocation. She feels as if sufficient air were not entering the room, and requests that the windows be thrown open that more may be admitted. Everything must be done in such cases to sooth the patient. It is quite a mistake to fly to stimulants and administer them in the reckless manner that is frequently done when a female is thus seized. They are quite unnecessary, and will generally do more harm than good. What is wanted is to keep her quiet and as free from excitement as possible, when the attack will gradually pass off and leave the patient quite well again. If the general health be at all impaired, and the patient appear anæmic, much good will result from the exhibition of tonics. The tonics best suited to such cases are the various preparations of iron. Careful regulation of the diet must also be attended to.

(9.) *Fainting.* During the early months of pregnancy this troublesome condition is not of unfrequent occurrence; but the time of all others when it is more particularly met with is about the period of quickening. It may occur with greater or less frequency; in some giving rise to little annoyance, while in others, by recurring several times during the same day, it proves a

source of great trouble to the patient. The duration of the fit varies; it may pass off in a few minutes, or the patient may remain in it for half an hour or even longer. It may come on while she is lying quietly, undisturbed by anything, or, what is more usual, it may manifest itself after undue fatigue or excitement. During the continuance of the paroxysm the patient should be placed in the recumbent position, her head being kept low, and such stimulants as the aromatic spirit of ammonia in water may be given in doses of a teaspoonful. Smelling-salts may be applied to the nostrils, and the face may be sprinkled with cold water and freely exposed to the air. When the attack is over, the condition of the patient's health should engage attention, and a general tonic treatment adopted for some time will generally prove of great benefit. The best kind of tonics are those which contain iron. Bitter infusions are also very useful, such as the infusion of calumba. All undue excitement must be avoided. Crowded assemblies and heated rooms are injurious. Constriction of any part of the body by tight clothes is bad, and should be avoided. The diet must also be attended to. It should be plain and unstimulating in character. The bowels should be kept freely acting, a mild laxative, such as a dose of castor oil, being taken when necessary.

(10.) *Headache.* When the stomach and bowels have been neglected, the patient frequently suffers from headache. In such cases the tongue will be found foul and loaded, and there will generally be acidity as well. This condition is to be remedied by attending to the cause which has given rise to it. Some mild aperient must be administered until the tongue becomes again clear, when the headache will generally be found to disappear as the state of the stomach and bowels improves. It may, however, be more neuralgic in its nature; and if so, a different line of treatment will be called for. In this case, tonics must be given, such as quinine and iron. Should the headache persist, and not yield to such treatment, medical advice had better be obtained.

(11.) *Sleeplessness.* Sometimes during pregnancy females are troubled with sleeplessness, which, if allowed to go on long without being relieved, may seriously impair the health. Every means should be taken to remove any cause that may be at work in preventing the patient obtaining sleep; thus late hours and all undue excitement must be avoided, and the mind kept as cheerful and equable as possible, particularly before retiring to rest. Should it be found, after attending to these things, that the patient still continues wakeful, twenty or thirty grains of bromide of potassium should be administered in a little water at bed-time.

(12.) *Swelling of feet and legs and varicose veins.* By the pressure of the enlarged womb upon the venous trunks the free circulation of the blood in the veins of the lower extremities is hindered. This is frequently seen during the later months of pregnancy. The return of the blood being thus impeded the veins of the legs enlarge and become varicose. This condition most frequently manifests itself in those who have borne many children. In consequence also of this mechanical pressure the feet and ankles are occasionally

found to swell. This usually occurs towards night, and generally disappears before morning. When the enlargement of the veins of the legs is not very great, and when the vessels are not hard and lumpy, the administration of mild aperients and the application of a calico bandage to the limb will generally suffice. The bandage should extend from the foot, and must be applied with equal pressure over every part of the limb. When the veins are hard and lumpy, and present a knotty character, this treatment may be insufficient, and thus recourse must be had to the elastic stocking, and to occasional rest in the recumbent position. Should the veins become painful and inflamed, the patient must at once resume the horizontal position, apply warm fomentations to the part, and send for medical advice. An occasional and very troublesome condition is met with in the form of an enlargement of the veins of the *external parts*. This affection is not confined to those who have already given birth to children, but may also be met with in those who are pregnant for the first time. They complain of a swelling at one or other side, which goes on enlarging as pregnancy advances, and ultimately becomes very troublesome to them, interfering with progression, and in other ways giving rise to annoyance. When a woman suffers from this condition she should take frequent rest in the recumbent position, and should wear an abdominal belt. Beyond this little can be done, and the condition will pass away of its own accord so soon as labor is over, and the pressure which gave rise to it has been removed. Care must be taken not to expose these varicose veins to the risk of external injury, as when ruptured they bleed most profusely, and the bleeding thus set up, unless checked, may cause the patient's death.

(13.) *Pain in the side.* Among the many neuralgic affections from which the pregnant female is apt to suffer, frequent pain in the side is not the least annoying. It does not come on till the later months of pregnancy, and is due to the pressure of the gravid uterus upon the liver. The pain generally comes on in the after part of the day, and may be so severe as to make the patient think she is suffering from some inflammatory attack. The state of the pulse and temperature, however, point to the true nature of the affection. In this case both pulse and temperature will be found normal, whereas if the pain were inflammatory in its nature the pulse would be quickened and the temperature raised. It is frequently very difficult to alleviate this distressing symptom. The patient should apply hot fomentations to the part. A belladonna plaster will frequently give relief. Friction with liniments containing opiates is also very valuable.

(14.) *Leucorrhœa or Whites.* During pregnancy many women suffer from a troublesome discharge which goes by the name of leucorrhœa or "whites." This discharge, although it may exist during the early months of pregnancy, most frequently proves a source of annoyance to the patient in the later months. Like so many of the affections from which the pregnant female suffers, it is produced by the pressure of the enlarged womb, and is the result of the congested state of the parts to which that pressure gives rise. It mani-

fects itself most severely in the case of those who have had their children rapidly, and whose constitutions are not of the most robust kind. If small in quantity it may not call for much attention, but if the discharge is great and allowed to go on unchecked, it gives rise to disagreeable excoriation of the external parts from its irritating nature. If it is not very excessive, the employment of a daily injection of tepid water, of water to which some Condyl's fluid has been added, or with the addition of one or two teaspoonfuls of powdered alum will generally serve to keep it in abeyance and relieve the patient of annoyance. Should the discharge be more excessive the injection must be repeated more frequently, thus night and morning, or three times a day. When the discharge is very profuse the patient must frequently assume the recumbent position, lying every day for two or three hours upon a hair mattress or a sofa, and sleeping at night upon a horse-hair mattress in preference to a feather bed. There must be no overloading with blankets when in bed; rather have too few than too many. The injections must of course be employed as in the less severe forms, and in all cases they must be administered gently, no force being employed, as it might prove dangerous. The utmost attention to cleanliness is of paramount importance to any one who is suffering from this affection. Should such remedies as have been mentioned, after receiving a fair trial, prove unavailing in checking the discharge, medical advice should be sought, as a predisposition to miscarriage may be induced if it be allowed to go on unchecked. Attention must also be paid to the general health. The diet should be light, nourishing, and unstimulating. Stimulants of every kind should be avoided. The patient should retire to rest early. The condition of the bowels must also be attended to, and if constipated they must be regulated by the administration of some mild laxative.

(15.) *Pruritus*. Along with the leucorrhœal discharge there sometimes exists a very painful and distressing condition of irritation of the external parts, to which the name of "pruritus" has been given. This irritation may, however, come on independently of any discharge, and by the itching to which it gives rise is a source of great annoyance to the patient. It sometimes appears to be neuralgic in its origin, while at other times it may be traced to the presence of small thread-worms in the lower bowel. If due to the latter cause suitable means must be employed for their removal, such as enemata of salt and water every morning. Frequently, however, there is no cause that can be discovered to account for the itching. The treatment consists in the maintenance of strict cleanliness and the application of such lotions as Goulard's extract largely diluted with water. Should this not answer, a lotion composed of powdered borax and water, in the proportion of two drachms of the former to ten ounces of the latter, should be employed. When the irritation is great and the patient unable to obtain sleep in consequence, bromide of potassium, given in twenty or thirty grain doses at bed-time, will frequently lessen the irritability and soothe the patient to sleep. The diet must be light and nutritious. Stimulants must be avoided, and the bowels regulated by the administration of mild laxatives when necessary.

(16.) *Bladder affections.* The bladder affections from which the pregnant female is liable to suffer are (1) irritability, (2) incontinence, (3) retention. *Irritability.* This distressing condition is of frequent occurrence during pregnancy. In the early months it appears to be of sympathetic origin, while later on it is the result of the mechanical pressure exerted by the enlarged womb upon the bladder. If allowed to go unrelieved, it may seriously impair the general health by the continual disturbance of rest to which it gives rise. Much relief will be afforded to those who suffer from this affection by the free use of barley-water as a drink, and by taking at bed-time a pill composed of three grains of the extract of henbane and two of extract of gentian. Other means may be employed; but should these fail, medical advice had better be sought. Mild laxatives must be administered from time to time, so as to keep the bowels acting freely. *Incontinence.* Many women, on coughing, or even on the slightest movement, are subject to a disagreeable dribbling away, or involuntary passing of small quantities of urine. This disagreeable affection is the result of pressure by the enlarged womb upon the bladder. It may be relieved by wearing an abdominal belt, or by rest in the recumbent position. Should the urine give rise to excoriation of the external parts they should be smeared over with cold cream or spermaceti ointment. *Retention.* Instead of incontinence of urine the pregnant female may suffer from retention. This condition when present must not be neglected, as if allowed to go on it may lead to inflammatory affections of the bladder, which may prove very troublesome to the female afterwards. Care must be taken to prevent the bladder becoming over-distended, and for this purpose efforts should be made to pass water every few hours.

(17.) *Cramps in the legs, etc.* From the pressure which the enlarged womb makes upon the nerves which pass to the legs, disagreeable cramps are experienced by the patient. To relieve this painful condition apply friction with the naked hand, with camphorated oil, or with a liniment composed of laudanum and opodeldoc, in the proportion of one part of the former to two of the latter. Movement also may remove it, so that the patient should endeavor to walk about the room when the spasm comes upon her. Sometimes, instead of cramps in the legs, the patient suffers from a similar affection of the stomach and bowels. In this case the treatment to be adopted is to immerse the feet in hot water and administer a draught consisting of twenty drops of laudanum in some camphor water. Hot fomentations should also be applied to the affected part. Should this affection prove troublesome by its frequent occurrence, much benefit may be derived by the employment every night before going to bed of a warm sitz bath. The patient should remain in it for ten or fifteen minutes.

5. MISCARRIAGE.

The number of lives that are annually sacrificed by miscarriage alone is very great. There are few women the mothers of several children who have not miscarried at some period or other of their married life. It is therefore

desirable that the young female should make herself familiar with this subject, and thus be in possession of that knowledge which shall enable her to "carry" safely through the period of pregnancy, guarding against the occurrence of what has proved to many a thoughtless and ignorant one before her the beginning of a life of suffering and misery. The necessity for every female becoming intelligently acquainted with those causes of miscarriage over which she herself exercises so much control will be apparent when it is remembered that after one or two miscarriages a woman is apt to get into that condition in which it becomes a "habit" with her to miscarry. Nothing is more desirable than to prevent the young female contracting this habit; for when once it has been formed it may be an extremely difficult thing to get the woman to carry to the full time. It is our desire to present this subject in the serious light in which it ought to be viewed, and ask that it receive that careful consideration which its gravity demands. Unfortunately at the present day the occurrence of a miscarriage is lightly regarded by many women; it is spoken of as if it were nothing, and treated with contempt. Now, it is this very light in which it is regarded that renders a miscarriage so fraught with danger. Were it looked upon more seriously, more care would be taken both to prevent its occurrence, and, having once occurred, to do everything to prevent it recurring. It seems difficult to impress upon the female the necessity there is for absolute rest for several days after miscarriage. Many women leave bed a day or two after, and some scarcely think it worth while remaining in bed at all. Need it be said that the majority who thus act live to repent of their folly? Miscarriage is not confined to any one period of pregnancy. It may occur all through; but the time of its most frequent occurrence is generally between the eighth and twelfth week of pregnancy. It has a greater tendency to come on at certain times than others; thus, a woman is more apt to miscarry at the time she would have been unwell if she had not been pregnant, so that at these times she ought to be kept as free from excitement and every disturbing influence as possible. Miscarriage occurs most frequently towards the close of sexual activity, and perhaps next in frequency in the newly-married. Hence the necessity for vigilance on the part of the young female.

The causes which may produce miscarriage are as follows: Anything which gives rise to severe mental shock may bring it on; thus sudden fright, great mental anxiety. Anything which taxes the patient's strength severely, such as the lifting of heavy weights, excessive exercise either on foot, on horseback, driving, or on the railway. Falls also act injuriously, and are frequently the exciting cause of a miscarriage. Blows also may produce it. Any undue excitement may cause it; hence the necessity there is for the young married woman being on her guard. The amount of gayety to which the newly-married female is exposed, and the unnatural mode of life inseparable from it, are fertile sources of miscarriage during the early months of pregnancy. Luxurious living also predisposes to this; scarlet fever, small-pox, and other of the diseases called "exanthematous" operate as powerful causes in the production of

miscarriage. Some women of a naturally delicate constitution are more prone to miscarry than others. The exhibition of strong purgative medicines is very apt to act injuriously upon the pregnant female, and may bring about miscarriage. Their use at this time should therefore be carefully guarded against. Indeed, none but the mildest forms of aperient medicine should be given to the pregnant female. Many substances are employed criminally for the purpose of bringing on miscarriage. Of these, rue, savin, cantharides, and mustard may be taken as examples; but, as they have no direct influence upon the womb itself, they can only act by reason of the irritation to which they give rise; but frequently the unhappy creatures who make use of such means bring about their own destruction,—the end they had in view never being attained. Severe and excessive sickness may bring about miscarriage, as was before mentioned when speaking of the sickness of pregnancy, so that if the natural sickness should be excessive the pregnant female should at once consult her medical attendant, that means may be employed to keep it in moderation. All emetics during pregnancy are dangerous, being apt to bring about miscarriage. Their administration must therefore be guarded against at this time. There are other causes which, operating upon the nervous system, give rise to irritation, and if allowed to go on unchecked may ultimately bring about miscarriage. Of this nature are the small thread-worms which frequently infest the lower bowel. Constipation is often a source of irritation, and if not attended to may at last lead to miscarriage. The irritation also of toothache is occasionally so severe as to threaten the patient with miscarriage. It will be seen from what has just been said that the causes which may bring about this condition present a formidable array; but, as many of them are under the patient's own control, much may be done to obviate its occurrence.

Symptoms: Having enumerated the “causes,” we now pass on to consider the symptoms of miscarriage. If, in the course of her pregnancy, a woman begins to experience feelings of languor, debility, and general depression, and if in addition to these she experience an uneasy sensation about the thighs, loins, and hips, with pains coming and going, she should be upon her guard, as these, although frequently unsatisfactory symptoms, may be regarded as premonitory of miscarriage. Shortly after, however, if miscarriage is threatened, these symptoms will be succeeded by a discharge of blood. This discharge may be small in quantity, and after lasting for a short time it may pass off to be renewed after the lapse of a brief interval. Instead of a discharge small in quantity, there may be a considerable gush of blood occurring quite unexpectedly. Should the bleeding be succeeded by no aggravation of the pains already referred to as occurring in the loins and hips, there is hope that by proper treatment the threatened miscarriage may be averted; but if, instead, the bleeding be followed by pains increasing in strength, and having more of a bearing down or expulsive character about them, the probability is that the threatened miscarriage will not pass off, but that the pains will go on increasing in strength until the womb has emptied itself of its contents.

Treatment: The treatment of this condition naturally divides itself into three parts: (1) that which is necessary prior to the occurrence of miscarriage, and with a view to prevent it; (2) that which must be adopted after it has occurred; and (3) the treatment which it is desirable to pursue after it has occurred, with a view to prevent its recurrence. (1.) *To prevent its occurrence:* If the patient is suffering from weakness, debility, and the other symptoms mentioned above as premonitory of miscarriage, she should immediately go to bed. It is useless attempting to pursue any line of treatment as long as the erect posture is maintained. What is wanted most imperatively is rest in the recumbent position. The head must be kept low; it ought on no account to be propped up with a number of pillows. The patient must be kept cool. She must not be encumbered with bed-clothes, only sufficient being put over her to prevent her being chilled. All articles of food and drink must be given nearly cold. The room in which she lies should be well ventilated, and if there is a fire in the apartment it must not be allowed to overheat the room. The patient should be made to sleep on a mattress, and there should be no curtains about the bed. The diet should consist of milk food; it should be light and nourishing. Sago, arrowroot, tapioca may be given, a lightly-boiled egg, a little gruel, toast and water, and the like. No stimulants must be administered. The medical attendant should be sent for without delay, as this is the time when by far the most can be done to prevent the occurrence of a miscarriage. Should it have gone beyond this stage, and should the first thing to attract the attention of the pregnant female be a discharge of blood, the same rules must be observed. Send without delay for the medical attendant, and meanwhile let the recumbent position be maintained. Attend to the rules already laid down in regard to the bed and the ventilation of the room. The diet must be light and as unstimulating as possible. On the arrival of the medical attendant means will be taken to prevent the occurrence of miscarriage by allaying the uterine contractions, and every direction which he lays down must be rigidly adhered to. Should the discharge of blood be accompanied by pains of a bearing-down or expulsive character, the probability is that the case has proceeded too far, and that miscarriage is inevitable. Should this be so, the patient must be strictly guided in all she does by her medical attendant, who now takes charge of the case. (2.) *The after-treatment:* As was before observed, the occurrence of miscarriage is by many women regarded as a matter of little or no consequence, and, as might be expected, the after-treatment is often grossly neglected. It is, perhaps, only after the lapse of years that the suffering which this neglect has given rise to causes the truth to dawn upon the mind. When a miscarriage has occurred, as great care is necessary as after a delivery at the full time. If a woman rise a day or two after she has miscarried, especially if it be beyond the third month, the womb, which was increased in size, has no time to regain its normal dimensions, so that when she begins to move about again the ligaments which maintain it in position are no longer able to support the increased weight thus put upon

them; they therefore yield to the excessive strain, and the womb falls down, as it is called, or becomes displaced. When this occurs it may give rise to trouble at the time; more frequently, however, little present annoyance is experienced, although the foundation of future misery has been assuredly laid. After miscarriage the recumbent position should be maintained for a week or ten days, — the diet for the first few days being light and easy of digestion. The room must be kept cool and well ventilated. On leaving bed the patient should be careful to guard against maintaining the erect posture too long at a time. She should, for a week or so longer, rest upon a sofa or couch for several hours each day. (3.) *To prevent its recurrence*: When a woman has once been the subject of miscarriage the question naturally arises, What must she do to prevent it happening again? If it has occurred in a woman who appears to be at the time in an enfeebled state of health, attention must be directed to its improvement before she becomes again pregnant. For this purpose nothing seems to answer so well as change of air. This is a powerful restorative means, and frequently is one of the first things to repair a debilitated constitution. The change should be to some quiet country spot, or to the seaside; if the latter be chosen, fashionable watering-places had better be avoided, and a place free from bustle and excitement selected. This will frequently do much to restore vital energy and bring back health and vigor to the exhausted frame, but it may not accomplish all; hence the necessity there is in such cases of bringing the patient under medical influence as well. For this purpose a well-directed course of tonic treatment should be begun, and no preparations will be found so useful as those of quinine and iron. These two substances may be had in the form of pills, or combined in the citrate of iron and quinine, of which five grains may be taken in water three times a day. The diet should also be attended to. It must be light and nourishing. Milk, eggs lightly boiled, and farinaceous substances, such as arrowroot, sago, tapioca, corn-flour, and the like, may be given. Bread, brown or white, may also be eaten, the latter agreeing better when toasted. Animal food may also be taken, but only that which is more easy of digestion, veal, pork, and such like being avoided. All pastry and made dishes, or those which are highly seasoned, must be forbidden for a time. A moderate quantity of tea, coffee, or cocoa may also be taken daily. The sleeping apartment should be well ventilated. A horse-hair mattress is preferable to sleep upon, and is more conducive to the maintenance of health than a feather bed. There should be no curtains about the bed. The patient should be regular in her hours of sleep, and ought to retire to bed early. Irregular hours, sitting up late at night, and engaging the mind with what is calculated to produce excitement, are fruitful sources of disturbed and restless nights. The mind should be kept, as far as possible, calm and tranquil, especially before retiring to rest. A moderate amount of exercise should be taken daily. It is as bad for the patient to remain constantly indoors as it is for her to fatigue herself while taking exercise. The best time for taking exercise is between breakfast and dinner,

and that kind of exercise which answers best is walking. Of course this must never be carried so far as to fatigue the patient. Should she be too weak at first for this kind of exercise, a drive in an open carriage should be taken daily till she is able to go on foot. The state of the bowels ought also to be attended to, and should be carefully regulated by diet, so far as that is able to do so, and that failing, recourse must be had to the milder laxative medicines, such as castor oil, compound licorice powder, or pills of colocynth and hyoseyamus. No severe purgative medicines are to be made use of; they are quite unnecessary, and are frequently productive of harm. A little Pullna water taken the first thing in the morning will often answer admirably for this purpose. A remedy, powerful alike in restoring the debilitated constitution and in causing the womb to regain its tone, will be found in baths. In summer the sponge bath or the shower bath may be employed, and cold water used; in winter the same baths will prove of great service, but tepid water should be employed instead of cold, at least to begin with. Great benefit will be derived from the daily employment of the sitz bath. The water should be slightly tepid. This bath has a powerful and invigorating action upon the womb. A coarse towel should be employed for the purpose of drying the body. During her absence in the country, and for several months after the occurrence of a miscarriage, the marital relationship should cease. If the woman has miscarried several times, and has got into that state in which she is described as having acquired a "habit of miscarrying," she should be very careful of her health when again pregnant. When she has again become pregnant, she must sleep apart from her husband. This is absolutely necessary to secure her carrying to the full time. She should rest frequently during the day, and the amount of exercise taken must never be such as to produce fatigue. The diet must be plain, nourishing without being stimulating, and all alcoholic beverages must be avoided. The state of the bowels must also be attended to. They must never be allowed to become constipated, and for this purpose an enema of simple soap and water or gruel, with or without the addition of castor oil, may require to be administered from time to time. Should the enema be objected to, some mild laxative must be taken by the mouth. When the time at which she formerly miscarried approaches, great care requires to be exercised. She should rest in the recumbent position for several hours daily, and if symptoms of impending miscarriage manifest themselves notwithstanding these precautions, she must at once go to bed and send for medical assistance. At the approach of each menstrual period, that is to say, at the approach of the times at which she would have been unwell had she not been in the family way, the utmost vigilance is necessary. At these times the tendency to miscarry is always greater than at others; hence the necessity for increased precaution. The amount of exercise should now be diminished. The baths may be continued with advantage, except the shower bath, which is apt to prove too severe at this time. The rules that have been already laid down in regard to ventilation and the kind of bed upon which the female should sleep are to be

carried out in their utmost stringency. After the lapse of six weeks or two months beyond this date the pregnant female may consider herself "out of danger," and may look forward hopefully to the termination of her pregnancy.

6. FALSE PAINS.

Many women, especially those who are pregnant for the first time, are troubled with what are called false pains. They may come on several days, or even more, before the actual labor pains are felt. From true labor pains they may be distinguished by the uncertainty of their position. They may attack the belly, the loins, or the back. They recur perfectly irregularly, and have no influence whatever in causing the expulsion of the child. They may, however, if they continue long enough, merge into the true pains of labor, and only terminate in these. When a female is the subject of these pains towards the close of pregnancy, attention should at once be directed to the stomach and bowels, which frequently, when disordered, give rise to pains of this description. If the bowels are confined a gentle dose of castor oil should be taken, and if the stomach appears to be at fault the diet should be regulated. After the stomach and bowels have been attended to, should the pains still continue unabated, and the patient's nights be thereby rendered sleepless, medical advice should be sought. It is necessary not to allow these pains to go on long unchecked, as the patient's strength may become exhausted as the true pains of labor are setting in, and her confinement in consequence be increased in danger.

III. CONFINEMENT.

There are certain symptoms which manifest themselves towards the close of pregnancy, and warn the female that her confinement is now not very far off. One of the first of these symptoms to attract the patient's attention will be a perceptible alteration in the size of the abdomen. It will appear to her that she is less now than she was perhaps a month before; and whereas during the last few weeks she felt perfectly incapacitated for active exercise, she now feels able to move about with comparative ease, and experiences a greater desire for walking than she has done for some time past. The breathing, too, which before was affected on the slightest exertion, is now free and performed without difficulty. The reason of the abatement of these symptoms is this, namely, that the womb has now sunk lower down in the pelvis, causing a corresponding diminution in size, and in so doing the pressure which it kept up upon the lower part of the chest is removed, and the breathing, which from this cause was performed with difficulty, is now easy and natural. But while these symptoms, which formerly proved so troublesome, are passing away, their place is being taken by others no less annoying to the patient. While the womb was high up, the organs in the chest were those which suffered, the pelvic organs being meanwhile unaffected; now, however, the contents of the pelvis are subjected to pressure, and fresh symptoms begin to manifest them-

selves. The bowels and bladder begin now to give the patient trouble; she experiences a frequent desire to empty the bladder and evacuate the bowels. This is a wise provision of nature to keep the channel through which the child has to descend as free as possible from anything that would impede it in its course when labor has begun. The indications thus given should put the female upon her guard to prevent the bowels becoming constipated; and if they are at all confined, a gentle dose of castor oil must be administered, so as to have them thoroughly evacuated. The frequent calls to make water at this time must also not be disregarded, as an inflammatory state of the bladder may be set up. Besides those symptoms already enumerated, a discharge now makes its appearance, called in popular language "the show." This discharge consists of mucus, and is of a whitish color, or may be mixed with blood. Along with this slight pains are now experienced, which increase in severity and in the regularity with which they occur until the contents of the womb are expelled. The character of these pains may be described as "grinding;" and whenever they are felt, and the "show" has made its appearance, the medical attendant should be sent for, or at least communicated with, that he may not be out of the way. The pains are at first slight and irregular; but as labor advances they assume a more bearing-down character, and the intervals between each pain become less.

I. PREPARATIONS FOR LABOR.

(1.) *The breasts.* for about six weeks previous to the time the woman expects to be confined she should attend to the condition of her breasts. Many women by neglecting this precaution suffer from excoriated nipples, which give rise to great pain and irritation every time the infant is put to the breast; and, indeed, so acute may be the suffering during the time the child is at the breast, that the periods of suckling are looked forward to with dread. By a little previous care and management all such disagreeable complications may be avoided, and the act of suckling be attended with pleasure instead of pain. When the nipples are thus excoriated, the irritation to which the excoriations or cracks give rise frequently causes the formation of abscesses in the breast, which may entail upon a mother weeks or months of sore suffering. About six weeks, then, before she expects to be confined, the pregnant female should begin to bathe her nipples with a little brandy and water or eau de Cologne and water, in equal proportions, or with a little tincture of myrrh; she should then expose them for five or ten minutes to the air. By so doing the nipples will be hardened and rendered fit for suckling. It sometimes happens that when a female has been neglectful of these precautions previous to delivery, it is found, on putting the infant to the breast, that owing to the retracted state of the nipples it is unable to suckle. The possibility of such a disagreeable occurrence should be borne in mind; and when it is noticed to have taken place no time should be lost in employing adequate means to remedy it. For this purpose nothing answers so well as a good nipple shield, which can easily

be obtained. It ought to be worn both day and night. This retracted state of the nipples is generally brought about by the pressure of the corset when the breasts have begun to enlarge. Sometimes the nipples are noticed to have a rough or nodulated appearance, and as cracks are more apt to occur when this condition is present than when it is absent, it must not be overlooked. On being noticed, the nipples should be bathed two or three times a day with a lotion consisting of sulphate of zinc and rose-water of the strength of two grains to the ounce. When fissures or cracks already exist, a good remedy will be found in a little powdered borax, mixed up with glycerine and water. A lotion, consisting of half an ounce of sulphurous acid, half an ounce of glycerine of tannin, and an ounce of water, is recommended by Professor Playfair in his work on midwifery as of great value in these cases. When the breasts are hard and nodulated, the dress must not be allowed to press uncomfortably upon them. By a little care and attention on the part of the female these disagreeable affections may be altogether prevented.

(2.) *Attendants.* Some months before a woman is expected to be confined she should consult with her friends, or with her medical attendant, and engage the monthly nurse. Should she undertake this duty without consulting the doctor, she should inquire amongst her friends, and select as nurse a person who is thoroughly qualified for the work. There is nothing more annoying to the female who has been recently confined than to be obliged to tell the woman who has come to nurse her what her duties are, and, perhaps, teach her how they are to be performed. Instead of being a comfort and relief, a nurse of this description is a source of endless annoyance, and there is nothing more likely to retard recovery than to be worried in this manner. The woman who is chosen as nurse should be one who has bodily strength sufficient for the duties of her post. She should be a woman of a kind and loving disposition, and one in whom the utmost dependence can be placed for the carrying out of the directions of the medical attendant. She must be no gossip. Nurses are only too apt to become such; but especially is this objectionable in the monthly nurse, as she, in recounting her experience during confinements, is almost sure to introduce all manner of objectionable cases, which can have no other than a prejudicial influence upon the patient's mind, rendering her uneasy and apprehensive as to the successful termination of her confinement. A nurse, then, having such qualifications as we have alluded to, having been selected, it is well to have her in the house a few days before the expected date of confinement.

In addition to the nurse, the only other attendants that should be found in the lying-in room are the doctor and a female friend. Generally the patient's mother is the one who is chosen to wait upon her at the time; but there are cases in which it would be better and greatly to the patient's advantage were some other person chosen for this office. Especially is this the case if the mother is a woman of an excitable and nervous disposition, and, by her anxious looks and serious utterances, is likely to disturb that mental calm in the patient so necessary to the successful termination of her confinement. If,

however, the mother is a woman who can command her feelings, the young female will derive much comfort from her presence; and whether she be the person chosen to be present with her during her confinement or not, it will be as well for her to be in the house. If from any cause the patient's mother cannot be in attendance upon her at this time, a friend should be selected who is able to act calmly and lovingly. She should be herself a mother, and will thus be able to sympathize with her in her suffering, and cheer her with the assurance of speedy relief, which her own experience enables her to give. Anything like a congregating of individuals in the lying-in room must be avoided. It is necessary for the patient's safety that the apartment be kept cool; but if, instead of attending to this, the room is crowded with neighbors and friends, as is frequently the case among the poorer classes, it is perfectly impossible to keep the apartment in anything like a hygienic condition. The consequence of this crowding and overheating of the apartment is that the patient becomes feverish and restless, and labor is retarded. Let every one, therefore, who is not absolutely required, be kept out of the room; and when labor has begun, let only the medical attendant, one friend, and the nurse, be found there. The conversation should be light and interesting, and of such a nature as to engage the patient's attention, and keep her mind cheerful and free from anxiety. Especially is this desirable in the case of those whose first confinement it is, and in whose mind there naturally exists a certain amount of fear and anxiety. Every fear in the young female should be, as far as possible, allayed; she should be reminded by those round about her that the process is a natural one, that the results are such as to enable her to look forward to the satisfactory termination of her suffering, and that after a short time everything will be over. It is necessary for those in attendance thus to cheer the patient; inasmuch as anything which tends to depress her mentally tends also to retard labor. Let it be again repeated that the nurse must not be allowed to talk of bad cases in the patient's hearing. Whatever she has got that is cheerful, and such as may be comforting to the patient, let her communicate. That, however, from which the female will be likely to derive most comfort will be the testimony of the medical attendant, so that if after making an examination he declare everything to be going on well, her mind should be at once set at rest. The medical attendant should be sent for whenever the female becomes conscious of the presence of actual labor pains. In those who have already borne children, we would especially advise that this be not delayed, because in such cases nature is frequently working quietly for some time, and on the occurrence of a few severe pains the child has been born. It is, at any rate, always safer to call in medical aid too soon than too late, and, besides, the doctor will be the best judge as to the length of time labor is likely to occupy, and so can go or remain, as he may think fit.

(3.) *The bedroom.* The room in which the female intends being confined should not be chosen without previous thought. As regards size, the room should be ample, and one which will permit of thorough and efficient ventilation

being carried out during the lying-in month. For this purpose it must be provided with an open fire-place. Without this it is quite impossible to carry out any efficient system of ventilation. If the confinement take place in summer there will be no necessity to keep a fire burning throughout the lying-in month, unless the weather be cold and damp; but if there is no fire, care must be taken to see that the chimney is not stuffed up, as is frequently done, to prevent the entrance of so much air. In winter it will be necessary to keep a fire burning in the room; it must not, however, be kept large, as the apartment will soon become overheated, and the woman get feverish and restless in consequence. Care should also be taken to keep the fire burning equally; if allowed to get low, and then suddenly heaped up with coals, a draught is produced, which may give the patient cold and retard her recovery. The window in the room should be freely movable, and may be kept open an inch or so at the top, which will secure a plentiful supply of air entering the room at all times, and keep it cool and fresh. Should the patient complain of cold, the perforated zinc bar formerly made mention of should be employed, by which means the air will be divided, and perhaps rendered less objectionable to the patient's feelings. The temperature of the apartment should be maintained as uniform as possible, and must not be permitted to rise too high. In order to insure this being thoroughly attended to there ought to be a thermometer in every lying-in room, and the temperature must never be allowed to be above 60° Fahr., otherwise the patient will become feverish and restless. The position of the room in the house should be such as to secure for the patient as much quiet at this time as possible. For this reason, if situated in a street, the back of the house will be preferable to the front. The utmost care must be taken during the lying-in month to prevent anything remaining in the room that would be likely to prove a source of atmospheric contamination. The air of an apartment is frequently polluted from the carelessness of nurses in attending to this, and the patient's life is in consequence endangered. Everything that is likely to be wanted at this time should be provided: thus there should be a pair of seissors, pieces of tape, not very broad, a ball of worsted, and some white-brown thread. These should all be at hand, as, unless the patient is already familiar with what the medical attendant is in the habit of using for the purpose of tying the cord, any of these may be required. There should also be an ample supply of towels, a flannel receiver, soap, violet powder, or other unirritating powder, a pot of lard without salt. The infant's clothes and the bath for washing the child should also be in readiness.

(4.) *The bed.* The best kind of bed to have in the lying-in room is one made of iron. It should not stand above three feet from the ground, and the mattress should be of horse-hair. The fewer curtains there are about the bed the better. A large sheet of mackintosh or other waterproof material should be placed above the mattress to protect it, and above this a blanket and then a sheet. Next there should be a folded sheet to place under the patient as a draw-sheet, which is to be removed when labor is over. A sheet or large towel should also

be taken and folded so as to form a kind of rope for the patient to pull by when the pains assume a bearing-down character. This should be fastened to the foot of the bed, to one or the other side, or it may be fixed to the far corner of the head of the bed if preferred. A small cushion should be provided, against which the patient may press her feet during the presence of a pain. Neither the towel nor the cushion should be made use of till the pains have become bearing-down; otherwise the patient may exhaust her strength needlessly, because at a time when such can be of no use.

(5.) *The dress of the female.* This should consist of a chemise, from which on going to bed the patient will withdraw her arms, so that it may be slipped off without difficulty on the completion of labor; a petticoat, which also is to be removed when labor is over. A clean chemise should also be put on when the patient goes to bed. This is to be folded well up under the arm-pits, so that it may not be soiled during delivery, and may be clean and comfortable when drawn down afterwards. Over this the bedgown should be placed, and folded up in the same manner as the chemise. Over all a dressing-gown may be worn during the early part of labor, but this had better be dispensed with when the patient goes to bed. Some women wear their stays during labor for the purpose of giving themselves support; but as they are useless, and frequently in the way, they should not be kept on.

(6.) *Position during labor.* If now the medical attendant has arrived, or if the pains have become so severe that the patient is unable to remain up longer, she should go to bed. The position she is to occupy is the one in which she will be delivered, and ought to be upon the left side, with the head and shoulders nearly in the centre of the bed and the hips about a foot's distance from the edge. The knees should be drawn up. The patient when placing herself in bed must be careful to attend to these rules; they will add materially to her own comfort and to that of the medical attendant. The patient being now in bed, and occupying the position already described, the doctor will request that an examination be made, or that he be allowed to "try a pain," as it is called. As many young females, from feelings of false delicacy, object to this examination being made, and place their medical attendant in a very awkward position, a few words of caution may be needful in regard to it. To make such an examination is necessary for the following reasons: (1.) It enables the medical attendant to ascertain whether or not labor is actually begun, and if it is begun to what length it has proceeded. (2.) It enables him to know whether or not everything is right, — that is to say, whether the child is presenting in the most favorable manner, and should anything be wrong this may be the best opportunity to rectify it; at any rate it will be the best time for the medical attendant to make up his mind as to what he thinks necessary to be done. (3.) If everything is right, and labor has already advanced a considerable way, it will give the medical attendant the pleasure of communicating this to the patient, and so relieve her mind of much anxiety. Should the patient, however, refuse to be examined, what is the result? The doctor does not know whether

labor has commenced, and whether he can leave with safety to visit some one in the immediate neighborhood. He does not know whether any active interference is necessary now or is likely to be. He cannot assure the patient that everything is right, and cheer her with that assurance. He must remain in doubt and uncertainty, and she in distress and anxiety. By calmly submitting to what she should look upon as a necessity her mind may be greatly relieved, her fears may be dispelled, her courage strengthened, and her labor soon brought to a successful termination. Let every woman be assured of this, that the utmost regard will be paid to her feelings in the conducting of every such examination, that the greatest possible gentleness will alone be experienced. Let her confide entirely in her medical attendant, trust to him, and be implicitly under his control in whatever he deems it necessary to do. The examination then having been made, the doctor is able to assure his patient in regard to her condition, to relieve her mind of much anxiety, and, it may be, he is able to tell her how long she is yet likely to be. He is also able now to tell her whether it is necessary for her to remain in bed, or whether she may not be up and moving about, and the longer she can thus keep upon her feet the shorter will the period of actual labor appear.

2. THE PERIOD OF ACTUAL LABOR.

Actual labor having now set in, and the medical attendant having deemed it necessary that she should remain in bed, the patient must take up her position on the left side, in the manner already indicated. If, till now, she has had her dressing-gown on, it should be laid aside. About this time also — that is, before labor has advanced very far — there will frequently be experienced a constant desire to pass water, and with the occurrence of each pain a small quantity may be forced from the bladder. These calls to micturition must not be disregarded, and for this purpose the medical attendant will occasionally leave the room. Should this desire to make water not be present, as sometimes occurs when the ordinary duration of labor has been exceeded, the medical attendant should be told of the circumstance, as it may be necessary for him to interfere actively in order to relieve the bladder. If the calls to pass water are unheeded it accumulates in the bladder, which, becoming distended, may act as a serious obstacle to the progress of labor. In addition to this, however, there is the possibility that by such neglect an inflammatory state of the bladder may be lighted up, and the foundation of much after-suffering be thus laid. By pressure of the head upon the nerves which pass to the lower extremities severe cramps of the leg and thigh are apt to be set up as labor advances. They are a source of much annoyance to the patient by reason of the suffering to which they give rise. When this painful condition is present, friction with the warm hand, or by means of a piece of flannel heated at the fire, will generally give relief. Should these fail, friction by means of a little soap liniment may be employed instead. Sometimes, also, during the early part of labor a woman may be troubled with sickness, and often vomits. Unless the vomiting be ac-

accompanied by collapse and a cessation of the labor pains, its effect will be beneficial rather than otherwise.

(1.) *Duration of labor.* "How long will it be till labor is over?" is a question that is frequently put by the lying-in woman to her medical attendant. As this question is one which it is almost impossible to answer except evasively, it should not be pressed. The duration of labor varies greatly, almost no two cases being exactly alike, and about the most that can be said is that first labors are generally considerably longer in their duration than others. If the patient has been assured by her medical attendant that everything is going on well, and if the pains continue good, it may not be long before all is over.

(2.) *Food during labor.* During the first part of labor no restriction need be put upon the diet; the patient may take any ordinary article of food for which she has a desire without hesitancy; but as labor advances, it will be advisable to refrain from solid food altogether. Articles of diet of a fluid nature will now answer much better, and nourishment may be administered from time to time in the form of a little milk or beef-tea. Beyond these there will be nothing else required unless the patient should complain of thirst, in which case a little cold water, toast-water, or gruel, may be given, and will be found very serviceable for this purpose. Some people are afraid to give cold water during labor, lest it should do the patient harm. They may, however, have no scruple in this respect; it frequently answers better than anything else for quenching the thirst, and is generally very grateful to the patient. A large quantity need not be given at a time,—a teaspoonful or a tablespoonful will frequently go as far to slake the thirst as the most hearty draught.

(3.) *Character of the pains.* Labor pains may be said to be of two kinds: First, those which occur during the early part of labor, and are described as being *tearing* or *cutting* in their nature. During the continuance of these pains, the woman generally cries out, and is very restless, tossing about the bed in an uneasy manner. The bag of membranes, in which the child is contained, and which is generally spoken of as the "waters," is generally intact during this period, and is occupied in opening out the mouth of the womb. When by any chance the waters break before this is accomplished, the work has to be undertaken by the head of the child, and is attended with considerably more pain than if it had been by the soft wedge formed by the bag of membranes. During the latter part of labor the pains become altogether of a different character; they have now more or less of an expulsive power, and are of a different character from those which they did not possess while the dilatation of the mouth of the womb was going on. They are now spoken of as *bearing-down* pains, and while they last the muscles of the abdomen are brought into play, and the female, catching hold of something with her hands, and pressing against a fixed point with her feet, bears down, and so assists the expulsive efforts of the womb. These pains are further distinguished from the early pains of labor in this, that, as a

rule, during the greater part of their continuance, the patient remains silent, only giving utterance to expressions of suffering as the pains pass off. The period of most intense suffering is when the head presses against the external parts; but after it has pressed sufficiently long to stretch them fully, with a pain of unusual severity, and with a throe of agony, the head is born, and relief immediately experienced.

3. HINTS TO ATTENDANTS SHOULD THE DOCTOR NOT BE PRESENT.

As it sometimes happens, especially in the case of those who reside in the country, and at some distance from medical assistance, that the child is born before the doctor has time to be sent for, it will be well that those who are in attendance should know how to act in the mean time. We shall therefore lay down a few plain rules for the guidance of those who may at any time be thus awkwardly placed. As the head is being born, one of the attendants should place her left hand upon the patient's belly and grasp the womb. The object of this is that she may be able to follow it as it contracts and expels the child, and when the infant is born that she may keep hold of it until the arrival of the doctor, or, at any rate, till the after birth has come away. Unless this simple precaution is attended to, the patient may suffer from flooding, and her life be thus endangered. When the head is born one of the attendants should place her hand upon the child's neck and feel if there be any coil of cord round it; and if there be it ought to be gently pulled upon so as to loosen it, or it may be removed from the neck altogether. It is very important that this should be attended to without delay, as the child may be very easily strangulated if the cord is wound tightly round the neck. Having ascertained that everything is right, and there is no coil of cord about the neck of the child, the right hand of the attendant should be placed under the infant's head to direct it forwards as the body is born, which will generally be in a few seconds after. In case there should be anything lodging in the child's mouth which would be likely to interfere with the breathing, the finger of the attendant should be introduced into it, and anything that may be there removed. Frequently the mouth of the infant is filled with mucus, which may prevent it breathing freely; but if this simple proceeding be resorted to, the mucus may be at once removed.

On the child being born, if strong and healthy, it will generally begin to cry. If, however, instead of crying, it remain in an apparently lifeless condition, efforts must be made as speedily as possible to cause it to breathe. For this purpose the child should be smartly tapped upon the buttocks, back, or chest, which will, in many instances, have the desired effect of bringing it round. Should this procedure, however, not have the desired effect, what is called *artificial respiration* must be had recourse to. It may be performed as follows: The hands of the infant are seized by the attendant and raised from the side until they are lifted above the child's head as far as they will go, by doing which the act of inspiration or drawing of air into the chest is imi-

tated, after which the hands and arms are to be depressed until they are brought to the side again, by which the air will be driven from the chest, and the act of expiration be thus imitated. Should this fail in causing the child to breathe, another method may be tried. It may be briefly described thus: The mouth of the attendant being placed close to that of the infant, she is to breathe slowly, as in expiration, emptying the chest of its contained air, and filling with the air thus expelled the lungs of the child. During this process the child's nose must be compressed by the fingers. When this is done the open hand should be laid flatly upon the chest, and pressure made, at the same time removing the pressure from the nose. By this means the lungs will be emptied of their contained air, when the process may be again repeated. Should it be found, after the employment of these various means, that the child is not restored to animation, the cord must be divided, and the infant put into a warm bath — that is to say, a bath having a temperature of about 98° Fahr. It may be as well to remark here that an ample supply of warm water should always be at hand, especially if the labor has been at all tedious. Rubbing the chest and back with equal parts of brandy and water may also be tried in cases of this kind. Suppose, however, the child has been born, and that so soon as it comes into the world it begins to struggle and kick violently and cry loudly, what is to be done? If the medical attendant is likely to arrive presently, the infant's head should be turned towards the edge of the bed, so as to be away from the discharges, and the bed-clothes so arranged as to admit a plentiful supply of air. Beyond this nothing need be done in such cases.

If, however, it be uncertain when the doctor may arrive, or if it be in the country, where the presence of skilled assistance cannot always be calculated upon when wanted, it will generally be necessary to divide the cord, and thus sever the child from its connection with the parent. This may be done in the following manner: The cord being taken up in the left hand, a piece of tape, several strands of white-brown thread, or two or three thicknesses of yarn are passed around it, and tied in a double knot about the distance of three fingers' breadth from the navel. A second ligature should then be placed about an inch and a half nearer to the mother, and midway between these two ligatures the cord is to be divided. The application of this second ligature is not absolutely necessary in the great majority of cases, but it is always better to apply it.

This having been done, the child is to be placed in the flannel receiver and removed to a secure place. This should not be an arm-chair, or other place of a like nature, where the child runs a risk of being injured through the carelessness or forgetfulness of those in the room. Further attention must now be directed to the mother. The first question which naturally suggests itself on turning again to her is, "What of the after-birth? Is it to be removed, or should it be allowed to remain?" The answer to this is that "the less the attendants interfere with the after-birth the better." Any rash attempts at

removing it by pulling upon the cord may be followed by severe flooding, or by breaking of the cord, the after-birth remaining in the womb. Frequently, indeed, the after-birth comes away a short time after the child is born, the same pain that brings about the expulsion of the latter giving rise to loosening of the former, so that on the recurrence of the pains after a short period of rest it is frequently expelled. Sometimes, also, the same pain which caused the birth of the child expels the after-birth, which follows upon the infant's heels. Should it not come away by the normal contractions of the womb, no attempt is to be made to remove it. The hand of the attendant, which has been grasping the womb, must not be relaxed, but should be kept there incessantly until the arrival of the medical attendant. This pressure by the hand over the lower part of the belly upon the womb is a great safeguard against the occurrence of flooding, and frequently will be found of assistance in causing the expulsion of the after-birth. Care must be taken in removing the child from the bed, that in lifting it a sufficient hold is obtained. It sometimes happens that by the careless manner in which children are lifted they fall, and are seriously bruised and injured. The way in which a child can be best lifted is by taking the back of its neck between the thumb and forefinger of the right hand, and allowing the buttocks to rest upon the palm of the left. In this manner the child may be lifted with perfect security and placed in the receiver.

4. THE MOTHER.

On the removal of the after-birth the mother ought to be allowed to remain just as she is for about an hour, after which time the immediate risk of bleeding will be in great measure over, and the soiled linen can then be taken away. Should any attempt be made to do this immediately after the expulsion of the after-birth it may be attended with severe hæmorrhage, and may even cost the patient her life. Too much caution cannot be given in regard to this, and my readers would do well to bear it in mind. It frequently happens that when, from any cause, attendants are left to do this themselves they are extremely careless in regard to what they allow the patient to do, and it is well if, in allowing this self-assistance, they do not bring upon the woman a severe flooding. An hour, however, having elapsed, the draw-sheet should be removed along with the soiled garments. This must be done with as little disturbance to the patient as possible, and when the removal of the soiled articles is completed the clean chemise, which, if previous injunctions have been followed, will be folded up under the arm-pits, should now be brought down. After this a warm napkin should be placed to the external parts, or, preferably, placed not in immediate contact with the parts, but under the hips laid flat out. A clean sheet, well aired, should now be placed under the patient, and the binder applied. The binder is generally made of a piece of calico about two yards long and eighteen inches deep. Frequently, however, a bolster-slip is used for this purpose, and answers very well. Perhaps the best kind of binder that can be used is one made of unbleached calico,

about a yard and a half long and eighteen inches deep, with the upper part cut away so as to render the top narrower than the bottom, which enables it to be applied more regularly, and if made slightly narrower immediately above the lower edge than a few inches above it will the better maintain its position. The binder ought always to be made so that it will extend below the fullness of the hips, and embrace the upper part of the thighs. It must not be applied too tightly, as is sometimes done, a moderately firm support being all that is required. It was formerly the custom to place some more solid article, such as a book, a pincushion, or a folded towel under the binder and over the womb to compress it, and so prevent flooding. Such things had, however, better not be introduced, as they are apt to interfere with the proper contractions of the womb, and so prove obnoxious. While the binder is being applied, and, indeed, while everything is being done to the patient at this time, she must be kept as passive as possible. The fewer the efforts she makes on her own behalf the better. The most serious risk of dangerous hæmorrhage, or even of immediate death, is sometimes incurred by women raising themselves to the sitting posture at this time, and they cannot be too strongly impressed with the necessity there is for them to remain both recumbent and passive.

All necessary changes having been accomplished, the patient should now be raised a little higher in bed, and for this purpose two assistants will be required. They should stand one at each side of the bed and draw the patient carefully up. The bed-clothes should now also be arranged about the patient, and if she feel chilly some extra covering may be required, and a petticoat warmed before the fire may be wrapped round her feet. She must on no account be overburdened with bed-clothes, as too great heat at this time may act injuriously upon her. The changing of the patient being now finished, and everything about the bed being arranged comfortably, she may be given something to eat. The best thing to give her at this time will be a cupful of tea and milk, about equal parts, or some milk and bread. If preferred, a little beef-tea may be given instead. No stimulants of any kind must be given to the patient unless they have been specially ordered by the medical attendant. When the patient has had something to eat, the room should be rendered perfectly quiet, and she should be induced to sleep.

Rest after delivery. There is nothing likely to prove more injurious to a young woman after her first confinement than to allow a great number of people to come into the room beside her. Amongst the lower classes it frequently happens that a confinement is scarcely over before the apartment in which she is lying becomes thronged with neighbors and friends, whose intentions may be laudable enough, but whose company she had much better be without. In the upper classes, also, the young mother is subjected to a like influence, and owing to the greater susceptibility of her nervous system she becomes excited, grows feverish and restless, and frequently has, if nothing more serious ensues, a protracted recovery in consequence. Too much care,

therefore, cannot be taken to keep the young mother perfectly quiet after her labor is over, and to keep her free from all those disturbing influences which operate so injuriously upon her. The requests of well-intentioned friends must be calmly yet firmly refused until such time as the medical attendant shall see fit to admit visitors into her apartment. Those who fail to insure tranquillity to the young mother at this time incur a great risk of doing her harm. The noisy talk of those who are well is ill borne by the patient at this time, so that everything should be done to secure mental as well as bodily rest. The room, then, having been darkened, only one attendant should remain with the patient. The presence of more than one in the apartment is unnecessary, and only tends to render its atmosphere impure. Care must be taken to keep the room cool. If the fire be kept burning too high the apartment will soon become overheated, and the probability is that the patient will become feverish and restless, and unable to sleep. If the patient express a desire to make water before going to sleep there is nothing to prevent her doing so, but there is, at the same time, no necessity that she do so if she feel perfectly comfortable without.

5. THE CHILD.

Washing, putting up the navel string, and dressing. We must now return to the child. When we left it, it had just been severed from the mother by the division of the cord, and was carried away in the flannel receiver, and placed in a position free from danger. Provided there is nothing to hinder it, so soon as the child is removed the process of washing and dressing may be at once begun. Should the condition of the mother, however, require the services of both nurse and attendant, or should there be anything in the condition of the child to forbid it, the washing and dressing may be deferred. Where, however, there is nothing to prevent it, it should be proceeded with at once. The various articles of clothing which are destined for the child should be hung upon a chair at the commencement of labor, in proximity to the fire, and will therefore be thoroughly aired, and ready to put on as soon as the child is washed. The way in which the child should be washed may appear to many trivial and unimportant, but it is in reality not so, and it frequently makes all the difference whether the child is ill or well washed. The child is generally washed upon the nurse's knee, the basin with soap and water being placed upon the floor, but there are good reasons why such a method of procedure should not be adopted. It should not be adopted, first, because during the washing the child is apt to be lifted by some part of the body by which it may be injured; and second, because the same water that is used to wash the child's body is also used to wash its face. This is a frequent cause of an inflammatory state being set up in the eyes. The best thing to use for the purpose of washing the child is a wooden bath, oval in shape, and having a place scooped out at one end which allows of the child's head being efficiently supported during the process. The bath should be sufficiently filled with warm water to cover the child's body, by which means it will not be ex-

posed to the influence of the atmosphere till ready to be dried. The head and face will in this way be alone exposed to the air. The soap that is employed to wash the child's face with should be of the most unirritating kind, and great care must be taken that none of it be allowed to enter the infant's eyes. Many of the inflammatory affections of the eyes occurring in young children may be traced to carelessness in this respect, but as there are many who are totally ignorant of this fact, it is mentioned here to caution them in regard to it.

The infant's body, at birth, is covered to a greater or less degree with a soft, cheesy-looking substance, upon which neither tepid water alone, nor that and soap, have influence in the way of causing its removal. The best thing to use for the purpose of facilitating its removal is lard, and before the child is placed in the bath the whole body should be smeared over with it, when it will be found that the cheesy substance then readily yields, and is removed by the sponge or flannel and warm water. As some do not care to use lard for this purpose, another excellent application, and one which will be found to answer equally well, is an egg. This should be beaten up in a bowl, and the surface of the body rubbed with it, just as in the case of the lard, and the process of washing thereafter proceeded with as before. Should portions of this cheesy matter still be found adhering to different parts of the body when the process of washing is completed, there is no necessity to be over-anxious for its removal. It will dry up in a short time and come off of its own accord, or at some subsequent washing. Indeed, it occasionally happens that when a nurse is over-anxious to remove the whole of this cheesy material at first the amount of rubbing which has to be resorted to for this purpose causes the bringing away of the child's skin, so that care requires to be exercised in this as in every other work pertaining to the child.

The child, having now been washed, should be carefully removed from the bath and placed on a pillow covered with warm cloths upon the nurse's knee, and dried by means of warm, soft towels. The washing and drying being now at an end, the putting up of the navel string should engage attention. For this purpose a piece of soft old linen should be taken and a hole cut in the centre. Through this hole the navel string should be drawn (notice being taken while doing so that there is no bleeding from the end), and the lower part folded up against the other, so as to be brought into contact with the child's abdomen. The cord will thus lie between the two folds of the linen. It is maintained in position by means of the flannel binder, which should now be applied. This binder should be made about five inches deep, and of sufficient length to encircle the child's body once and a half. It must on no account be drawn too tight, as the action of the internal organs may be interfered with, and the liver, which in the infant is large, may be unduly pressed upon and injured. It has this further disadvantage when made very tight, that it interferes with the free action of the lungs. Care must therefore be taken in applying the binder that it does not press injuriously upon any part, and in

order to insure this there ought always to be sufficient space left after it is applied to permit of the finger being insinuated between it and the skin. It is better to retain it in position by means of a few stitches. If pins are used the ordinary ones should be avoided, and safety pins employed instead. Unless great care be taken in introducing them, ordinary pins are very apt to prick the child, and rather than run any risk they had better not be used. Next to the flannel binder is placed a shirt, which preferably should be made of wool, as it will then afford the child both more warmth and greater protection against cold. Above this the petticoat should be placed, and then the infant's frock or slip. A shawl or piece of flannel should also be provided to throw over the infant's shoulders. The head is better to be kept bare. Caps are apt to prove overheating, and as it is necessary to have an infant's head kept cool it will be better to allow it to remain uncovered. A linen diaper should now be applied, which having been done the dressing of the child will be finished. It should now be taken and placed in its crib, or laid upon a pillow and allowed to remain in a place free from draughts, and sufficiently warm, until the mother has rested, when it may be removed and placed in her bed.

6. AFTER-PAINS.

Pains, usually more severe in those who have already borne children than in those whose first confinement it is, frequently set in shortly after the termination of labor. They go by the name of "after-pains," and are caused by the contractions of the womb. Their influence is one of a salutary nature, although they may give rise to much suffering. They continue with greater or less severity for a day and a half or two days. With each contraction the amount of discharge generally increases, and there may come away from the womb at such times clots of blood which have accumulated in the interior. Unless these pains are very severe, and give rise to much suffering, they do not call for interference. If, however, by their continuance, they deprive the woman of sleep and cause her much pain and annoyance, the medical attendant should be communicated with, when adequate treatment can at once be resorted to, as these pains are perfectly under medicinal control.

7. CLEANSINGS.

For about three weeks after delivery the lying-in woman has a discharge from the interior of the womb. This discharge, as it at first issues from the external parts, consists almost entirely of pure blood, and in quantity it is sufficient to soil about twelve napkins during the first twenty-four hours. The quantity gradually diminishes till about the fifth day, when it is only sufficient in amount to soil two. From being of a red color, as at first, the discharge gradually grows paler until it assumes a green color, when it receives the name of the "green waters." When this stage is reached the discharge has a disagreeable, sickly odor. From being green in color it comes to have the appearance of soiled water, which character it maintains throughout. As already

stated, the duration of the discharge is generally about three weeks, but there are cases in which it continues a much shorter time without giving rise to any evil consequences. Especially is this the case in women who have been delivered of dead children, in some of whom it ceases after a few days without the woman suffering in the slightest degree. If, however, the discharge has been of ordinary amount, and suddenly ceases, this circumstance must not be regarded slightly, nor passed over as too trivial for notice. It should be at once attended to, as it may be indicative of a serious febrile condition setting in upon the woman. Should it therefore be found, on the cessation of the discharge, that the patient begins to exhibit symptoms of feverishness, increase of pulse, and general restlessness, the medical attendant should be at once communicated with, when proper means will be employed to again establish the discharge.

While the lochial discharge, as the cleansings are also called, continues, the most scrupulous attention should be paid to cleanliness. The external parts should be bathed every five or six hours with tepid water, a soft sponge being used for the purpose. Attention to this cannot be too strongly insisted upon. Cleanliness now is absolutely necessary to insure a safe recovery, and those who neglect it cause a patient to run a very serious risk. It might indeed seem almost superfluous to insist on this, were it not a matter of every-day experience that there is nothing in regard to which people are more negligent; and amongst the poor, where the greatest necessity for cleanliness exists, least attention is paid to it. There are many who are deterred from performing these daily ablutions under the impression that the patient will suffer from the exposure. There need, however, be no scruple in the mind of any in regard to this, inasmuch as no exposure is necessary. The process of washing and drying can all be accomplished by the hand under the bed-clothes, and if the water is sufficiently warm the patient need suffer no shock — need experience no chill. Should the external parts be very painful, they may be anointed with goose-grease finely prepared, which will exert a healing influence upon them. Instead of this some milk may be added to the water with which the parts are bathed, or they may be bathed with oatmeal gruel. Either of these will be found a useful application in such cases, and will answer admirably in place of the goose-grease. They are both bland and unirritating, and will generally be very grateful to the patient. Should these fail to give relief, a warm poultice may be applied to the external parts. The discharge naturally has a peculiar odor, which can be better perceived by the sense of smell than described in words. It sometimes happens, however, that it becomes very offensive and irritating, and when this is the case about a teaspoonful of Condyl's fluid should be added to a pint of tepid water, and used as an injection two or three times a day. Whether the discharge be irritating and offensive or not, the same amount of Condyl's fluid may be added with advantage to the water with which the parts are bathed.

8. TREATMENT AFTER DELIVERY.

(1.) *Rest.* The necessity for rest in the horizontal position after delivery cannot be too strongly insisted upon, and the fact that so little regard is paid to it renders it all the more necessary to impress every female with right views regarding its importance. Among the poorer classes of society, where — from circumstances which need not be mentioned, as they will readily suggest themselves to the reader's mind — a woman is unable to obtain that amount of rest which is so necessary for her recovery, the frequent occurrence of womb diseases in after-life points to this as the cause. In the case of those, however, whose circumstances remove them above the necessities of the poorer classes, who have nurses and attendants to minister to their every want; who, if they have already a family, are relieved of all anxiety in regard to it by having kind friends or relatives acting for them, by whom they know the comfort and the happiness of their little ones will be as carefully attended to as by themselves, — in the case of such there can surely be no adequate excuse if they are neglectful in this respect. But it is difficult to make people understand why there should be this necessity for prolonged rest after confinement. They will tell you they feel quite well; feel strong and able to be up and moving about, and not unfrequently, in spite of all the earnest entreaties of their medical attendant, they leave the horizontal position after three or four days, sometimes even sooner, and may be found by him sitting in a chair at the fireside.

The reason why a great many women act in this way is because the effects to which such carelessness on their part gives rise are not, at first sight, very apparent. They will tell you that many of their most intimate friends have left their bed on the fourth or fifth day after delivery, and in a few days more have been seen walking about outside, and they ask, "Why may I not?" Besides, there is an undoubted tendency among many women to regard the individual who can thus early leave her bed and her apartment as "clever," and they praise her for what she has done. The present obscures the future, and in consideration of it all after-consequences are lost sight of. They do not look beyond; and into the history of such of their acquaintance as may be already suffering from carelessness in this respect they do not care to inquire. Could they see the present in the light in which the future would reveal it, they would pity rather than praise her who thus acts. Could they see the picture of a life rendered miserable, of years passed in sorrow and bitterness, the result of carelessness at the time of some confinement perhaps long since forgotten, they would doubtless take warning. But as they do not see these things, they remain unimpressed with the necessity there is for rest, believing it merely to be a precaution of an over-scrupulous nature on the part of the medical attendant. Many women also labor under the impression that when the doctor enjoins upon them prolonged rest in the recumbent posture he imagines them to be ill, and they think if he only knew how strong they felt themselves he would not hesitate in permitting them to leave bed before the eighth or tenth day. Now,

in the great majority of cases, this is not the reason why the medical attendant keeps them in the horizontal position for this length of time at all. His whole object in keeping a patient recumbent is to permit of the womb regaining, to a great extent, its normal dimensions. After delivery it is always large, and when it is remembered that six weeks or two months have to elapse ere its natural size is regained, the necessity for long rest in the horizontal position will perhaps be more apparent. The great danger, therefore, which the patient runs in thus leaving the horizontal position too soon is that the proper involution, or contraction of the womb to its normal size, may be interfered with. When this is the case, the ligaments which retain the womb in its natural position are unable to sustain its increased weight; they become relaxed, and in consequence of this various displacements may occur. The patient then begins to suffer from a feeling of dragging and weight about the loins. When these symptoms manifest themselves thus early it is well, for then the patient has warning of her danger, and by again resuming the horizontal position for a week or so longer she may prevent the occurrence of more serious mischief. More frequently, however, the changes which take place are more insidious in their nature, and do not manifest themselves at the time, and hence arises the great necessity for careful after-treatment.

It will be a good rule for every woman to observe not to leave her bed after confinement till the ninth or tenth day. She may then be allowed to lie upon a couch or sofa till the expiration of a fortnight, when she may be allowed to move about upon the same landing for another week. If there be another room immediately adjoining the one in which she is confined, with a door of communication between them, there is nothing to prevent her being removed into it during the second week. This will be a pleasant change to the patient, and will at the same time permit, during her absence, of the other apartment being more thoroughly ventilated. If this change can be accomplished in the manner indicated, advantage should be taken of the patient's temporary absence from the room to have the bed-clothes and the mattress thoroughly exposed to the air. At the end of the third week she may be allowed to come down-stairs and move about; but even now care must be taken that she does not remain too long in the standing or sitting posture, but that she recline upon a couch or sofa during some part of each day. Provided the weather be not too cold, she may also now begin to take exercise in the open air. For the first a drive in a carriage will perhaps be best, or if it be preferred she may take a turn in the garden. Gradually, as the patient's strength permits of it, the time devoted to exercise may be increased; but it should always be moderate for some time after confinement. In cold weather, or in those cases in which confinement has occurred during winter, the woman had better not venture out-of-doors till the expiration of the month. By carefulness in regulating the exercise thus begun, a woman will be enabled to recover favorably without the occurrence of anything of an untoward nature; but by recklessness at this time a woman may throw herself back, rendering her recovery more tedious, and con-

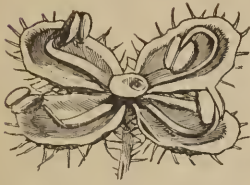


FIG. CLXAVII.



FIG. CLXXVIII



FIG CLXXIX.



FIG. CLXXX



FIG. CLXXXI.

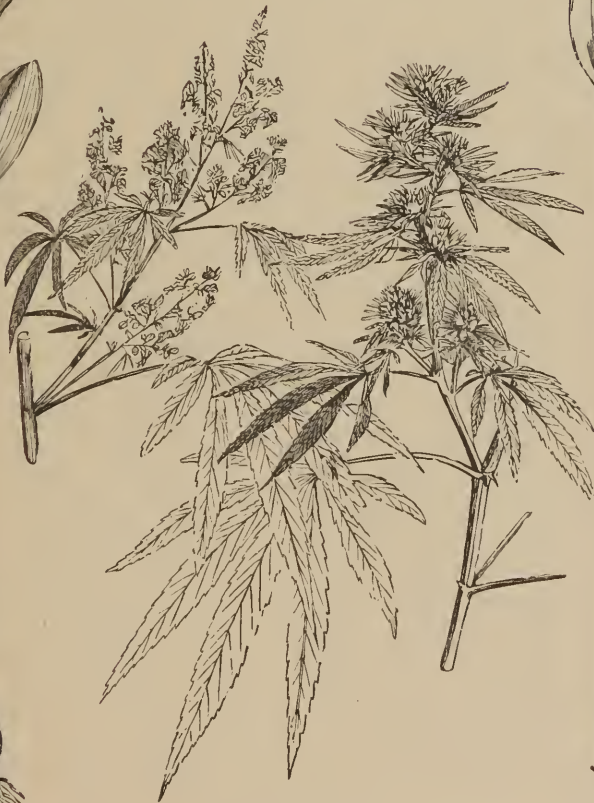


FIG CLXXXIII.

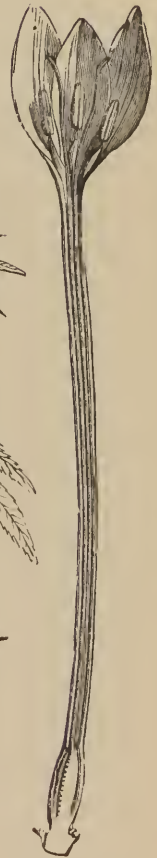


FIG CLXXXII.

sequently impairing the state of her health. For the patient's first outing after confinement it will be necessary to choose a good day, — not one in which the wind is keen and cutting, — and the best part of the day should be selected. If carriage exercise be taken, only a short distance should be traversed; if on foot, the patient must return home free from anything like fatigue. In these drives or walks the woman should be accompanied by an agreeable companion, who will keep up a pleasant conversation, and thus render them more serviceable in restoring the patient's health. By attention to such rules as we have here laid down a good recovery will in general be secured, and the female's health will be thoroughly restored.

(2.) *Diet.* For the first two days after confinement the diet should be for the most part fluid, and may consist of a basin of milk and bread for breakfast, or a cup of tea or coffee with toast; a basin of good beef-tea with bread crumb or toast may be taken for dinner. Tea may be again taken in the afternoon along with bread or toast, as may be preferred; and for supper the patient may take a basin of arrowroot and milk. A light-boiled egg is a very nourishing article of diet, and will rarely be productive of harm, however soon after confinement it may be given. It must on no account be boiled hard, as it then becomes much less digestible. It is preferably taken at breakfast-time. This diet may be slightly varied: thus, instead of giving exactly the same on the second day as on the first, some sago and milk or rice and milk may be given along with the beef-tea for dinner. On the third day a piece of chicken may be given at dinner-time, or a piece of white fish, such as sole or haddock. On the fourth day, provided everything has been going on well, the patient may be allowed a mutton-chop, or piece of steak, or roast beef, of which, however, she must not partake too freely. After this date she may return to her ordinary diet, care being taken at the same time to avoid everything of an indigestible nature — such as pastry-stuffs, salted meat, pork, veal, etc.; only those articles being taken which she knows to be nourishing and easy of digestion. Owing to the absence of active exercise at this period the stomach is unable to digest heavy meals of solid food; hence the necessity there is of keeping the diet plain and light, while at the same time of a kind sufficiently nourishing. Light puddings may be given; they are wholesome, and of easy digestion.

Formerly it was the custom in this country to allow the lying-in woman to live almost entirely upon slops. This pernicious system of dieting was the direct result of the light in which labor was then viewed. Being regarded as a disease, and not a natural process, it was thought necessary to keep the patient's diet low and of an antiphlogistic nature, in order to ward off attacks of inflammation. The effect of this practice was the direct opposite of what it was intended to be; and the very diseases which they sought by so acting to guard against were found to supervene with far greater frequency than at the present day, when a more rational system is everywhere adopted. A woman upon whom the system of slop-dieting is practiced will be found much more likely to suffer from inflammatory and febrile attacks than one to whom a light

but nutritive diet is given. Of course the opposite extreme of over-feeding the patient must also be guarded against. The thirst of the patient may be relieved by giving her barley-water to drink, of which she may partake freely, without fear of doing herself injury. It may be given alone, or equal parts of barley-water and milk may be given instead. A little cold water may also be administered, or toast-water, or soda-water. Any of these may be given to the lying-in woman without hesitancy, and will generally be found serviceable in relieving the thirst from which she suffers at this time. No mention has been made among the beverages suitable for the lying-in woman of beer, wine, or indeed stimulants of any kind; and the reason for this is that in by far the great majority of cases the recovery of the patient will be rendered a thing of greater certainty if she refrain altogether from their use, so that unless specially ordered by the medical attendant no stimulant of any kind ought to be taken. If stimulants are taken, as they sometimes are, upon the recommendation of a friend, and perhaps contrary to, or at any rate without the sanction of, the medical attendant, they are frequently productive of harm, so that the lying-in woman who refrains from their use, unless ordered by her medical attendant to act differently, will be doing that which is calculated, generally speaking, to bring about a speedy and a safe recovery.

IV. NURSING.

As this part of maternal management is one of very great importance, and yet one that is but little understood, we would direct our readers to a careful perusal of the few practical hints that may be thrown out in connection with it here, believing that if acted upon they will be the means of conferring lasting benefit upon their offspring, and will tend to maintain their own health strong and vigorous. There are those in our country, however sad the thought may be, who, for the sake of self-gratification, or in order that their own pleasure may not be broken in upon, forego one of the greatest privileges which any right-thinking mother can enjoy, namely, that of suckling her own offspring. Surely no motive of this sort ought for a moment to weigh with the true mother in the discharge of what is plainly a part of the sacred duty that devolves upon her. In the performance of the tender office of nurse, the mother engenders those strong feelings of affection and love in her child which are apt to be conspicuous by their absence in the case of those in whom this sacred duty has been foregone. Let it then be understood that we regard it as plainly a part of every mother's duty to bring up her child at the breast, unless, of course, there are obstacles in the way which prevent her doing so. That the breast was intended by nature to be the fountain of nourishment, for a certain period, of every animal's existence, cannot be doubted after the most superficial study of the habits of the lower animals; and while creatures, by nature fierce and cruel, do not forego what instinct tells them to be a part of their duty to their young, shall woman, with her infinitely superior capacities

of knowing, act differently? If, however, a woman undertake the duties of nurse, she must not do so to suit her own convenience. The only consideration that ought to weigh with her should be the welfare of her child, and if she enter upon her duties with the notion that she may continue them or give them up just as it may prove convenient to her, or with the intention of only giving her child the breast at such times as she may find it suitable without interfering with her pleasure or society, she had better not undertake the duty at all. There are, however, many women who are not sufficiently alive to their duty in this respect. They either fail to perceive the evident design of nature in regard to it, or they close their eyes to the fact. If it should not appear to any reader of these pages to be a part of her duty to her offspring to nurse it herself, and even should it appear to be so, but should she not be prepared to undertake the work with the firm determination that nothing shall be allowed to interfere with her in the discharge of it, she should not undertake to suckle it at all. It need hardly be said that to give a child the breast only when it is convenient to the parent will prove most injurious to it, will undermine its health, and may cause its death. Let every mother, therefore, in undertaking the suckling of her child, be fully alive to the importance of the duty she thus undertakes; and let her make up her mind that as far as possible nothing shall prevent her faithful discharge of it. And need it be added that if thus undertaken, instead of being an annoyance, or proving irksome in the smallest degree, it would be a source of real pleasure and enjoyment to the parent? These remarks are of course only intended for those cases in which there is nothing to prevent the parent undertaking the office of nurse. There are many women who, however anxious they may be to suckle their offspring, are prohibited from so doing either on account of physical debility or from some other cause. Of these we make no mention at present. Further on we shall notice those conditions which render it necessary for a woman not to undertake the nursing of her child; but in what we say at present, no reference is made to cases of this sort. The importance of children being nursed will be apparent by considering two things: (1) the admirable manner in which, from its constitution, milk is adapted to give support and nourishment to the child; and (2) by reflecting upon the enormous mortality in the case of children who are dry-nursed. United in its substance, milk contains oleaginous, albuminous, and saccharine constituents, which are all that the system requires, and in this one article are combined those principles which in after years man requires to take a number of different kinds of food to yield. In considering the second point, let us compare the mortality of children brought up upon the breast with that of those who are dry-nursed. This we are enabled to do by referring to the case of children who are foundlings in our large cities. In some of the large cities where the foundlings are wet-nursed from the time they are received, the mortality is from 33.7 to 35 per cent., while in the case of other large towns where the children are brought up altogether artificially from the first, the mortality is from 50.3 to 63.9, or even 80 per

cent. Now a consideration of these figures must prove to every one the advantages to be derived from nursing, and seeing that the sacrifice of human life is so great, this duty ought neither to be lightly thought of, nor given up without due consideration.

(1.) *Nursing during the first few days.* In those who have already borne children it is frequently noticed that towards the close of pregnancy the breasts begin to enlarge very considerably, become swollen, and often contain milk. Usually, however, the milk does not make its appearance till the second or third day, especially in first cases. Its appearance in the breasts generally gives rise to some constitutional disturbance, causing slight chills, feverishness, etc., which symptoms, however, speedily pass off. The breasts enlarge and become knotty to the feel, and blue veins are seen to traverse the surface. The nipples become erect, and pain and uneasiness are experienced by the mother, the pain sometimes passing up towards the arm-pits. All these uncomfortable symptoms speedily pass away when the milk which is secreted is drawn off by the child. The first milk which is secreted is darker than that which follows it. In color it is yellowish. It is called colostrum, and is supposed to have a purgative effect upon the child. In the case of those who have not already borne children, and those in whose breasts the milk has not begun to be secreted towards the close of pregnancy, it would be unwise to put the child too frequently to the breast, because if it is frequently put to the breast and receives nothing, the child at last becomes disappointed, and may afterwards refuse to take the breast at all. In attending to this, however, the opposite extreme of not putting the infant to the breast even once during the first day or two must be avoided, inasmuch as the occasional application of the child to the breast exercises a stimulating influence upon it, and by increasing the quantity of blood which flows to it tends to hasten the "draught," as the secretion of milk in quantity by the breast is called. In the case of those, then, who have not borne children already, and those in whom the milk has not yet made its appearance in the breasts, the child should be applied not more frequently than once every six hours, and in order to satisfy its hunger till the milk appear, a little ass's milk may be given it, or what is of more general employment, because more within the reach of all, a little cow's milk, diluted with boiling water, and slightly sweetened with loaf sugar. The proportion which will answer best will be equal parts of cow's milk and boiling water. This should be given to the child every two hours, and the proper quantity will be best ascertained by putting it into a feeding bottle and allowing the child to suck it. The child will take no more at a time than is necessary, and its appetite is our best guide at this early age. It frequently happens that when food-feeding is resorted to during the first day or too, the child's stomach is overloaded, and it is made unwell almost before it is put to the breast at all.

(2.) *Nursing during the first month.* When the milk has come to the breasts, all artificial nourishment must cease, and the child be put to the breast regularly. It is now that so many mistakes are made, that so many bad

habits are formed; now that the health of the child frequently begins to suffer, and derangements of the stomach are so often met with. There are many mothers who, by their irregular habits in suckling their children, overload the stomach, and when the child cries, as it frequently will do when the stomach is in this state, they give it the breast, under the impression that it will cure everything. The following case, which recently came under my observation, will serve to show the necessity there is for careful regulation of the infant's diet at this time. Being called into the country late one night to see a child about five weeks old, supposed to be seriously ill, and thought by some of the friends to be dying, on getting to the house the mother was found sitting at the fireside with the child in her arms, and on asking what she had noticed the matter with it she said that it was vomiting everything it took. On asking the mother how she had been feeding the child, and how often she would give it the breast in a day, she said that the infant was so frequently sick and vomited so often that she had to be almost constantly applying it to the breast. It never seemed to have entered her mind that the habitual system of over-feeding which she had been pursuing was the direct cause of the infant's suffering, that the pain and vomiting were but the natural results of the engorged state of the stomach, and that if the feeding of the child were more carefully and systematically conducted these symptoms would soon pass away. On pointing out to her the necessity there was of allowing a certain time to elapse between each meal in order to allow of what little was taken being thoroughly digested, she appeared quite to understand the folly of the method she had been hitherto pursuing, and to see the force of adopting more rational principles in the future than those by which she had been guided till now.

When the first few days of the infant's life are over, regularity in feeding must be observed, otherwise the health of both parent and child will alike suffer. The frequency with which the child should be put to the breast during the first month should be once every two hours during the day, and once every three or four hours during the night. To attend to this from the very first is absolutely necessary, as a mother's rest should be as undisturbed as possible. When this is neglected and her nights are disturbed, her health will become impaired; the milk will deteriorate in quality, and the child will be badly nourished, and suffer in consequence.

The best time to give the child the breast is when it awakes out of sleep, and on its hunger being appeased it will generally again fall asleep without further trouble. The practice which some have of allowing the child to fall asleep with the nipple in its mouth before putting it into its bed is one to be avoided. A practice of this kind very soon becomes a habit with the child, and the mother herself may be astonished to find how great a hold it has taken upon it, and how difficult is the task, even in a short time, of getting the child to fall asleep without the nipple in its mouth.

(3.) *Nursing from the first month till the appearance of the teeth.* That regu-

larity in nursing which was spoken of as necessary to establish during the first month must now be maintained in all its strictness. The frequency, however, with which the child is fed need not now be so great as up to this time it has been. During the day the breast should not be given more frequently than once every two and a half or three hours, and during the night it should not be given oftener than once every three or four hours. As the child grows older the time which is allowed to intervene between each meal should be increased. If such directions as those which have been given are attended to, it will soon be found that the child will sleep four or five hours without awaking, and the mother will thus be enabled to obtain that amount of sleep which is so necessary for her at this time; but if, instead, her nights are broken and disturbed, she will speedily suffer in health.

Till the appearance of the first or milk teeth, the child should be fed exclusively upon the breast milk; after that, which is nature's indication that the stomach has become fit to digest other substances, the child may be given rusks, tops and bottoms, a little of Hard's farinaceous food, Chapman's entire wheat, or Robinson's groats. It may be that several of these may have to be tried before one is found that will agree with the child, but when one that is suitable has been got, it should be at once adopted, and should not be readily given up.

WEANING.

About the ninth or tenth month the mother should begin to wean her child. Frequently this is not attended to, and many mothers are found suckling their children till they are fifteen or even eighteen months old. This prolonged suckling has its origin in the popular notion that so long as the infant is at the breast pregnancy cannot occur. This notion is, however, devoid of any scientific foundation. There is nothing to prevent the occurrence of pregnancy at this time, and it may not be unfrequently observed that those women who thus unnecessarily prolong the period of suckling are already pregnant, and their milk, deteriorating in quality, becomes unfit for the child, while the long-continued suckling is telling upon their own constitution.

There are difficulties in the way of laying down any hard-and-fast rule as to the precise time when weaning should take place. Many circumstances may occur to prevent this being done at the usual time; but while remembering these exceptions, it may be safely said that if mother and child are both healthy the process of weaning should be begun about the ninth or tenth month. If, however, the child appear delicate, and especially if it be born of consumptive parents, and is being brought up upon the breast by a strong and vigorous wet-nurse, it may be as well to prolong the period of suckling till the eleventh or twelfth month. Should the woman's health, however, appear to suffer, it should at once be discontinued. The artificial feeding begun on the appearance of the teeth should now be increased in the frequency of its administration, while the breast should be at the same time gradually withdrawn. The quantity of food necessary to be given to a child at any one time is not

very easy of determination, inasmuch as the capacity of the stomach for receiving food varies in different children. It may, however, be laid down as a rule that not more than about three ounces of fluid should be given at a time.

THE BREASTS.

It may happen from the pressure of the corset upon the breasts during the period of pregnancy that the nipples have been injured, and that when the child is applied to the breast they are so small and depressed that the child is unable to get hold of them. The same thing may happen, independently of any pressure, from natural defect, and frequently, when the breasts are large and the nipple so depressed, great care has to be taken in putting the child to the breast that it is not suffocated, as by burying its face in the breast the entrance of air into the lungs may be prevented. The mother should attend to this, and endeavor to prevent the occurrence of such an unfortunate accident by the exercise of a little care in placing the infant during the time it is at the breast. The best position for the mother to suckle the child in when lying in bed is by turning upon one or other side, and resting slightly upon the corresponding arm. She should not sit up in bed to do this, as it will produce weariness and aching about the back, and, besides, has a prejudicial effect upon the figure. When out of bed the child should be nursed while the mother sits in the erect posture. It must not be done reclining.

Should any difficulty be experienced in getting the child to take the breast from defect in the nipples, such as has been already noticed, they ought to be drawn out. This may be accomplished by taking a bottle, such as an ordinary pint bottle, and filling it with hot water; then, pouring the water from it, invert it over the nipple to be drawn out, when, as it cools, it will generally exercise sufficient suction power to cause elongation of the nipple. Should this on being tried prove ineffectual, a nipple shield must be procured, and the nipple drawn out by means of this; or, instead of either, an older infant may be put to the breast. The feeling of uneasiness to which the appearance of the milk in the breasts gives rise passes off as they are relieved, and the process of suckling, at first attended with pain, is now accompanied by no such unpleasant sensation.

Previously to applying the infant to the breasts they should be sponged with tepid water, and then dried, and this should be done again after the child has finished suckling. Besides this sponging with tepid water both before and after nursing, the breasts should be sponged with tepid water and soap two or three times daily. The influence of the mind upon the secretion of the milk is very great, and it not unfrequently happens that a child is rendered dangerously ill by a mother giving suck immediately after some outbreak of passion or other mental emotion. This should be remembered by mothers, and the mind kept as calm and undisturbed as possible while the child is being nursed.

THOSE WHO OUGHT NOT TO SUCKLE.

However anxious some mothers may be to bring up their offspring at the breast, it may be absolutely necessary, both for their own and their child's safety, to forego this privilege. Oftentimes, when a parent continues to suckle her child after the medical attendant has prohibited her doing so, she undermines her own health and induces a weakly habit of body in her infant. The first class of those who ought not to suckle their children embraces such as are consumptive. The best thing undoubtedly to be done in such a case is to procure a strong and vigorous wet-nurse for the child. By so doing advantage is given the child of obtaining nourishment from a healthy source, which will go far to improve its general health, and, by laying the foundation of a stronger constitution, may do away in great part with any taint which the child may have inherited at birth.

There is another class of women who ought not to suckle their children, embracing those who are nervous and excitable. The influence of the mind, as has been already observed, upon the milk secretion is very great, and anything that exerts a greatly disturbing influence upon the mother will affect her milk in such a degree as to cause it to be dangerous, perhaps even fatal, to the child. There are women of a naturally delicate constitution who, however, may not have inherited any constitutional taint, such as we have mentioned, who ought to give nursing a fair trial. Frequently, instead of their health suffering, it is found to improve greatly.

In addition to the two classes already noticed, there is yet another, including those whose nipples are so depressed that they are obliged to give up all attempts at nursing. As this is frequently the result of carelessness, every female should be on her guard during pregnancy to see that the corset does not press injuriously upon the breasts. Of course, when the nipples are so depressed, means should be employed to elevate them and render them fit for nursing, ere the mother give up all attempts to suckle her child. The means usually resorted to in such cases have been already noticed, but should they, on being tried, prove ineffectual, a wet-nurse must be sought for the child, or it must be hand-fed. Lastly, there are some women who are debarred from bringing up their children at the breast owing to some natural defect in the nipple, which cannot be overcome by any means that it is within the power of the physician to employ.

It will sometimes happen during the time the child is at the breast that the milk, which till now was flowing freely, and whose quality was everything that could be desired, will suddenly cease to be secreted. Should this occur, it will be better not to put the child to the breast for two or three days, at the end of which time, by the rest that has been given, it will generally be found that the milk has returned to the breasts, and is flowing again as freely as it did before. Any severe mental shock to which the patient may be subjected may serve to bring about this temporary cessation of the milk-flow.

MANAGEMENT OF THE MOTHER'S HEALTH DURING THE PERIOD OF SUCKLING.

To maintain the mother's health during this period is in great part to maintain the health of the infant unimpaired, and every attention should be paid to see that, so far as this lies within the patient's power, no effort is wanting on her part to secure it. When the health of the nursing mother is thus maintained strong and vigorous, this period will be to her a period of great pleasure; but should her health deteriorate, the child will suffer, and the sufferings of the infant, recoiling upon the already debilitated frame of the mother, will cause her health to be altogether undermined.

Diet. The diet of the nursing mother should be wholesome and nourishing, while, at the same time, it is easy of digestion. There is no necessity to increase the quantity of food taken, and stimulants are quite unnecessary. It is a frequent practice among women who are nursing, whenever they feel faint, or suffer from depression of spirits, to betake themselves to stimulants. Now it may be quite true that they obtain relief from this momentary feeling of depression by taking some alcoholic stimulant, but so soon as the effect of the spirit has passed off the feeling of depression will in all probability again return, and it may be in a worse form than before. Besides, there is a tendency that, by this constant repetition of stimulants, the patient may begin to imagine that she cannot do without them, and will soon regard them as necessary to her existence. Let it then be a rule with every nursing mother, that unless alcoholic drinks have been ordered by the medical attendant, they ought to be avoided altogether. In good, plain, substantial food there will be everything to nourish the body, and there are other remedies which will answer better to cause the disappearance of those feelings of depression should the patient suffer from them. Cheerful occupation and exercise in the open air will do far more to relieve these than any amount of stimulants. The nursing mother cannot be too careful to live plainly. Everything she eats influences the condition of her milk, and it will be wholesome or the reverse, according to the care or the neglect displayed by her in what she herself eats. A certain amount of animal food should be taken daily, preferably beef or mutton, but pork and veal had better be avoided, or, at any rate, partaken of sparingly. Soups and vegetables may also be taken, and so may fish and the flesh of fowl. Pastry stuffs are generally indigestible, and on that account can only be eaten in great moderation, if eaten at all. Made dishes and highly seasoned foods are also difficult of digestion, and so should be avoided at this time.

If the patient suffer much from thirst she will find this relieved by taking a little toast-water, barley-water, or the like. It is a popular error, from which many women suffer, that a great deal more food is required while they are nursing than they are usually in the habit of taking, and so far does this idea sometimes go that a woman will force herself to eat, from a sense of duty, a

quantity greater than the stomach can digest, in consequence of which it becomes overtaxed, and considerable suffering results. Let care, therefore, be taken to see that the diet is moderate in quantity, plain, substantial, and nourishing. As already remarked, the infant at the breast is influenced by the food taken by the mother. Any article of diet whose tendency is to cause constipation in the mother will have a similar effect upon the child, and, in like manner, that which causes diarrhœa in the parent will be likely to cause a worse attack in the infant at her breast.

Exercise. A moderate amount of out-of-door exercise, at all times an important element in the maintenance of health, is now as essential as ever. Exercise of this nature tends to develop a healthful habit of body; it improves the general health of the nursing mother; it improves the quality of her milk; and by the change it gives from the routine of household work it tends to maintain a more cheerful mental state in the mother, which is very beneficial in its action upon the child. The best kind of exercise for the nursing mother to take is walking exercise. It should occupy an hour of each day, unless the weather is wet and stormy. Besides its bracing effect, out-of-door exercise is very helpful in securing a good night's rest to the patient, which it is most desirable she should have.

Baths. The question may be asked, "Is it proper for a nursing woman to continue her baths as usual?" and the answer must be, "Most assuredly." Baths are as necessary now for the maintenance of health as ever they were, and should be taken daily. The best kind of bath, and the one which perhaps bears most universal application, is the ordinary sponge bath. During summer the water employed should be cold; it may, however, be made tepid in winter, should the cold be too severe. Instead of the sponge baths the shower bath may be used, which will be found very bracing, and will act as an excellent general tonic to the system. It may be used like the former; cold water in summer, and tepid in winter.

Clothing. The nursing woman should be warmly clothed without being over-burdened, and in order to achieve this a covering of flannel ought always to be worn. There is no article of clothing that better combines lightness with warmth than flannel, and none that will enable one to resist the changeableness of a variable climate half so well. The various articles of clothing must be made in such a manner as to permit of the most perfect freedom of movement, and must on no account embrace the body tightly.

Occupation. During the period of suckling, light occupation, such as is afforded by attending to ordinary household duties, is very conducive to the maintenance of health. The duties undertaken must not be of such a kind as to lead to exhaustion, otherwise a weakly habit of body may be developed; but light household work should be undertaken by every mother, and in it will be found that which best serves to keep both body and mind in a healthy state.

HOW TO DRY UP THE MILK.

When a woman has been able to maintain her child at the breast for the usual period, — that is to say, for about nine months, — she will generally find little difficulty with her breasts when the time for weaning has arrived. Should it happen, however, that the breasts become swollen, hard, and distended on the child being weaned, recourse must be had to measures calculated to remove these symptoms. For the relief of the tension a certain quantity of milk may be withdrawn from the breasts. The amount of milk thus taken away must not be excessive, as the glands will immediately begin again to secrete in larger quantity than before, and the feeling of pain and distension will return. Only sufficient, therefore, must be drawn off to relieve the state of tension from which the patient suffers. When from any of the causes that have been already mentioned the mother finds it necessary to discontinue nursing her child, or where a woman has given birth to a still-born infant, this condition of the breasts is most apt to occur. At the outset, when the breasts become swollen and painful, mild saline aperients should be administered, and friction of the breasts with warm oil be resorted to several times a day. The saline aperients which will answer best are a little Epsom salts or a Seidlitz powder. The application to the breasts of plasters, such as belladonna or soap, is frequently had recourse to, a hole being cut in the centre for the nipples, but a lotion, consisting of eau de Cologne and water, will frequently answer better. Should these means fail to give relief, the medical attendant should be called in. In all cases of this nature the diet must be strictly attended to, as it forms a very important item in the treatment. Fluids should be avoided as much as possible, and food of a more solid nature given.

The wet-nurse. For reasons that have been already given under a former section, it may be found necessary to obtain the services of a wet-nurse. As the choice of a person to fill this position is one of very great importance, and as many of the points which determine her being accepted or refused are not so apparent to an untrained eye, the selection of a wet-nurse generally devolves upon the doctor. The age at which a woman is best suited to perform the duties of wet nurse is between the twentieth and thirtieth year. The matter of age having been settled, it is to be further ascertained whether or not she has before given suck, and the woman who has already had one or two children of her own is to be preferred to the one who is nursing her first child, for the two following reasons; first, that the milk in those who have already borne children is richer and more nourishing than in those who are suckling their first infant: and, second, that they are likely to be more experienced. Of course we are supposing that the ages of the women have been ascertained and are found suitable.

In regard to the woman's own infant, inquiries must be made as to its age, and if there exist a great disproportion between their several ages she must be rejected. Great care should be taken to obtain a supply of milk as near the

same age as possible with that to which the child has been accustomed, so that the stomach of the infant may not suffer from the change. A matter of the utmost importance to inquire into is the state of the nurse's health. This, however, can only be satisfactorily done by the medical attendant, inasmuch as many of the appearances which indicate unfitness for this duty are only to be recognized by those who are skilled.

In addition to this there are other qualities no less essential. These, however, the medical attendant has nothing to do with; they ought to be seen to by the person who is engaging the wet-nurse, and can be more readily ascertained by her than by any one else. We refer to the moral qualities of the woman. It need scarcely be said that those who are engaged to perform the duties of a wet-nurse should be of temperate habits, and anything to the contrary existing in an applicant for this situation must at once cause her to be rejected. She ought also to be cleanly, and evidence of a contrary nature being discovered should prevent her being chosen. In her disposition the wet-nurse should be cheerful, willing and obliging, frank and outspoken, and where these form part of a woman's character they should always be a recommendation in her favor, as their non-existence should be a barrier to her being accepted. These various points have been gone over in detail in order that every mother may have definitely in her mind those qualities which are deemed essential in any one undertaking a wet-nurse's duties; for should the selection of a person fit for this position at any time devolve upon herself, unless such matters are attended to, the health and future well-being of the child may be seriously interfered with.

The wet-nurse having been chosen and her duties begun, it may become a question with the young mother how she ought to be dieted. Many mothers, from ignorance in regard to this matter, allow the wet-nurse both to eat and drink far too freely. They seem to think that the wet-nurse cannot well have too much given her, and that the more she eats the better will the quality of her milk become. Frequently the result of this over-feeding and over-drinking is the serious derangement of the digestive faculties of the wet-nurse. It should be remembered what the habits of these women were previously to their engagement, and if they have been accustomed to one meat meal a day, it can be easily understood that if now they have the chance of and take three, a very great strain is suddenly thrown upon the digestive organs. Moreover, the indolent habits into which wet-nurses are only too liable to fall contribute to bring about a state of ill-health in these women. The kind of food which it is necessary for the wet-nurse to have, and the general regulations regarding her health, are similar in every particular to those already laid down for mothers who are themselves suckling their children. The wet-nurse should also be given certain household duties to perform, which will exert a very beneficial influence upon her, both bodily and mentally.

When at any time it may be deemed necessary to change the wet-nurse, a certain amount of caution must be observed, otherwise the health of the

infant may suffer. Thus by communicating the fact to the nurse that you are about to dismiss her for some cause or other, you naturally produce a certain amount of agitation in her mind, which influences to a very considerable extent the state of the milk in her breasts, and if the child be allowed to go on suckling from day to day until a substitute can be found, depend upon it the child will suffer in consequence. Far better will it be for the mother, when she has made up her mind to change the wet-nurse, to secure the services of the second before a word has been mentioned to the first about it. By attention to this the infant will be saved the taking of milk which would in all probability have proved hurtful to it.

Should pregnancy occur in the wet-nurse during the period of suckling, her services must be at once discontinued on the discovery being made. The position which the wet-nurse will be expected to occupy in the house among the other servants should be pointed out to her at the beginning, when she is just entering upon her duties. By so doing much trouble and annoyance may be prevented. A strict supervision should be maintained over her, but in such a loving and kindly manner that she is unaware of it, until such time as the mother feels sure her every command will be obeyed.

BRINGING UP BY HAND.

When from one or other of the causes already mentioned the mother is unable to nurse her child, and when, as frequently happens, especially among the working classes and the poor, the services of a wet-nurse cannot be had recourse to, nothing remains but that the infant be brought up artificially, or, as it is called, "by hand." As, however, of the three methods by which a child may be brought up, namely, nursing by the mother herself, nursing by means of a wet-nurse, and that which we are now considering, this last, or bringing up by hand, is the most difficult of all to accomplish satisfactorily, it is under this system that so many children die, and this it is which, in our large cities, is the cause of a great amount of the infant mortality which occurs there.

It will naturally arise in the mind of every mother who intends thus to rear her child to inquire as to what food will be best suited to take the place of the human breast-milk. To this question the answer is that there are three kinds of milk, any one of which may serve as an efficient substitute for the breast-milk. These are the milk of the ass, the milk of the goat, and that of the cow, their adaptability being in the order in which they are here given. But although the milk of the ass, from its greater resemblance to the human milk, is that which is most suited to act as its substitute, owing to the difficulty there is to procure it, and its great expense, it is put beyond the reach of many, and cannot in consequence ever be of more than the most limited application. Something, therefore, that can be more universally employed must be had recourse to, and a substitute of this nature is to be found in cow's milk. It is at once the cheapest substitute that can be had, and that which comes within readiest

access of all. The milk of the goat, like that of the ass, is sometimes used; but there are many reasons in the case of the former, of a similar nature as those we saw to exist in regard to the latter, which preclude the possibility of its ever being of general application. Cow's milk, therefore, is that to which we naturally direct our attention, and a glance at its composition enables us to see how eminently it is fitted to act as a substitute for the milk of the human breast. In order, however, that the milk of the cow be brought to resemble human milk as nearly as possible, certain alterations require to be made, inasmuch as the milk of the cow contains more caseine and less butter and sugar than that of the human breast. A certain proportion of water must therefore be added, varying with the age of the child, and also a little sugar. Till lately it was too much the practice to over-dilute the milk, so that the health of many infants was impaired through it. For the first ten days or so, equal parts of milk and water may be given, after which, till about the third month, the proportion should be two-thirds milk and one-third water; the proportion of water should then be gradually diminished until the fourth or fifth month, when pure milk undiluted should be given. It is necessary that the milk given to the child be not given cold. It should have the temperature raised so as to resemble as nearly as possible the milk of the human breast. For this purpose hot water is added to the milk when it is given to the infant in a diluted form, or when given pure it must be placed in boiling water till the temperature is raised to about 96° Fahr., which is the temperature of the human breast-milk. The milk should, if it can possibly be so arranged, be from one cow. It not unfrequently happens that the milk of a certain dairy disagrees with the child, and when such is the case different dairies must be tried until one has been got the milk of which agrees with the child, when it should not be readily given up.

The quantities given at a time will of course require to be increased with the increase of growth in the infant, and may have to be altered in some degree to suit the requirements of individual cases; but as a rule, for the first few days from six to eight tablespoonfuls will form an amply sufficient diet for any child. It may be that in some cases a less amount than this will be required. After the first few days are over three or four ounces may be given at each meal, till the teeth begin to appear, when other articles of food require to be added. The regularity with which the child is fed is another matter of great importance, and one well deserving of careful attention. It was pointed out when speaking of the suckling of infants that many of the disorders from which they suffered were in great measure due to the irregularity which was so frequently found to prevail in regard to their diet, and the same holds true in regard to children brought up by hand.

For the first month the child may be fed every two and a half or three hours during the day, and every four hours during the night. From this time onwards the child should be fed at regular intervals of every four hours. Many mothers are under the impression that in milk there is not sufficient

nourishment to support the child, and acting upon this mistaken idea derange the infant's stomach by giving it solid food, such as biscuit and bread panada. This ought never to be done. There is in milk all those elements required to build up the tissues of the infant, and children that have been given nothing else till the teeth have appeared will in all probability be found in a much more healthy condition of body than those whose stomachs have been overtaxed by the administration of more solid food.

There are two methods which may be employed in this artificial system of feeding: the one is to give the infant its meals from a spoon; the other is to allow it to suck from a bottle. The first of these two methods is one which is frequently employed, but against which there are serious objections; thus the feeding of the child may be hurried through the carelessness of the nurse, and it is well known that the flow of saliva is much greater during the act of sucking than it is when spoon-feeding is adopted, and as saliva is a very important aid to digestion, its loss cannot be sustained without ultimate injury to the child. The feeding-bottle should therefore be adopted from the first, and the child be allowed to take its meals regularly in this way. In regard to the bottle that should be employed, little need be said here. The variety of feeding bottles is so great, and each one is said to be possessed of some little advantage over the other, that it is difficult to say which is best. But whatever bottle may be selected, one thing is absolutely necessary in regard to it, and that is that it be kept scrupulously clean. Too much attention cannot be paid to this. A bottle that is not kept in the most perfect state of cleanliness may be, and frequently is, productive of the white-mouth, the so-called "thrush," from which children, especially those who are thus brought up, are so liable to suffer. Every effort should therefore be made to prevent the occurrence of this affection.

No more food should be made than what will serve for one time. To make a large quantity sufficient to serve the infant for two or three meals on the ground that time and trouble are thereby saved, must never be permitted. Each quantity must be made afresh as it is wanted, and by attending to this much will be done to keep the infant in a sound state of health. It sometimes happens that under the most careful system of dieting the child's health gives way; it appears not to thrive, and recourse must be had in such cases to other articles of food in order to save the infant's life. When such cases occur, it will of course be necessary to call in medical aid.

When the teeth begin to appear, which is usually about the sixth or seventh month, the diet will require some alteration; but if the child be thriving well upon the milk alone, there should not be displayed too great a hurry to make a change. When, however, it is determined to supplement the infant's diet by the administration of articles of a more solid nature, a great many suitable for this purpose present themselves to our notice. Of these may be mentioned Hard's farinaceous food, Robiinson's groats, Chapman's entire wheat, Nestlé's milk food, Liebig's infant's food, rusks, tops and bottoms. Two or three of

these may require to be tried in succession before one is got which suits the child in every way ; but when that one has been found, its use should not be readily abandoned for experimentation with others.

POSITION OF THE INFANT DURING FEEDING.

Nothing has as yet been said with regard to the position in which the child should receive its meals ; but as this is a matter of very considerable importance, and one which is frequently mismanaged, we devote a few words to it now. The manner in which children are fed is frequently in the horizontal position, lying upon the nurse's knee. This position, however, is one which ought not to be adopted, as the food is apt to pass into the windpipe, and may lead to suffocation. The head of the child should be raised so as to recline easily upon the nurse's arm, in which position will be found the one best suited for giving the infant its food. Held thus the infant can swallow more easily, and there need be no fear of the food going the wrong way. After the child has been fed, it should be laid quietly in its cradle, or allowed to lie perfectly still upon the nurse's knee. All dandling and jolting are bad for the child immediately after a meal, and so they must not be allowed.

HEALTH OF THE INFANT AND YOUNG CHILD.

When the larger double teeth make their appearance, it is regarded as a sign that a further change in the diet is now become necessary, and that the child has attained to that age when it is able to partake of animal food of one kind or another. Milk should yet, however, form a large part of every child's food ; but, in addition, some beef-tea, chicken-tea, or mutton broth, may be given once a day in the forenoon. As a change a little meat gravy, with a mealy potato mashed up in it, may be given. An egg, lightly boiled, or one that has been placed for two minutes in boiling water, forms a very useful article of diet for young children, and one that is very nourishing. As before said, milk should still form a very large part of the child's diet. A little piece of some ripe fruit will not prove hurtful to most children at this age, and so may be given sparingly, care being taken to remove all stones. Nuts and other husk fruits, which are difficult of digestion, should be avoided. They may derange the child's stomach, and had better, on that account, be withheld altogether.

During this time the teeth will be every now and then appearing, and may give rise to different degrees of irritation ; some children cutting their teeth without almost any trouble, and others suffering much with the appearance of every new tooth. Attention must therefore, during the whole of this period, be paid to the state of the stomach and bowels ; and if the child should suffer from diarrhœa, some slight alteration in the diet should be made, as it is always better, if it can possibly be accomplished, to remove diarrhœa in this way than to have recourse to medicines. For this purpose a little arrowroot may be given, first with milk, and if that do not serve to check the diarrhœa,

with water. This may be given for a day or two, during which time all animal food should be discontinued. The cream of milk may also be used instead of the milk itself. A little lime-water may also be added with advantage to the milk or cream. The proportion should be one tablespoonful of lime-water to three of milk or cream. Instead of diarrhœa occurring during the period of teething, the child may suffer from constipation. A little calcined magnesia will be found a very safe medicine to administer should this prove at all troublesome. A small quantity should be lifted upon the small end of a teaspoon and added to the milk which is being given to the child. Ripe fruit should also be given, as it exercises a laxative influence upon the bowels.

As, during the period of childhood, growth is going on very rapidly, the amount of food taken requires to be of larger amount, proportionately, than it does in the case of adults. The number of meals given in the day need not exceed four; but rather than allow children to be constantly eating between times, a fifth regular meal may be introduced. They should be given at regular hours, so timed that each shall have time to be thoroughly digested before the other is given. Nothing must be allowed the child between these regular meals. Pieces of cake and such like given in the intervals are a frequent cause of stomach derangement among children, and many parents are greatly to blame in this respect.

Care must also be taken during these early years to see that the child is taught to masticate its food thoroughly. Children sometimes get into a habit of "bolting" their food, from the mother not paying sufficient attention to this at the first; and when this occurs, owing to the food not being thoroughly mingled with saliva, a greater amount of work is entailed upon the stomach. Unless this is seen to early and prevented, a disagreeable dyspepsia may result, which having its beginnings now may be a source of pain, misery, and annoyance in after years.

Many children, especially those of the poorer classes, have frequently given them at this age tea once, twice, or oftener in the day. Now such a system of dietary is bad. Tea is not a suitable article of diet for young children, and milk should always be given instead. The same applies to coffee, and of course stimulants of every kind are strictly prohibited. All foods which are rich or highly seasoned should form no part of a child's diet.

Cleanliness. The utmost attention to cleanliness cannot be too strongly urged upon those who have the care of children entrusted to them. For the first few weeks the infant should be bathed morning and evening in tepid water, and afterwards in cold. It is a foolish notion to plunge the newly-born infant into cold water under the idea that by so doing it will be hardened and made able to resist a greater amount of cold. This practice must never be had recourse to. Let the baths during the first few weeks be tepid; then gradually lower the temperature till the water is cold. The evening bath, so long as it is continued, should be tepid. The period of immersion should not

exceed three or five minutes at first, but may then be gradually lengthened. The influence of baths in developing a healthy habit of body in a child cannot be too strongly insisted on. Upon the nervous system of the child they exert a soothing influence; they frequently remove irritation, and by the feeling of comfort which always follows their use they tend to keep the child cheerful and happy. If the child is thus brought up accustomed to daily ablutions, he will soon take a pleasure in them, and when he grows older will feel uncomfortable without them.

At the morning bath soap should always be employed, which ought to be of the blandest kind that can be procured, as the infant's skin is very tender and easily irritated. After the first few months, if the evening bath be still continued, the child should be immersed in tepid water, as before directed, and soap used only to the lower parts of the body. When cold water is employed, the surface of the body should be sponged, or, if the child is put into the bath, it should only be a momentary immersion at first. The temperature of the room should be attended to while the child is getting its bath, and must on no account be cold; otherwise the child may be liable to suffer from an attack of bronchitis or inflammation of the lungs. The daily baths should, if possible, be personally superintended by the mother, and from the first every means should be employed to make the child feel pleasure in them. Many children have a great dread of the bath, and cry on being put into it. This is very frequently the result of the manner in which it has been performed from the first. Every effort should therefore be made to engage the attention of the child when in the bath, and this may be done by the mother speaking to the little one while the nurse gives it its bath. When the bath is over the child should be received in a warm blanket, and the surface of the body carefully dried. The drying is best done by means of some soft material, such as flannel, and by employing gentle friction during the process, a healthy glow will cover the surface. A bath ought never to be given to a child immediately after a meal. Such a practice may prove very injurious; therefore always allow an hour or two to elapse. In young children great care must be taken to dry the arm-pits, groins, and buttocks well, so as to avoid that chafing which is so apt to occur in these parts, and which frequently proves very annoying. Should any redness or excoriation appear, the parts should be gently dusted with a little powdered starch, violet powder, or powdered fuller's earth. Great care must be taken to remove all soiled linen from the child as soon as possible. If this is not attended to, the parts are very apt to become irritated. From the first the child should be taught to make known its wants in this respect, and can frequently, by a little careful teaching, be early taught habits of regularity. By scrupulous attention to cleanliness from the first, the mother will be using that precaution which is the greatest preventive against the occurrence of those disagreeable skin eruptions which so frequently prove a source of annoyance and anxiety to those who have disregarded it.

Sleep. During infancy and childhood the disposition to sleep is great, the

first few weeks of the infant's life being for the most part one long sleep, the little one only awaking when the calls of hunger compel it to do so, and again dropping off as soon as its hunger has been appeased. Gradually, however, the periods of wakefulness will be noticed to lengthen, and the child will be found, at the expiration of a month or so, looking about it, and beginning to take notice of those things by which it is surrounded. And now is the time to begin teaching the infant habits of regularity in sleep. Habits of a contrary nature are easily formed during these early months of infant life, which it may be very difficult to root out in after years. It is desirable for the first month at least that the child should sleep with its mother. This is rendered necessary for the reason that the power of generating heat is very feeble in young infants, and to place them thus early in a crib would be to expose them to a trial which might easily prove dangerous. For the first month, therefore, the child should sleep with its mother, in whose bosom it can find that warmth which is so necessary for it at this time. But care must be taken that the child be not overlaid. In the case of an infant, however, that for some cause or other is restless, and keeps up a constant crying, it would be unwise to allow it to sleep with its mother, inasmuch as her rest would be thereby disturbed, and her health, in the long run, be seriously impaired. This also, acting upon the milk in her breasts, would produce such a change as would speedily render it unwholesome as food for the infant, whose health also would soon suffer. The best plan, therefore, in such cases, will be for the mother to allow the child to be taken from her at night, and allow it to sleep with the nurse. As soon as the crying has ceased and the infant's nights have again become peaceful, it may be brought back and allowed to sleep with its mother, and no time should be lost in endeavoring to discover the cause of the infant's uneasiness.

The following may be useful as hints to a mother to prevent her child being overlaid: "Let the baby, while asleep, have plenty of room in the bed. Do not allow him to be too near, or, if this be unavoidable from the small size of the bed, let his face be turned to the opposite side. Let him lie fairly either on his side or on his back. Be careful to ascertain that his mouth be not covered with the bed-clothes. Do not smother his face with clothes, as a plentiful supply of pure air is as necessary as when he is awake. Never let him lie low in the bed. Let there be no pillow near the one his head is resting on, lest he roll to it and bury his head in it. Remember a young child has neither the strength nor the sense to get out of danger; and if he, unfortunately, either turn on his face or bury his head in a pillow that is near, the chances are that he will be suffocated, more especially as these accidents usually occur at night, when the mother or the nurse is fast asleep. Never entrust him at night to a young, giddy, and thoughtless servant. A foolish mother sometimes goes to sleep while allowing her child to continue sucking. The unconscious babe after a time loses the nipple, and buries his head in the bed-clothes. She awakes in the morning, finding, to her horror, a corpse by her

side! A mother ought, therefore, never to go to sleep until her child has ceased sucking." When the first month is over these regular habits in regard to sleep must be begun. The infant should then be placed in a crib, which ought to occupy such a position in the room as it will exempt it from exposing the child to any draught or current of air by which it might be injured. Attention must also be paid to the covering of the child, which should only be sufficiently warm to maintain the infant in a moderate degree of heat. By carelessness in regard to this many children are unduly heated, are rendered irritable and restless, and their sleep in consequence is disturbed. But, while attention is paid to see that the child is not overheated, care must also be taken lest the opposite extreme be run into of allowing the child to remain without a sufficient quantity of clothes to maintain vital heat. The head should be kept cool; no covering should be placed upon it in the form of nightcap or shawl, and the pillow ought to be one of horse-hair. The amount of clothing above requires to be judged of in comparison with those articles which serve the infant in place of a mattress. Thus if it sleep upon a feather bed, such as an eider-down quilt, or the like, this will necessitate, owing to its warmth, less clothing being put on above; whereas if the child sleep upon something else, and have a sheet next the skin, this, being colder, will necessitate a warmer covering above. Again, a blanket placed underneath the child, being warmer, will necessitate less clothing above. Only general observations are made here, as the number and variety of methods pursued in regard to these matters are so great as to make anything like a dogmatic arrangement out of the question. The common sense of the mother must therefore be brought into play, and such modifications adopted as may be found necessary to suit the requirements of individual cases. Care must be taken to see that the infant's bedding and everything that comes in contact with it be kept perfectly clean and sweet, and this can only be done satisfactorily by frequently exposing them to the purifying influence of the air.

For the first two years or so the child will generally sleep three times in the twenty-four hours, and the two naps during the day must be so timed as not to interfere with the dieting of the infant. Regularity in this should also be observed from the first; thus the noon naps should be taken from about eleven till one o'clock, and the child should be again encouraged to sleep for about an hour after the principal meal of the day. Young infants cannot pass their time more profitably than in sleeping at such periods. After the first two years have passed, the afternoon nap may be discontinued, but that at midday should not be hurriedly broken off. It may be advantageously continued till the fifth or sixth year has been reached. Till about the tenth year a boy will generally sleep a round of the clock, and if he do the period of his slumber should not be cut short. After this time the hours devoted to sleep may be somewhat curtailed, but this ought always to be done cautiously, and the growing boy should rather be encouraged to sleep more than is perhaps absolutely necessary than have his hours of sleep unduly shortened. As the period

of puberty approaches, the necessity for so much sleep diminishes, and the hours may be somewhat shortened, about eight hours being allowed for this purpose. From this time onwards there can be no reduction of the hours of sleep without risk of the health becoming impaired in consequence. A child should not be allowed to sleep with lights burning about it.

Air and exercise. After the first two or three days, if the weather be warm, the infant should be taken out for a walk in the nurse's arms. Should the infant be born in winter, it had better remain in-doors till spring, when it should be taken out-of-doors daily. The habit of regular exercise should be thus early begun, and should be continued daily if the state of the weather permit. Care must be taken to see that the child is sufficiently clothed when out-of-doors, and there should always be a covering of flannel worn both in summer and in winter.

The time of day when the child is taken out-of-doors must be determined by the season of the year. In winter, when the early morning air is cold, and when the afternoons are apt to be chill, the brief period of sunshine at midday must be taken advantage of, and the walk taken then. During spring and summer the early part of the forenoon and the afternoon will be the best time to allow the infant out-of-doors. The daily walk must, of course, be subject to the state of the weather, and if cold and damp it would be rash to take a child out, as bronchitis or inflammation of the lungs may in this way be brought on.

The following advice upon the manner of carrying an infant in its nurse's arms is given by Dr. Eberle: "The spine and its muscles seldom acquire sufficient strength and firmness before the end of the third month to enable the child to support its body in an upright position without inconvenience or risk of injury. Until this power is manifestly acquired, the infant should not be carried or suffered to sit with its body erect, without supporting it in such a manner as to lighten the pressure made on the spine, and aid it in maintaining the upright posture of its head and trunk; therefore, at first (a few days after birth), the infant should be taken from its cradle or bed two or three times daily, and laid on its back upon a pillow, and carried gently about the chamber. After the third or fourth week the child may be carried in a reclining posture on the arms of a careful nurse, in such a manner as to afford entire support both to body and head. This may be done by reclining the infant upon the fore-arm, the hand embracing the upper and posterior part of the thighs, whilst its body and head are supported by resting against the breast and arms of the nurse. When held in this way it may be gently moved from side to side, or up and down, while it is carefully carried through a well-ventilated room." The manner in which infants and young people are handled by their nurses and by those who daily surround them is one that is productive of mischief to the child, and requires to be noticed here. Thus an infant is often rudely grasped by one or other arm and lifted from the ground, the weight of the body being meanwhile almost entirely supported by the arms, and as the joints of an infant are not so deeply excavated as those of the adult, and por-

tions of bone are but imperfectly united to each other, the former may be very easily dislocated and the latter separated or broken.

As parents and friends have a practice of lifting children and dandling them in the air or swinging them round and round, care must be taken not to overstep the bounds of moderation. It should always be borne in mind that children are very apt to suffer from affections of the brain, to congestion and the like, and that in consequence caution must be observed.

After the child is a few months old, the mother should place it on its back upon some material, such as an eider-down quilt, spread upon the floor, and here it should be allowed to exercise its legs, which it will soon be found to do by throwing them about with great energy. By and by it will be seen that the infant begins to crawl from one place to another about the room, and then, towards the expiration of a year, the little one will be found endeavoring to raise itself to the upright position by laying hold of a chair, a stool, or whatever may be at hand. These efforts should be allowed to go on undisturbed. Nature will herself teach the child if those by whom it is surrounded will only refrain from interfering, which it is sometimes difficult for them to do. Many children are given lessons in walking by people taking hold of one or both hands. This will, however, be better attained by putting the hands round the child's waist, and in this manner giving it support when it is necessary; for the great lesson that the child has at this time to learn is how to maintain its equilibrium, and so soon as this difficult task has been accomplished the little one will walk without difficulty, the muscles strengthening by usage, and the legs, which were at first bent and not very well adapted to walking, will gradually strengthen, and as they do so less and less difficulty will be experienced. After a moderate amount of practice, if the child has been left to himself, and not frightened by those about him, he will be able to run about with ease. When he begins to walk, he should be provided with little boots, so made that the rapidly growing foot shall not be stinted of room and suffer in its growth.

Ventilation. There is no subject more important, and none demanding more attention on the part of the mother, than that of ventilation. It is scarcely possible for any one to overestimate its value in the case of young children. The atmosphere of the nursery in which the child at this time passes so many hours of each day cannot be maintained in a state of too great purity; but care must be taken to secure this desirable end without exposing the child to the pernicious influence of draughts.

Teething. The period of teething is one which is looked upon by many mothers with dread. Owing to the greater irritability of the system usually found to exist at this time, there are diseases which are more liable to attack the child; and in order that everything may be done on the mother's part to guard against these, it will be well that she be made familiar with the *usual* time of appearance of the teeth, and with a few hints that may be of service in maintaining the health of the child during this period. No definite time can



FIG. CLXXXIV

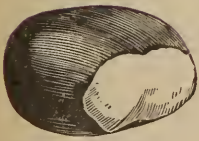


FIG. CLXXXV.



FIG. CLXXXVI.



FIG. CLXXXVII



FIG. CLXXXVIII.

be stated as that at which the first teeth will make their appearance. Usually they do so between the fifth and eighth month, but the time is subject to much variation, some children beginning to cut their teeth earlier than this, and the process being delayed in others till a much later period.

The teeth which first make their appearance are the two central front teeth of the lower jaw, called central incisors. Then follow the corresponding teeth in the upper jaw. Then follow the lateral incisors, the four anterior molars, the four canines, the two upper of which are popularly called *eye-teeth*, and lastly the four posterior molars. These teeth, which are twenty in number, are called the *temporary* or *milk teeth*. They are afterwards replaced by the *permanent teeth*, which are thirty-two in number. They begin to make their appearance between the fifth and sixth years, and the last of this set, the wisdom teeth, do not appear till between the seventeenth and twenty-first years. During the cutting of the temporary teeth the infant's head should be kept perfectly cool, and for this purpose all caps and wraps of every kind must be removed. The clothing should be warm, but the material, while affording warmth, should be such that it will combine lightness as well, and thus be easy for the child to bear. Anything approaching to tightness in the various articles of clothing must be carefully avoided; the infant should be allowed free play of chest, arms, and legs, and everything about the arm-pits and thighs should be made so as to admit of the most perfect freedom of action. By combining heat with lightness, in an admirable degree flannel recommends itself as an article of clothing eminently suited for children, and should be largely made use of for that purpose. The apartments occupied by the child should be at this time kept cool; overheated rooms are productive of feverishness, and must be avoided while the process of teething is going on. If the infant's bowels have a tendency to become confined, the diet should be altered, as before indicated; and should this fail to give relief, a little calcined magnesia will be found the most useful laxative for this purpose.

Vaccination. One would have thought that the time had arrived when every person of unbiassed mind had become fully aware of the great benefit that was conferred upon mankind when Jenner discovered in vaccination a preventive against small-pox. Daily observation, however, goes to prove that there are yet a few persons in our land so ignorant and blinded that they are unable to perceive any good that has resulted from it. One would have thought that the accumulation of evidence to the contrary had served to convince people of the necessity there is to have every child vaccinated. It seems incredible, if they have bestowed upon the subject the smallest consideration, that they should come to the conclusion that vaccination, instead of being a blessing, has proved a curse to mankind.

The number of diseases and disorders that are attributed by the ignorant to vaccination can scarcely be credited,—skin diseases of every kind, all kinds of eruptions that appear within a sufficiently early date to be included amongst the effects of vaccination, progressive wasting, glandular enlargements, and a

host of affections besides, too numerous to mention. It we pause for a moment, however, and bring these supposed results of vaccination to the only true test, namely, that of statistics, we shall find that skin diseases and eruptions of various kinds, which are ascribed over and over again to the influence of vaccination, are more numerous in those children who have never been vaccinated at all than in those who have. The fact is that the early period of childhood is one in which skin diseases and eruptions of various kinds are peculiarly apt to make their appearance; and the only effect which vaccination has upon this class of diseases is to render the child who is the subject of it a little less liable to them than it would otherwise be. The best time for vaccination to be performed is three months or under. This time has been fixed upon as sufficiently far removed from the commencement of teething in most children to render them safe from the constitutional irritation which is apt to accompany this process. If vaccination be delayed beyond this period, the troubles of teething are apt to be begun, when the child is frequently more or less fretful and irritable, and when vaccination is apt to be attended by a greater amount of constitutional disturbance than it would have been had it been performed earlier. If there is nothing in the infant's state of health to prevent this being done, vaccination may be performed before the third month. Indeed, it may be performed with safety any time after the sixth week.

Re-vaccination. The immunity from small-pox is greater in those who have been vaccinated a second or third time than in those who have been done only in childhood, and although the exemption which results from single vaccination is great, and the disease when it does occur is much milder than in those who have never been vaccinated at all, yet it would appear that the virus had a tendency to exhaust itself, and that the farther removed the attack is from the previous vaccination the greater are the risks run by the individual. In order, therefore, to secure a greater immunity from this most loathsome disease, let every mother have her child vaccinated again about the period of puberty.

The Nursery. The situation of the room that is to form the nursery is not a matter to be disregarded. It should be selected with thoughtfulness and care, remembering that for the first few years of the child's life the greater part of its time will be spent there, and that its surroundings will exert an influence more or less strong upon its mind. Let the nursery, then, be pleasantly situated. Let it be so placed as to receive a large share of the sun's rays, so cheering and lightsome in their influence. The windows should be large, and if near the floor and likely to be a source of danger, must be guarded in such a manner as to prevent the occurrence of an accident. The walls of the room should be adorned with pictures, which are always pleasing to the eye of a child, and which, besides, have a beneficial effect upon the young mind. In keeping with what has been already said, the nursery should, as far as possible, have a pleasant outlook. A garden, or a plot of grass, is always grateful to the eye of a child, so that a room with such an outlook should be preferred to one less advantageously situated in this respect. There should always be an iron frame

fitted on to the fire-place, so as to prevent the risk of the child being burned. The furniture of the room should be of the plainest description, chosen with regard to its usefulness, and not to its being ornamental. To prevent children seriously hurting themselves in the numerous tumbles so intimately associated with this period of life, the nursery floor should be carpeted, or something laid down which will answer instead.

Air the nursery thoroughly before the children are put to bed. Do not allow the nurse afterwards to sit there with a light burning, stealing the air from the helpless children. Let her sit in an adjoining room, or even in the entry. Leave the nursery door open at night; a folding screen about it is all that is necessary; and should it be inexpedient to keep a window open in the nursery, it can be open in the entry or adjoining room, and give air through the door.

Besides securing for the nursery good ventilation through an open chimney and open window, provide, wherever it is possible, a separate bed for each child. No one thing is so injurious to the lungs as taking into them what has been breathed out from them, — that is, carbonic acid, organic matter, and watery vapor, with but little oxygen. The blood is dependent for its healthy condition on exposure to a sufficient amount of oxygen in the lungs, and deprived of it, cannot bring to the tissues the food they require, and the tissues of the lungs, being imperfectly and poisonously fed through the impure blood, develop tubercles. It is fully admitted that breathing into the lungs again the breath just given off is one of the surest and most rapid ways of destroying life by pulmonary consumption. It is easy to see how children in a badly ventilated room, in the same bed, and breathing into each other's faces eight hours out of the twenty-four, poison the air and undermine each other's health. All these objections can be urged with still greater force against the practice of allowing a child to sleep with its nurse.

Medicines. During the period of infancy and childhood there cannot be a doubt that the employment of medicines is out of all proportion to the requirements of this time, and that much harm results from this practice every one who is conversant with it must allow. Many lives are yearly sacrificed in consequence of this alone. It is a foolish idea of nurses that so soon as a child is born it ought to have some medicine given it, and frequently ere the child has been long in the world they are found dosing it with castor oil and the like. Now, as a rule, there is no necessity for anything of this kind. Nature has provided for the child, in the first milk which it draws from its mother's breast, a purgative which will answer better than any that can be given it from the apothecary's shop. Again, every cry that the little one utters, or any expression of uneasiness, is at once attributed to *wind*. It is said to be "griped," and in order to "break" the wind, as it is called, gin is often administered in teaspoonful doses. Should this fail, various quack preparations are had recourse to, vaunted to hush the cries of the little one and procure for the mother an undisturbed night's repose. Thus are mothers led astray, and thus is the tender stomach of her infant made a receptacle for every kind of abomination.

And who shall speak of the evil effects that are produced both directly and indirectly by such means throughout the whole period of infancy and childhood? The mischief done is one of so gigantic a nature that it cannot be too loudly spoken against, and every occasion that affords the medical man an opportunity of giving counsel to a mother should be seized to warn her of the danger to which such a practice gives rise.

No medicine ought to be employed by any mother rashly, however simple it may be supposed to be, and the fewer drugs that are made use of by those who are unskilled in regard to their action the better will it be for the child. Were more attention paid to the infant's dietary and to general hygienic arrangements there would be found less need for the administration of medicine in any form. Let every mother, therefore, attend primarily to these when her child appears out of sorts; let the diet at once be looked to, and if any error is discoverable in this let it be put right without further delay. Frequently this alone may be sufficient to make the child well again, and, at any rate, should it not, everything will have been done to pave the way for skilled treatment of the case should it be found necessary to call in the aid of the medical attendant afterwards. By acting thus no loss of time will be incurred, and the child will be saved that repeated physicking which frequently proves hurtful by exhausting its strength, and always does harm by causing delay. As there are a few drugs which are generally kept in most houses, it will be our duty to mention them here, but it will be understood from what has been already said that we do so, not with a view to encourage the reckless and indiscriminate giving of them to infants and children, but rather to point out those which are least likely to do harm in the hands of the unskilled, with the proper dose of each. These drugs are castor oil, magnesia, rhubarb, dill-water, lime-water, and sal volatile, and for their use we must refer the reader to the dictionary portion of this work.

If a child refuses medicine and cannot in any way be induced to take it, gently but firmly hold the nose; the mouth must be opened for breathing, when the medicine must be given in a spoon, which is passed far back in the mouth and emptied slowly.

To feel the pulse of a baby. The only time to feel a baby's pulse is when the child is asleep. Keep the finger on the wrist, and if the arm moves accompany it. No accuracy can be secured at any other time. During nursing the action of the heart is increased; and no time is more unsuitable than just after waking. The regularity, rather than the rapidity of a child's pulse will be the point to notice. *Respiration* must be observed at the same time: the least exertion quickens a child's breathing.

Some of the things you are never to do to a young child. Never pat it hard. Never trot it violently, bringing the heel down with force. Never make startling noises by way of amusing it. Never toss or jump it about. Never swing it quickly, either in a cradle or rocking-chair. Never give it an empty feeding-bottle to suck, or a rag, or any such thing. Keep it from sucking its own

thumbs. Do not put your fingers in its mouth. Do not, in feeding a young child, try to make it eat by first putting the spoon in your own mouth. Do not blow the food to cool it; the breath is often impure, and will make the food injurious to the child. Never roll the towel up into hard knots, or twist it round a pin, to poke at the baby's ears or nostrils, with the idea of making them clean. Great injury is done in this way. Never try to wash farther than you can see, and always use the softest cloth. In bathing a child, never let the water run into its ears by putting its head too low in the tub. Never on any account tickle a child. In general, keep it as sweet and clean and placid as possible.

PRACTICAL SUGGESTIONS,

FOR USE IN THE SICK-ROOM, IN THE CARE OF THE FAMILY, AND IN ALLEVIATING CERTAIN DISEASES.

THE following practical suggestions are here grouped together to facilitate reference to them on the part of those who consult this volume. If scattered through the body of the work, it might be difficult, when the information here given is required, to recall the place where it is to be found; but by arranging them in a body together, they can be referred to easily, through the Tabular View. In many cases the names of authorities recommending them are given; but in all cases they are derived from what are deemed trustworthy sources.

SAND-BAG FOR THE SICK-ROOM.

One of the most convenient articles to be used in a sick-room is a sand-bag. Get some clean, fine sand, dry it thoroughly in a kettle on the stove; make a bag about eight inches square of flannel, fill it with the dry sand, sew the opening carefully together, and cover the bag with cotton or linen cloth. This will prevent the sand from sifting out, and will also enable you to heat the bag quickly by placing it in the oven, or even on top of the stove. After once using this you will never again attempt to warm the feet or hands of a sick person with a bottle of hot water or a brick. The sand holds the heat a long time, and the bag can be tucked up to the back without hurting the invalid. It is a good plan to make two or three of the bags and keep them ready for use.

READY METHOD FOR HOT FOMENTATIONS.

Place the flannels in the steamer of an ordinary potato steam-kettle. They readily become permeated with the steam when the kettle is placed on the fire, and can be changed without any fear of scalded fingers during the attempt to wring them sufficiently dry, as in the ordinary method.

CONVENIENT REMEDY FOR CUTS AND BRUISES.

One of the most convenient remedies, usually to be found in every kitchen, and which has proved of great value in hundreds of cases of cuts, scratches, bruises, and injuries inflicted by tearing the flesh on blunt instruments, rusted nails, and the like, is made by dissolving bicarbonate of soda or potash in strong cider vinegar, and applying it during the effervescence, or soon after.

MILK DIET IN HEART DISEASE.

Professor Potain, in a paper which he read at the meeting of the Association Française, at Rheims, said: The milk regimen is especially efficacious in sec-

ondary diseases of the heart, simple hypertrophy, or dilatation, having a renal or a stomachal origin. This regimen modifies in the one case the condition of the kidney, and in the other that of the stomach, in this sense especially, that it imparts to these organs a more complete repose. In order to be really efficacious it must be absolute and prolonged. It may intervene usefully in cases of simple reflex palpitations, when this reflex disturbance originates in the stomach. Its diuretic action may prove of utility in cases of dropsy, especially, and perhaps exclusively, when the dropsy is the consequence of secondary renal disturbance, or of a phlogosis of the serous membranes. The regimen can be of utility only on condition of its being well tolerated; that is, of the capability of the digestive and assimilative faculties effectually utilizing it.

AN ABSOLUTE REMEDY FOR BOILS AND CARBUNCLES.

All cases of boils and carbuncles in their earlier stages can be absolutely aborted and cured, whilst even in later stages their further increase can be almost surely prevented. For this purpose a very strong glycerine solution should be employed, and it is best conveyed into the interior of the pustule, boil, or suppurating spot by a new quill pen dipped into the solution, and introduced by a rotatory motion through its apex, where a sufficient aperture will generally be found. In carbuncles, which are necessarily larger, and have often several openings, several such introductions may be necessary, or, at a later period, threads of lint soaked in the fluid may be passed with a probe well into all the sieve-like openings. Occasionally, as when the mass is large and solid, a watery solution of the acid may be injected with a hypodermic syringe into various parts of the hardened growth. The same plan of treatment is often quite effective in cases of sycosis, pustular acne, and festering ringworm.

THE TREATMENT OF BURNS.

The London Medical Record says that Dr. J. Troizki, in a Russian medical journal, adds his testimony to that already published as to the value of solution of bicarbonate of soda as a dressing for burns. He says that during the previous year he noticed twenty-five cases of burns, mostly of a severe nature. Sixteen of these were received in a fire in a village, during a strong wind, when the inhabitants, in order to save their property, were obliged to work in the flames. In all these twenty-five cases bicarbonate of soda was exclusively applied. The result of this treatment was so favorable that the author considers himself justified in pronouncing this remedy the best and most efficient in burns of all kinds and degrees. Even in extensive burns of the second and third degrees, the pain was soon alleviated by the application of compresses soaked in a solution of bicarbonate of soda; and the wounds soon healed, leaving but few scars, and no impairment of the functions of the affected parts. No evil results from this extensive use of bicarbonate of soda, which might suggest the reception of carbonic acid into the blood, were noticed.

As regards the application of bicarbonate of soda in burns, the author dis-

tinguishes three methods : (1.) Powdered bicarbonate of soda is strewn over the burned parts. (2.) Linen rags, sprinkled with a solution of bicarbonate of soda (1 in 50) are laid on ; as soon as these rags become dry, they are replaced by others, or are moistened again in the solution. (3.) Linen rags are applied in the same manner, but are kept constantly upon the burns, and moistened by pouring the solution over them. The first method suffices only for burns of the first degree. Change of the moistened rags is chiefly adapted for burns of the third degree, attended with much suppuration. In exchanging the dry rags, the pus which has accumulated underneath them must be carefully washed off, that it may not be received into the blood ; and then a fresh rag soaked with the solution must be placed upon the clean granulating surface. The third method is applied solely in burns of the second degree. Changing the compresses would in these cases only irritate the exposed surface, and, by causing a more copious suppuration, delay the healing process. The beneficent effect upon burns of the solution of bicarbonate of soda the author considers to be due to the anæsthetic, antiseptic, and disinfecting property, which the bicarbonate owes to the ready disengagement of carbonic acid from it. Herr Troizki has also made experiments with other antiseptic and disinfectant agents, but has come to the conclusion that none are so useful as the soda.

The journal of the Austrian Apothecaries' Society says that if the burned part be dipped in water, and then painted, with a camel-hair pencil, with essence of peppermint, the pain will be instantly relieved, and no scar will be formed.

HOW TO MAKE SAVORY BEEF-TEA.

Very savory beef-tea suitable for a convalescent may be made in the following manner : Take two ounces of butter ; put it in a frying-pan or spider over a clear fire ; when it is melted throw in two small onions shredded finely ; stir them until they are a nice brown. Have ready one pound of lean beef cut into pieces the size of dice ; put it in the pan, and let it brown also. Turn the contents of the spider into a saucepan ; add one quart of cold water, and let it simmer until reduced to a pint. Strain it before using.

The pure juice may be extracted from beef in two ways : First, by cutting the meat in small pieces, putting them in a tightly corked bottle, immersing it in hot water, and boiling for several hours. Second, by taking a thick piece of juicy steak, broiling it on a gridiron over a clear fire for a few moments, then cutting it in strips and pressing it in a lemon squeezer. The juice thus obtained may be given either cold or hot. It may be frozen, broken into lumps, and given like cracked ice. A little salt should be added before using it.

THE JAPANESE METHOD OF COOKING RICE.

A recent traveler in Japan says : They know how to cook rice here, and for the benefit of grocers and consumers in the United States I investigated the matter. Only just enough cold water is poured on to prevent the rice

from burning to the pot, which has a close-fitting cover and is set on a moderate fire. The rice is steamed, rather than boiled, until it is nearly done; then the cover of the pot is taken off, the surplus steam and moisture are allowed to escape, and the rice turns out a mass of snow-white kernels, each separate from the other, and as much superior to the soggy mass we usually get in the United States as a fine mealy potato is to the water-soaked article. I have seen something approaching this in our Southern States, but I do not think even there they do it as skillfully as it is done here; and in the Northern States but very few persons understand how to cook rice properly.

HOW TO SERVE THE FOOD OF AN INVALID.

The way in which things are served for an invalid is a most important matter. The trays should be covered with the freshest of cloths, and even be rendered bright by a vase of flowers. You should never set a plate before an invalid containing the exact quantity of meat, fish, or pudding you want him to eat. If you do, he will be sure to leave half, with the complaint that he has no appetite. He should always have everything served on small dishes, and should be allowed to assist himself. His vegetables and sauces should never be heaped on his plate, but should come up in tiny vegetable dishes and pretty sauce-boats. Above all, he should never be told beforehand what he may expect, so that his meals have all the charm of a surprise. In short, an invalid's meals should be so managed that he should look forward to them with pleasure as to a break in the day's monotony, instead of turning from them with disgust, as from some disagreeable ordeal to be undergone with all the resolution he can muster.

BORACIC ACID IN ERYSIPELAS.

The advantages of a saturated solution of boracic acid over other local applications are: (1.) It is soothing rather than irritating to an inflamed skin. (2.) It is as bland and devoid of smell or staining qualities as water. (3.) It is not poisonous in any quantity, so no harm can be done with it. (4.) It is a powerful disinfectant, and the inflamed skin will take on a natural hue in a few days under its constant use. (5.) It can be used around the eyes with no fear of injuring them, as is the case with carbolic acid or copperas. It is a specific for erysipelas, if used in time and persistently. Of course tonics should be exhibited also.

HOW TO MAKE A SPICE-BAG.

Take half an ounce each of cloves, allspice, cinnamon, and anise-seeds, bruised, but not powdered, in a mortar; put these between two layers of coarse flannel about six inches square, and quilt them in. Soak this for a few minutes in hot spirits—brandy, whiskey, or alcohol—and water, equal parts. It is to be applied while warm; renewing it when it gets cool. Used in the diarrhoea of infants and children, it has not only the effects of a poultice, but also the sedative and antiseptic effects of the spices.

THE DIARRHŒA OF INFANTS.

M. Jules Guérin stated, in a discussion on the alimentation and diseases of infants, that the addition of a little charcoal — about half a teaspoonful of Belluc's or other finely powdered charcoal — to a nursing-bottle full of milk exerts a most remarkable curative effect upon the diarrhœa of infants. He has repeatedly seen children who had become exhausted by seven or eight days' duration of an obstinate diarrhœa regain all the appearance of health in two or three days. At the same time that the charcoal is added, the milk should also be diluted with a half or a third of sugared water, the children taking the mixture without any repugnance, and no vomiting being induced.

TURPENTINE VAPOR IN WHOOPING-COUGH.

According to a French medical journal, whooping-cough has been successfully treated by Dr. Barety, of Nice, by turpentine vapor. By accident, a child, severely affected, was allowed to sleep in a room recently painted and redolent with turpentine odor, when noticeable improvement took place. Dr. Barety has since employed this drug, placed in plates, and allowed to stand in the rooms occupied by whooping-cough patients. He holds that the disease is mitigated and its duration lessened by this simple expedient.

CHLOROFORM VAPOR IN EARACHE.

At a meeting of the Medical Society of the District of Columbia, Dr. James E. Morgan stated, during a discussion on otitis, that he had often promptly relieved the distressing earache of children by filling the bowl of a common new clay pipe with cotton-wool, upon which he dropped a few drops of chloroform, and inserting the stem carefully into the external canal, and adjusting his lips over the bowl, blew through the pipe, — forcing the chloroform vapor upon the tympanum. Dr. J. Ford Thompson had also accomplished the same relief upon similar principles.

HOW TO RELIEVE THE PAIN OF CANCER.

M. Anger, in *L'Union Médicale*, prescribes a lotion of one part of sulphate of atropia to 1000 parts of distilled water. Compresses wetted with this solution are applied to the painful part, and covered with oiled silk or gutta percha, renewing them three or four times daily. They give material relief to pain without causing symptoms of absorption, such as dilatation of pupils or dryness of throat. The action seems to be entirely local, consisting in contraction of the vessels with diminution of sensibility.

BLACK WALNUT LEAVES AS A REMEDY IN DIPHTHERIA.

A writer in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* reports the results of the local use of a decoction of leaves of *Juglans nigra* in diphtheria. The remedy was chiefly employed as a gargle, or applied with a swab to the throat

and fauces. A poultice of the leaves was also resorted to in some instances. The practice was adopted in consequence of the recommendation by Professor Nélaton — in his *Elements de Pathologie Chirurgicale* — of the *Juglans nigra* as a remedy in malignant pustule. The use of the gargle was unattended by discomfort, no patient objecting to it; and improvement in each instance was rapid, the œdema subsiding, the ash-colored spots disappearing.

TO PREVENT PITTING IN SMALL-POX.

A method commended in the *Gazette des Hôpitaux* is as follows: A mask is made of very pliable linen cloth, leaving apertures for the eyes, nose, and mouth. The inside of this is to be smeared with one of the following liniments: (1.) Carbolic acid, 4 to 10; olive oil, 40; and prepared chalk, 60 parts. (2.) Carbolic acid, 5; olive oil and pure starch, of each 40 parts. (3.) Thymol 2; linseed oil 40; and chalk in powder, 60 parts. The mask should be renewed every 12 hours. Compresses impregnated with one of these mixtures may also be placed on the hands, and on any parts of the face with which the mask does not come into exact contact.

A REMEDY FOR SEA-SICKNESS.

A writer in the *Lancet* remarks: As every contribution towards the treatment of *mal de mer* is generally welcomed, I beg to state the result of two years' experience, for the most part in the tropics. The best remedy I have found is a combination of small doses of bromide of potassium and hydrate of chloral taken with the citrate of magnesia during effervescence. Spirits of sulphuric ether may be added sometimes if there be much prostration.

A CURE FOR HICCOUGH.

Le Scalpel gives a very easy cure for a continued singultus, sometimes complicated with spasm of the glottis, introduced by Rostau and highly recommended by Deghillaye, of Mons. It consists in placing the hand flat upon the epigastrium, immediately below the ensiform cartilage, and making firm pressure. Should this prove unsuccessful, place a firm roll of muslin on the same place, securing it by a napkin bound tightly around. In an hour this may be removed, and it will be found that the hiccough has entirely disappeared.

FORMULA FOR MAKING KOUMISS.

McKelway, of Philadelphia, gives this formula for making koumiss of cow's milk: Best unskimmed milk, one quart; yeast — brewer's or old baker's — gr. c.; cane sugar, gr. cc. Keep the mixture at 80° Fahr. until fermentation is brisk, stirring frequently; then bottle, and secure corks with wire or stout twine. In twenty-four hours it is fit for use. Dr. Pepper recommends this preparation in a variety of bodily conditions. It is often prescribed for weak or irritable stomachs; and as the taste is agreeable to many persons, it is sold in some of the large cities as a refreshing summer drink.

SIMPLE PLAN FOR THE PRESERVATION OF ICE IN THE SICK-ROOM.

Cut a piece of flannel about nine inches square, and secure it by a ligature round the mouth of an ordinary tumbler, so as to leave a cup-shaped depression of flannel within the tumbler to about half its depth. In the flannel cup so constructed pieces of ice may be preserved many hours; all the longer if a piece of flannel from four to five inches square be used as a loose cover to the ice cup. Cheap flannel, with comparatively open meshes, is preferable, as the water easily drains through it, and the ice is thus kept quite dry. When good flannel with close texture is employed, a small hole must be made in the bottom of the flannel cup; otherwise it holds the water, and facilitates the melting of the ice, which is nevertheless preserved much longer than in the naked cup or tumbler.

TO ARREST THE VOMITING OF CHOLERA INFANTUM.

The St. Louis Courier of Medicine is responsible for the following: It is asserted that strong coffee, without sugar or milk, given in teaspoonful doses every ten minutes, will arrest the vomiting of cholera infantum; and that a tablespoonful, given as frequently to adults, will relieve the vomiting of cholera morbus.

APPENDIX III.



ILLUSTRATIONS.

III. ILLUSTRATIONS.

THE FOLLOWING MATTER IS EXPLANATORY AND ILLUSTRATIVE OF
PLATES I.-XXXII.

PLATE I. — Fig. I. The human skull: *a*, the frontal bone; *b*, the parietal; *c*, the temporal; *d*, the inferior maxillary or lower jawbone; *e*, the superior maxillary bone; *f*, the malar bone; *g*, mastoid process of temporal bone. — Fig. II. The trunk: *a*, the atlas vertebra; *b*, the axis vertebra; *c*, the seventh or last cervical vertebra; *d*, the first dorsal vertebra; *e*, the last dorsal vertebra; *f*, the first lumbar vertebra; *g*, the last lumbar vertebra; *h*, the sternum or breast-bone; *i*, the first rib; *k*, the eleventh rib; *l*, the twelfth or last rib; *m*, the costal cartilages; *n*, the clavicle or collar bone; *o*, the acromion process of the scapula; *p*, the glenoid cavity of the scapula for articulation with the head of the humerus. — Fig. III. Front view of the pelvis with the upper part of the thigh bones in position: *a*, the sacrum; *b*, the internal surface of the ilium called the iliac fossa; *c*, the crest of the ilium; *d*, the os pubis; *e*, the ischium; *f*, the tuberosity of the ischium; *g*, the head of the femur or thigh bone; *h*, the capsular ligament of the hip-joint. — Fig. IV. The first cervical or atlas vertebra looked at from above. — Fig. V. A lumbar vertebra. — Fig. VI. The upper limb in its articulation with the shoulder-blade looked at from before: *a*, the subscapular fossa; *b*, the acromion process of the scapula; *c*, the superior articular surface of the humerus in articulation with the glenoid cavity of the scapula; *d*, the shaft or body; *e*, the inferior extremity of the humerus articulating with the bones of the fore-arm; *f*, the ulna or inner of the two bones of the fore-arm; *g*, the radius or outer of the two bones; *h*, the carpus or wrist; *i*, the metacarpus; *k*, the fingers. — Fig. VII. The inferior extremity: *a*, the shaft of the femur or thigh bone; *b*, the articular head; *c*, the neck; *d*, the great trochanter; *e*, the inferior articular surface; *f*, the patella or knee-pan; *g*, the tibia or shin bone, the inner of the two bones forming the leg; *h*, the fibula or outer bone of the leg; *k*, the internal malleolus; *i*, the external malleolus. — Fig. VIII. The knee-joint looked at from behind. — Fig. IX. The right foot looked at from above: *a*, the os calcis; *b*, the astragalus; *c*, the scaphoid; *d*, the cuboid; *e*, the three cuneiform bones; *f*, the metatarsus; *g*, the toes.

PLATE II. — Fig. X. The human skeleton: *a*, the frontal bone; *b*, the orbit; *c*, the teeth; *d*, the temporo-parietal suture; *e*, zygomatic arch; *f*, the cervical vertebrae; *g*, the shoulder girdle; *h*, the coracoid process of scapula; *k*, the sternum or breast bone; *l*, the six lower ribs; *m*, the humerus; *n*, the ulna; *o*, the radius; *p*, the carpus or wrist; *q*, the fingers; *r*, the lumbar vertebrae; *s*, the sacrum; *t*, the crest of the ilium; *u*, the great trochanter of

the femur or thigh bone; *v*, the shaft of the femur; *w*, the tibia or shin bone; *x*, the fibula; *y*, the patella or knee-pau; *z*, the heel; 1, the tarsus; 2, the metatarsus. — Fig. XI. Right humerus looked at from before: *a*, the lesser tuberosity; *b*, the articular head; *c*, the inferior articular surface; *d*, the V-shaped mark for the insertion of the deltoid muscle; *e*, the inferior articular surface; *f*, the spiral groove; *g*, the bicipital groove; *h*, the surgical neck; *h—k*, the external and internal ridge of the bicipital groove; *t*, the greater tuberosity; *m*, the capitellum, or smaller of the two surfaces into which the inferior articular extremity of the humerus is divided. It articulates with the head of the radius; *n*, the furrow separating the capitellum from the trochlea or larger articulating surface; *e*, the trochlea for articulating with the head of the ulna; *o*, the coronoid depression for receiving the coronoid process of the ulna; *p*, nutritive foramen for the passage of a vessel into the interior of the bone to supply it with nourishment; *p—r*, internal edge of humerus; *d—l*, external edge; *h—i*, anterior edge; *s*, anatomical neck; *l*, external supracondyloid eminence; *r*, internal supracondyloid eminence. — Fig. XII. The articulations of the bones of the fore-arm seen from before: *a*, the external lateral ligament; *b*, the internal lateral ligament; *c*, the anterior ligament; *e*, the orbicular ligament of the radius; *f*, the anterior ligament of the inferior radio-ulnar articulation; *i*, triangular cartilage; *l*, interosseous membrane. — Fig. XIII. The same viewed from behind: *a*, *b*, and *c* as in Fig. XII; *d*, posterior ligament; *n*, oblique ligament; *g*, posterior radio-ulnar ligament. — Fig. XIV. The left foot viewed from above. — Fig. XV. The same displaying the under surface: *a*, the astragalus; *b*, the os calcis; *c*, *i*, *f*, the tarsus; *g*, the scaphoid; *i*, *g*, *l*, the internal, middle, and external cuneiform; *m*, *m'*, the metatarsus; *n*, *o*, *r*, the toes.

PLATE III. — Fig. XVI. This figure is intended to represent the most common form of lever met with in the human body, namely, a lever of the third order. In this form of lever the power *p* acts between the fulcrum *f* and the resistance *r*. — Fig. XVII. The human pelvis looked at from before: *y*, *y'*, the symphysis pubis; *k*, descending ramus of pubis; *h*, the obturator foramen; *m*, *n*, *o*, the horizontal ridge which constitutes the lower boundary of the internal iliac fossa. The space circumscribed by this line has been called the brim or superior strait of the pelvis; *u*, *y'*, *u*, the notch presented by the great pelvis; *d*, the promontory of the sacrum; *i* and *t*, the internal iliac fossæ which form an inclined plane on each side fitted to direct the weight of the viscera, which rests upon them, upwards and forwards. The circumference or the pelvic brim is represented by *g*, *d*; the anterior edge of the base of the sacrum by *m*, *n*; the horizontal ridge by *n*, *o*, the pectineal line, and *o*, the spine of the pubis. Its length is four inches. In the transverse direction, *m*, it measures five inches. The two oblique diameters of the pelvis, *n*, *g*, measure four and a half inches. In the female all the diameters of the upper strait are greater than in the male. *x*, *y*, *z*, the arch of the pubis. The transverse diameter, *x*, *z*, of the lower part of the pubic arch measures three inches.

The superior circumference or base of the pelvis presents a great notch, *u, u*, in front, in the median line of which is the symphysis pubis, *y*; *o*, the spine of the pubis; *o, n*, the pectineal surface; *n, n*, the ilio-pectineal eminence; *n, u*, groove for psoas and iliacus muscles; *n*, anterior superior spinous process of ilium, at which point it terminates; *u, v*, crest of the ilium. — Fig. XVIII. Deep layer of muscles: *n*, the posterior surface of the fore-arm; *g*, the anconeus muscle; *i*, the extensor ossis metacarpi pollicis; *l*, the extensor primi internodii pollicis; *m*, extensor secundi internodii pollicis and extensor indicis; *o*, extensor carpi radialis brevis; *o'*, point of insertion of extensor carpi radialis brevis; *p*, supinator brevis. — Fig. XIX. The inferior maxilla or lower jawbone: *a*, the body; *b, b*, the rami; *c, d*, symphysis menti or chin, which marks the place of union of the two halves of the bone in childhood; *d*, the mental process; *e*, mental fossa for the attachment of muscles; *e, f*, the external maxillary line; *g*, the mental foramen for transmitting the mental vessels and nerves; *c, h*, anterior surface of alveolar arch; *a, a*, smooth surface separated from the skin by the platysma myoides muscle; *k*, the mylo-hyoidean line, called also the internal oblique or internal maxillary line; *d, n*, the inferior border or base of the jaw; *l*, the posterior orifice of the inferior dental canal; *r*, the anterior edge, marked by a groove, which is the continuation of the alveolar border; *n, o*, sigmoid notch; *m*, angle of the jaw; *n*, the coronoid process; *p*, the condyle; *o*, neck of condyle. — Fig. XX. Side view of the human skeleton: 1, the frontal bone; 2, the parietal suture; 3, the lambdoidal suture; 4, the occipital bone; 5, the symphysis menti or chin; 6, cervical vertebræ; 8, the dorsal vertebræ; 30, the lumbar vertebræ; 9, the humerus; 10, the ulna; 11, the radius; 33, the elbow joint; 26, the scapula or shoulder-blade; 25, the sternum or breast bone; 29, the ribs; 28, the sacrum; 12, the carpus or wrist; 13, the metacarpus; 14, the phalanges; 15, the ilium; 16, the symphysis pubis; 17, the tuberosity of the ischium; 18, the femur or thigh bone; 19, the patella or knee-pan; 20, the tibia; 21, the fibula; 22, the tarsus; 23, the metatarsus; 24, the phalanges. — Fig. XXI. The vertebral column: *a—b*, the cervical vertebræ; *b—c*, the dorsal vertebræ; *c—d*, the lumbar vertebræ; *d—e*, the sacrum; *e—f*, the coccyx.

PLATE IV. — Fig. XXII. The superficial muscles of the body viewed from behind. — Fig. XXIII. The superficial muscles of the body viewed from before: *a*, Fig. XXII., occipital portion of the occipito-frontalis muscle; *a*, Fig. XXIII., frontal portion of the same muscle; *b*, the muscles of the cheek; *c*, the sterno-cleido-mastoid muscle; *d*, the trapezius; *e*, the pectoralis major; *f*, the latissimus dorsi; *g*, the external oblique muscle of the abdomen; *h*, the gluteus maximus; *k*, the deltoid; *l*, muscles on the posterior aspect of the upper arm; *l'*, muscles on the anterior aspect of the upper arm; *m*, muscles on posterior aspect of fore-arm; *m'*, muscles on anterior aspect; *n'*, muscles of the ball of the thumb; *o*, muscles of the thigh; *p*, muscles of the front of the leg; *q*, muscles of the calf; *r*, the tendo Achillis; *s*, the muscles on the upper surface of the foot. — Fig. XXIV. Vertical section through the skull

a little to the left of the median line : *a*, the frontal sinus ; *b*, *c*, the coronal suture ; *b*, *d*, *f*, *c*, the internal surface of the parietal bone and parietal fossa ; *d*, *f*, the lambdoidal suture and superior occipital fossa ; *b*, *i*, the ramified grooves which traverse the internal surface of the cranium, — they are partly for the transmission of arterics, partly for veins ; *h*, the anterior condyloid foramen ; *n*, the crista galli ; *u*, the nasal bone ; 5, the sphenoidal sinus ; 8, the anterior nasal spine ; *b*, *i*, *d*, the temporo-parietal suture, which becomes continuous with lambdoidal suture ; 3, the superior or sphenoidal border of the vomer ; 3, 4, the anterior ethmoidal border ; *t*, 10, the posterior or guttural edge ; 1, 4, 8, the deep notch in the front of the nasal septum, which in the fresh state is occupied by cartilage ; 8, anterior nasal spine ; 9, palate process of superior maxilla ; *h*, anterior condyloid foramen ; *l*, groove of the lateral sinus ; *m*, styloid process ; 6, external pterygoid process ; 7, internal pterygoid process. — Fig. XXV. Lateral view of the skull, with a portion of the lower jaw removed, so as to display the pterygo-maxillary region : *a*, the internal pterygoid muscle ; *b*, the external pterygoid muscle.

PLATE V. — Fig. XXVI. The veins of the head and neck : *a*, the frontal vein ; *b*, the nasal arch ; *c*, the supra-orbital vein ; *d*, the angular vein ; *e*, the facial vein ; *f*, the temporal vein ; *g*, the course of the middle temporal vein, indicated by the dotted lines ; *h*, the external jugular ; *m*, the anterior jugular ; *n*, the internal jugular ; *l*, the supra-scapular and posterior scapular veins ; *o*, the subclavian vein ; *r*, the right innominate vein. — Fig. XXVII. Vertical section of a kidney, showing its internal structure : *a*, the external or cortical substance ; *b*, the broad part of the pyramids ; *c*, their apices projecting into *d*, *d*, the divisions of the pelvis of the kidney named calyces, or infundibula ; *e*, the pelvis of the kidney ; *f*, the ureter ; *g*, the renal artery ; *h*, the renal vein. The kidney is composed of two parts, an external or cortical portion, and an internal or medullary. The medullary portion consists of a number of pyramids, called the Malpighian pyramids. The bases of these pyramids are in contact with the cortical substance ; their apices project into the calyces, and form what are called the *papillæ*. The cortical substance is surrounded by a fibrous envelope, which closely invests its surface. Each kidney receives its supply of blood from the renal artery, the branches of which enter at the sinus. — Fig. XXVIII. Represents a view of the heart or central organ of circulation with the whole circulatory apparatus : 1, the heart ; 2, the pulmonary artery ; the inferior or ascending vena cava ; 4, the superior or descending vena cava ; 5, the aorta ; 6, point of division of the aorta into the right and left common iliac arteries ; 7, point of division of the left common iliac artery into internal and external iliac arteries ; 8, external iliac artery ; 9, internal iliac artery ; 10, left common carotid artery, with internal jugular vein lying to its outer side ; 11, left subclavian artery, and the axillary artery, which is its direct continuation ; 12, the brachial artery ; 13, the radial artery, one of the divisions of the brachial at the bend of the elbow ; 14, anterior tibial artery ; 15, the long saphenous vein ; 16, cephalic vein of right arm ; 17, the basilic vein ; 18,

the ramifications of the pulmonary vein and arteries in the left lung. The direction of the blood current is indicated by the arrows. The veins are shaded in darker than the arteries. — Fig. XXIX. The posterior surface of the heart: *c, c*, the pulmonary veins; *k, k*, the pulmonary artery; *f*, the aorta; *d*, the superior vena cava; *n*, the left auricle; *m*, the right auricle; *r*, the inferior vena cava; *o*, the left ventricle; *l*, the right ventricle; *b*, the apex of the heart. — Fig. XXX. The right ventricle opened into so as to display the sigmoid or semilunar valves; *a, k*, the pulmonary artery.

PLATE VI. — Fig. XXXI. The base of the brain: *a*, the anterior lobe; *b*, the middle lobe; *c*, the occipito-parietal fissure; *d*, the cerebellum; *e*, the medulla oblongata; *f*, the pons Varolii; *g*, optic commissure; *h*, bulb of the olfactory nerve; *i*, crus cerebri. — Fig. XXXII. Vertical section through the skull displaying the right half of the brain: *a*, the frontal lobe; *b*, the parietal lobe; *c*, the occipital lobe; *d*, the cerebellum; *e*, the medulla oblongata; *f*, the spinal cord; *g*, the pons Varolii; *h*, the corpus callosum or stratum of fibres connecting the two hemispheres of the brain; *i*, the fifth ventricle lying between the layers of the septum lucidum at the anterior part; *k*, the third ventricle placed between the optic thalami and anterior to the corpora quadrigemina; *l*, the tentorium cerebelli, which separates the cerebrum from the cerebellum; *m*, the frontal sinus; *n*, the perpendicular plate of the ethmoid bone; *o*, the nasal cartilage; *p*, the superior maxillary bone; *r*, the Eustachian tube or trumpet forming a communication between the ear and the upper part of the pharynx; *s*, the soft palate; *q*, the pharynx. — Fig. XXXIII. The upper surface of the cerebellum: *a*, anterior or square lobe; *b*, posterior superior lobe; *c*, posterior inferior lobe. — Fig. XXXIV. Posterior view of the spinal cord with the roots of the nerves: *a*, the posterior pyramids; *b, g*, the filum terminale, or terminal filament of the spinal cord; *c*, the origin of the cervical nerves; *d*, of the dorsal nerves; and *e*, of the lumbar nerves; *f*, the cauda equina. The spinal cord is that portion of the cerebro-spinal axis which is contained in the spinal canal. It extends from the foramen magnum of the occipital bone to about the second lumbar vertebra, where it terminates in a slender filament of nervous matter called the *filum terminale*, which is continued onwards to the lower end of the sacral canal. The length of the spinal cord varies from fifteen to eighteen inches. It is closely invested by a very vascular membrane called the *pia mater*, while the canal in which it lies is lined by a strong fibrous membrane called the *dura mater*. There is a groove on the anterior aspect of the cord, dividing it nearly to its centre, and a similar groove on the posterior aspect. The former is called the *anterior median fissure*, the latter the *posterior median fissure*. Along each lateral aspect of the cord a series of nerves is given off. It consists of the spinal nerves, of which there are thirty-one pairs. Each nerve arises by two roots, an *anterior* and a *posterior*, so that the number of roots arising from each half of the cord is double that of the nerves. — Fig. XXXV. The spinal column looked at from before, with the structures lying in immediate relationship to it: *a*, the atlas

vertebra; *b*, the odontoid, or tooth-like process of the axis vertebra; *c*, the axis vertebra; *d*, *e*, the prevertebral muscles; *f*, the intercostal spaces; *g*, the left innominate vein; *h*, the subclavian vein; *i*, the internal jugular vein; *k*, the vena azygos major; *l*, the receptaculum chyli; *m*, the thoracic duct opening into the veins at the junction of the internal jugular with the subclavian vein; *n*, the point of junction of the internal jugular with the subclavian vein; *o*, the superior cervical ganglion of the sympathetic nerve; *p*, the middle cervical ganglion; *q*, the dorsal ganglia of the sympathetic nerve; *r*, the great splanchnic nerve, formed by branches from all the thoracic ganglia from the sixth to the tenth; *s*, the external branches from the thoracic ganglia, which communicate with the dorsal spinal nerves.

PLATE VII.—Fig. XXXVI. View of the pancreas and the surrounding organs. The liver and stomach are turned upwards to show the duodenum, the pancreas, and the spleen: *a*, the aorta; *b*, the third or transverse portion of the duodenum; *c*, the cardiac end of the stomach; *d*, the crura or pillars of the diaphragm; *e*, *é*, the descending portion of the duodenum; *p*, the pyloric end of the stomach; *l*, the left lobe of the liver; *l'*, the right lobe of the liver; *q*, the gall bladder; *x*, the hepatic duct; *s*, the under surface of the stomach; *o*, the pancreas; *k*, the spleen; *i*, the commencement of the jejunum or second portion of the small intestine; *m*, the superior mesenteric artery; *t*, the cœliac axis.—Fig. XXXVII. Diagram of the abdominal portion of the alimentary canal: *s*, the stomach; *a*, the lower part of the œsophagus or gullet; *b*, the duodenum; *c*, the termination of the duodenum and commencement of the coils of the small intestine extending to *d*, which marks the termination of the ileum or third portion of the small intestine in the *caput cæcum*, in which the large intestine begins; *v*, the vermiform process; *e—f*, ascending portion of colon; *f—g*, the transverse portion; *g—h*, the descending portion; *h—i*, the rectum.—Fig. XXXVIII. View of the œsophagus, the pharyngeal opening into the larynx, and the posterior surface of the trachea. In this figure the skull has been sawn through at the basilar process, and the vertebral column along with the back wall of the chest has been removed. *a*, the interior of the skull; *b*, the basilar process; *c*, the internal carotid artery and internal jugular vein; *d*, the posterior nares; *e*, the palate; *f*, the uvula; *g*, the base of the tongue in the buccal aperture above the epiglottis; *h*, the tonsil lying between the anterior and posterior pillars of the fauces; *i*, the epiglottis; *k*, the cricoid cartilage; *l*, the side wall of the pharynx; *m*, the œsophagus; *n*, the trachea dividing at *o* into the right and left bronchi; *r*, the aorta; *t*, the azygos vein; *u*, the inferior vena cava opening into the lower part of the right auricle; *s*, the pericardium covering the heart; *q* and *p*, the right and left bronchi.—Fig. XXXIX. The abdominal viscera. In this figure the liver has been turned upwards to allow of the duodenum being seen. *a*, the œsophagus or gullet passing through the diaphragm; *b*, *c*, the stomach; *d*, the cardiac end where the œsophagus enters; *e*, the left cul-de-sac; *s*, the pyloric extremity of the stomach; *g*, the descending portion of the duodenum; *h*, the right

lobe of the liver; *i*, the left lobe; *k*, the gall bladder; *l*, the common bile duct formed by the junction of the cystic and hepatic ducts; *m, m*, the coils of the small intestine; *o*, the cæcum or widest part of the largest intestine; *s*, the appendix vermiformis, a narrow worm-like portion of intestine attached to the lower and posterior part of the cæcum; *n*, the ileo-cæcal valve, or valve which guards the opening of the small intestine into the large; *q*, the ascending colon; *r, s, t*, the transverse colon; *n*, the sigmoid flexure of the colon; *v*, the rectum, or lowest portion of the large intestine; *w*, the bladder.

PLATE VIII. — Fig. XL. Front view of the heart and lungs: *a*, the cricothyroid muscle; *j, j'*, the right and left common carotid arteries; *b*, the trachea or windpipe; *c'*, the right innominate vein; *c*, the left innominate vein; *d*, the right internal jugular vein; *e*, the subclavian vein; *g*, the arch of the aorta; *h*, the innominate artery; *i, i'*, the right and left subclavian arteries; *s*, the superior lobe of the right lung; *t*, the middle, *u*, the inferior, lobe. The left lung is divided into a superior lobe, *s*, and an inferior lobe, *u*; *v*, the interlobular fissure on the right lung; *v*, the interlobular fissure on the left lung; *w*, the fissure which causes a partial division of the superior lobe of the right lung to form the middle lobe; *p, p'*, the mediastinum; *r, r*, the root of the lungs, the part at which they communicate with the trachea through the bronchi, and receive and emit their blood-vessels; *x, x*, the convex surface of the diaphragm; *q*, the pericardium. — Fig. XLI. Front view of the viscera of the thorax and abdomen: *p, p*, the lungs; *m*, the mediastinum; *h*, that portion of the lung which is not overlapped by the lung; *a, t, d*, the ascending, transverse, and descending portions of the colon; *i*, the various coils of the small intestine; *n*, the upper part of the bladder seen rising above the pubis; *l, l'*, the liver; *s*, the stomach; *k*, the spleen; *g*, the lower portion of the gall-bladder projecting from under the liver. — Fig. XLII. Front view of the viscera of the thorax and abdomen; the pleuræ covering the lungs: *o*, the thoracic portion of the œsophagus; *z*, the vena azygos; *h*, the thoracic aorta; *a*, the ascending colon; *t*, the transverse; *d*, the descending colon; *f*, the sigmoid flexure; *v*, the appendix vermiformis; *r*, the rectum; *n*, the bladder; *g*, the gall bladder; *k*, the spleen; *l, l'*, the liver; *s*, the stomach; 1—2, the falciform ligament which forms the line of separation between the right and left lobes of the liver; 1, the coronary ligament; 3, the left lateral ligament, with which the coronary ligament is continuous along the posterior border; *c*, the cæcum; *i*, the termination of the ileum in the large intestine; *j*, the duodenum; *m*, the mesentery or fold of peritoneum which supports the convolutions of the intestine.

PLATE IX. — Fig. XLIII. The left half of the human brain. In this figure the brain has been divided by a median vertical section from before backwards. *l*, the lateral wall of the third ventricle, formed by the optic thalamus; *e, d, f*, the curve of the corpus callosum; *t*, the septum lucidum; *k*, the fornix; *z*, the corpora albicantia or mammillary tubercles; *b*, the tuber cinereum; *i*, the infundibulum; 2, the optic nerve; *c*, section of the anterior commissure; *x*, section of the posterior commissure; *p*, the pineal gland; *s*, the peduncle of

the pineal gland; *o*, the pons Varolii; *g*, the medulla oblongata; *y*, opening in the lower part of the fourth ventricle; *l*, *v*, aqueduct of Sylvius, a canal establishing a connection between the third and fourth ventricles; *f*, *g*, the corpora quadrigemina; *s*, the superior peduncles of the pineal gland; *n*, above this is the posterior part of the floor of the third ventricle; *m*, the anterior part of the floor of the third ventricle; *w*, the arbor vitæ of the middle lobe of the cerebellum; *y*, opening establishing a communication between the general ventricular cavity and the spinal subarachnoid space. It is situated at the inferior angle of the fourth ventricle; *g*, *w*, the valve of Vieussens, occupying the interval between the two superior peduncles of the cerebellum. — Fig. XLIV. Vertical sections of a kidney: *a*, the cortical portion; *b*, the bases of the pyramids; *d*, the apices of the pyramids; *c*, the divisions of the pelvis of the kidney, called *calyces*, into which the apices of the pyramids open; *c'*, a calyx of the kidney unopened; *e*, the papillæ formed by the apices of the pyramids projecting into the calyces; *h*, the hilus or fissure in the kidney; *p*, the pelvis, or enlargement of the ureter within the sinus; *n*, the ureter. — Fig. XLV. Section of the lung, showing its minute structure: *b*, is the same as is represented in *a*, only magnified about nine diameters. A small bronchial tube is seen to enter a lobule of the lung, where it divides and subdivides into numerous twigs, *t*; these as they approach the surface of the lobule have their calibre narrowed, but while this takes place they become more numerous. They end in close rounded extremities, *c*. These little rounded extremities are the pulmonary cells. The bronchial twigs and the pulmonary cells are distended with air; *d* indicates the commencement of other twigs into which no air has passed. — Fig. XLVI. Vertical section through the trunk of the human female: 1, the innominate artery; 2, the left common carotid; 4, the left subclavian; 3 is placed in the interval between the left common carotid and left subclavian arteries; 5, the arch of the aorta; 6, the pulmonary artery; 7, the lung; 8, the phrenic nerve; 9, 10, the pulmonary veins; 11, the pericardium; 12, 13, 14, the diaphragm; 15, the liver; 16, the stomach; 17, the transverse colon; 18, the coils of the small intestine; 19, the descending colon; 20, the sigmoid flexure of the colon; 21, the uterus; 22, the bladder; 23, the vagina; 24, the rectum; 25, the symphysis pubis; 26, 27, the vertebral column; 28, the breast; 29, 30, 31, the abdominal walls.

PLATE X. — Fig. XLVII. View of the aorta from its commencement to its termination: *a*, *b*, the arch of the aorta; *b*, *c*, the thoracic portion; *e*, the innominate artery; *f'*, the left common carotid; *g'*, the left subclavian; *f*, the right common carotid; *g*, the right subclavian; *h*, the œsophagus; *c*, *d*, the abdominal aorta; *i'*, *i*, the right and left intercostal arteries, arising from the back of the aorta; *d*, the point of bifurcation of the abdominal aorta; *o*, the spermatic arteries, passing to the ovaries; *n*, the uterine arteries. — Fig. XLVIII. Diagrammatic view of the circulation in the human body. The direction of the blood current is represented by the arrows. The portion that is shaded in darker than the rest represents the venous system; the lighter part

represents the arterial portion of the circulatory apparatus. The view is taken from before, so that what appears to the right of the person looking at the diagram corresponds with what is left in the body, and *vice versa*. *a*, the right auricle; *b*, the right ventricle; *c*, the pulmonary artery; *d*, the lungs; *e*, the pulmonary vein; *f*, the left auricle; *g*, the left ventricle; *h*, the aorta; *i*, vessels supplying the upper part of the body with blood; *l*, *m*, vessels carrying blood to the lower parts of the body; *n*, arteries going to supply the stomach, intestines, spleen, and pancreas; *o*, the abdominal viscera already mentioned; *p*, the vena portæ, formed by the junction of the veins issuing from the viscera already alluded to; *q*, the liver; *r*, the hepatic vein; *s*, the inferior vena cava; *k*, the superior vena cava; *t*, the terminal radicles. — Fig. XLIX. Side view of the viscera of the male pelvis; *h*, the bladder; *b*, the pubis; *u*, the peritoneum which retains the bladder in position; *q*, the anterior ligaments of the bladder; *o*, the rectum; *t*, the vas deferens; *s*, the vesicula seminalis; *i*, the prostate gland; *c*, the membranous portion of the urethra; *g*, gland of Cowper; *l*, the spongy portion of the urethra; below *l* is the bulb of the spongy portion of the urethra; *m*, the corpus cavernosum of the penis; *a*, the sphincter ani; *p*, the anus; *e*, the ischium.

PLATE XI. — Fig. L. The upper surface of the tongue, with the tonsils and fauces: *a*, the circumvallate papillæ; *b*, the foramen cæcum, or blind opening. Between *a* and *b*, and near the foramen cæcum, lie the lingual glands. The small, rounded eminences which are seen scattered about over the fore part of the dorsum of the tongue are the fungiform papillæ. The fungiform papillæ are intermediate in size between the circumvallate papillæ and the filiform, which are the smallest and most numerous. — Fig. LI. Vertical section of the skin, showing the sweat glands: *a*, *b*, the epidermis, or cuticle; *e*, the pigmentum, or coloring matter of the skin; *d*, the rete mucosum, or gelatiniform layer situated beneath the epidermis; *c*, the corium; *f*, the subcutaneous areolar or adipose tissue; *g*, the sudoriferous glands; *h*, the convoluted duct of the sudoriferous glands conveying the sweat; *i*, the free surface of the skin. — Fig. LII. Vertical section of the skin of a negro: *a*, the cutis, or true skin; *b*, the pigmentum, or coloring matter; *b*, the epidermis, or cuticle. — Fig. LIII. A section of skin from the head, showing the roots of the hair and the sebaceous follicles: *a*, the horny layer of the cuticle; *e*, the mucous layer; *g*, the sudoriferous glands; *h*, the sweat ducts proceeding from the sudoriferous glands to open on the surface of the skin; *f*, adipose cellular tissue; *b*, a hair, showing its projection above the skin; *c*, the hair follicle. — Fig. LIV. Skin of the negro. The various parts in this figure are similar to those in Fig. LI., only more highly magnified. — Fig. LV. A hair magnified: *a*, the papilla, which goes by the name of the *pulp* of the hair, arising from the bottom of the pouch or sac, *c*, *c*. This pouch or sac opens upon the surface of the skin by a narrow orifice through which the hair, *b*, projects. There is no contact between the hair and the sac; *e*, the internal surface of this cavity, which is smooth and not adherent to the hair. It is separated from it by a

reddish liquid; *d*, layer of epidermis lining the follicle; *g*, the subcutaneous cellular tissue in which the hair is imbedded.—Fig. LVI. Vertical section of the ungual portion of a finger, to show the appearance of the nail: *a*, the fold of epidermis at the base of the nail; *a'*, the epidermis, showing its continuity with the deepest layer of the horny lamina; *b*, the body of the nail; *c*, the duplicature of the skin, into which the nail is received; *c'*, the thick dermis separating the nail from the phalanx.

PLATE XII.—Fig. LVII. Diagrammatic view of the organ of hearing. In this figure a section has been made in the transverse direction through the side walls of the skull: *a*, the auricle or pinna; *b*, the external auditory meatus; *c*, the tympanic membrane; *d*, the tympanic cavity; *e*, the Eustachian tube; *f*, the internal ear.—Fig. LVIII. The right foot viewed laterally, showing the tarsus, the metatarsus, and the toes: *a*, the astragalus; *c*, the os calcis; *g*, the scaphoid; *f*, the cuboid; *i, j, l*, the three cuneiform bones; *c, a, j*, the convexity of the arch of the tarsus; *d, i*, its concavity; *m, m'*, the metatarsus; *e*, the sustentaculum tali; *i*, the first cuneiform bone; *j*, the second or middle cuneiform bone; *l*, the third or external cuneiform bone; *m'*, the first or metatarsal bone of the great toe; *n, n'*, the first or metatarsal phalanx; *o*, the middle phalanx; *r, r'*, the ungual phalanges; *d*, the heel; *s*, the sesamoid bones of the metatarsal bone of the great toe.—Fig. LIX. The outer surface of the pinna or auricle: *a*, the concha; *b*, the tragus; *c*, the antitragus; *l*, the lobule; *e*, the antihelix; *f*, the fossa of the antihelix; *g*, the helix; *i*, the fossa of the helix.—LX. Dissection representing the superficial distribution of the facial, the fifth or trigeminal, and other nerves: *a*, the infraorbital nerve; *b*, the external and internal frontal nerves; *c*, the temporo-auricular nerve; *d*, labial and mental branches of the inferior dental nerve; *e*, trunk of the facial nerves after its exit from the stylomastoid foramen; *f*, the great occipital nerve; *g*, the superficial cervical, great auricular, and lesser occipital nerves.—Fig. LXI. A series of crania—the two first belonging to the human subject, the two last to the monkey—displaying the facial angle of Camper. By the facial angle is understood the angle that is formed by two lines, one drawn through the external auditory meatus and the base of the nose, and another from the most projecting parts of the forehead through the incisor edge of the upper jaw. This angle in the European adult was estimated by Camper at 80°. In the negro it is diminished to 70°. In the monkey Camper found it to vary from 47° to 60°, being greater in the young orang than in the old.

PLATE XIII.—Fig. LXII. The base of the brain: 1, the olfactory nerve; 2, the optic nerve; 3, the third pair of nerves; 4, the fourth pair of nerves; 5, the trigeminus; 6, the sixth pair; 7, the seventh pair; 8, the eighth pair; 9, the ninth pair; *a*, superior convolution of the cerebrum; *c*, middle convolution; *b*, the occipital lobe; *d*, the pons Varolii; *e*, the medulla oblongata; *f*, the crura cerebri; *g*, the anterior part of the square lobe of the cerebellum; *h*, the anterior perforated spot; *i*, the infundibulum; *u*, the tuber

cinerium; *z*, the corpora albicantia; *t*, the commissure; *l*, the under surface of the cerebellum; *x*, the longitudinal fissure; *m*, the flocculus or sub-peduncular lobule of the cerebellum; *n*, the notch between the hemispheres; *y*, convolutions of the cerebrum. — Fig. LXIII. The thoracic viscera looked at from behind: *a*, the arytenoideus; *b*, the trachea; *p*, the bronchi; *g*, the crico-arytenoideus posticus muscle; *k*, *k'*, the pulmonary arteries; *l*, *m*, the pulmonary veins; *f*, the arch of the aorta divided; *o*, the posterior surface of the heart; *d*, the internal jugular vein; *e*, the subclavian; *c*, the innominate vein; *h*, the brachio-cephalic or innominate artery; *j*, the right common carotid artery; *j'*, the left common carotid artery; *i*, the right subclavian artery; *i'* the left subclavian artery; *s*, the superior lobes of the lung; *v*, the right interlobular fissure; *v'*, the left interlobular fissure; *x*, the base of the lung. — Fig. LXIV. The arteries of the upper limb. *a*—*a*, the axillary artery; *a*, the acromial thoracic branch of the axillary artery; *b*, thoracic branches of the acromial thoracic artery; *c*, the acromial branches; *d*, the deltoid muscle; *e*, the long thoracic artery; *f*, the subscapular artery; *g*, its thoracic branches; *i*, the dorsalis scapulæ branch; *l*, the posterior, and *n*, the anterior, circumflex arteries; *a'*—*h*, the brachial artery; *k*, its superior profunda branch; *m*, its inferior profunda branch; *o*, the anastomoticae magnæ; *h*, the bicipital fascia; *p*, the radial artery; *g*, the ulnar artery; *s*, the superficialis volæ branch of the radial artery; *t*, the superficial palmar arch formed by the ulnar artery along with the superficialis volæ branch of the radial; *y*, the anterior interosseous arteries; *v*, the princeps pollicis; *x*, the radialis indicis; *u*, the digital branches. — Fig. LXV. The bones of the arm and fore-arm viewed laterally, with the coraco-brachialis muscle attached, and in a state of relaxation: *a*, the humerus; *b*, the ulna; *c*, the coraco-brachialis muscle.

PLATE XIV. — Fig. LXVI. The muscles of the left orbit viewed from the outer side by the removal of the outer wall of the orbit: *a*, the levator palpebræ superioris; *b*, the superior rectus; *c*, the inferior rectus; *e*, the external rectus; *g*, the inferior oblique muscle; *f*, the superior oblique; *o*, the optic nerve round which the muscles are arranged; *d*, the internal rectus. — Fig. LXVII. Vertical section of the left orbit with its contents: *a*, the levator palpebræ superioris; *b*, the superior rectus; *o*, the optic nerve; *e*, the inferior rectus; *f*, the elastic cushion of fat upon which the eye rests; *c'*, the tarsal cartilage; *d'*, the cornea; *b'*, the lower eyelid; *l*, the crystalline lens; *c''*, the anterior and inferior part of the sclerotic; *c*, the cornea. — Fig. LXVIII. Diagrammatic view of the parts composing the organ of hearing: *a*, the pinna; *b*, the external auditory meatus; *d*, the head of the malleus, or hammer bone; *e*, the processus gracilis, or slender process of the malleus; *f*, its handle; *g*, the incus; *h*, its short process; *i*, its long process; *k*, the tubercle for articulation with the head, *l*, of the stapes; *m*, the base of the stapes, or that portion which is placed in the fenestra ovalis; *n*, the superior semi-circular canal; *o*, the posterior canal; *p*, the horizontal or external; *q*, the first turn of the cochlea; *r*, the apex of the cochlea. — Figs. LXIX., LXX.,

LXXI. The small bones of the ear viewed separately: 1, the malleus; 2, the incus; 3, the stapes. — Fig. LXXII. The organ of hearing shown diagrammatically by making a transverse section through the side wall of the skull: *a*, the pinna; *b*, the external auditory meatus; *c*, the membrana tympani; *d*, the cavity of the tympanum; *f*, the malleus; *g*, the anterior semicircular canal; *e*, the Eustachian tube. — Fig. LXXIII. Vertical section through the head in the antero-posterior direction, showing the cavities of the mouth and nose in their relation to one another; *a*, the arch of the palate; *c*, the tongue; *e*, the velum palati; *d*, the lips; *e*, the teeth; *f*, the prominence corresponding to the anterior margin of the internal pterygoid muscle, behind *f*, the anterior pillar of the fauces; *g*, the posterior pillar; *n*, the tonsil; *i*, the epiglottis; *u*, the uvula; 1, the posterior opening of the nares; 4, opening of the Eustachian tube; 2, the isthmus of the fauces; 3, is placed opposite the superior opening of the larynx; 1, the nasal; 2, the guttural; 3, the laryngeal portion of the larynx; *y*, the œsophagus; *v*, the larynx; *x*, the trachea; *t*, the thyroid cartilage.

PLATE XV. — Fig. LXXIV. The bones of the upper extremity with the coraco-brachialis muscle attached, showing its action: *a*, the humerus; *b*, the ulna; *c*, the coraco-brachialis muscle in a state of contraction, and acting as a flexor of the fore-arm upon the upper arm. — Fig. LXXV. Finger in a state of partial contraction. — Fig. LXXVI. The abdomen, showing the artificial regions into which it is mapped out for the purposes of description. If two lines be drawn, one from the most prominent part of the lower costal cartilage of one side to a corresponding point on the opposite side, and the other from the highest part of the crest of the ilium of one side to a corresponding point on the opposite side, and these carried circularly round the body till they meet where each began, the abdomen will be divided into three zones: *o* in the diagram represents the upper, and *u* the lower of the two lines. If again two lines are drawn in a perpendicular direction from the cartilage of the eighth rib on either side to the centre of Poupart's ligament, each zone will undergo a subdivision into three parts, and the abdomen will thus be divided into nine compartments. These two perpendicular lines are marked in the diagrams *l* and *l'*. The regions are named as follows: 2, the epigastric; 4, the umbilical; 5, the hypogastric; 3, the right and left hypochondriac; 7, the right and left lumbar; 6, the right and left inguinal. — Fig. LXXVII. Vertical section of the coats of the pig's stomach: *l*, the gastric glands; *m*, the muscular layer of the mucous membrane; *b*, the submucous coat; *g*, *m*, the circular muscular layer; *l*, *m*, the longitudinal muscular layer with the serous coat. — Fig. LXXVIII. Represents three lobuli from the lung. — Fig. LXXIX. The capillary network of the pulmonary blood-vessels in the human lung.

PLATE XVI. — Fig. LXXX. Reduction of dislocation of the shoulder-joint by the knee in the axilla. The surgeon is represented standing by the patient's side, with his foot resting upon a chair and his knee in the axilla.

His knee thus acts as a fulcrum, and the surgeon endeavors, by bending down the arm and bringing it across his knee, to reduce the dislocation. — Fig. LXXXI. Dislocation of the hip-joint upwards and backwards. In this form of dislocation the head of the thigh bone is driven upwards and backwards upon the dorsum of the ilium. The knee and foot are turned inwards, and the toes rest on the upper part of the tarsus of the opposite foot. — Fig. LXXXII. Dislocation of the hip-joint forwards and upwards. In this instance the head of the bone rests upon the pubis. There is shortening of the limb; the foot and knee are turned out, and the head of the bone can be felt upon the pubis. — Fig. LXXXIII. Dislocation of the hip-joint downwards. In this instance the head of the bone occupies the obturator foramen. The symptoms of this dislocation are lengthening of the limb, with pointing of the foot downwards.

PLATE XVII. — Fig. LXXXIV. Reduction of dislocation of the shoulder-joint by drawing the arm upwards. In this form of reduction, the surgeon steadies the acromion process with one hand, while he grasps the arm above the elbow with the other, and draws it up by the side of the head. — Fig. LXXXV. Reduction of dislocation of the shoulder-joint by means of the heel in the axilla. This is the method of reduction that is most generally employed. The patient is placed in the recumbent position upon a couch or bed. The surgeon then seats himself beside him, and, having taken off his boot, places his foot in the axilla of the dislocated shoulder, making it act as a fulcrum. He then draws the arm steadily downwards, when in most cases the dislocation will be readily effected. — Fig. LXXXVI. Reduction of dislocation of the hip-joint. In this form of dislocation the head of the thigh bone is resting upon the pubis, and to reduce it the patient requires to be placed on his back, with his leg extended in a downward and backward direction. Counter-extension is kept up by means of a band placed between the thigh and perineum. — Fig. LXXXVII. Single-headed truss.

PLATE XVIII. — Fig. XC. Fracture of the clavicle. In this accident the shoulder becomes flattened, and the arm being drawn in towards the side of the chest causes a lessening of the axilla to take place. — Fig. XCI. Apparatus for bracing back the shoulders in cases of fracture of the clavicle. — Fig. XCII. Dislocation of the shoulder-joint, the head of the humerus being in the axilla. The round appearance presented by the shoulder in the natural state is seen to be lost. — Fig. XCIII. Special apparatus used in the treatment of fracture of the clavicle. Its object is to brace the shoulders well back and retain them in this position.

PLATE XIX. — Fig. XCIV. Fracture of the humerus above the condyles. The lower fragment is drawn upwards and backwards by the action of the brachialis anticus, the biceps, and the triceps muscles. — Fig. XCV. Angular arm splint for the treatment of fracture of the shaft of the humerus. — Fig. XCVI. Splints used in the treatment of fracture of the shaft of the humerus. There is an inner short splint, an outer long, and one for the arm. — Fig.

XCVII. Form of splint used in the treatment of fracture of the bones of the leg. — Figs. XCVIII. and XCIX. represent two methods of treating transverse fracture of the patella. The object is to approximate the two ends of the bone together, and maintain them in as close proximity as possible. — Fig. C. Fracture of the lower end of the radius.

PLATE XX. — Fig. CI. Apparatus employed in the reduction of dislocation of the thumb. — Fig. CII. Dislocation of the wrist-joint. — Fig. CIII. Treatment of Pott's fracture by means of Dupuytren's splint. In this fracture the fibula or outer bone of the leg is broken about three inches above the ankle, while the tip of the internal malleolus is also broken off. The tendency of the muscular action in this fracture is to draw the foot outwards and upwards, and to counteract this influence a splint is placed on the inner side of the leg, and well padded in the middle, so as to permit of the pad acting as a fulcrum, over which the foot can be drawn and its outward tendency to displacement counteracted. — Fig. CIV. Method of treating fracture of the olecranon process of the ulna. A splint is placed in front of the elbow-joint and fixed by a bandage. The arm is thus kept in an extended position and the broken surfaces are approximated to one another. — Fig. CV. Single-headed truss, for the treatment of right-sided hernia. — Fig. CVI. Double-headed truss.

PLATE XXI. — Fig. CVII. Salmon and Ody's truss. This truss has a ball-and-socket arrangement. — Fig. CVIII. Fracture of the tibia or inner of the two bones of the leg, showing the resulting inversion of the foot. — Figs. CIX. and CX. represent Dr. Marshall Hall's method for the restoration of the apparently drowned. The former represents the act of *inspiration*, the latter that of *expiration*. When the patient is lying upon his side air enters the chest; when turned upon his chest the weight of the body drives the air out. To restore breathing by this method the following directions should be attended to: (1.) *Endeavor to clear the throat of mud, sand, or the like.* For this purpose place the patient on the floor or ground with the face downwards, and one of the arms under the forehead, in which position all the fluids will more readily escape by the mouth, and the tongue itself will fall forward, leaving the entrance into the windpipe free. To aid the clearing of the throat the mouth should be wiped and cleansed. Should satisfactory breathing now commence, the attention must be directed to promote *warmth*; but should the breathing be imperfect, or should there be no breathing, we must then try (2.) *To excite breathing.* Turn the patient well upon his side, at once supporting the head, and excite the nostrils with snuff, hartshorn, and smelling-salts, or tickle the throat with a feather, etc., if they are at hand. Rub the chest and face warm, and dash cold water, or cold and hot water alternately, on them. If the employment of these means prove unsuccessful, proceed at once (3.) *To imitate breathing.* Place the patient again on the face, and put a folded coat, or other article of dress under the chest to raise and support it. Turn the body very gently on the side, and a little beyond, and then briskly on the

face, back again, repeating these measures cautiously, efficiently, and perseveringly, about fifteen times in the minute, or once every four or five seconds, varying, occasionally, the side. On each occasion that the body is replaced on the face, make uniform but efficient pressure with brisk movement on the back between and below the shoulder-blades, or bones on each side, removing the pressure immediately before turning the body on the side. During the whole of this time one person must be attending solely to the movements of the head and the arm placed under it. Whilst the operations described above are being proceeded with, the hands and feet should be dried, and whenever dry clothing is procured begin to strip and gradually re-clothe the patient, taking care, however, not to interfere in any way with the efforts that are being made to restore breathing. Should the above method of artificial respiration fail to produce the desired effect in from two to five minutes, proceed to imitate breathing by Dr. Sylvester's method.

PLATE XXII.—This method is illustrated in Figs. CXI. and CXII., the former representing the act of *inspiration*, the latter that of *expiration*. The patient should be placed on a flat surface, inclined a little upwards from the feet. The head and shoulders should be raised and supported on a small firm cushion, or folded article of dress, placed under the shoulder-blades. The tongue should then be drawn forwards, and kept in that position by means of an elastic band passing over the tongue and under the chin. A piece of string or tape will answer quite as well if an elastic band cannot be procured. All tight clothing must be removed from the neck and chest. In order to imitate the movements of breathing, the operator must stand at the patient's head, and, grasping the arms just above the elbows draw them gently and steadily upwards above the head, keeping them in this position for two seconds. Then turn down the patient's arms, and press them gently and firmly for two seconds against the sides of the chest. These measures must be repeated deliberately and perseveringly about fifteen times in a minute, until a spontaneous effort to inspire is perceived, upon which efforts must be made to induce circulation and warmth. In order to do this the limbs must be rubbed upwards with a firm grasping pressure and energy, handkerchiefs and flannels being made use of. Hot flannels, bottles, heated bricks, etc., should be applied to the pit of the stomach, the arm-pits, and soles of the feet. On life being restored a teaspoonful of warm water should be given; and then, if the power of swallowing have returned, small quantities of wine, warm brandy and water, or coffee should be administered. The patient should be kept in bed and encouraged to sleep. The foregoing rules as to the treatment of the apparently drowned are copied with slight alteration from those issued by the National Life-boat Institution. — Fig. CXIII. Magneto-electric machine.

PLATE XXIII.—Fig. CXIV. Dr. Rowe's vaginal syringe. — Fig. CXV. Odorator. — Fig. CXVI. Perfume spray, with india-rubber ball. — Fig. CXVII. Throat spray with india-rubber ball. — Fig. CXVIII. Enema mounted, bone mounts. — Fig. CXIX. Urethra or ear syringe, mounted. —

Fig. CXX. Glass invalid feeder. — Fig. CXXI. Glass syringe for the ear. — Fig. CXXII. Feeding bottle, upright shape. — Fig. CXXIII. Glass syringe for the ear for self-use.

PLATE XXIV. — Fig. CXXIV. Air-tight cushion. — Fig. CXXV. The cotton-wool respirator, silver or gold plated. — Fig. CXXVI. The manifold respirator, of variable power, containing six metallic plates, four of which are movable. Gold-plated oval. This respirator may be worn with or without the plates *a* and *b*. — Fig. CXXVII. Silver-plated wire respirator, elastic silk mouthpiece. — Fig. CXXVIII. Ladies' miniature silver or gold plated respirator. — Fig. CXXIX. Orinasal silver-plated wire respirator, square. — Fig. CXXX. Brass enema apparatus.

PLATE XXV. — Fig. CXXXI. Perfume spray, with india-rubber ball and tube. — Fig. CXXXII. Throat spray, with india-rubber ball and tube. — Fig. CXXXIII. Stomach pump and enema combined. The tube of the stomach pump is represented in the figure as inserted into the stomach of a patient. The syringe has been filled and the stop-cock closed, so that none of the fluid can again return to the stomach. *a* represents the handle so turned as to admit of the fluid passing away from the body of the syringe out at the extremity of the second tube, *d*; *b*, the handle. — Fig. CXXXIV. Single-headed truss, circular.

PLATE XXVI. — Fig. CXXXV. Kennedy's enema apparatus, with elastic vagina pipe. — Fig. CXXXVI. India-rubber inflated pessary. — Fig. CXXXVII. Dr. Taylor's inhaler. — Fig. CXXXVIII. Breast exhaustor, with india-rubber ball, glass mount, and glass receiver. — Fig. CXXXIX. Glass syringe for the ear, ivory-mounted. — Fig. CXL. Chest protector made of felt. — Fig. CXLI. The "Bon-Ton" chest protector, quilted satin. — Fig. CXLII. Invalid feeder. — Fig. CXLIII. Floating light.

[Fig. CXLIV. to Fig. CLXXXVIII. represent plants which are of some service in medicine. In the following lines we merely indicate their names, and must refer the reader for particulars as to their properties and uses to any trustworthy work on medical botany.]

PLATE XXVII. — Fig. CXLIV. The Castor Oil plant (*Ricinus communis*).

PLATE XXVIII. — Fig. CXLV. Flower of *Aconitum napellus* or common Monkshood. Aconite is employed medicinally for various purposes: thus it is used externally in neuralgia, and given internally in inflammatory diseases and for the relief of pain. — Fig. CXLVI. Flower of the Corn Blue Bottle (*Centaurea cyanus*). — Fig. CXLVII. Unexpanded head (*Capitellum*) of the Dandelion (*Leontodon taraxacum*). — Fig. CXLVIII. Head of flowers when fully expanded. — Fig. CXLIX. The same before the seeds are fully ripe, representing a head of silky whiteness. — Fig. CL. Single detached seed from the head. — Fig. CLI. The Scarlet or Common Poppy (*Papaver Rhæas*). — Fig. CLII. Seed of Poppy. — Fig. CLIII. Capsular fruit of Poppy. — Fig. CLIV. Flower of Indian Cress. — Fig. CLV. Spurred calyx of Indian Cress.

— Fig. CLVI. Three-celled capsule of Aconite. See under Fig. CXLV. — Fig. CLVII. Proliferous flower of the Rose. — Fig. CLVIII. Cultivated Narcissus.

PLATE XXIX. — Fig. CLIX. Flower of the Pot Marigold (*Calendula officinalis*). — Fig. CLX. Transverse section of an apple. — Fig. CLXI. Apple-blossom. — Fig. CLXII. The Little Centaury (*Gentiana Centaurium*) belongs to the natural order *Gentianaceæ*. — Fig. CLXIII. Pod or silique of Wild Mustard. — Fig. CLXIV. The same, showing the manner in which the pods open. — Fig. CLXV. Single seed of Wild Mustard. — Fig. CLXVI. Pistil of Indian Cress, showing its different parts, — the ovary, style. — Fig. CLXVII. Vertical section of apple.

PLATE XXX. — Fig. CLXVIII. Flower of White Hellebore (*Veratrum album*). — Fig. CLXIX. Branch of the Yew (*Taxus baccata*), with fruit attached. — Fig. CLXX. Female flower of Yew. — Fig. CLXXI. The same more advanced. — Fig. CLXXII. Male flower of Yew. — Fig. CLXXIII. The Hop. — Fig. CLXXIV. Branch displaying leaves and cones, or catkins, of the female flowers of the Hop. — Fig. CLXXV. Section of the fruit of the Indian Cress. — Fig. CLXXVI. Fruit of the Indian Cress.

PLATE XXXI. — Fig. CLXXVII. Male flower of Nettle. — Fig. CLXXVIII. Female flower of Nettle seen in section, showing the penicillate stigma and single erect ovule. — Fig. CLXXIX. — Fig. CLXXX. Fruit of the Meadow Saffron. — Fig. CLXXXI. Meadow Saffron. — Fig. CLXXXII. Vertical section of the flower and stem of Meadow Saffron. — Fig. CLXXXIII. Male and female inflorescence of Hemp.

PLATE XXXII. — Fig. CLXXXIV. Periwinkle. — Fig. CLXXXV. Chestnut. — Fig. CLXXXVI. Section of Chestnut. — Fig. CLXXXVII. Shell or husk of Chestnut. — Fig. CLXXXVIII. Wild Mustard. See Figs. CLXIII. and CLXIV.

TABULAR VIEW

OF SUBJECTS AND THEIR TREATMENT CONTAINED IN THE APPENDICES RELATING TO SICK-NURSING AND MATERNAL MANAGEMENT.

I. SICK-NURSING.

	PAGE
I. HAVING SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ADULTS	831
Ventilation	832
How the Air of an Apartment is rendered impure. — How Thorough Ventilation may be accomplished. — Night Air.	
Light	835
Temperature	836
Furnishing of the Sick-Room	837
Food	839
Cleanliness	841
Tranquillity	844
Gossip	846
Influence of Mind on Body	848
Observation	850
Convalescence	854
II. HAVING SPECIAL REFERENCE TO CHILDREN.	857
Incautious Use of Medicines	858
Signs of Disease in Children	861
The Condition of the Body. — Altered Demeanor. — The Cry. — Pain. — Ap- pearance of Face. — Position. — Remarks upon Measles, Scarlet Fever, Small- Pox, Chicken-Pox, and their Sequelæ; also on Cough, Whooping-Cough, Croup, Vomiting, and Diarrhœa.	
III. BATHS	873
Sponge Bath. — Cold Affusion. — Shower Bath. — Hip Bath. — Foot Bath. — Hot Douche Bath. — Cold Douche. — Cold Bath. — Hot Bath. — Vapor Bath.	
IV. APPLICATIONS	876
Fomentations. — Poultices. — Sinapisms. — Blisters. — Lecches.	
V. DIET DURING DISEASE AND CONVALESCENCE	881
Solid Aliments	882
Milk. — Eggs. — Fish. — Bread. — Meat. — Vegetables. — Fruit. — Jelly.	
Fluid Aliments	885
Water. — Toast-Water. — Barley-Water. — Gruel. — Rice-Water. — Tea.	
VI. COOKERY FOR THE SICK-ROOM	886
Arrowroot Mueilage. — Tous-les Mois. — Sago. — Tapioca. — Grit Gruel. — Oat- meal Gruel. — Iceland Moss Jelly. — Irish Moss Jelly. — Ground Rice Milk. — Bread Panada. — Beef-Tea. — Essence of Beef. — Chicken-Tea. — Mutton- Tea. — Veal-Tea. — Toast-Water. — Barley-Water. — Linseed-Tea. — Rennet	

Whey. — White Wine Whey. — Egg Brandy. — Milk and Soda-Water. — Sago Posset. — Boiled Flour and Milk. — Arrowroot Pudding. — Arrowroot Blanc Mange. — Oatmeal Porridge. — Rice and Apples. — Boiled Bread Pudding. — Simple Rice Pudding. — Macaroni Pudding. — Batter Pudding. — Tapioca Pudding. — Mashed Carrots and Turnips. — Vermicelli or Macaroni Soup. — Chicken Broth. — Rice and Gravy. — Sago Milk. — Mutton Broth with Vegetables. — Tripe. — Water Seuchy.

VII. DOMESTIC MEDICINES 894

Castor Oil. — Rhubarb. — Magnesia. — Epsom Salts. — Dill-Water. — Lime-Water. — Aromatic Spirit of Ammonia. — Ipecacuanha Wine. — Tincture of Perchloride of Iron. — Spirit of Mindererus. — Sweet Spirit of Nitre. — Laudanum.

VIII. ACCIDENTS 898

Burns and Scalds. — Bruises. — Sprains. — Cuts.

II. MATERNAL MANAGEMENT.

INTRODUCTORY REMARKS 903

I. MENSTRUATION 904

II. PREGNANCY 906

1. Signs of Pregnancy 906

Ceasing to be Unwell. — Morning Sickness. — Changes occurring in the Breasts. — Quickening. — Changes in the Abdomen. — Longings. — Mental Peculiarities.

2. Duration of Pregnancy 910

3. Management of the Health during Pregnancy 911

Food and Drink. — Clothing. — Exercise. — Ablutions. — Sleep. — Ventilation. — The Mind.

4. Diseases of Pregnancy 915

Excessive Vomiting. — Heart-Burn. — Constipation. — Diarrhœa. — Piles. — Salivation. — Toothache. — Palpitation. — Fainting. — Headache. — Sleeplessness. — Swelling of Feet and Legs, and Varicose Veins. — Pain in the Side. — Leucorrhœa or Whites. — Pruritus. — Bladder Affections. — Cramps in the Legs, etc.

5. Miscarriage 925

Symptoms. — Treatment. — To prevent its Occurrence. — The After-Treatment. — To prevent its Recurrence.

6. False Pains 931

III. CONFINEMENT 931

1. Preparations for Labor 932

The Breasts. — Attendants. — The Bedroom. — The Bed. — The Dress of the Female. — Position during Labor.

2. The Period of Actual Labor 937

Duration of Labor. — Food during Labor. — Character of the Pains.

3. Hints to Attendants should the Doctor not be present 939

4. The Mother 941

5. The Child 943

6. After-Pains 945

7. Cleansings 945

8. Treatment after Delivery 947

Rest. — Diet.

IV. NURSING 952

Nursing during the First Few Days. — Nursing during the First Month. — Nursing from the First Month till the Appearance of the Teeth.

Weaning	956
The Breasts	957
Those who ought not to Suckle	958
Management of the Mother's Health during the Period of Suckling	959
Diet. — Exercise. — Baths. — Clothing. — Occupation.	
How to dry up the Milk	961
Bringing up by Hand	963
Position of the Infant during Feeding	966
Health of the Infant and Young Child	966
Cleanliness. — Sleep. — Air and Exercise. — Ventilation. — Teething. — Vaccination. — Revaccination. — The Nursery. — Medicines. — To feel the Pulse of a Baby. — Some of the Things you are never to do to a Young Child.	

PRACTICAL SUGGESTIONS,

FOR USE IN THE SICK-ROOM, IN THE CARE OF THE FAMILY, AND IN
ALLEVIATING CERTAIN DISEASES.

Sand-Bag for the Sick-Room	980
Ready Method for Hot Fomentations	980
Convenient Remedy for Cuts and Bruises	980
Milk Diet in Heart Disease	980
An Absolute Remedy for Boils and Carbuncles	981
The Treatment of Burns	981
How to make Savory Beef-Tea	982
The Japanese Method of Cooking Rice	982
How to serve the Food of an Invalid	983
Boracic Acid in Erysipelas	983
How to make a Spice-Bag	983
The Diarrhoea of Infants	984
Turpentine Vapor in Whooping-Cough	984
Chloroform Vapor in Earache	984
How to relieve the Pain of Cancer	984
Black Walnut Leaves as a Remedy in Diphtheria	984
To prevent Pitting in Small-Pox	985
A Remedy for Sea-Sickness	985
A Cure for Hiccough	985
Formula for making Koumiss	985
Simple Plan for the Preservation of Ice in the Sick-Room	986
To Arrest the Vomiting of Cholera Infantum	986

FEB 13 '47

WBA L289h 1882

63610060R



NLM 05164533 5

NATIONAL LIBRARY OF MEDICINE